Gc
942.1901
M58m
v.3
1516387

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 00730 1911

MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORD SOCIETY.

PRESIDENT.

The Right Honourable The EARL OF STRAFFORD, Lord Lieutenant and Custos Rotulorum of Middlesex.

VICE-PRESIDENTS.

His Grace The DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE, K.G., P.C., F.R.S., D.C.L., &c., &c.
His Grace The DUKE OF WESTMINSTER, K.G., P.C.
The Most Honourable The MARQUIS OF NORTHAMPTON.
His Eminence CARDINAL MANNING.
The Right Honourable The EARL OF JERSEY.
The Right Honourable The EARL CADOGAN.
The Right Honourable LORD GEORGE FRANCIS HAMILTON, M.P.
Lord EUSTACE CECIL, M.P.
The Right Honourable LORD HILLINGDON.
The Right Honourable LORD KNUTSFORD, G.C.M.G.
Sir SPENCER MARYON WILSON, Bart.
Sir JOHN GIBBONS, Bart.
Alderman SIR REGINALD HANSON, Bart., LL.D., F.S.A.
Sir GEORGE WEBBE DASENT, D.C.L.
EDWARD AUGUSTUS BOND, Esq., C.B., LL.D., F.S.A., &c., late Principal Librarian and Secretary of the British Museum.
THOMAS WOOD, Esq., of Littleton.

COMMITTEE.

Lord ALFRED SPENCER CHURCHILL, 16, Rutland Gate, S.W.
CHARLES M. CLODE, Esq., C.B., F.S.A., 14, Ashley Place, Westminster.
JOHN FREDERICK FRANCE, Esq., F.S.A., 2, Norfolk Terrace, Bayswater, W.
HUGH BEAUCHAMP HALSWELL, Esq., 26, Kensington Gate, Hyde Park, W.
CHARLES HILL, Esq., F.S.A., Rockhurst, West Hoathly, East Grinstead.
WILLIAM SAMUEL LILLY, Esq., 27, Michael's Grove, S.W.
JAMES MARSHALL, Esq., 37, Grosvenor Road, S.W.
ALEXANDER EDWARD MILLER, Esq., Q.C., Clonard, Stanmore.
Sir FRANCIS BROCKMAN MORLEY, K.C.B., 14, Norland Place, Notting Hill, W.
The Honourable HENRY LEWIS NOEL, 17, Westbourne Terrace, W.
JOHN FISH POWNALL, Esq., 63, Russell Square, W.C.
JOHN BLOUNT PRICE, Esq., 8, Highbury Hill.
The Right Honourable Lord SAYE and SELE, Sunbury House, Reading.
Sir WILLIAM HENRY WYATT, 88, Regent's Park Road, N.W.

HON. TREASURER.

Sir RICHARD NICHOLSON, F.S.A., 23, Parliament Street, S.W.

HON. SECRETARY.

* BASIL WOODD SMITH, Esq., Branch Hill Lodge, Hampstead Heath, N.W.

HON. ASSISTANT SECRETARY.

* E. W. BEAL, Esq., M.A., Sessions House, Clerkenwell.

---

* *To whom communications may be addressed.*

MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORD SOCIETY.

THE COUNTY OF MIDDLESEX possesses a Collection of OLD RECORDS relating to its civil and criminal history, which, commencing in the year 1549 (the third of Edward VI.), and continuing to the present time, covers with more or less completeness a period of 335 years. Only in Essex and the North Riding of Yorkshire do the records date from so early a period as in Middlesex; while, as the Metropolitan County, Middlesex may fairly claim for her Muniments that they surpass in interest, as they probably do in extent, and certainly (with the two above-named exceptions) in range of time, those of any other County in England.

It is now universally recognized that no real history of any district can be written until its Original Records have been thoroughly ransacked for the varied and minute information they contain;—information which, trifling and indifferent as much of it may at first sight appear, becomes often extremely valuable from the light which it throws upon events of far-reaching importance; and there can be no doubt that had the Middlesex Records been accessible to the historical student they would long ago have received the attention they deserve, and much matter would have been brought to light, interesting and valuable not only to the Local but also to the National Historian.

Until recently, however, such has never been the case. Here, as elsewhere, the value of the Memorials of the Past has been unrecognized, and the documents have been left in a condition which not only rendered examination impossible, but seriously endangered their existence. Within the last few years, however, the old County Records (including in that category all up to the close of the reign of George III.) have been placed in a newly-constructed Muniment Room at the Sessions House, Clerkenwell, and have been arranged, labelled, and indexed by order of the Court of Quarter Sessions. This important work has been carried out, at a cost to the County of more than a thousand pounds, under the advice and supervision of Mr. CORDY JEAFFRESON, who was in the first instance deputed by the Historical MSS. Commissioners to examine and report upon the

1516387

Records, and they are now for the first time made practically available for investigation and use.

The MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORD SOCIETY has been formed for the purpose of taking advantage of this improved condition of things by printing such a selection from the Records as shall be thought most interesting and valuable.

It would be impossible within the limits of a brief Prospectus to give a complete list of even the various classes of records, forming as they do a collection of upwards of *ten thousand volumes*, and nearly *five thousand rolls or bundles*, each of which contains numerous separate documents. They may however be briefly stated to include :—

1.—A SERIES OF SESSIONS ROLLS almost complete, except in some of the earlier years, from Edward VI. to 1820, of which Mr. JEAFFRESON remarks :—

"Something more should, however, be said of the contents of the Sessions Rolls, which comprise considerably more than half a million separate writings, in recognisances, indictments, and inquisitions *post mortem*. It having been the usage of the Clerks of the Middlesex Justices, from the time of Elizabeth, to put at the foot of each recognisance, a brief note of the matter to which the document referred, and of the purpose for which the obligation was created, the recognisances of the Middlesex Sessional Archives afford a larger measure of entertainment and historical information than one would expect to gather from writings of their class. A considerable minority of these footnotes yield some interesting particulars of the social manners, domestic interests, political ferments, and religious agitations of Londoners in olden time. In the fewest possible words they tell the story of a playhouse riot, a destructive fire, the arrest of a Jesuit, a daring burglary at Whitehall, the great plate robbery of the year, or an outbreak of the London apprentices. They exhibit by turns the humour of the Court and the humour of the tavern, the pomp of a noble's palace and the cheer of a modest home, the tricks of the professional cardsharper and the cunning ways of tradesmen. And these notes are the more deserving of attention because they often refer to matters that, either from being dealt with summarily, or from being dropped for want of sufficient evidence, do not re-appear with greater preciseness and amplitude in the indictments of the subsequent bundles. From some of the memoranda curious particulars may be gleaned respecting robberies committed in the dwellings of persons stricken by the Great Plague, and the dread of incendiaries and makers of explosive compounds that seized the Londoners immediately after the Great Fire of Charles the Second's time ; respecting the temper and excesses of the Sacheverell rioters ; and respecting the demeanour of the London Jacobites, *temp.* Anne and George I. Some of the indictments are especially worthy of examination. A careful manipulator of these sources of evidence could extort a large addition to the materials for England's religious history, from the records of the presentments of Catholic recusants in the earlier decades, and the prosecutions of the Protestant Dissenters in the later decades of the seventeenth century. From the indictments for seditious libels he would also recover to English literature the heart and life of many a curious tract that perished in the Stuart period, in flames kindled by the common hangman."

2.—SESSIONS BOOKS, commencing 1639, containing records of sentences passed upon prisoners ; orders relating to the various parishes

of the County; addresses to the Sovereigns, &c., &c., forming a series of 1775 volumes from which much information of value can be gleaned.

3.—Process Books of Indictments, from 1610 to 1775, containing many interesting entries, including the names of persons fined for not taking the Sacrament.

4.—Oath Rolls, 1660 to 1820, containing Oaths of Allegiance, Supremacy, and Abjuration; Declarations against Transubstantiation; Associations in the reign of William III.; Clergy Oath Rolls; Entries of the Meeting Places of Dissenters; &c., &c.

5.—Registers of the Estates of Papists, 1675 to 1764.

6.—Justices' Certificates of Convictions and Appeals for holding Conventicles, 1664 to 1687. Files of Proceedings against Dissenters charged with being present at Religious Exercises other than those appointed by the Church of England, "constituting a body of evidences of the highest interest and importance to the historian of Anglican Nonconformity in London."

7.—Sacramental Certificates. Many thousands of certificates from 1671 to 1825, containing the names and autographs of very many eminent Englishmen, and of Clergy of the London Parishes.

8.—Justices' Certificates of Non-Jurors, Recusants, &c., from 1673, giving the names, professions, trades, places of abode, &c., of those who were summoned and appeared, or failed to appear, of those who subscribed the Rolls or refused to do so, &c.

9.—Hearth and Stove Tax Accounts, 1664, a complete set, "of great importance to the genealogist."

10.—List of Freeholders liable to serve on Juries in the various parishes and places of the County, in fifteen folio volumes, continuous from 1696 to 1789; Commissions of the Peace, &c., 1687 to 1785; Register of the Estates of Justices, 1746 to 1820; &c., &c.

11.—Orders of Council concerning the Plague, 1661 to 1666. This Book also contains Lists of Recusants, Persons fined for "prophane language," cursing and swearing, &c.

12.—Orders of Court made at Quarter Sessions from 1716. A series full of interesting information of the proceedings of the Justices touching the government of the County in its various departments.

13.—Land Tax Accounts. A series extending from 1767 to 1833. Most useful in pedigree inquiries.

14.—Miscellanea. Lists of Alehouses at various periods, the earliest being 1552; Lists of Butchers' Recognisances against selling meat in Lent, 1631; Books and Contracts relating to County Works, *e.g.*, Bridges, Prisons, the New Sessions House, Clerkenwell, the Pav-

ing of the Haymarket, Maintenance of the Streets, &c., &c., from George I.; Books relating to the Militia, 1757 to 1816; and many others.

The whole forming (in Mr. Jeaffreson's words) "A body of Muniments which would enable a zealous and competent antiquary to produce an adequate history of the County, from Elizabeth to Victoria."

The completeness and rapidity with which the object for which the MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORD SOCIETY is formed can be carried out must of course depend on the number of subscribers and the amount of their contributions.

The Subscription List is arranged under two heads; one of Ordinary Subscribers of One Guinea annually for five years, commencing with 1885, and another of Donors to what is called "The Editing Fund." Any contribution to this fund of Five Guineas and upwards will be held to *include* a subscription for five years, and will entitle the donor to a copy of every publication issued during that period.

N.B.—Volumes will only be sold to the public at an advanced price.

The first Volume, containing INDICTMENTS, CORONERS' INQUESTS POST MORTEM, and RECOGNIZANCES, from 3 Edward VI. to the end of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, was issued in May 1886.

The second Volume, dealing with the Reign of James I., was issued in July, 1887.

The third Volume, comprising the Reign of Charles I., the Commonwealth, and the Reign of Charles II. to 1667, is now issued.

All are under the Editorship of Mr. CORDY JEAFFRESON, and every volume contains a preface by him, and a copious index.

The Honorary Treasurer, or Honorary Secretaries, will be happy to furnish any information, or to receive the Names of Donors or Subscribers.

August 1st, 1888.

DONORS.

	£	s.	d.
Adams, B. H. Esq. (the late)	5	5	0
Barnard, Herbert, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Barter, Henry, Esq.	5	5	0
Bashford, W. C. L., Esq.	5	5	0
Beal, E. W., Esq.	5	5	0
Borthwick, Sir Algernon, Bart., M.P.	5	5	0
Brooking, J. S., Esq. (the late)	5	5	0
Burt, George, Esq.	5	5	0
Cecil, The Lord Eustace, M.P.	5	5	0
Church, H. Francis	5	5	0
Clark, George T., Esq.	5	5	0
Clode, Charles M., Esq., C.B., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Cockayne, G. E., Esq., F.S.A., Norroy King of Arms	5	5	0
Cocks, Thos. Somers, Esq.	5	5	0
Coope, O. E., Esq., M.P. (the late)	5	5	0
Cundy, Chas. F., Esq.	5	5	0
Curtis, Spencer H., Esq.	5	5	0
Daubeny, General Sir H. C. B., G.C.B.	5	5	0
Devonshire, The Duke of, K.G.	10	10	0
Ebury, Lord	5	5	0
Fletcher, J. S., Esq.	5	5	0
Finnis, G. Carruthers, Esq.	5	5	0
Fortnum, C. Drury E., Esq., V.P.S.A.	5	5	0
France, John, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Gadesden, A. W., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Goldsmiths' Company, The	10	0	0
Greville, Hon. G. F.	5	5	0
Gwynne, J. E. A., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Hanson, Aldn. Sir Reginald, Bart., LL.D., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Hardy, W. J., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Harrison, William, Esq.	5	5	0
Harvey, Alfred G., Esq.	5	5	0
Harvey, Richard M., Esq.	5	5	0
Hill, Charles, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Hillingdon, Rt. Hon. Lord	10	0	0
Homan, E., Esq.	10	10	0
Horsley, Chas., Esq., F.R.A.S.	5	5	0
Hovenden, Robert, Esq.	5	5	0
Hughes-Hughes, W., Esq.	5	5	0
James, Francis, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Jersey, The Earl of	5	5	0
Kennard, Stephen, Esq. (the late)	5	5	0
Knutsford, Right Hon. Lord, G.C.M.G.	5	5	0
Lamplugh, C. E., Esq.	5	5	0
Latham, Morton, Esq.	5	5	0
Layton, Tho., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Lee, Henry, Esq.	5	5	0
Lewis, Alfred D., Esq.	5	5	0
Lincoln's Inn, The Hon. Society of.	5	5	0
Lucas, Thomas, Esq.	5	5	0
Lusk, Alderman Sir Andrew, Bart., M.P.	5	5	0
Lyall, Charles, Esq.	5	5	0
Mackintosh, G. G., Esq.	5	5	0
Manning, H. E. Cardinal	5	5	0
Marshall, James, Esq.	5	5	0
Maryon-Wilson, Sir Spencer, Bart.	10	0	0
Miller, Alexander E., Esq., Q.C.	5	5	0
Milman, Lieut.-General Bryan, C.B.	5	5	0
Montefiore, J. Sebag, Esq.	5	5	0
Morley, Sir F. B., K.C.B.	5	5	0
Morley, Samuel, Esq. (the late)	10	0	0
Morris, Edward R., Esq.	5	5	0
Ness, James, Esq.	5	5	0
Nicholson, Sir Richard	50	0	0
Nicholson, Cornelius, Esq., F.S.A.	2	2	0
Noble, John, Esq.	5	5	0
Noel, The Honble. Henry L.	5	5	0
North, Colonel J. Sidney	5	5	0
Nottage, Mr. Aldn. (the late)	5	5	0
Passmore, W. B., Esq.	5	5	0
Penton, Captain	10	10	0
Ditto (2nd Donation)	5	0	0

	£	s.	d.
Pinhey, Mr. Justice	5	5	0
Pixley, Stewart, Esq.	5	5	0
Powell, G. H., Esq.	5	5	0
Pownall, John Fish, Esq.	10	10	0
Price, J. B., Esq.	5	5	0
Ryder, The Honble. H. Dudley	5	5	0
Salisbury, The Marquis of, K.G.	5	5	0
Salomons, Sir David, Bart.	5	5	0
Salters' Company, The	5	5	0
Shadwell, Charles Lancelot, Esq.	5	5	0
Smith, B. Woodd, Esq.	26	5	0
Sotherby, C. W. H., Esq.	5	5	0
Staples, Alderman Sir John, K.C.M.G., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Stedall, Colonel Robert	5	5	0
Stewart, J. A. Shaw, Esq.	5	5	0
Stonyhurst College, The Rector of	5	5	0
Strafford, The Earl of, Lord Lieut. and Custos Rotulorum	10	10	0
Tufnell, T. R., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Tyler, Charles, Esq.	5	5	0
Tyler, Sir James	21	0	0
Wakefield, C. M., Esq.	5	5	0
Walford, Cornelius, Esq., F.S.A. (the late)	5	5	0
Waller, F., Esq., Q.C.	5	5	0
Waterlow, W. Blandford, Esq.	5	5	0
Watney, John, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Webb, Captain J. Sidney	5	5	0
Westminster, The Duke of, K.G.	10	0	0
Whitaker, Joseph, Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Wigram, W. Knox, Esq. (the late)	5	5	0
Willcocks, F. W., Esq.	5	5	0
Williams, H. R., Esq.	5	5	0
Wood, R. H., Esq., F.S.A.	5	5	0
Wood, Thomas, Esq., of Littleton	5	5	0
Wright, Charles, Esq.	5	5	0

SUBSCRIBING MEMBERS

(of One Guinea Annually for Five Years).

Agnew, Major-General.
Antrobus, E. E., Esq., F.S.A. (the late)
Ashby, John, Esq.
Atkinson, H. J., Esq.
Bayley, Edmund K., Esq.
Bethell, Wm., Esq.
Bickerstaff, W. M., Esq.
Bodkin, W. P., Esq.
Boston Public Library, Boston, U.S.A.
Bowker, Fred., Esq., Junr.
Brandon, Henry, Esq.
Brooke, Thos., Esq., F.S.A.
Burgess, Philip B., Esq.
Byles, Walter Barnard, Esq.
Churchill, Lord Alfred S.
Cook, Major A. B.
Dexter, Rev. Dr., Massachusetts, U.S.A.
Ford, John W., Esq.
Galsworthy, Sir E. H.
Gibbons, Sir John, Bart.
Gibbs, Henry Hucks, Esq.
Glossop, F. H. N., Esq. (the late)
Goode, Joseph J., Esq.
Gordon, Sir H. W., K.C.B. (the late)
Goslett, Alfred, Esq. (the late)
Gotto, E., Esq.
Gray's Inn, The Honble. Society of
Grevel, Messrs. W. H. & Co.
Grosvenor, The Hon. Algernon H.
Guildhall Library, The
Hailstone, Edward, Esq., F.S.A.
Haines, George W., Esq.
Hales, Professor John W.
Halswell, H. B., Esq.
Hamilton, Lord George, M.P.
Heal, Ambrose, Esq.
Hill, Chas., Esq., F.S.A.
Hoare, Joseph, Esq. (the late)
Hogarth, J. R., Esq.
Inner Temple, The Hon. Society of the
Johnstone, Major-General Julius
Joyce, G. Hayward, Esq.
Lilly, W. S., Esq.
Littler, R. D. M., Esq., Q.C.
London Library, The
McCall, John, Esq.
Marshall, George W., Esq., LL.D., F.S.A.
Marshall, W. G., Esq.
Martineau, P. M., Esq.
Master, R. E., Esq.
Miller, G. T., Esq.
Miller, Wm., Esq.
Munro, G. L., Esq.
Nelson, E. M., Esq.
Northampton, The Marquis of
Palliser, Captain Arthur
Pim, Rear-Admiral Bedford (the late)
Plowden, Sir W. Chichele, K.C.S.I., M.P.
Pownall, H. H., Esq.
Reade, Rev. C. Darby
Reckitt, Francis, Esq.
Rose, H. Cooper, Esq., M.D.
Saye and Sele, The Lord
Scadding, Walter, Esq.
Scott, Sir David Sibbald, Bart., F.S.A. (the late)
Sedgwick, John Bell, Esq.
Stapylton, H. E. C., Esq.
Tolhurst, John, Esq.
Wace, Rev. H., D.D.
Walshe, E. F. Devenish, Esq.
Wheatley, H. B., Esq., F.S.A.
Willett, E. Sparshall, Esq., M.D.
Woodd, Basil T., Esq.
Woodd, Charles H. Lardner, Esq.
Woodd, R. Ballard, Esq.
Woods, F. A., Esq.
Wyatt, Sir W. H.
Young, Francis, Esq.

PRESS NOTICES OF VOLUME I.

CONTAINING

INDICTMENTS, CORONERS' INQUESTS-POST-MORTEM AND RECOGNIZANCES FROM 3 EDWARD VI. TO THE END OF THE REIGN OF QUEEN ELIZABETH.

EDITED BY

JOHN CORDY JEAFFRESON,

B.A. Oxon, and Barrister-at-Law of Lincoln's Inn.

WITH AN INDEX BY A. T. WATSON.

"Times" (*Jan.* 25, 1887).

"A work of considerable value for the light it throws upon a past age is the first volume of the 'Middlesex County Records,' edited by Mr. Cordy Jeaffreson. . . . . The historian of the future will thank the Middlesex County Records Society and its Editor for recovering, tabulating, and printing these old documents. . . . . The work has been compiled with evident care, and in a luminous introduction Mr. Jeaffreson puts the reader in possession of a good deal of information respecting the character and methods of judicial business, while he at the same time calls attention to salient facts in the documents now collated. . . . . Throughout these pages much information may be gleaned touching the manners and customs, pleasures and occupations of our ancestors in the sixteenth century."

"Morning Post" (*June* 16, 1886).

"Future writers, in dealing with the history of London and Middlesex from the time of Edward VI., will derive considerable help in their work from the publications of the Middlesex County Record Society, of which the present is the first volume. . . . . Antiquaries, more especially those interested in the history of Middlesex, owe a debt of gratitude to Mr. Cordy Jeaffreson for the able manner in which he has selected and arranged the contents of the initial volume of the Record Society, whose labours promise much interesting work in the future."

"Globe" (*May* 28, 1886).

"It was a happy inspiration under which the magistrates of Middlesex, four years ago, resolved to take steps for putting in order the judicial records of the county. . . . The first volume is now before us. It gives an account of the Middlesex Sessions Rolls, and a glance at its contents is sufficient to show the value of the materials brought together."

"Saturday Review" (*Aug.* 7, 1886).

"In the handy and comfortable volume before us we have a selection of the records from the third year of Edward VI. to the forty-fifth year of Queen Elizabeth. . . . . This book will be a valuable handmaid to history, archæology, and jurisprudence. No one but a critic need read it through *seriatim* in one or two sittings, but it will be almost as fascinating and enticing a book of reference as the First Quarto of Dr. Johnson's Dictionary. Mr. Jeaffreson's industry deserves the heartiest commendation. His conscientiousness is almost appalling."

"Notes and Queries" (*Aug.* 7, 1886).

"We hail the appearance of the present volume as a sign that a most important class of documents is at length attracting the attention it deserves. . . . . It is the purpose of the volume, its Editor tells us, 'to exhibit the purport and principal particulars of all the noteworthy documents contained on these files from their commencement in Edward's time to the close of Elizabeth's reign.' This he has done in a most successful manner."

"Athenæum" (*Sept.* 11, 1886).

"The Editor's preface, which extends over sixty pages, is an admirable piece of work. . . . . If the future volumes are compiled with the same care that has been expended on this we may hope to have within a reasonable time full knowledge of the justice business which was transacted in Elizabethan and Stuart times, in what, for many historical purposes, is the most important of English counties."

"Guardian" (*Jan.* 19, 1887).

"Mr. Jeaffreson found himself in possession of 412 files containing some 30,000 documents. Of necessity a selection had to be made from these, and Mr. Jeaffreson proceeded to make it upon, as it seems to us, exceedingly sound principles. . . . . A volume compiled from such materials and on such principles could scarcely fail to contain much interesting matter and many facts illustrative of the social manners of the Elizabethan period. . . . . It will be seen from these extracts that Mr. Jeaffreson has kept the promise of his Preface and produced a very interesting volume. One word must be added in recognition of the excellent Index, for which we are indebted to Mr. Watson."

"Tablet" (*Dec.* 4, 1886).

"The bulk of the volume consists of extracts which contain matter of value for the historian, the antiquary, or the economist. In the preface, however, which extends to above fifty pages, the Editor has shown in a most interesting and readable form what a picture of the times the records with which he deals supply. . . . . The above examples are amply sufficient to show the great value and importance of the work undertaken by the Middlesex County Record Society. If the remainder of the task be performed, as we do not doubt it will be, in the same admirable manner as this first instalment, many a missing link may be retrieved."

"Illustrated London News" (*March* 19, 1887).

"Echoes of the Week," by G. A. S.

". . . . I cull these curious items from a most interesting work entitled 'Middlesex County Records.' . . . . The 'Records' are a treasure-house, not only of the legal lore but of the manners and customs of Tudor times. Wearing apparel, weapons, nuisances, murders, sports and pastimes, hobby-horses, looking-glasses, whistles, two-pronged forks, falcons, theatres, and hundreds of other topics are treated so tersely yet so instructively as to make one long for the appearance of the second volume."

MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORDS.

VOLUME III.

MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORDS

VOLUME III.

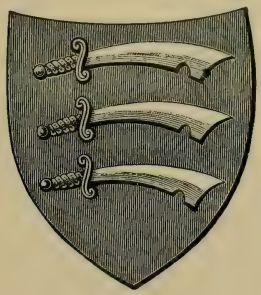
INDICTMENTS, RECOGNIZANCES, CORONERS' INQUISITIONS-POST-MORTEM, ORDERS, MEMORANDA AND CERTIFICATES OF CONVICTIONS OF CONVENTICLERS, *temp.* 1 CHARLES I. TO 18 CHARLES II.

EDITED BY

JOHN CORDY JEAFFRESON

B.A. OXON., AND BARRISTER-AT-LAW OF LINCOLN'S INN

WITH AN INDEX BY A. T. WATSON



PUBLISHED BY

THE MIDDLESEX COUNTY RECORDS SOCIETY

AT THE CLERKENWELL SESSIONS HOUSE

1888

LONDON:
PRINTED BY WOODFALL AND KINDER,
70 TO 76, LONG ACRE, W.C.

EDITOR'S PREFACE.

I. *Period and Sources of the present Volume.*—Opening with the first year of Charles the First and closing with the eighteenth year of Charles the Second, *i.e.* with the seventh year of restored Stuart's actual reign, the present volume covers the forty-one years and ten months that began on the death of James the First and ended with the year of the Great Fire of London; and the matters set forth on its pages have been gathered from what remains to us of the Middlesex sessional records for so comprehensive and changeful a period of the seventeenth century.

II. *Middlesex County Records temp. Charles I.*—Comprising (*a*) the Gaol Delivery Register (imperfect at places and in degrees, that are indicated in the second section of the present volume), (*b*) the Sessions of Peace Register (perfect for the entire reign, with the exceptions of a few lost leaves and defaced entries), (*c*) an imperfect series of 'Gaol Delivery Books,' (*d*) a defective series of more or less fragmentary 'Sessions of Peace Books,' (*e*) a single and fragmentary Process Book of Indictments, from 6 October, 7 Charles I., to 4 December, 16 Charles I., (*f*) an imperfect series of Gaol Delivery Rolls, some of the files being greatly attenuated by decay or total loss of parchments, and (*g*) a collection of Sessions of Peace Rolls, the sessional records of this reign, though upon the whole more substantial and less reduced by rot and wasteful exposure than the Elizabethan and Jacoban manuscripts, are so far fragmentary as to be wholly wanting in evidence touching numerous matters, our knowledge of which would have been enlarged by the writings, had they come to us undiminished and undefaced.

(1.) *The 'Gaol Delivery Books' and 'Sessions of Peace Books.'*—Not to be confounded by readers of this preface with the successive volumes of the Gaol Delivery Register, and of the Sessions of Peace Register, these slight books appear for the first time in the sessional archives of Charles the First's regnal term. An octavo pamphlet stitched into a light wrapper (sometimes, a mere wrapper of coarse paper) each of

these mean and ill-written books relates to the proceedings of a single session of Gaol Delivery or a single Session of the Peace, and may be described as the rough draft of a single sessional memoir, that after undergoing revision and amendment was copied in fair clerical penmanship into the one or the other Register. These pamphlet-books were in fact the first drafts of the successive sessional memoirs of the folio registers. The Middlesex writings of James the First's reign comprise no specimen of these single-session pamphlet-books. But it does not follow that no such rough drafts for fair memoirs were made in that time. On the contrary, most readers of this page will probably concur with the editor in thinking it less probable that no such first drafts of memoirs for the registers were made by the Jacoban clerks, than that such pamphlets were produced by the sessional scribes from the first institution of the two Registers in 5 James I., and were destroyed or allowed to perish when they had served the purpose of rough drafts.

(2.) *Process Book of Indictments from* 6 *October*, 7 *Charles I., to* 4 *December*, 16 *Charles I.*—Though they will cause lively regret for the loss of similar books that have perished altogether, the entries touching recusants in this fragmentary and only Process Book of Charles's time will be an affair of congratulation to those students, who are seeking data for estimating the numerical, material and social strength of the English catholics under our second sovereign of the Stuart dynasty. Some of the lists of recusants indicted for "not coming to church" will prove all the more attractive and serviceable to the historian, who is more concerned in the general history of the country than in the annals of a single shire, because, whilst assigning each recusant to the parish of Middlesex where he or she had a temporary abode, they also mention the county and particular place of the county, to which the religious misdemeanant may be said more strictly to have belonged. Whilst they enable the historical enquirer to assign individuals to their respective families and even to trace them from Middlesex to their particular homes in remote shires, these twofold descriptions yield a considerable body of data for an estimate of the proportion of the catholic gentry, who in the seventeenth century were in the habit of leaving their rural estates and visiting the capital for business or pleasure. In connection with these entries in the Process Book, which afford many an acceptable view of the domestic story and associations of the statelier Middlesex recusants, reference may be made to the several indictments (*vide* pp. 45, 46, 47, 64 and 65 of the present volume) in which numerous gentle people of the catholic families are described in the same manner by their addresses in the country, as well as by their places of occasional resort in or near the capital. Another remarkable feature of this remarkable volume is the

long list (*vide* pp. 149 to 159) of no less than fourteen hundred and thirty persons, who were entered in the Process Book, at the Session of the Peace held at Hicks Hall on 4 December, 16 Charles I., as persons to be proceeded against for Recusancy, in not repairing to church for an entire month.

(3.) *Sessions of Peace Rolls.*—Few and fragmentary in the earlier years of the reign, the Sessions of Peace Rolls of Charles's time grow both in number and size from the closing months of the King's 15th regnal year, the increase in number being due to the presence of the imperfect series of the files of General Quarter Sessions of the Peace for the City and Liberties of Westminster, whilst the steady growth in the bulk and weight of the rolls is referable to three several causes, (*a*) the greater thickness of the parchment used by the draftsmen of the various instruments, (*b*) the better preservation of the writings, and (*c*) the notable increase in the number of recognizances and indictments, that may perhaps be regarded as indicatory of greater vigilance and activity on the part of the Justices and their subordinate officers, rather than as indicatory of greater disorderliness on the part of the populace.

Something should here be said of the various designations accorded by legal practice or clerical usage to these rolls, and to the sessions commemorated by their parchments. The careful student of the previous volumes published by the Middlesex County Record Society does not need to be reminded that, though they were exempted by 14 Henry VI., c. 4, from the necessity of holding four General Sessions of the Peace yearly within the limits of their jurisdiction, provided that they always held two such sessions in each year, "and more often if need be," there were occasions towards the close of James the First's time when the Justices of the Peace for Middlesex found it needful, or at least convenient, to hold three and even four such grand courts within the same year. For example, the extant Middlesex sessional records of 20 James I. afford conclusive evidence that, besides holding in accordance with the ancient usage a General Session at Westminster in the first week after Michaelmas and the first week after the close of Easter, the Middlesex Justices of the Peace also held in that year at Hicks Hall an "open Quarter Session" at Midsummer and in the first week after Epiphany. In their present state the Clerkenwell records do not furnish sure testimony that from the 20th year of James the First it was the invariable practice of the Justices of the metropolitan shire to hold four General Quarter Sessions in each year. But even in their present fragmentary condition those records justify a confident statement that the practice, which seems to have arisen in the later time of James the First, was maintained from an

early date of his son's reign to the end of the period covered by the present volume. The clerks, who kept the various sessional books of Charles the First's time, no doubt show a curious reluctance to rate any Session of the Peace as a General Session, that was neither an Easter nor a Michaelmas session; but the clear and legible endorsements on the wrappers of extant sessions-files put it beyond question that, whether it was held at Westminster or Hicks Hall, every open Session of the Peace held in that king's time at any of the quarterly seasons for Quarter Sessions was rated and regarded as a "Generalis Quarterialis Sessio Pacis." At the same time all the other Sessions of the Peace, that sate at Hicks Hall concurrently with the Sessions of Gaol Delivery held in the Old Bailey court-house, and on finding the truth of indictments returned the bills into the Courts of Gaol Delivery, were designated "Generales Sessiones." It has been already observed that the sessions-of-peace files, recently removed from the Westminster Court-house to the new muniment-room of the Clerkenwell Sessions House, are records of General Quarter Sessions of the Peace held for the City and Liberties of Westminster. It follows, therefore, that *all* the sessions-of-peace files, which have afforded materials for this volume, are G S. P. files, and that the files relating to Sessions of the Peace for the City and Liberties of Westminster, as well as the files relating to Sessions of Peace held for the county of Middlesex at the customary times for Quarter Sessions, are G. Q. S. P. files. These points having been ascertained by careful examination of the wrappers and documents of the rolled files, it appeared well to the present editor to discard 'G' from the indicatory capitals, put in the ensuing pages at the end of every entry touching a document or several documents preserved in the sessions-of-peace rolls, as it could not help to guide the searcher of the original records to a particular roll. So also, to save the pages of the body of this book from the disfigurement of ineffectual and wholly superfluous capitals, he determined to refrain from putting Q. at the head of his indicatory references to Q. S. P. rolls. Whether it refers to a sessional file, that without being a Q. S. P. file is a G. S. P. file, or to a filed roll that is both a general-session-of-the-peace roll and a quarter-session-of-the-peace roll, the indicatory reference to a Middlesex county session-of-the-peace roll consists of the three letters S. P. R. followed by its proper date, which date by itself declares whether the file so pointed is a G. Q. S. P. R. or a mere G. S. P. R. At the same time the indicatory references to City of Westminster S. P. files are distinguished from the indicatory references to Middlesex S. P. files by the insertion of 'West.' between the P. and R.,—as in 'S. P. West. R., 9 Jan., 14 Charles I.'

(4.) *Indictments and Recognizances of these Sessions of Peace Rolls.*—

Few examples are given in the present volume of the numerous indictments preserved in these S. P. files, because they afforded only a few matters requiring separate notice; but on examining the series of statistical tables that will close the editor's dealings with the Middlesex MSS. of the Stuart period, readers of the Middlesex County Record Society's publications will be studying a body of classified data into which the historical value of every one of the several thousands of multifarious indictments for minor offences will have been manipulated. The recognizances of these particular files have yielded a larger proportion of matters deserving separate and particular attention. For example, on pp. 161, 162, 163 and 168 readers, searching the calendar chiefly for curious matters, will be entertained by the particulars of the "greate and daungerous ryott" that disturbed the playgoers at the *Fortune* theatre in May, 2 Charles I., and of the disorder that reigned in the *Red Bull* playhouse in August, 14 Charles I., when Thomas Jacob of Old Bridewell assaulted and beat divers of the company then and there assembled. With the aid of the index such readers may also discover, amongst the matters taken from these session-of-peace files, several entries relating to persons charged with hearing mass at the lodgings of foreign ambassadors, and divers entries touching a class of misdemeanants, who appear for the first time in the sessional writings of this reign,—to wit, the caitiffs of both sexes who inveigled children from their parents and apprentices from their employers, in order to ship them to the West Indian plantations. That it was possible to raise a rout against an innocent woman by pointing to her in a public thoroughfare and denouncing her for a kidnapper, appears from the memorandum on the recognizances (*vide* p. 181), taken on 12 May, 21 Charles I., for the appearance of William Graunt of Hollowell Street weaver at Hicks Hall "to answer for assaulting and pumping of Margaret Emmerson upon the false report of being a spiritt or an inticer or inveagler of children from their parentes, there beinge noe charge or accusation laid against her." A year and eleven months later (9 April, 23 Charles I.), Thomas Trescott of St. Buttolph's-without-Algate mariner was bound over to appear at the next Session of the Peace, "to answere for that hee is suspected to bee one of those that take up children in the streets and are commonly called by the name of Spiritts, as well for that hee endeavoured to entice away the daughter of one Winefred Baily, as also the covenaunt servaunt of Sampson Walker (whereby the said Walker might have been damnified) under false pretences to carry them to the Barbadoes."—The increasing activity of the London kidnappers from the closing years of Charles the First's time till the end of the Commonwealth period points of course to the growing demand for servants, artisans and field-hands in

our West Indian and American plantations,—a demand that was soon to be in some degree supplied by the felons, convicted of the less heinous offences, who in larger numbers than heretofore were pardoned under condition of transportation to the lands, where their industry was urgently needed, and also by the religious misdemeanants, who, after Charles the Second's restoration were shipt in even stronger numbers from the mother-country to her remote dependencies, in accordance with the directions of the Conventicle Act. This bolder use of transportation was England's reply to the demand for more labourers, that came from the planters by every ship from the plantations. It was also the means by which the English government checked the nefarious practices of the kidnappers.

(5.) *Curious Indictments and Orders of the Files and Books, temp. Charles I.*—Holding to my purpose of noticing every parchment, that should exhibit a famous person's name or any other feature of personal interest, although it should in other respects be a writing of no historic moment, I have given on pp. 9 and 10, the particulars of the

(*a.*) *Indictment of Frances Richardson for picking the Pocket of Francis Quarles* gentleman, who was in the parish of St. Clement's Danes' on 21st June, 2 Charles I., when the aforenamed spinster approached him stealthily, and without his knowledge picked his pocket of fifty shillings, one result of the incident being that amiable man of letters was bound to prosecute the thief at the Old Bailey court-house.

(*b.*) *Indictments for Stealing Jewellery and Plate.*—The plate and jewel-robberies committed in Middlesex during Charles's time will endure comparison with the plate and jewel robberies of the two previous reigns, whether regard is had for the value or the 'fashion' of the stolen chattels. Had they been so fortunate as to escape the rigor of the criminal law, the three burglars who (*vide* p. 10), in the night of 4 July, 2 Charles I., carried off the Earl of Scipiere's "silver forkes worth forty shillings, together with other plate valued at £325 10s." (about 1,627£. in Victorian money) would have been handsomely rewarded for their enterprise. Even if they had not been sent to the gallows, George Colledge and John Grigson (*vide* pp. 35, 6) would not have congratulated themselves on the pecuniary results of their burglarious entry, made on 9th November, 6 Charles I., into the dwelling-house at St. Mary's Savoy "of the Most Serene Lady Mary Queen of England," for from their point of view it was an unsatisfactory business, but a nineteenth-century antiquary would like to see the "picture of our Lady Mary garnished with silver worth forty shillings," that was an item of the plunder. Connoisseurs of old ornaments would also like to look at the "cluster of nutts with rubies

of gold worth thirteen pounds six shillings and eight pence," and the "golden fly sett with rubies diamonds and sapphires" that were amongst the precious things, amounting in value to £190 19*s.* 6*d.* (about 955£. of Victorian money) which Richard Rose (*vide* pp. 53, 4) stole at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields on 20 August, 9 Charles I., from Sir Robert Naunton knt., Master of the Court of Wards and Liveries. The worth of the golden coronet and other articles, stolen by burglars (*vide* p. 79) in the night of 17th August, 17 Charles I, from the King's dwelling-house called 'St. James House' exceeded 315£. (about 1,575£. at the present worth of money). The plate stolen (*vide* pp. 89, 90) by burglars in the night of 10th Nov., 19 Charles I., from the French Ambassador's dwelling-house in St. Mary's-le-Savoy was valued at 1,461£. (about 7,305£. at the present value of gold), and comprised several interesting items, *e.g.* "one large peece of plate in fashion of a shipp worth three hundred pounds," "a greate payre of snuffers with a silver chaine worth ten pounds," and "four dozen silver forks worth twenty-four pounds." A smaller, but still an important and curious plate-robbery was perpetrated in the night of 27th May, 21 Charles I., when a party of burglars (*vide* pp. 94, 5, 6) broke "into the dwelling-house of Francis Torrado gentleman in Graies Inn," and carried off from "the shop" of the said gentleman watches and jewels to the value of 350£. and 58£. in money.

(*c.*) *Indictments of Soldiers for deserting the King's Service.*—Perusers of the ensuing pages should not overlook the indictments (*vide* pp. 15, 17) of soldiers for withdrawing themselves from their captains without permission, after receiving the King's "arram *anglice* prest" *i.e.* the customary gift, payment, or earnest-money, in familiar parlance "the king's shilling,"—a feature of the indictments, showing that the word 'prest' in the terms 'prest soldier' and 'prest sailor' did not originally point to the force used in bringing the soldier or seaman under military command, but to the earnest-money given him at the moment of his enlistment.

(*d.*) *Indictment for making an impious Bargain with an Evil Spirit.*—But of all the noteworthy indictments preserved amongst the Middlesex records *temp.* Charles I., perhaps the most curious is the True Bill returned into the Old Bailey court-house in the 19th year of the king's reign against Thomas Browne, late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate yeoman, who was thereby charged with selling his own soul to an evil and impious spirit on terms and for considerations set forth in a certain writing, to wit, that the same impious spirit should pay him 1,000£. immediately upon the execution of the deed, and 2,000£. a-year in equal half-yearly payments during his natural life, and should during the full term of

forty-one years defend him from all perils of body and goods, and should ensure to him the possession of a wife in whom he should delight, and the enjoyment of all health, riches and worldly pleasure during his natural life. A clerical minute on the bill shows that a jury found Thomas Browne 'Not Guilty' of thus selling his soul to the evil one; but the acquittal renders it in no degree less marvellous that a Grand Jury sitting at Hicks Hall decided to leave it to another jury to discover whether the prisoner had in truth played the part of Faust in Marlowe's familiar tragedy.

(*e.*) *Orders for the Suppression of Sunday Trading and of Immoral Houses.*—For a group of remarkable orders, issued by Justices of the Peace, assembled in Quarter Sessions, on 11 January, 2 Charles I., readers should look at pp. 13, 14.

III. *Middlesex County Records temp. Commonwealth.*—Consisting of (1) the Gaol Delivery Register (perfect for the whole period, with the exception of a few lost leaves and a few defacements of entries), (2) an imperfect series of single-session Gaol Delivery Books, (3) a greatly defective collection of Sessions-of-Peace Books, (4) a single Indictments' Process Book covering the period from 8 April, 1653, to 13 July, 12 Charles II., which, unlike the single Process Book *temp.* Charles I., has contributed nothing of interest for the present volume, though its entries will prove greatly serviceable to the editor in perfecting his next collection of statistical tables, in respect to minor trespasses and misdemeanours, (5) a collection of Gaol Delivery Rolls that have suffered less from decay and disorder than the Gaol Delivery files of any previous period, and (6) a large and comparatively well-preserved body of Sessions-of-Peace Rolls, these records of the Commonwealth period do not comprise a Sessions-of-Peace Register. The extant sessional records of Charles the Second's 12th year, *i.e.* the *first* year of his actual reign, comprise entries in a large and well-kept volume of the S. P. Register; but there is a break in the series of the register's volumes from the close of Charles the First's reign till the time of his son's return from exile. This hiatus in the register is of course an affair for lively regret, although the remaining S. P. Books, *i.e.* the single-session pamphlets, contain a considerable number of the interesting orders, that were transcribed from the rough leaves of the slight quartos into the pages of the lost folios.

(1.) *Distinguishing Characteristics of the Commonwealth Records.*—Though in substance and design they resemble the writings of Charles's time, the sessional MSS. of the Commonwealth period differ from those earlier records in particulars of style and language, that reflect the political changes and spirit of the epoch which produced them. For example, in the indictments, Jurors for the Lord the King are replaced by

Jurors for the Keepers of the Liberty of England by authority of Parliament, who after Cromwell's assumption of the protectorate are succeeded by Jurors for the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England, Scotland and Ireland. Oliver having passed from the scene, the student of the files comes again on Jurors for the Keepers of the Liberty of England by the authority of Parliament. But the most remarkable peculiarities of the Commonwealth parchments result from the substitution of English for Latin. From the date of this change for the better in official ways, the indictments and recognizances were drawn in intelligible though scarcely graceful English ; but whilst the legal draughtsmen produced sufficiently good bills in the mother tongue, they were less fortunate in their English renderings of the Latin minutes. For example, in their various translations of "nec se retr" and "nec rec," &c., they were guilty of slips, that are worthy of remark as they indicate how obsolete the ancient practice, to which the puzzling notes refer, had become by the middle of the seventeenth century.

(*a.*) *Po se non cul' nec rec'*.—When Thomas Dade was arraigned at the Old Bailey in 1651 on a charge of being a seminary priest &c. and was acquitted of the charge by the Jurors for the Keepers of the Liberty of England by the authority of Parliament, the annotator of the indictment wrote upon it "He putteth himselfe upon the country, which finde him Not Guiltie noe flienge," as the English equivalent of "Po se non cul nec rec'" or "Po se non cul' nec se retr'." In 1653, when Elizabeth Newman was acquitted of a charge of witchcraft at a Newgate Gaol Delivery, the annotator of the bill on which she was arraigned put the case somewhat differently, but to the same effect, to wit, "She putteth herselfe &c. not guiltie &c. she did not flie." In the following year, when Anne Gale (*vide* p. 223) was found 'Not Guilty' of stealing a silver porringer, the same clerk wrote over the bill on which she was tried "She putteth herself &c. Not Guilty nor fled &c." The clerk seems to have been uneasy in his mind about the perplexing minute "nec rec'" in its various forms, for he goes on year after year, ringing the changes on "did not flie" "nor fled" "nor did flie" "noe flieing" &c., without settling down to any one of the renderings, as certainly correct and altogether satisfactory. To the last, the worthy man failed to discover that "Po se non cul' nec rec'" signified that the culprit put himself or herself on a jury of the country, that the jury found him or her Not Guilty, and that after giving in this verdict the jurors did not withdraw from it. Had it been known to ordinary lawyers of the Commonwealth period, that it was in former time the practice of juries to withdraw from verdicts of acquittal and replace them with verdicts of 'Guilty,' the annotator of these indictments would not have been so completely at fault on a curious feature of the Latin records.

(*b.*) *Puse.*—Able antiquaries having differed as to the precise meaning of this singular combination of four letters, which appears repeatedly in the Commonwealth volumes of the Middlesex Gaol Delivery Register, it is well to show how the letters came to be put together and to state their signification. After troubling himself for some few years to write "putteth himself" or "putteth herself" at the beginning of every clerical minute, touching the arraignment of a culprit, who pleading his innocence put himself on a jury of the country, it occurred to the official annotator that he would spare himself a good deal of trouble by using a symbol of four letters for the fourteen letters of "putteth himself." Just as 'Po se' was convenient stenography for "*po*nit *se*ipsum," 'Pu se' would be convenient shorthand for "*pu*tteth him*se*lf." Consequently he adopted the form of four letters, and then, either from a whim or to spare himself the labour of lifting his pen, wrote the four letters into the one word "*Puse.*" On the re-introduction of Latin, which followed quickly upon the restoration of the monarchy, *Po se* recovered its place in the Middlesex indictments, and held it till the final abolition of Latin from the criminal records, when, curiously enough, *Puse* was again adopted by the Middlesex Clerk of the Peace as a handy symbol of "*pu*tteth him*se*lf." To this day *Puse* is thus employed in the Clerkenwell Gaol Delivery as signifying that the culprit, named in the next line of the entry, "pleaded Not Guilty, and put himself on trial."

(2.) *Curious Indictments and Recognizances of the Commonwealth Records.*—The indictments and recognizances, noticed in those of the ensuing pages which relate to incidents of the interregnum, comprise so large a proportion of writings likely to afford entertainment to the general reader, that I should travel beyond the limits of an introduction, were I to call particular attention to each varietyof them. Students may be left to find them out for themselves. For the benefit of the general reader, I may however observe that, whilst turning over the closely-printed pages, he should be always on the look-out for entries touching the catholic priests and catholic laity, for indictments of utterers of seditious words, and the numerous recognizances that afford testimony to the increasing activity of the kidnappers from Charles the First's death to the eve of his son's restoration.

(*a.*) *Leather Wine-Bottles.*—Notwithstanding all that has been written in verse and prose about the 'leather botél,' the general reader is so apt to think the vessel was made of glass when he comes in seventeenth-century literature upon a bottle of wine, that he will do well to take note of the indictment (*vide* p. 200) of Joan Haynes for stealing, together with other goods, "quindecim uteres vini Hispanici *anglice* fifteene bottles of canary wyne" worth fifteen shillings. When

(*vide* p. 254) John Bramell of Coleman Street merchant and five other London merchants were taken by the watch in Norton Folgate, in the night of 26 August, 1656, going along "in a rantinge manner . . . . with bottles of sack in their hands," the bottles carried by the roisterers were probably leather bottles. Glass bottles and glass flasks, of Venetian and other manufacture, were of course commonly seen on English tables; but the wine drunk by our ancestors of the Commonwealth period was usually brought to table straight from the wood in silver drinking-vessels, and on being taken from house to house was more often conveyed in leather than in glass bottles.

(*b.*) *Plate-Robberies temp. Commonwealth.*—To show that plate must have been much more abundant in Middlesex than is generally supposed, at a time when the civil war had seriously reduced our forefathers' stock of table-silver, I have given the particulars of numerous plate-robberies, that are noteworthy only for their evidence to this point. From the quantity of the silver chattels stolen by the Middlesex thieves in the years immediately following the civil conflict, it is obvious that in accounting for the present rarity of pre-Commonwealth plate, antiquaries have somewhat exaggerated the amount of silver-plate that was converted into money for the exigencies of the political struggle, and have given less than due consideration to the ordinary wear and friction to which utensils made of so soft a metal were subjected in times when, instead of being kept for occasional display, they were articles in daily use.

(*c.*) *Theatrical Amusements temp. Commonwealth.*—Of the alacrity with which the Londoners flocked to the theatres as soon as they were re-opened on the fall of the saints, and also of the promptitude with which the players returned to their proper calling as soon as they could follow it with safety, remarkable evidence is afforded (*vide* p. 279) by the recognizances, taken on 12 May, 1659, of William Wintershall and Henry Eaton both of Clerkenwell gentlemen, in the sum of 50*£*. each, for the appearance of Anthony Turner at the next Quarter Sessions of the Peace held at Hicks Hall, to answer "for the unlawfull mainteining of stage-playes and enterludes at the Redd Bull in St. John's Street, which house he affirms that they hire of the parishioners of Clerkenwell at the rate of twenty shillings a-day over and above what they have agreed to pay towardes releife of their poor and repairing their highwayes."

(3.) *Sanitary Regulations.*—Though an important part, the successive ordinances by the Council of State, the Middlesex Justices of the Peace and the parochial authorities (*vide* pp. 226, 227, 228, 229) for the better ordering of the highways, are only a part of the evidence, that the government cannot be charged with indifference to the health

of the capital and its suburbs. Whilst new rules were made for ensuring the timely removal of the household waste and refuse, whose accumulation and decomposition would be likely to breed infection, the old laws against over-building and over-crowding were upon the whole steadily enforced. Acting well up to the sanitary light and views of their time, the inhabitants of Cromwell's London were no less commendably careful for the health than the orderliness of the city and suburbs. Even in its closest quarters the town was remarkable for the number of its open spaces, public or private. Whether he lived within the limits of the Lord Mayor's jurisdiction or in a Middlesex suburb, a Londoner, without the Council's special licence for the purpose, was no more at liberty than in former time to erect a new building for human habitation in the yard or garden at the rear or by the side of his own house, unless he assigned four acres of open and contiguous ground to the new dwelling. If his house were too large for his need, he might not, without special leave to do so, divide it into two or more tenements, and let to sub-tenants such portions of the structure as he did not care to inhabit himself. Without licence for the purpose, he might not harbour (*i.e.* entertain) lodgers or any kind of inmates. To prevent overpopulation of the town as well as other inconveniences, constables were required to be vigilant and prompt in arresting vagrants and masterless persons, in order that they should be returned to their proper parishes. Whilst these means were employed for keeping the population down to a minimum, various precautions were taken for the health of the town's proper residents. Whilst provision-dealers, who sold for human food unwholesome flesh or other stuffs unfit for man's consumption, were promptly indicted for the offences, commissioners of sewers and annoyances kept a sharp look-out for the doers of nuisances, that might be hurtful to the health of individuals. To superficial observers the town had the appearance of being a healthy place. The streets were well-swept, the kennels were clear, the water of the Thames was remarkable for its brightness and seeming purity. To account for the fact that, notwithstanding this show of healthiness and all the care taken to make the reality accord with the show, so small and slightly populated a town was a nursery of pestilence, one must have regard for the crowded burial-ground in every parish, the cess-pools at the rear of every dwelling, and the insufficient food of the poorer people,—the intramural interment that poisoned the springs of water, the absence of all means but the night-carts for carrying off what is now-a-days called the sewage, and the frequency of the seasons when the poor lived on starvation-allowances of the cheapest food.

(4.) *Magnitude of the Sessions of Peace Rolls temp. Commonwealth.*—Growing larger and larger in the later years of Charles the First's time,

the session-of-peace files become inconveniently huge and cumbrous during the Commonwealth; the increase of size being wholly due to the steady growth of the number of indictments for minor offences and the proportionate growth of the number of the recognizances touching the same offences. Were it not for the peculiar temper and other exceptional conditions of the epoch, one might be disposed to regard the larger number of the parchments as evidential of a greater prevalence of disorder. It is, however, more reasonable to attribute the change to the greater activity of the magistrates and their subordinate officers, who, instead of leaving the less heinous misdemeanants alone, so long as they had a prudent care for appearances, and even conniving at disorders which though manifest caused no great harm, were alike zealous in punishing all kinds of open offenders and hunting out all secret doers of immorality. The fact, however, remains that, in spite of the new zeal for suppressing disorder, Commonwealth London remained to the last a disorderly place. It was a capital in which drunkenness, blasphemy, uproar, mutinies against officers of justice, and breaches of the peace cannot have been less common than in Charles's town. In some respects, it was no doubt a more decent as well as a less amusing place than the pre-Commonwealth town. But it remained a town in which tavern-keepers found it profitable to entertain dissolute company, and where sinners of every sort could find congenial society. That in respect to capital offences, Middlesex during the Commonwealth closely resembled Middlesex under Charles I., appears from the particulars of its penal death-rate in the two consecutive periods.

IV. *Penal Death-Rate of Middlesex temp. Charles I. and Commonwealth.*—Into the annual totals, given in the ensuing tables, of capital executions for felonies, or for silence to indictments for felonies, committed in Middlesex in the times of Charles I. and the Commonwealth, I have counted the several executions of felons convicted of High Treason, and the comparatively few executions by burning to death of female felons convicted of Petty Treason.

(1.) *Capital Executions for Felonies, or for Silence to Indictments for Felonies, committed in Middlesex in the time of Charles I.*

	Number of Executions.
1 Charles I. (Defective Record)	24
2 Charles I.	42
3 Charles I.	54
4 Charles I.	53
5 Charles I. (Defective Record)	22
6 Charles I. (Defective Record)	40
7 Charles I.	52
8 Charles I.	54

	Number of Executions.
9 Charles I.	35
10 Charles I.	34
11 Charles I. (Defective Record)	38
12 Charles I. (Defective Record)	25
13 Charles I.	38
14 Charles I.	39
15 Charles I.	18
16 Charles I.	33
17 Charles I.	43
18 Charles I.	31
19 Charles I.	14
20 Charles I.	25
21 Charles I.	12
22 Charles I.	22
23 Charles I.	26
24 Charles I.	41
Total	815

(2.) *Capital Executions in the Ten heaviest Years of Charles I.*

	No. of Executions.
2 Charles I.	42
3 Charles I.	54
4 Charles I.	53
6 Charles I. (Defective Record)	40
7 Charles I.	52
8 Charles I.	54
9 Charles I.	35
13 Charles I.	38
14 Charles I.	39
17 Charles I.	43
10)450	Total.
Yearly Average of Executions	45.

(3.) *Capital Executions for Felonies, or for Silence to Indictments for Felonies, committed in Middlesex, Temp. Commonwealth.*

	No. of Executions.
1649 A.D.	85
1650 A.D.	53
1651 A.D.	62
1652 A.D.	49
1653 A.D.	28

	No. of Executions.
1654 A.D.	26
1655 A.D.	38
1656 A.D.	25
1657 A.D.	30
1658 A.D.	33
1659 A.D.	14
	11)443
Yearly Average of Executions for Eleven Years	40·27

In dealing with this last account the reader should observe two or three matters. On looking to the 'further particulars,' touching crime and its punishment in 1659, taken from the Gaol Delivery Register (*vide* pp. 296 to 301) he will see at once that it was a year in which the arm of Justice was partially paralyzed by the political crisis, and that therefore the few capital executions of those twelve months should be omitted from the account of capital executions during the Commonwealth period. It will be better for him to confine his attention for the moment to the executions of the first ten years—the true Commonwealth period. The capital executions of the ten years, 1649 to 1658 inclusive, numbered 429—giving a yearly average of 42·9 capital executions. It should also be observed (*vide* p. 292) that *eleven* capital felons escaped hanging in the year 1655 by pardons granted under condition of their transportation, that in the year 1656 (*vide* p. 294) *six* other capital felons escaped death through similar pardons, and that in the year 1658 *twelve* other capital convicts were exempted from the death-penalty by pardons granted under condition of transportation. The three batches of convicts comprised twenty nine felons, who would have been hung had not the sentences passed upon them been commuted to sentences of transportation. When he compares the capital executions *temp.* Charles I. for crimes done in Middlesex, with the capital sentences followed by punishment *temp.* Commonwealth for crimes committed in the same county, the student should take account of these twenty-nine commutations of the death sentence. If the 29 capital sentences followed by transportations are added to the 429 capital executions, the sum of capital convicts punished for their respective crimes done in Middlesex in the years 1649 to 1658 inclusive is 458, *i.e.* 45·8 *per annum*, whereas the yearly average of capital executions for crimes done in Middlesex during the ten selected years of Charles I. with the highest penal death-rate was exactly 45· *per annum.*

There is another reason why the student should notice the three batches

of capital convicts who were transported in the years 1655, 1656 and 1658. Though earlier instances appear in the Middlesex records, where transportation was substituted for the capital execution in respect to a few exceptionally favoured individuals, these three batches are the earliest of the numerically considerable groups of convicts, described in the records as pardoned on condition of transportation. Henceforth even stronger lots of conditionally pardoned convicts are mentioned in the records as sent in the same way to the plantations. The three batches, therefore, may be said to mark the period when transportation first came, at least so far as Middlesex is concerned, to be largely employed as a convenient and in various ways beneficial substitute for capital execution.

(4.) *Comparison of the Penal Death-Rate temp. Charles I. with the Penal Death-Rate temp. James I.*—During the ten years, 6 to 15 inclusive, of James the First's reign, which doubtless yielded a larger yearly average of capital executions than the later years of the same reign, the penal death-rate of Middlesex gave on the average 73·6 yearly executions, inclusive of deaths by the '*peine forte et dure*.' During the ten years of Charles the First's reign, whose criminal records in their present defective state afford the highest yearly average of capital executions, the penal death-rate of Middlesex appears to have been no more than 45·. For five of Charles's earlier years—*viz.*, the 1st, 5th, 6th, 11th, and 12th years—the Gaol Delivery Register is defective, and the recorded deaths of one of the defective years (*viz.* the 6th year) have been accepted by the present editor as the full number of executions for the year. But though the average penal death-rate of the ten selected years may have been something, I do not think it can have been more than fractionally higher than 45·. This remarkable fall in the penal death-rate within so short a time (from 73·6 to 45·, if the Jacoban executions by 'the Peine' are taken into account;—or from 70·2 to 45·, if the executions by 'the Peine' are omitted from the account) is remarkable and for a moment even startling. But on considering the several influences that were operating throughout James's reign and in Charles's earlier years to mitigate the ancient rigour and ferocity of the criminal law, readers will perhaps see no cause for surprise at the change for the better. Referable in a greater or less degree to a general abatement of crime, for which the recently established House of Correction may be held in some measure honourably accountable, the fall in the yearly number of executions is also attributable in various degrees to the following causes, to wit, (*a*) the increasing diffusion of education that was steadily qualifying a larger proportion of the convicted culprits to plead their clergy effectually, (*b*) the growing disposition of juries to convict culprits of petty larceny on

evidence of grand larceny, (*c*) the larger number of reprieves, followed by free or conditional pardon, granted to convicts before or after judgment, (*d*) the operation of the statute 21 James I., c. 6, that, granting to the female sex what was in a large number of cases tantamount to benefit of clergy, provided that women convicted of simple larcenies under the value of ten shillings should be exempted from the death-penalty, and (*e*) the greater readiness of juries to give the prisoner the full benefit of the doubt, that may be presumed to have attended their greater readiness to convict of petty larceny, on evidence of grand larceny.

(5.) *Fewness of Capital Executions during the Civil War.*—In studying the penal death-rate table *temp.* Charles I., the reader should observe how few culprits were put to death, whilst the Royalists and Roundheads were in the field. That the hangman had so little to do is not surprising. The war provided employment for many men, who, if they had not been fighting for the King or the Parliament, would have been living as highway-robbers, burglars, or pick-pockets.

(6.) *Sentences to the 'Peine forte et dure' temp. Charles I. and the Commonwealth.*—If the fall in the penal death-rate is noteworthy, the fewness of the sentences to 'the Peine' in Charles the First's reign is even more remarkable. In ten years, *viz.*, 6th to 15th inclusive, of James the First's time, no less than thirty-two culprits (*three* of them being women) were committed to 'peine.' In all, thirty-five persons are shown by the defective Jacoban records to have died by 'the Peine' in James's time between the beginning of his 6th and the end of his 18th regnal year, for standing silent to indictments for crimes done in Middlesex. The Middlesex records for the last four years of that King's reign do not afford a single sentence to the 'forte et dure.' The next sentence to 'the Peine' appears in the records of 13 Charles I.; and the records of 24 Charles I. give another case of a male culprit, sentenced to 'the Peine' for standing silent to an indictment for capital felony. Thus, whilst the greatly defective Gaol Delivery Register for *seventeen* years of James I., *viz.*, the years 6th to 22nd inclusive (the Jacoban G. D. Reg. was begun in Jan. 5, James I.) contain records of thirty-five sentences to the *peine forte et dure*, the comparatively perfect, though occasionally defective, G. D. Register for the *twenty-four* years of Charles the First's reign contain records of only *two* such sentences. After working through the sessional records of sixteen years, *viz.* 19 James I. to 12 Charles I. inclusive, without coming upon a single sentence to 'the Peine,' I conceived that I must have worked well into the period when the foretaste of the dreadful pain, so naïvely mentioned by Giles Jacob, put a stop to such sentences, or at least caused them to be very rare. The two sentences,

found in the records of the 13th and 24th years of Charles I., failed to dispel this misconception, and to prepare me to find no less than twelve sentences to 'the Peine' in the next nine years, 1650 to 1658 inclusive, and to see that in 1651 no less than four male culprits were sentenced to be pressed to death for contumacious silence on arraignment. The account of committals to the awful doom, *temp.* Charles I. and Commonwealth stands thus:—

	No. of Sentences to the Peine Forte et Dure.
13 Charles I.—One male sentenced	1
24 Charles I. „ „	1
1650 A.D. „ „	1
1651 A.D. „ „	4
1652 A.D. „ „	1
1653 A.D. „ „	1
1654 A.D. „ „	1
1655 A.D. „ „	1
1656 A.D. „ „	1
1657 A.D. „ „	1
1658 A.D. „ „	1
Total	14

(7.) *Trial and Execution of Ursula Powell for Adultery.*—This case deserves to be especially noticed, because Ursula Powell, wife of Robert Powell, was the *only* woman convicted of and hung for this offence done in Middlesex during the Commonwealth, and because a verdict of 'Not Guilty' was returned in respect to every one of the twenty-two women who were arraigned on charges of the same uncleanness at G. D. Sessions subsequent to Ursula's conviction. On 30 Aug., 1652 (*vide* p. 287) Ursula Powell was found 'Guilty' by a jury at the Old Bailey court-house of having had criminal intercourse with "a man unknown." After conviction she had judgment "to be hanged." To defer her own fate and preserve the child already quick within her womb, Ursula Powell pleaded pregnancy, when a jury of women ascertained that the plea was honest and true. Execution was, therefore, deferred till after the birth of the child. But that the wretched woman was hung after her *accouchement* appears from the marginal "S" put against the Gaol Delivery Register's brief note of her case, which is the only remaining record of the doleful business, as the annotated indictment (the original and only legally evidential record of the conviction &c.) has perished. At the G. D. S., opened on 13th Oct., 1652, Elizabeth Alford was tried for fornication, and Ursula Whittington for adultery, and were both acquitted. At subsequent G. D. Sessions of the same period, twenty-one

other women were found 'Not Guilty' of adultery. It being highly improbable that so many women were arraigned on insufficient evidence of guilt, it seems as though the common sense and humanity of Middlesex jurors revolted at a brutal law, and made them decline to send wretched women to the gallows for fleshly frailty.

V. *Middlesex County Records temp. Charles II.*—Besides putting into the concluding part of the present volume a large body of matters, taken from (*a*) the Gaol Delivery Register, (*b*) an imperfect series of Gaol Delivery Books, (*c*) the Sessions of Peace Register, (*d*) an imperfect series of Sessions of Peace Books, (*e*) the Gaol Delivery Rolls and (*f*) the Sessions of Peace Rolls, of Charles the Second's time, I have exhibited on ten consecutive pages (*vide* pp. 340 to 349 inclusive) a remarkable collection of facts, gathered with no small pains from a very instructive though unfortunately defective series of forty-eight Certificates of Convictions of Conventiclers. The careful perusal of the ten necessarily somewhat dry and repellent pages on which these facts are exhibited will prove serviceable to students, who whilst seeking more information respecting the number, quality and usual meeting-places of the Restoration conventiclers, would apprehend more precisely the various degrees of rigour and lenity, steadiness and irregularity, with which the statute of 16 Charles II., commonly called 'The Conventicle Act,' was enforced against those religious nonconformists, who persisted in assembling themselves together, under colour of exercising religion in ways other than the manner allowed by the Liturgy and practice of the Church of England. Hitherto, in the discharge of my editorial functions, I have refrained from entering minutely into the particulars of the various statutes under which the offenders mentioned in Middlesex County Record Society's publications were proceeded against. But as the Conventicle Act is not set forth in the 'Statutes at Large' (a collection to be found in every comprehensive private library), though it of course appears in the 'Statutes of the Realm' (a work much less generally accessible to ordinary readers), and as several able writers on Anglican Nonconformity and other historians have been more or less at fault about this scarcely beneficent enactment, through insufficient acquaintance with its words, I shall venture to call attention to those of the statute's provisions that should be fully and exactly apprehended by every peruser of my summary of the forty-eight certificates.

(1.) *The Conventicle Act of* 16 *Charles I. and* 1664 A.D.—By this statute, which came into operation on 1st July, 1664, it was provided that "if any person of the age of sixteene yeares or upwards being a subject of this realm . . . . shall be present at any assembly conventicle or meeting under colour or pretence of any exercise of

religion in other manner than is allowed by the Liturgy or practise of the Church of England in any place within the kingdome of England dominion of Wales or towne of Berwicke upon Tweede, at which conventicle meeting or assembly there shall be five persons or more assembled together over and above those of the same household, then it shall and may be lawfull to and for any two Justices of the Peace of the county limit division or liberty wherein the offence shall be committed, or for the chiefe magistrate of the place where such offence aforesaid shall be committed (if it be within a corporation where there are not two Justices of the Peace), and they are hereby required and enjoyned upon proofs to them or him respectively made of such offence either by confession of the party or oath of witnesses or notorious evidence of the fact . . . . to make a record of such offence or offences under their hands and seales respectively, which record soe made as aforesaid shall to all intents and purposes be in law taken and adjudged to be a full and perfect conviction of every such offender for such offence, and thereupon the said Justices and Chiefe Magistrate respectively shall commit every such offender soe convicted to the Gaole or House of Correction there to remaine without baile or mainprize for any time not exceeding the space of three moneths unlesse such offender shall pay downe to the said Justices or Chiefe Magistrate such summe of money not exceeding five pounds as the said Justices or Chiefe Magistrate . . . . shall fine the said offender at for his said offence which money shall be paid to the churchwardens for the releife of the poore of the parish where such offender did last inhabite." The certificates of convictions dealt with on pp. 340 to 349 are such records as convicting magistrates were directed by certain of the above-quoted words to make under their hands and seals for evidential use.

On a second conviction for the like offence, it was ordered by the statute that every offender so convicted for a second time should "incurr the penalty of imprisonment in the Gaole or House of Correction for any time not exceeding six months . . . . unlesse such offender shall pay downe to the said Justices or Chiefe Magistrate such summe of money not exceeding ten pounds as the said Justices or Chief Magistrate . . . . shall fine the said offender at for his or her second offence, ..." It will not escape the careful reader of pp. 340 to 349, how rarely the Middlesex Justices imposed the highest penalties, and how much the ordinary alternative sentences of fine or imprisonment were beneath the highest authorized penalties.

In the case of convictions for a third offence, it was ordered by the Statute that every offender so convicted should forthwith be sent to "Gaole or House of Correction there to remain . . . . untill the next General Quarter Sessions Assizes, Gaole Delivery Sessions or

sitting of any Commission of Oyer and Terminer in the respective county &c. . . . .," to be then and there arraigned &c. for the said offence, like other culprits. It was provided that, should the conventicler, so sent to trial, neither plead to the general issue nor confess the indictment on his arraignment, the Court should cause judgment to be entered against him. It was further directed that every conventicler thus convicted of a third offence, whether by verdict or confession, or against whom, in case of his silence, judgment should have been entered, should forthwith be sentenced to "be transported beyond seas to any of his Majestyes forreigne plantations (Virginia and New England onely excepted) there to remaine seaven years," that the sheriffe or sheriffes of the same county, &c., should be required, under a penalty of forty pounds to be forfeit for each neglect of duty in that respect, to cause every such offender, so convicted and sentenced, to be transported in accordance with the sentence.

For the payment of needful costs and charges of transportation, it was provided that, in the case of every so sentenced offender having estate real and personal, the sheriff or sheriffs should be reimbursed the reasonable charges of transportation out of the said estate, unless the offender or some one acting in his or her behalf should give sufficient security for the repayment of the same charges to the Sheriff. In the case of every so sentenced offender, who should be unable to defray the charges of his transportation, or whose sureties for the payment of the charges should be in default in respect to them, it was provided that the Sheriff or Sheriffs should have power to contract with any master of a ship, merchant or other person to transport the indigent convict, and also be authorized to empower the same master of a ship or other person "to detaine or employ every such offender soe by them transported as a labourer to them or their assignes for the space of five years to all intents and purposes as if he or she were bound by indentures." In other words, after being transported to the appointed plantation, the indigent conventicler might be sold into bondage for five years by his actual transporter or transporters, who might be empowered to keep the price paid for the same bondservant in partial or full payment of the charges for transportation. Thus, whether he were comparatively rich or quite poor, the conventicler sentenced to transportation paid for his own passage across sea. If he were a man of means he paid for the voyage out of his estate; if he were quite indigent he paid for his passage by labouring for five years without wages in the service of a master.

The rigour of the Statute was modified by some curious provisoes and exemptions. Thus on conviction by verdict or confession of a third offence, the rich conventicler could avoid transportation by paying

a fine of one hundred pounds; but for every subsequent conviction he was sentenced to transportation, to be avoided only by payment of another fine of 100£. In consideration for husbands who were neither in exile nor under sentence of transportation as convicted conventiclers, it was provided "that judgement of transportation shall not be given against any *feme covert* unlesse her husband be at the same time under the [same] judgement and not discharged by the payment of money as aforesaid but that instead thereof she shall be . . . . committed to the Gaole or House of Correction there to remaine without baile or mainprize for any [terme] not exceeding twelve months unlesse her husband shall pay downe such summe not exceeding forty pounds to redeeme her from imprisonment as shall be imposed by the said court." For the advantage of persons having sufficient means to pay the maximum fine that could be imposed on a conventicler for a first or second conviction, the Statute also provided, "That noe person shall by vertue of this Act be committed to the House of Correction that shall satisfie the Justices of Peace or Chiefe Magistrate respectively that he or she (and in case of a Feme Covert that her husband) hath an estate of freehold or copyhold to the value of five pounds per annum, or personall estate to the value of fifty pounds."

(2.) *Position of Conventiclers during Exile in the Plantations.*— From what has been said, it is manifest that the position of the transported conventiclers, though the humane reader may well reflect upon it with pity and indignation, was less cruel than the position of convicts undergoing any of the forms of penal servitude, which are usually suggested by the word 'transportation.' On landing at Jamaica or Barbadoes the conventicler, who had paid the charges of his transportation, was at liberty to live on his means (if he had the means to subsist in idleness) or to earn his livelihood as a free labourer. If he determined to enter the service of a planter, he could choose his master. He could also choose his place of abode within the island, provided he did not withdraw himself from the observation of the authorities. In short, his position was less that of a convict undergoing a term of transportation, than that of a political exile—living amongst people of his own nation, and also under the protection of his own sovereign. A larger measure of compassion is due to the indigent conventicler, who for the charges of his transportation was sold for five years to the planter who offered the best price for him. As a bondservant to a hard master he sometimes endured a lot no less cruel and humiliating than penal servitude. But planters were not necessarily monsters of cruelty. On the contrary some of them were enlightened and humane gentlemen, who would be more likely to deal tenderly than to deal harshly with criminal bondservants, guilty of no

worse offence than religious nonconformity. At the same time, in the prevailing dearth of 'hands' and urgent need of 'labour,' the most brutal planter saw it was to his interest to have care for the bodily health and contentment of his white bondservants. But under the most favourable conditions, the lot of the transported conventicler was hard and pitiful. He was an exile against his will. However much he suffered from home-sickness, and yearned for the society of his kindred in England, he dared not return to his native country before the end of the seven years for which he had been transported. For the Conventicle Act provided that the transported conventicler, guilty of returning without special licence to do so before the end of his term of exile, should be "adjudged a felon and suffer death as in felony without benefit of clergy."

(3.) *Other Records touching the Restoration Conventiclers.*—Besides the large assemblage of data exhibited on pp. 340 to 349, readers will find amongst the entries of the closing section of this volume a large number of matters respecting the meetings, teachers and trials of the Middlesex protestant nonconformists during the seven earliest years of Charles the Second's actual reign, together with particulars of the sentences passed on the offenders, and orders for their shipment to foreign parts. The numerous entries touching the Great Plague and Great Fire may prove more attractive to less serious readers, but historical students will be chiefly thankful for the large body of digested data respecting the conventiclers. From so impressive an assemblage of new facts for future historians of the English Puritans, the nonconformists of the country may see how greatly they are concerned in the labours of the Middlesex County Records Society.

VI. *Indicatory Letters and other Abbreviatory Capitals used in the present Volume:—*

G. D. = Gaol Delivery.
G. D. R. = Gaol Delivery Roll.
G. D. Reg. = Gaol Delivery Register.
O. T. = Oyer and Terminer.
S. O. T. = Session of Oyer and Terminer.
S. P. = Session of Peace.
S. P. R. = Session of Peace Roll.
S. P. Reg. = Sessions of Peace Register.
G. S. P. = General Session of Peace.
G. Q. S. P. = General Quarter Session of Peace.
C. C. C. = Certificate of Convictions of Conventiclers.

JOHN CORDY JEAFFRESON.

TABLE OF DATES.

1	Charles I.	began	27 March,	1625
2	"	"	"	1626
3	"	"	"	1627
4	"	"	"	1628
5	"	"	"	1629
6	"	"	"	1630
7	"	"	"	1631
8	"	"	"	1632
9	"	"	"	1633
10	"	"	"	1634
11	"	"	"	1635
12	"	"	"	1636
13	"	"	"	1637
14	"	"	"	1638
15	"	"	"	1639
16	"	"	"	1640
17	"	"	"	1641
18	"	"	"	1642
19	"	"	"	1643
20	"	"	"	1644
21	"	"	"	1645
22	"	"	"	1646
23	"	"	"	1647
24	"	"	"	1648
1	Charles II.	began	30 January,	$164\frac{8}{9}$
2	"	"	"	$16\frac{4}{5}\frac{9}{0}$
3	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{5}\frac{0}{1}$
4	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{5}\frac{1}{2}$
5	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{5}\frac{2}{3}$
6	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{5}\frac{3}{4}$
7	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{5}\frac{4}{5}$
8	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{5}\frac{5}{6}$
9	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{5}\frac{6}{7}$
10	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{5}\frac{7}{8}$
11	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{5}\frac{8}{9}$
12	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{6}\frac{9}{0}$
13	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{6}\frac{0}{1}$
14	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{6}\frac{1}{2}$
15	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{6}\frac{2}{3}$
16	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{6}\frac{3}{4}$
17	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{6}\frac{4}{5}$
18	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{6}\frac{5}{6}$

Commonwealth Period.

MIDDLESEX SESSIONS' ROLLS AND BOOKS:—

INDICTMENTS, RECOGNIZANCES, CORONERS' INQUISITIONS-POST-MORTEM, ORDERS AND MEMORANDA, *temp.* CHARLES I.

Not Guilty. G. D. K., 29 April, 1 Charles I.

28 April, 1 Charles I.—It is ordered by the Justices of the Peace of this Countie assembled at this Sessions (at Westminster) that the rates and prices of stronge beere and stronge ale shalbee at viiis. the barrell and not above, and the prices and rates of small beere and small ale shalbee at iiiis. the barrell and not above, and that all greater and lesser measures shalbee according to these rates respectivelie. S. P. Reg.

28 April, 1 Charles I.—Whereas it pleased his most excellent Majestie, uppon the humble peticion of Thomas Lewis a poore and mehaimed soldier heertofore impressed out of this countie to serve in the warres of Ireland, to referre the consideracion of the said peticion unto the Justices of Peace of this countie, and that they should take order for the peticioners releife accordinge to the lawes and statutes of this realme in that case made and provided, Nowe

TABLE OF DATES.

1	Charles I.	began	27 March,	1625
2	"	"	"	1626
3	"	"	"	1627
4	"	"	"	1628
5	"	"	"	1629
6	"	"	"	1630
7	"	"	"	1631
8	"	"	"	1632
9	"	"	"	1633
10	"	"	"	1634
11	"	"	"	1635

ERRATA.

Page 121, line 39, for "Thomas Morse" *read* "Henry Morse."
Page 154, line 8, for "St. Bartholomew's" *read* "St. Botolph's."
Page 314, line 31, for "John Seaford" *read* "John Sleaford."
Page 327, line 15, for "Middlesex" *read* "Westminster."
Page 328, line 18, for "John Gunn" *read* "Thomas Gunn."

3	"	"	"	1650–51
4	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{52}$
5	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{53}$
6	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{54}$
7	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{55}$
8	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{56}$
9	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{57}$
10	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{58}$
11	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{59}$
12	"	"	"	$16\frac{5}{60}$
13	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{61}$
14	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{62}$
15	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{63}$
16	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{64}$
17	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{65}$
18	"	"	"	$16\frac{6}{66}$

Commonwealth Period.

MIDDLESEX SESSIONS' ROLLS AND BOOKS:—

INDICTMENTS, RECOGNIZANCES, CORONERS' INQUISITIONS-POST-MORTEM, ORDERS AND MEMORANDA, *temp.* CHARLES I.

---

1 APRIL, 1 CHARLES I.—True Bill against Thomas Deere and Tobias Gesse, both late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. yomen, for not repairing to church, chapel or &c., for an entire month beginning on the said day.—Also, True Bill against Robert Clay of Saffronhill in St. Andrew's Holborn yoman, for not repairing to church &c. during the three months beginning on 1 Feb., 21 James I. . . . . G. D. R., 29 April, 1 Charles I.

1 APRIL, 1 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Turmilstreete co. Midd. on the said day, Florence Sucklinge late of Turmilstreete spinster assaulted Richard Vaugham, and secretly stole from his pocket six pounds and ten shillings in numbered moneys. Putting herself 'Not Guilty' on 1 June, 1 Charles I., Florence Sucklinge was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 29 April, 1 Charles I.

28 APRIL, 1 CHARLES I.—It is ordered by the Justices of the Peace of this Countie assembled at this Sessions (at Westminster) that the rates and prices of stronge beere and stronge ale shalbee at viiis. the barrell and not above, and the prices and rates of small beere and small ale shalbee at iiiis. the barrell and not above, and that all greater and lesser measures shalbee according to these rates respectivelie. S. P. Reg.

28 APRIL, 1 CHARLES I.—Whereas it pleased his most excellent Majestie, uppon the humble peticion of Thomas Lewis a poore and mehaimed soldier heertofore impressed out of this countie to serve in the warres of Ireland, to referre the consideracion of the said peticion unto the Justices of Peace of this countie, and that they should take order for the peticioners releife accordinge to the lawes and statutes of this realme in that case made and provided, Nowe

uppon his Majestie's said pleasure signified unto the said Justices assembled at this present Sessions (viz. G. S. P. at Westminster), under the hand of Sir John Sucklinge knight Comptrolier of his Majesties most honorable household, It is this daye ordered by the said Justices that the said Thomas Lewis shall have and receave the summe of xl*s.* yeerely as a pencion for and towards his mayntenaunce and reliefe in respecte of his hurtes and mehaimes during his service in the said warres and that the said pencion shalbee paid him halfe yeerely by equal paymentes at everye Generall Sessions of the Peace to be houlden for the said Countie, by the hands of the Treasurer for the mehaimed souldiers within the Hundreds of Osulston, Edmonton and Gore. S. P. Reg.

29 April, 1 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Edmonton co. Midd. on 24 December, 21 James I., Anne Bever late of Edmonton aforesaid widow, practised the devilish arts of witchcraft upon and against Joseph Woodward, so that the said Joseph sickened of the said devilish practice and died of the same on the 26th day of the said December. On her arraignment Anne Bever was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 29 April, 1 Charles I.

29 April, 1 Charles I.—True Bill that, at the Strand co. Midd. on 25 March, 22 James I., Thomas Awdley late of the Strand laborer stole and carried off a silver voyder worth sixteen pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Thomas, Earl of Suffolke. On his arraignment Thomas Awdley confessed the indictment, and pleading his clergy effectually was branded. G. D. R., 29 April, 1 Charles I.

29 April, 1 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. on 14 February, 22 James I., William Lillingstone gentleman and William Lillingstone tailor and Robert Lillingstone gentleman, all three late of St. Andrew's aforesaid, assaulted Richard Burnaby then being in God's and the King's peace, and that the first mentioned William Lillingstone with a sword then and there gave the said Richard Burnaby in his breast a mortal wound, of which he died on the 17th day of the same February at St. Clement's Danes co. Midd., the said Richard Burnaby being in this manner murdered by the aforesaid William Lillingstone.—Also, on the same file, the mutilated and defaced Coroner's Inquisition for the cause of the said Richard Burnaby's death, in which the murderer is described as "late of Scotter co. Lincoln gentleman," whilst the other William Lillingstone is described as a tailor of Holborn. Neither from the indictment nor the inquisition does Richard Burnaby's social condition appear. On his arraignment William Lillingstone gentleman put himself 'Not Guilty'; but the jury found him 'Guilty,' and he was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 29 April, 1 Charles I.

29 April, 1 Charles I.—Recognizance, taken on 22 February, 22 James I., before George Longe esq. J.P., of Suzan Hobbes of Cranford co. Midd. widow, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Suzan Hobbes's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, then and there to answer &c. "and in the meane tyme doe her best endeavour to discover and bring forth five silver plates stolne from the Dutches of Richmond." G. D. R., 29 April, 1 Charles I.

29 April, 1 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken on 21 March, 22 James I., before Henry Darell esq. J.P., of George Cartwright of St. Giles's [in-the-Fields ?] blacksmith in the sum of ten pounds, and of Thomas Ogle of St. Andrew's Holborne barber-chirurgeon in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Ogle at the next Sessions for the county of Midd., he "being charged and suspected to be an often frequenter of the company of Alexander Cobham, and one of his associates." G. D. R., 29 April, 1 Charles I.

29 April, 1 Charles I.—Forasmuch as Edward Niccolson esq. was the cause of the committement of James Hill to the New Prison, where he remained at the instance of the said Mr. Niccolson by the space of 23 weekes, and that [it] now appeared to this Courte that the said Hill was noe way chargeable either as principall or accessary to the robbery of the said Niccolson, It was therefore thought fitt and soe ordered by this Courte, That the said Niccolson should pay unto Adam Bolton, Keeper of the said New Prison, after the rate of 5*s.* by the weeke for the time of the imprisonment of the said Hill, before he have restitution made him of the xxx li. remayning in the possession of James Wilkinson, innkeeper at the Bush in Stanes in the county of Midd. G. D. Reg.

9 May, 1 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Williamson J.P., of Ellis Holmes of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of John Newton of Sutton co. Derbie gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Newton at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, "then and there to answere &c. for meltinge halfe an ounze and half a quarter of an ounze of gould." G. D. R. . . . May, 1 Charles I.

31 May, 1 Charles I.—Forasmuch as this Courte (viz. S. P. held at Hickes Hall) was informed by the peticion of the inhabitantes of the parishe of St. Leonardes Shoreditch that the saide parishe beinge visited with the plauge (*sic*) is unable to releeve the poorer sorte of people infected, and to maynteyne such nomber of searchers watchmen examiners keepers and buriers of such persons as are requisite to attend the carefull governinge and orderinge of the

said persons infected with the said disease, whoe ought of necessitie to bee provided for separated and releeved by some charitable course, least they should wander abroad and thereby infecte others, It is desired and soe ordered by this Courte that Richard Lowther and William Swayne Esqrs, twoe of his Majesties Justices of this Countie of Middlesex, doe taxe and assesse the inhabitantes of this Countie of Middlesex within five miles of the said places infected at such reasonable and weekely taxes and rates as they shall thinke fitt for the reasonable releefe of the said parishe infected, to bee levied by warrant from them by sale of the goodes and in default thereof by imprisonment of the bodie of the partie so taxed as aforesaid, The said taxes to bee disposed of as they shall thinke fitt and convenient, and that they doe certifie the said taxes and rates made by them as aforesaid at the next Great Quarter Sessions of the Peace to be holden in and for the said Countie &c. S. P. Reg.

1 JUNE, 1 CHARLES I.—It is ordered by this Court, that Thomas Clappam now prisoner in the Gaole of Newgate shall remaine in custody without baile untill he hath satisfied the xx li. he stands convicted for unto Nicholas Fawcett whom he cheated of the same and likewise seaven pounds more unto Owen Ward, servant to Newman Rakes mercer, whom he likewise cheated of seaven pounds, as appeareth by the peticion of the said Owen Ward now preferred. G. D. Reg.

6 OCTOBER, 1 CHARLES I.—Ordered by this Court (viz. G. S. P. held at Highgate co. Midd.), That the assessments made by the Justices of Peace for reliefe of the poore and visited people of the parishe of Endfeild and retorned into this Courte accordinge to the forme of the Statute shall stande and continewe for soe longe tyme, as the Justices of Peace inhabitinge within that parishe shall thinke meete, by reason of the continiewance of the visitacion there. S. P. Reg.

26 OCTOBER, 1 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Ratcliffe in the parish of Stephney co. Midd. on view of the body of Debora Saltar . . . . there lying slain; With Verdict that, on the same day Francis Flood slew the said Debora in his dwellinghouse by kicking her with his foot under her short ribs, in and upon the reynes of her back, so that she then and there died immediately. On his trial for thus slaying Debora Saltar, Francis Flood was found 'Guilty,' and after pleading his clergy effectually was branded. G. D. R., 8 Dec., 1 Charles I.

1 NOVEMBER, 1 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one whole month beginning on the said day, against persons who, so far as they can be counted on the defaced bill, numbered one hundred and sixty individuals, and who together with persons of inferior condition comprised William Jennison and Nickolas Plunckett,

both of High Holborne; Francis Pryce gentleman, Richard Abbington esq., and John Waldron M.D., all three of Giles's-in-the-Fields; George Matchett gentleman of St. Andrew's Holborne; John Standishe gentleman of St. Clement's Danes'; Andrew Browne of Hendon gentleman; Richard Bannister of St. Leonard's Bromley gentleman; Edward Abdee of Popler esq.; Philip Barnardo of St. Leonard's Shoreditch gentleman; Sir Lewis Lewknor of Acton knt.; Hubert Hacon of Kensington gentleman; George Bale gentleman, and Joseph Hawkins M.D., both of St. Sepulchre's parish; Mary Countess of Shrewsbury widow and Katherine Ewers spinster, both of Finchley; Thomas Dymocke of Milend gentleman; and Sir Francis Easly of Hornsey knt.—Of the decipherable names on this parchment, the majority may be found in the previous list of recusants, set forth in the last volume of the published Middlesex Records. G. D. R., 8 Dec., 1 Charles I.

13 NOVEMBER, 1 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Williamson esq. J.P., of Israell Frere of St. Andrew's Holborn esq. and George Tyndall of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields yoman, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of Sir Charles Yelverton of St. Andrew's Holborn knt. in the sum of one hundred pounds: "Uppon condition that if S^r. Charles Yelverton knight appeare at the next Sessions for Gaole Delivery for the county of Middlesex and answere &c. for being accused by William Walton for beinge a Romishe Preist, That then &c. or else &c." G. D. R., 8 Dec., 1 Charles I.

18 NOVEMBER, 1 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Hammersmith co. Midd. on the said day, John Turvyn and Nicholas Bradford both of the said parish yomen stole and carried away forty fishes called roaches worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Addams. Found 'Not Guilty,' John Turvyn and Nicholas Bradford were acquitted. G. D. R., 8 Dec., 1 Charles I.

20 NOVEMBER, 1 CHARLES I.—True Bill against Elizabeth Ravencrofte late of Southmimes co. Midd. spinster, for not going to church &c. during six months commencing on the said day.—Also, True Bill against William Dyneley late of Maribone gentleman and his wife . . . Dyneley, for not going to church &c. during a month beginning on 1 March, 1 Charles I.—Also, True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on 1 April, 2 Charles I., against Richard Bent gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Bent, George Moone yoman, his wife Frances Moone, William Godboult gentleman, his wife Anne Godboult, Francis Godfrey gentleman, Richard Greenebury yoman, Mary wife of Lewis Deeper yoman, Jane wife of Alexander Levingstone yoman, Mary Markham spinster, Lewis Starboule yoman, his wife Anne Starboule, Martha Harper widow, Christofer

Neighbour yoman, his wife Mary Neighbour, Francis Symondes yoman, his wife Anne Symondes, William Pettit yoman, his wife Joan Pettit, John Garnett yoman, his wife Margaret Garnett, Sir Kenelme Digby knt., Lady Olive Henneage widow, and Katherine Knowles wife of Henry Knowles esq., all twenty-five late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields. G. D. R., 24 May, 2 Charles I.

1 DECEMBER, 1 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Turmillstreete on the said day, William Poole of the said streete yoman assaulted his wife Elizabeth Poole, and murdered her by giving her with a knife a mortal wound in the belly, of which wound she died on the fifth day of the said month. Found 'Guilty,' William Poole was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 1 Charles I

6 DECEMBER, 1 CHARLES I.—Memorandum of the presentment for recusancy and of the insolence of one Richard Beake of Kentish-towne who (on being duly and lawfully summoned by John Corey, one of the bailiffs of the Sheriff of Middlesex, to appeare at this session at Hickes Hall) answered to the same John Corey "that he cared not a f.... for the Justices, and that he had not been at church for tenn yeares, nor wold goe to churche for all the Justices could doe, adding further, Lett the Justices kisse his A...." S. P. Reg.

6 DECEMBER, 1 CHARLES I.—Forasmuch as it was conceyved by this Courte (*viz.* S. P. held at Hickes Hall) that the drawinge of people togeather to places was a great meanes of spreadinge and continewinge the infeccioun, Therefore accordinge to the Letters of the right honourable the Lords and others of his Majesties most Honourable Privie Counsell, for the preventinge of such inconveniences, It is thought fitt, and this Courte doth prohibite the players of the howse at the Cockpitt, beinge next to his Majesties Courte at Whitehall, commaundinge them to surcease all such theire proceedinges untill his Majesties pleasure be further signified. S. P. Reg.

13 DECEMBER, 1 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Turmilstreete co. Midd. on the said day, Alice Freeman late of the said street spinster assaulted Walter Ramsey, and stole secretly and without notice from his pocket "quinquaginta et quinque ducatus auri hungarieasses *anglice* fiftie and five Hungary duckettes ad valenciam viginti librarum," being then and there found "in pera *anglice* the pockett ipsius Walteri Ramsey." This bill bears at its head the minute, "triatur super indictamentum in London," = she is tried on an indictment in London. G. D. R., ..., 1 Charles I.

16 JANUARY, 1 CHARLES I.—Order (made at S. P. at Hickes Hall) "that a whippinge poste and a cuckeinge-stoole be forthwith erected at Rickes End in the parish of Southmymmes in this countie of Middlesex at the charges of the parishioners and that the Highe

Constable and pettie constables see for the performance thereof, as they will answeare to the contrarie." S. P. Reg.

18 JANUARY, 1 CHARLES I.—Forasmuch as uppon the tryall of Mary Deere at this Sessions it appeared to the Courte that the said Mary Deere doth knowe what is become of divers goodes and peeces of plate of great value lately stollen of the house of Thomas Naylor gentleman in Sheerelane in this county by Hugh Deere and others, and yet doth refuse to discover where they are, whereby the right owners may have the same againe, and forasmuch also as the said Hugh Deere and others are convicted for the felonious stealing of the said goods and plate, It is therefore ordered that the said Mary Deere shall remaine in prison without baile, untill she shall discover before some Justices of the Peace for this county directly and plainely what is become of the said goodes and plate. G. D. Reg.

14 FEBRUARY, 1 CHARLES I.—Order (made at S. P. held at Hickes Hall) for payment to be made by the Treasurer of the House of Correction of 13*£*. to Jane Gott matron of the said House in respect of her salary due last Christmas, and also of another sum of "xvii*s*. which appereth also to be laid out by her vizt. for repaire of the woemen's wheeles v*s*., and for making of a picked hatch to restraine the souldiers from entringe into the weomens Wardes at the tyme when they were putt into the House of Correccion to be staid for his Majesties service, xii*s*." S. P. Reg.

21 MARCH, 1 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Wappinge co. Midd. on the said day, William Sherman and William Holmes, both late of the said parish yomen, assaulted a certain Anthony Swan then being in God's and the King's peace, and that William Sherman then and there with a sword gave the same Anthony on his head a serious wound, from which he has suffered and languished from the said day even to the day of the present inquisition. Found 'Guilty' of this serious assault, William Sherman was fined ten shillings, and required to find sureties for his appearance at the next Session. G. D. R., ..., Charles I.

1 April, 2 Charles I.—True Bill, for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on said day, against Henry Rogers yoman, his wife Anne Rogers, Barbara Wiseman spinster, Thomas Case yoman, his wife Margaret Case, Henry Mitchell yoman, his wife Dorothy Mitchell, Richard Waters yoman, his wife Mary Waters, John Thomas yoman, his wife Anne Thomas, John Fenwicke yoman, his wife Dorothy Fenwicke, Mary Russell spinster, Isabel Pearcey spinster, Elizabeth Snellock spinster, Anne Tallice spinster, William Tallice gentleman, Mary Tallice spinster, Judith Prynne spinster, John Sherley yoman, his wife Elizabeth Sherley, William Clay yoman, his wife Jane

Clay, Richard Samuell yoman, his wife Christiana Samuell, Thomas Blague yoman, his wife Anne Blague, Edward May gentleman, his wife Grace May, Elizabeth Johnson spinster, Lady . . . . Hudleston Joan Byatt spinster, Margaret Jarrett spinster, Elionore Alleyne spinster, John Dene yoman, his wife Dorothy Dene, Margarett Hubbersley spinster, Mabel Griffith spinster, Richard Abbington gentleman, his wife Bridget Abbington, Anne Corlier spinster, ... Web yoman, his wife Katherine Web, Ann Web spinster, Jane Web spinster, Alice Williams spinster, Frances Hilderson spinster, Mathew Dale gentleman, Anne Southwell spinster, Anne Holford spinster, Isabel Trotter spinster, John Abbington gentleman, Joan Abbington spinster, Robert Abbington yoman, Anne Abbington spinster, William Eccles yoman, Mary Smithe, spinster, William Clyffe yoman, his wife Lucy Clyffe, Anne Atkinson spinster, ... Browne spinster, Mary Berisford widow, Fenton Berisford gentleman, Elizabeth Ferris spinster, Joan Parris spinster, Anne Oliver spinster, Andrew White yoman, his wife Katherine White, John Waldron gentleman, his wife Margaret Waldron, Alice wife of Robert Bryan yoman, John Chamberlain yoman, John Beesley yoman, Mary wife of Thomas Atkinson yoman, Lady Elizabeth Vardner, Dorothy Waring spinster, Isabel Fenwicke spinster, John Bartlett yoman, his wife Mary Bartlett, Joan Hardy spinster, Richard Johnson yoman, David Eckling M.D., his wife Phillibecke Eckling, Mary Eckling spinster, James Olier gentleman, Sir Lewis Lewknor knt., Sir Edward Lentax knt., Sir Anthony Bugges knt., Lady . . . . Wanze, Reignold Fowntaine yoman, his wife Anne Fowntaine, Elizabeth Harris spinster, Thomasine Kirke spinster, Viscount Armond, Lady Margaret Sidenham, Jane Beamonte spinster, Sicely Wright spinster, William Boarherd yoman, John Beall yoman, George Giles yoman, William Orchard yoman, his wife Joan Orchard, Prudence Greene spinster, Mary wife of Henry Powell yoman, Margery Powell spinster, John Feryn . . . ., his wife Katherine Feryn, ... Maynard spinster, Katherine Maynard spinster, William Webbe yoman, his wife . . . . Webbe, ... Stookes yoman, his wife Mary Stookes, Margaret Abbot spinster, Lewis Richards yoman, Mary Tudnam spinster, William Sandy yoman, John Laacon yoman, and his wife Katherine Laacon, all these *one hundred and twenty-one persons* being described as late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Middlesex. G. D. R., 24 May, 2 Charles I.

1 May, 2 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Blackwall in the parish of Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, William Plant late of Blackwall aforesaid yoman stole and carried away nine pieces of ox-flesh worth four shillings and six-pence, of the goods and chattels of the Governor and Society of London Merchants trading to the East Indies (de bonis et catallis Gubernatoris et Societatis Mercatorum Londinensium nego-

tiantium ad Indos orientales). Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of sixpence, William Plant was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R. . . . ., 2 Charles I.

12 JUNE, 2 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Kensington co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Henry Elliott *alias* Moris late of the said parish labourer broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Sir Baptiste Hickes knt. and bart., and stole therefrom and carried away fifteen yards of satten worth twelve pounds fifteen shillings, fifteen yards of fine crymson satten worth . . . . ., ... yards of calymanco worth forty-eight shillings, four yards of . . . . wrought velvet worth three pounds and twelve shillings, four yards of . . . . wrought velvett worth four pounds thirteen shillings and sixpence, two yards of . . . velvett . . . . worth three pounds eight shillings and ninepence, three and a half yards of . . . . velvet in work worth four pounds seven shillings and sixpence, ... thirteen yards of silke Tellettos worth four pounds six shillings, ... yards . . . . of gingerlyne and white Tufttaffitye worth four pounds and sixteen shillings; . . . . a gold ringe cutt with armes to seale withall worth thirty shillings; . . . . Elizabeth angelles worth five pounds and ten shillings; a gold picture . . . . of Kinge Henry the Eighte worth ten pounds; "unum instrumentum auratum vocatum an agott sett with diamonds and a falcon cutt" worth ten pounds. Putting himself on trial, Henry Elliott was found 'Not Guilty'; but was reprisoned in the House of Correction (r' domo Correcc'on'). Covering with close writing a parchment, 1 foot 9 inches long by 11½ inches broad, this lengthy indictment is so defaced as to be legible only in places, but the several dozens of items of stolen goods seem to indicate that, if he did not actually carry on business at his Kensington house, Sir Baptiste Hickes knt. and bart. used some part of the dwelling-house for the storage of the goods, in which he, a member of the Merchant Taylors Company, dealt. Broken Files.

21 JUNE, 2 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. on the said day, Frances Richardson late of the said parish spinster assaulted Francis Quarles gentleman, when he was in God's and the King's peace, and secretly and without his observation picked his pocket of fifty shillings—(et quinquaginta solidos in pecuniis numeratis de bonis catallis et denariis prefati Francisci Quarles in pera *anglice* the pockett ipsius Francisci Quarles adtunc et ibidem existentes a persona ipsius Francisci Quarles clam secrete et sine noticia ejusdem Francisci adtunc et ibidem furata fuit cepit et asportavit, contra pacem dicti domini Regis nunc coronam et dignitatem suas). The note 'Franc'us Quarles pross.,' at the foot of the bill, indicates that on this

occasion Francis Quarles figured at the Old Bailey as the prosecutor of a female pickpocket. How it fared with the Frances Richardson, when she had put herself on a jury of the country, does not appear, 'po se' being the only minute, by the pen of the clerk of Gaol Deliveries, over her name. G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

4 JULY, 2 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day between one and two o'clock, Robert Wheeler, George Chester and Richard Hewett, all three of the said parish laborers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble Charles, Earl Scipiere (*sic*), the said Earl with his family being then in the said house, and stole therefrom a silver sugar-boxe worth six pounds, foure silver ovall bassons worth one hundred and twenty pounds, a silver ewer worth eight pounds, two silver plates for glasses worth twelve pounds, two dozen engraved silver plates worth one hundred pounds, two silver salts worth six pounds, a little silver bottle worth five pounds, a silver sugar-box worth six pounds, a dozen of silver forkes worth forty shillings, ten silver spoons worth fifty shillings, "unum poculum argenteum *anglice* a silver wyne-bottle ad valenciam quadraginti librarum," and three silver dishes worth twenty pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Most Noble Charles, Earl Scypiere (*sic*). Found 'Guilty,' Robert Wheeler, George Chester and Richard Hewett were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

14 JULY, 2 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Blackwall in the parish of Stephney co. Midd. on the said day, against the good faith and the confidence put in him at the time of his misdeed, Thomas Horne, the servant *not* the apprentice of Sir Maurice Abbott knt. the Governor and the Society of London Merchants trading to the East Indies, took and carried away, with the intention of stealing them and converting them to his own use, twenty-one thousands of nayles worth three pounds, that had been committed to his keeping by the aforesaid Sir Maurice Abbott knight the Governor and the Society of London Merchants trading to the East Indies (per prefatum Mauricium Abbott militem Gubernatorem et Societatem Mercatorum Londinensium negotiantium ad Indos orientales). G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

18 JULY, 2 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before Ralph Hastings esq. J.P., of Edmund Partridge of Ipswich co. Essex (*sic*) mariner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Edmund Partridge's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, "to prosecute against Joseph Johnson *alias* Cole and Thomas Hamond *alias* Smythe, for stealing of certen wools out of a shipp called the Elizabeth of Ipswich, whereof the said Edmund Partridge is Maister's mate." G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

25 JULY, 2 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Pancras co. Midd. on the said day, George Sandes late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman assaulted Jane Wrighte, when she was in God's and the King's peace, and murdered her by putting one leather brayded rayne round her neck, and forthwith strangling and suffocating her with the said rayne, so that she then and there died instantly; and that afterwards on the same day, knowing him to have committed the said murder, Suzan Lady Sandes, James Jones yoman and Edward Gent gentleman, all three late of St. Giles's-in-the-Field, received, harboured and comforted the said George Sandes at the same last-named parish. Over the names of George Sandes, Suzan Lady Sandes, James Jones and Edward Gent appear the words "po se"= he (or she) put himself (or herself) 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country. No other minute on the face of the indictment. G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

28 JULY, 2 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before John Gulston esq. J.P. at his chamber in Grays Inn (apud cameram meam scituatam in Grays Inn), of Anthony Woodly of Ouldfishstreet London fishmonger, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Anthony Woodly and his wife Elizabeth at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to "give in such evidence as they know against Clement Parrant touching the felonious takeinge awaye of one silver beere-bowle, a silver beaker, a silver salt, sixe guilte silver spoones and a litle silver spoone, two silver porringers and a watch, of the goods and chattels of William Mattram out of his lodginge-chamber in the Strand." G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

28 AUGUST, 2 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, George Sandes gentleman, James Jones yoman, and Edward Gent yoman, all late of the said parish, assaulted Honor Rudston, she being in God's and the King's peace, and that the said George Sandes gentlemen then and there "rapuit et carnaliter cognovit" the said Honor Rudston, against her will and without her consent. Found 'Guilty,' George Sandes gentleman, James Jones yoman and Edward Gent yoman were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

30 AUGUST, 2 CHARLES I.—Record of Anne Gilbey's committal (at S. P. held at Hickes Hall) to the House of Correction for one year, for an act of adultery;—"Committitur domui Correccionis pro uno anno integro sine manucaptoribus:—Anne Gilby brought into the Court by Warrant for that shee was taken committing the Act of Adultery." S. P. Reg.

5 OCTOBER, 2 CHARLES I.—Record of the recognizances, taken before . . . . J.P., of Jonathan Randall of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields

yoman in the sum of 40£, and of Thomas Brookes of the same parish yoman and Lewis Edwards of High Holborn yoman, in the sum of 20£ each, for the said Jonathan's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, and for his good behaviour in the meanwhile: Together with this remarkable memorandum over the same Jonathan Randall's name, "Committitur domo Correccionis ibidem flagellari et deteneri quosque constabit Curie quod bastarda per ipsum genita de corpore Anne Munne mortua est"=He is committed to the House of Correction, to be flogged and there detained until it shall appear to the Court that the female bastard, begotten by him of the body of Ann Munne, is dead. S. P. Reg.

1 DECEMBER, 2 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day, against Henry Wager of Mile-End gentleman; John Daldron(?) gentleman, his wife Margaret Daldron, John Bartlett M.D., his wife . . . . Bartlett, Andrew White yoman, his wife Katherine White, William Cliffe tailor, his wife . . . . Cliffe, Mary Berisford widow, Agnes wife of Christopher Hemsall, all ten late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Elizabeth Davis widow, and Elizabeth Forman widow, both late of St. James's Clerkenwell; Ellen Coggen wife of John Coggen yoman, and John Gates laborer, both late of New Brainford; David East yoman, his wife Cecilia East, Thomas Deckers gentleman, Thomas Prince yoman, Edward Boulton . . . ., his wife Margaret Boulton, Charles Cheney yoman, Thomas Ridley yoman, Joseph Quinton gentleman, Elizabeth Mallory widow, all ten late of St. James's, Clerkenwell; Benjamin Gill . . . ., his wife . . . . Gill, Joan the wife of Richard Gresham yoman, John Barber yoman, his wife . . . . Barber, Francis Richardson yoman, his wife . . . . Richardson, Ambrose Rufford gentleman, and his wife . . . . Rufford, all nine late of St. Andrew's Holborn. G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

4 DECEMBER, 2 CHARLES I.—Upon the complainte of the inhabitantes of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, that there is not any Cage or stocks within theire parish for to committ nightwalkers and other offenders according to the lawe, and for that the Court (viz. S. P. at Hickes Hall) is informed that the said Cage and stocks ought to bee erected and mainteyned by the Right Honorable the Earle of Southampton, being the Lord of the Leete there, Itt is therefore ordered that Mr. Cressey the High Constable do attend the said Earle, or such as have the gardianship of the said earle, to acquainte him with the said complaint and to d sire his Honor to cause the same to be forthwith reformed. S. P. Reg.

25 DECEMBER, 2 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at High Holborn co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Richard Yonge late of High Hol-

born aforesaid . . . . broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Robert Wilson, and stole therefrom "duos dictionarios vocatos *Riders Dictionaries*" worth twelve shillings, another book called *Henry the Fourth* worth twelve pence, another book called *A Quadragesimo of Edward the Third* worth twelve pence, another book called *The First Parte of Edward the Thirde* worth twelve pence, another book called *Finches Worke* worth two shillings and fourpence, another book called *Littleton in French* worth two shillings, and a gowne worth two shillings and six-pence, of the goods and chattels of the said Robert Wilson. The only clerical note on the face of the bill is "Po se," over Richard Yonge's name. G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

11 JANUARY, 2 CHARLES I.—Whereas the great and insufferable abuses and disorders, committed by poulterers and butchers in opening theire shopps and selling flesh and poultry wares upon the sabboth dayes both before and in tyme of divine service in the markettes kept at Cowcrosse, Smithfeildbarrs, St. Johnstreete, Feildlane, Eastsmithfeild, St. Katherins, Nortonfolgate, Wapping, Shorditch, Whitechappell and other places of this county, are evident and apparent to this Court (viz. S. P. held at Hickes Hall), And whereas Cowcrosse aforesaid, Turmilstreete, Charterhouselaine, Saffronhill, Bloomesbury, Pettycoatelane, Wapping and Ratcliffe and divers other places within this county are pestered with many immodest, lascivious and shamelesse weomen generally reputed for notorious common and professed whoares, whoe are intertayned into victualing or other houses suspected for bawdry houses and other base tenements for base and filthy lucre and gaine to the landlords and tenauntes, whoe usually both in the day and night tyme sitt at the doores of such houses, exposing and offering themselves to passengers, and by their wanton, immodest and impudent boldnes and behaviours doe incite, allure and call unto them many his Majesties subjects passing those wayes, whereby many of them have beene not robbed only of their estates, but corrupted both in life and manners, being dangerous and pernicious, in consequence tending to the great displeasure of Allmighty God, scandall of his Majesties government, disturbance of the peace, the offence and disquiett of the honest sorte of inhabitantes of the places foresaid, by reason of the many riots, routs, assaults and breaches of the peace frequently committed by such daungerous and insolent people, as haunt and frequent the companyes of such brothell prostitutes: For reformacion of all which hainous disorders and abuses, Itt is ordered and streightly commaunded by this Court, that the constables and headboroughs and other officers of the said severall places shall upon notice of this order, or a coppie thereof given them in writing, give particuler warning to each butcher and poulterer within the said

several divisions, that from henceforth none of them doe presume to open theire shoppes or windowes, or sell or hang out any flesh or poultry wares upon the sabboth dayes or other dayes, to the interrupcion and offence of his Majesties subjectes in theire passage, And that all the said officers shall use all possible dilligence to discover and finde out from tyme to tyme all landlords, tenauntes or victuallers whoe for any the respects aforesaid entertaine, harbour or suffer to abide in their house or houses any such kinde of lewd, suspected, dissolute and defamed weomen, and present their names together with the names of all such victuallers, landlordes or tenauntes, with their professions and places of abode to the next Justices of Peace of this county, to the end that all the delinquents in the cases aforesaid may be attached and proceeded withall as to Justice may appertaine, as the said officers and everyone of them will answeare to the contrary at their uttermost perills ; And for prevencion of connivency and partiality in this behalfe, Itt is further ordered that all victuallers, being att this present constables or headboroughes in any of the severall places of Cowcrosse, Turmilstreete, Charterhouselaine, Saffronhill, Bloomesbury, Petticoatelane, Wapping and Ratcliffe, by or through whome the said offences and disorders most frequently growe and arise bee from this tyme suppressed from keeping victualing during so long tyme as they shall keepe or exercise the place of a constable or headborough by themselves or theire deputyes ; And itt is required by this Court that the inhabitantes of the said mencioned places be overseers of all the said officers for the tyme being, and not only incite and stirr them up to be vigillant and careful in the due execucion and performance of this service, but alsoe from tyme to tyme as occasion shall serve bee ayding, assisting, counselling and directing to the said officers in the same to informe this Court or some of his Majesties Justices of peace of this county, of all or any disorder, abuse, neglecte, connivence or corrupcion, committed or suffered by the said officers or any others from tyme to tyme, as they tender his Majesties service, the good government of this country, and their owne good, tranquillity and peace. S. P. Reg.

20 FEBRUARY, 2 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Evans Flood late of the said parish yeoman, assaulted one Edward Evans, and robbed him of a cloake worth sixteen shillings, a sworde worth ten shillings, a hat worth six shillings "et duodenas chordulas *anglice* one dozen of band-strings" worth four-pence. Found 'Not Guilty' Evans Flood was acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 2 Charles I.

6 MAY, 3 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Lee late of the said parish broke

into the house of the Most Noble Henry Earl of Manchester, and stole therefrom a silver bason worth twelve pounds, a silver candlesticke worth fourteen pounds, and a silver sugar-box worth six pounds. A minute at the bill's head shows that, after putting himself 'Not Guilty' Thomas Lee was reprieved (or, as we now-a-days say remanded) to the next Gaol Delivery. G. D. R., 20 June, 3 Charles I

8 MAY, 3 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Wapping co. Midd. on the said day, Martin Russell late of the said parish yoman, being a soldier and not a captain, and being retained to serve the king on land beyond sea, and having taken of the same king "arram *anglice* prest, feloniously withdrew himself from the said king's service, without the permission of his captain Sir Archibald Duglas (*sic*) knt. —Also, similar True Bill against John Longe, soldier and not captain, retained to serve the king on land beyond sea, for withdrawing himself from the king's service, at Hammersmith on 28 May, 3 Charles I., without the permission of his captain Thomas Abraham, after receiving on the previous day the king's "arram *anglice* prest."—Also, True Bill, that after receiving the king's "arram *anglice* prest" on 1 May, 3 Charles I., Thomas Mason late of Wapping co. Midd., a soldier and not captain, retained to serve the King on land beyond sea, withdrew from the king's service at Wapping on the 9th of the same month without the permission of his captain. Sir Archibould Dowglas (*sic*).—Similar True Bill against Henry Bell late of Wapping yoman, a soldier (not captain) retained to serve the king on land beyond sea, for withdrawing on 9 May, 3 Charles I., from the king's service at Wapping, after receiving the same king's "arram *anglice* prest" on the first day of the same month.—Notes on these four bills show that each of these deserters was found 'Guilty,' and was sentenced to be hung.—The reader will not fail to observe the signification which the word "arra" = a customary gift, payment, or earnest money attaches to the word 'prest,' derived from the corrupt Latin 'prestatio,' a customary payment or token, which survives to general readers in the familiar though usually misapprehended term "press-gang." G. D. R., 20 June, 3 Charles I.

4 OCTOBER, 3 CHARLES I.—Order, made at G. S. P. Westminster, That all the alehousekeepers dwelling neere the winde-mills in More Feildes shalbe from henceforth suppressed for keeping any alehouses there, as well in respect of their inconvenient scituacion being in a feild att the end of the towne, as alsoe in regard that the houses were att the first erected for the habitacion of windmill-keepers there, and have been since converted to alehouses, at the instances and for the proffettes of the owners of the mills, as appeared to the Court on examinacion. S. P. Reg.

5 October, 3 Charles I.—Order, made at G. S. P. Westminster, that the Lord Keeper be certified of the great losses sustained at sea in three several voyages made in September 1622, November 1624 and November 1625, "to the end his Lordship might take such further order therein for the releife of the said William Bunne as to his Lordship's grave wisdome shall seeme most consonant to equity and good conscience"; the said order being made on the testimony of Euseby Andrewes esq. J.P. and Thomas Ravenscroft esq. J.P., specially appointed to enquire into the matter, and also on the certificates of Sir Allen Apsley knt. Lieutenant of the Tower J.P., George Gouldman D.D., Thomas Saunderson J.P., and Raphe Hastinges J.P., and the Wardens and Assistants of the Trinitie House, showing that the losses sustained by William Bunne in the said voyages amounted to 900*£*.—Also, a similar Order for certifying the Lord Keeper respecting the loss sustained from a sudden fire on 2 September 1625 by Abraham Ivery of London citizen, who "having a household of eight percons did in the time of the late great sicknes (to avoid the danger of infeccion) remove all his household stuffe and goodes from London unto Finchley, Wherby a sodaine and fearfull fire hapning in the nighte time his dwelling-house and all his goodes therein were burnt and consumed, and his mother and sister through the suddenes and terror of the said fier dyed the next day," the value of the goods so destroyed being 100*£*. S. P. Reg.

12 November, 3 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Wapping co. Midd. on the said day, Nicholas Paine not being a wharfinger or bargeman bought of Anthony Taylor for gain and profit eighty-five and a half chaldrons of sea-coals at the rate and price of thirty shillings for each chaldron, and did not burn or consume the coals, or sell them to those who for their own convenience would have burnt them, but afterwards on the same 12th of Nov., 3 Charles I., sold them at a much higher price to divers persons, who have neither burnt the same coals, nor any parcel of them for their own use.—Also, similar bills for buying coals and reselling them at a profit on the same day to persons who did not buy them for their own use, against Henry Allen, William Williams and Ralph Hunt, all late of Wapping aforesaid. G. D. R., 5 Dec., 3 Charles I.

1 December, 3 Charles I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month, beginning on the said day, against *thirty-six persons*, late resident in St. Andrew's Holborn, St. James's Clerkenwell, or New Brainford, all of whose names appear in the notes of this volume touching other bills of indictment for recusancy. . . . . 3 Charles I.

20 December, 3 Charles I.—True Bill that, in their dwelling-house

in Queenes Street in the parish of St. Giles-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Good gentleman and his wife Anne Good, both and each of them voluntarily heard a masse said and sung by a certain Roman priest to the jurors unknown ("voluntarie audiverunt et uterque eorum voluntarie audivit missam *anglice* did willingly hear masse adtunc et ibidem dictam et decantatam per quendam presbyterum Romanum juratoribus predictis ignotum"). Putting themselves 'Not Guilty,' Henry and Anne Good were found 'Not Guilty' and acquitted. G. D. R., ..., 4 Charles I.

30 DECEMBER, 3 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clerkenwell on the said day, Thomas Fletcher late of the said parish laborer, being a soldier and not a captain, retained to serve the King on land beyond sea, "recepit de dicto domino Rege arram *anglice* prest," and afterwards on the same day, without the permission of his captain Sir Alexander Brett knt., withdrew from the said king's service. G. D. R., 21 March, 3 Charles I.

1 JANUARY, 3 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day, against Richard Gunnill of St. Giles's-without-Criplegate, London . . . . G. D. R., 21 March, 3 Charles I.

1 JANUARY, 3 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during three months beginning on the said day, against Daniel Stanhope gentleman, Edward Moore gentleman, George Holland *alias* Guido Holte gentleman, Joseph Underhill *alias* Thomas Poulton gentleman, Robert Beaumont gentleman, Thomas Parre gentleman, Thomas Weedon gentleman, Thomas Latham yoman, John Pennington yoman, George Kempe yoman and Margaret Isham spinster, all late of St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd. G. D. R., 25 April, 4 Charles I.

21 JANUARY, 3 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Margaret Maye *alias* Usherwood late of the said parish spinster stole and carried away "unam parcellam panni linei *anglice* vocatam a head-peece for a bed paned (*sic*) with lawne networke" worth five pounds, a tester for a bed laced with bonelace worth ten pounds, two curtains worth five pounds, and two napkins worth two shillings, of the goods and chattels of Henry Earl of Northumberland, and Henry Earl of Danby. Found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 25 April, 4 Charles I.

20 FEBRUARY, 3 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Mary-le-Savoy at the Strand co. Midd., Richard Downes *alias* Bagnall late of the said parish yoman broke into the dwelling-house of Richard Wells, and stole therefrom one doublett of cloth of silver laced with black worth five pounds, one payre of breeches of blacke brancht velvet laced with blacke satten lace worth forty shillings, a blacke

grogram cloke laced with blacke satten lace and lyned with blacke plushe worth five pounds, two beaver hatts worth four pounds, one gould hatband worth five shillings, one silver hatband worth twenty shillings, one belt worth four pounds, one payre of hangers worth fifty shillings, "unum perpendicular' *anglice* one other belt worth thirty shillings," together with other articles of wearing apparel, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble the Viscount Westmeath. A clerical minute at the bill's head shows that Richard Downes put himself 'Not Guilty,' but nothing is told of later proceedings in the case. G. D. R., 3 Dec., 4 Charles I.

23 FEBRUARY, 3 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Lymehouse co. Midd. on the said day, on view of the body of Nicholas Startopp, son of John Startopp of Lymehouse taylor, there lying dead and slain; With verdict that, at Lymehouse aforesaid on the 21st inst. a certain John Startopp of the said parish yoman slew and murdered the said Nicholas by assaulting him and kicking him "on the right side of the thighe prope testes," and so giving him in that part of his body a mortal injury of which he died on the following day. On his trial for murder, John Startopp was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 25 April, 4 Charles I.

28 FEBRUARY, 3 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition, taken at St. Mary's-le-Savoye at the Stronde co. Midd. on the said day, for the cause of the death of Francis Ellam gentleman, there lying dead and slain; With verdict that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields on the 23rd day of the same month John Westwood and Arthur Willmott, both late of the aforesaid parish of St. Mary-le-Savoy gentlemen, assaulted the said Francis Ellam gentleman, and that John Westwood with a sword gave the same Francis Ellam on the right side of his head a mortal wound, of which he died on the 26th day of the said instant month at St. Mary's-le-Savoy aforesaid; and that in so causing the death of Francis Ellam gentleman John Westwood murdered him, and that Arthur Willmott was an accomplice in the same murder.—Also the Indictment of John Westwood and Arthur Willmott for the murder, with clerical minutes on the parchment, showing that both culprits were found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hung, but that Arthur Willmott was reprieved by the Court after judgment. G. D. R., 21 March, 3 Charles I.

29 FEBRUARY, 3 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Richard Wynn knt. and bart. and Sir Francis Darcy knt. Justices of the Peace, of Tymoleon Gorge of Chelsey co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of one thousand pounds, and of Sir Arthur Gorge knt. and William Smyth gentleman, both of Kew co. Surrey, each in the sum of five hundred pounds; For the said Tymoleon Gorge's appearance

at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for killing and slaying Anthony Cocks." G. D. R., 21 March, 3 Charles I.

1 MARCH, 3 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Southmims co. Midd. on the said day, William Knight late of the said parish assaulted Richard Mason, and robbed him of a quarter of a pound of tobacco worth one shilling, a dun nag worth four pounds, and six shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the same Richard Mason. On his arraignment William Knight put himself 'Not Guilty,' and was discharged because Richard Mason failed to appear. 21 March, 3 Charles I.

1 MARCH, 3 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one whole month beginning on the said day, against Sir Robert Brookes knt., Jane Brookes widow, William Jenison gentleman, Richard Musdale yoman, his wife Susan Musdale, James Coldridge yoman, his wife Mary Coldridge, John Yateman yoman, his wife Margaret Yateman, Benjamin Gill yoman, his wife Mary Gill, John Franckleyne yoman, his wife Jane Franckleyne, Thomas Knight yoman, his wife Ellen Knight, John Freake yoman, his wife Katherine Freake, William Beswicke yoman, his wife Anne Beswicke, Mary wife of Nicholas Talbott, Dennis Brittaine gentleman, Jane Woodfall widow, John Blake tailor, his wife Margaret Blake, William Mathewes yoman, his wife Susan Mathewes, Clemence Downes widow, Katherine Wyer spinster, Isabel wife of George Moodye yoman, Fardinand Emerson yoman, his wife Joan Emerson, Anne wife of Richard Davison yoman, and William Gibbes gentleman, all thirty-three late of St. Andrew's in Holborne; James Webb gentleman, Richard Abington gentleman, Edward May gentleman, his wife . . . . May, Eleanor Allen widow, Francis Hildeston yoman, his wife . . . . Hildeston, Henry Eglethorpe gentleman, his wife . . . . Eglethorpe, Mary Collier widow, Margaret Rawley widow, Mary Russell widow, John Fenix yoman, his wife . . . . Fenix, Philip Thomas yoman, his wife . . . . Thomas, Robert Cobie yoman, his wife. . . . Cobie, Jane Parkes spinster, Richard Rookes yoman, Reinald Fountaine yoman, his wife Mary Fountaine, Dorothy Tiballs spinster, Andrew Browne gentleman, Margaret Lady Sydnam widow, William Webb yoman, his wife . . . . Webb, Elizabeth Lady Gardner widow, Lewis Richards gentleman, his wife Mary Richards, George Moone yoman, all thirty-one late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Ambrose Rufford yoman, his wife Jane Rufford, John Batber yoman, his wife Anne Batber, Francis Richards yoman, his wife Alice Richards, Mary wife of George Matchett yoman, Henry Spincke tailor, his wife Isabel Spincke, Joan wife of Richard Gresham yoman, all ten late of Saffronhill in St. Andrew's Holborn; Richard Gardner yoman and George Gilrape

yoman, both of Bednollgreene in Stephney; . . . . Gifford of Paddington gentleman; Sir William Foster knt., ... Leighe widow, Edward Leighe yoman, William Saunders and his wife . . . . Saunders, all five of Cheswicke; David East pewterer, his wife Cecilia East, Thomas Prynce yoman, his wife Joan Prynce, George White gentleman, John White gentleman, Thomas Deckars gentleman, Elizabeth Tailor spinster, Bridget Cooper widow, Mary Lowman widow, Edward Boulton esq., his wife Anne Boulton, Joseph Quinton yoman, Elizabeth Mallory spinster, Barnard Dekon yoman, and his wife . . . . Dekon, all sixteen of St. James's, Clerkenwell; Hubert Hacon esq., and his wife Katherine Hacon, both of Kensington; John Bartlett gentleman, Elizabeth Lady Browne widow, Mary Berisford widow, Thomas Gregory yoman, Thomas Atkinson esq., Andrew White chaundler, John Waldron gentleman, William Cliffe yoman, John Lacon yoman, and his wife Katherine Lacon, all ten of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Richard Gunnill gentleman and Anne Slifeild widow, both of St. Giles's-without-Criplegate; Christopher Gibbons of St. Katherins yoman; Roger Woods of Endfeild gentleman and his wife . . . . Woods; John Coggins yoman, and John Gates yoman, both of New Brainford; Mary wife of Richard Hutchins yoman, and Jane wife of Thomas Cole, both of Heston; and . . . Griffin of Hampton widow. G. D. R., 25 April, 4 Charles I.

8 March, 3 Charles I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, on view of the body of Thomas Stanley there lying dead and slain; With verdict that, on the 6th of February last past, John Craye and Augustine Hurston both late of the said parish yomen, at the same parish assaulted the said Thomas Stanley when he was in God's and the King's peace, and that John Craye slew and murdered the same Thomas Stanley, by then and there giving on his head with a sword a mortal wound, of which he languished in the same parish from the said 6th February till the 6th of March next following, on which last-named day he died. G. D. R., 25 April, 4 Charles I.

11 March, 3 Charles I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Lymehouse co. Midd. on the said day, on view of the body of Humphrey Hills servant of Edward White of the said parish yoman, there lying dead and slain; With verdict that, on the 7th instant, Aaron Shomarke late of Lymehouse aforesaid . . . . assaulted the said Humphrey Hills in the said parish, and feloniously slew the said Humphrey "by casting him downe" to the ground in such wise as to break and crush the bones of his right arm, of which injury he languished from the said 7th of March till the 9th day of the same month, when he died thereof. On his trial for felonious

manslaughter, Aaron Shomarke was acquitted. G. D. R., 25 April, 4 Charles I.

12 MARCH, 3 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on view of the body of Thomas Farmer late of the said parish chandler; With verdict that, on the 10th instant, at the aforesaid parish, Adam Browne of St. Andrew's Holborne and Robert Francis of St. Maries Savoy-in-le-Strand, both tailors, assaulted the said Thomas Farmer, and that with a drawn bodkin "cum quodam instrumento vocato a bodkin" the said Adam Browne gave the said Thomas Farmer on the left side of his breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly. —The Inquisition bears clerical minutes (of 'po se'), showing that on their arraignment Adam Browne and Robert Francis both put themselves 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country. G. D. R., 25 April, 4 Charles I.

1 APRIL, 4 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Carre and Edward Ardway, both late of the said parish laborers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Sir Henry Jernegan baronet, and stole therefrom a black figured satten doublet worth four pounds, a paire of blacke satten breeches worth four pounds, a blacke satten figured cloake worth eighteen pounds, a white satten doublett worth five pounds, with divers other costly articles of wearing apparel, and "quatuor frena sericalia *anglice* foure bridle reynes for coach horses of silk and gold ad valenciam sexdecim librarum" &c. On their arraignment Thomas Carre confessed the indictment, whilst Edward Ardway put himself 'Not Guilty' on a jury, who found him 'Guilty.' Both were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ... May, 4 Charles I.

12 APRIL, 4 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at Westdrayton co. Midd. on view of the body of Edward Fisher an infant half-a-year old, there lying dead and slain; With verdict that on the 10th instant, in the said parish, Alice Gates of the same parish spinster assaulted the said Edward and with a hatchet gave him in the face a mortal blow, of which he then and there died instantly, having been thus murdered by Alice Gates.—Also, the indictment on which Alice Gates was arraigned for the infant's murder; the document bearing a clerical minute, that she confessed the indictment and was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 25 April, 4 Charles I.

12 APRIL, 4 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Islington co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Bransbye late of the said parish laborer withdrew from the service of his then master Sir Thomas Wentworth knt. and baronet, taking with him for the purpose of stealing the animal from his said master a bay mare worth ten pounds, that had been en-

trusted to his keeping by Sir Thomas Wentworth aforesaid. No clerical minute touching arraignment. G. D. R., ... May, 4 Charles I.

16 April, 4 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Parker, Thomas Walrapp and William Kelly, all three late of the said parish yomen, and other persons unknown "ad numerum quingentarum personarum" assembled riotously and making riot broke into the house of Joan Cloake widow. Found 'Guilty' of trespass, John Parker had "judgment, to be sett on a pillory in Chauncerylane with a paper on his head shewinge his offence, then to be brought to the House of Correcion, there to be kept at labour till the next Sessions, then to find sureties for his good behaviour, and his fyne ys—xx*s*." Thomas Walrapp and William Kelly were found 'Not Guilty." G. D. R., 25 April, 4 Charles I.

1 May, 4 Charles I —True Bill that, at Elinge co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Hobbes late of that parish yoman assaulted Richard Sherren and after casting him down to the ground kicked and trampled on his left arm, so as to break and crush it, of which violence offered and injury done to his person Richard Sherren languished from the said 1st day of May to the 8th day of the same month, when he died of that maltreatment, thus slain by the said Thomas Hobbes. Found 'Guilty' of felonious manslaughter, Thomas Hobbes pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded. G. D. R., ... May, 4 Charles I.

9 May, 4 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Hackney co. Midd. on the said day, James Sadler late of the said parish yoman assaulted Gilbert Brandish, and with a dagger called "a stiletto" gave him on the left part of his breast a wound, of which he has languished from the said 9th of May till the day of the taking of this inquisition, to wit, the 19th of the same month. On his arraignment James Sadler put himself 'Not Guilty,' when he was remanded till next Gaol Delivery without bail. G. D. R., ... May, 4 Charles I.

30 May, 4 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Butolph's-without-Algate London co. Midd. on the said day, John Plummer late of the said parish yoman killed and slew a certain Judith Scarfe by throwing a stone at her, so that the said stone struck her and gave her on the forehead a blow, of which she languished from the said 30th of May till the 5th day of June next following, on which last-named day she died of the same blow. Found 'Not Guilty,' John Plummer was acquitted. G. D. R., ... July, 4 Charles I.

1 June, 4 Charles I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day, against Sir Robert Brookes knt., Jane Brookes widow, Elizabeth Cooke widow, William Jennison yoman, James Coldridge gentleman (*sic*), his wife Mary Coldridge,

John Yate yoman, his wife Margaret Yate, John Francklyn yoman, his wife Jane Francklyn, Thomas Knight yoman, his wife Helen Knight, John Freake yoman, his wife Katherine Freake, Drugo Lovett gouldsmith, Dennis Britton yoman, his wife Mary Britton, Jane Woodfall widow, John Blake scrivener, his wife Margaret Blake, Jane Saule wife of Edwin Saule gentleman, Anne Darby widow, Thomas Flood yoman, his wife Katherine Flood, William Mathewes yoman, his wife Susan Mathewes, Clemence . . . . widow, Isabel Moody wife of George Moody yoman, Ferdinando Emerson cutler, his wife Joan Emerson, John Sam yoman, Anne wife of Richard Davison yoman, all thirty-two late of St. Andrew's in Holborne; Roger Wood late of Endfeild gentleman, and his wife . . . . Wood; Hubert Hacon late of Kensington esq. and his wife Katherine Hacon; Edward Jones late of Fulham yoman; John Drywood esq., ... Bromefeild gentleman, George Corey yoman and Arthur Gosling glover, all four late of Spittlefeildes; Joseph Quinton yoman, Benjamin Deacon gentleman, and Katherine Stokes . . . ., all three of St. James's Clarkenwell; Peter Winder tailor, and Richard Bannister, both late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; . . . . .; Richard Beake late of Kentishtowne yoman; Richard Gardner late of . . . . yoman; Joan Brichin of Stanmore; . . . .; Richard Mascrey yoman and Richard Carey yoman, both of Ruislip. G. D. R., ... July, 4 Charles I.

28 June, 4 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Heneage Finch knt. S.L. and Recorder of the city of London, of John Stutfeild of St. Dunstan's parish . . . . and William Medoos of St. Bride's parish cutler, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of Thomas Hunn of St. Clement's Danes' cutler, in the sum of one hundred marks; For the appearance of the said Thomas Hunn at the next Session of Gaol Delivery, to answer &c. "for giveing his servant immoderate correccion by beating him with 3 roddes one after another." G. D. R., ... July, 4 Charles I.

5 July, 4 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, John Colvey late of the said parish laborer stole and carried away "unam penulam *anglice* one cloake laced with five gold laces valoris octo librarum, unum par perpendiculorum *anglice* one pair of hangers valoris quadraginta solidorum, unum par cruralium *anglice* one pair of garters valoris decem solidorum" and a pair of roses for shoes worth three shillings and four pence, of the goods and chattels of Thomas Warwicke esq. Found 'Guilty,' John Colvey pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded. G. D. R., ..., 4 Charles I.

8 July, 4 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Islington co. Midd. on

the said day, John Fell late of the said parish laborer stole and carried away "decem instrumenta ferri *anglice* tenn drawing irons for gold and silver" worth eight pounds, of the goods and chattels of Robert Percy. G. D. R., ... July, 4 Charles I.

7 AUGUST, 4 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. on view of the body of William Williams gentleman there lying dead and slain; With verdict that on the 19th of the last July Francis Lambert of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. gentleman assaulted the said William Williams in the said parish, and with a sword gave him in the right side of his breast a mortal wound, of which he languished till the 6th of the said August, on which last-named day he died at the aforesaid parish, being thus killed and slain by Francis Lambert.—Also, the Indictment of Francis Lambert for the manslaughter of the said William Williams: with clerical minute, showing that on his trial Francis Lambert was acquitted of the 'felonious slaying' of William Williams. G. D. R., ..., 4 Charles I.

18 AUGUST, 4 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at High Holborne co. Midd., Richard Mason late of the said place labourer stole and carried off a beaver hatt worth five shillings, a silke scarfe worth two shillings, a silver-guilt salt worth thirty shillings, "unum stomachale auratum *anglice* a stomacher wrought with gold ad valorem unius solidi" (*sic*), a gold-wrought quoife worth one shilling (*sic*), six pairs of gloves worth six shillings, a little cabinet worth sixpence, "unum par cruralium sericalium *anglice* silke stockinges" worth two shillings, and "unum par tibialium *anglice* silke garters," worth one shilling, of the goods and chattels of Michael Chambers gentleman. Found 'Guilty,' Richard Mason pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded. G. D. R., ..., 4 Charles I.

1 SEPTEMBER, 4 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Brookes late of the said parish laborer stole and carried away "unam bibliam (*sic*) *anglice* vocatam a 'Bible" worth five shillings, and another book called "The Treatise of Faith" worth sixteen pence, of the goods and chattels of William Leath. Thomas Brookes put himself 'Not Guilty'; but the parchment exhibits no minute of later proceedings in the case. G. D. R., 3 Dec., 4 Charles I.

4 OCTOBER, 4 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Hownsloe co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Cobbett late of Hownsloe aforesaid laborer stole a blacke oxe worth nine pounds, of the goods and chattels of Colleberie Maine widow. Thomas Cobbett confessed the indictment; but there is no minute of sentence on the parchment. G. D. R., 3 Dec., 4 Charles I.

24 DECEMBER, 4 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Wright late of the said parish spinster brought forth a male bastard infant, and afterwards on the same day assaulted the same infant, and threw it into a privy, so that it was suffocated and died then and there instantly. The clerical minute at the head of the bill, which certifies that on her arraignment Elizabeth Wright put herself 'Not Guilty,' tells nothing of later proceedings in the case. G. D. R., ... May, 5 Charles I.

12 JANUARY, 4 CHARLES I.—Order, made at S. P. at Hickes Hall, on the Treasurer for the relief of maimed soldiers within the hundreds of Ossulston, Edmonton and Goare, for a yearly pension during life of forty shillings to be paid quarterly, to John Walmer of St. Katherine's co. Midd., a mariner impressed to serve His Majesty in the late wars at the island of Rhee, who whilst serving in those wars as quarter-master on board H.M.S. *Esperance*, "and endeavoring to launch the said shippe from the ground was accidentally stricken by a halser of the said shipp in his eyes, whereby he lost the sight of both his eyes." S. P. Reg.

1 MARCH, 4 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said 1st March, against Jane Brookes widow, Sir Robert Brookes knt., Elizabeth Brooke spinster, William Scipp yoman, Elizabeth Cooke widow, William Jennison gentleman, James Coldridge gentleman, his wife Mary Coldridge, Henry Wilkinson yoman, Judith Wilkinson spinster, John Yateman yoman, his wife Margaret Yateman, Benjamin Gill gentleman, his wife Anne Gill, John Franckleine yoman, his wife Jane Franckleine, Thomas Knight yoman, his wife Ellen Knight, Lucy Sharratt widow, William Gibbes M.D., John Freake yoman, his wife Katherine Freake, William Bucken yoman, William Bestwicke yoman, his wife Anne Bestwicke, Drugo Lovett goldsmith, his wife Elizabeth Lovett, Thomas Tailor yoman, Mary wife of Dennis Britten gentleman, Jane Woodfall wife of . . . ., Susan wife of Edwin Saul gentleman, Anne Darby widow, John Blague yoman, his wife Margaret Blague, John Prynce gentleman, Thomas Fludd gentleman, his wife Katherine Fludd, William Mathewes gentleman, his wife Susan Mathewes, Clemence Downes widow, Isabel wife of George Moody yoman, Fardinando Emerson cutler, his wife Joan Emerson, Anne wife of Richard Davison, Richard Ruckwood yoman, his wife Jane Ruckwood, Henry Pincke yoman, his wife Mary Pincke, Joan wife of Richard Gresham carpenter, John . . . . yoman, his wife Anne . . . ., William Davies cutler, his wife Jane Davies, Francis Richardson chandler, his wife Jane Richardson, *all fifty-five* late of St. Andrew's, Holborn; John Waldron gentleman, his wife Margaret Waldron, John Bartlett gentleman, Thomas Gregory

yoman, John Clay gentleman, Andrew White chaundler, Peter Wynder yoman, William Cliffe . . . ., John . . . . victualer, and his wife Anne . . . ., all ten late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Anne Linsey widow, Elizabeth Fromandes widow, Dorothy Clethro . . . ., Joan Maulton widow, Richard Munsdell tailor, ... Penvoise widow, Edward Boulton esq., his wife Anne Boulton, John Coote laborer, his wife Margaret Coote, Dockea wife of Arnold Warren, gentleman, Joseph Quinton yoman, Elizabeth Mallory spinster, David East pewterer, his wife Cecilia East, George White yoman, his wife Christian White, Thomas Prynce . . . ., his wife Agnes Prynce, all nineteen late of St. James's Clerkenwell; James Child yoman, his wife Elionore Child, Florence Day widow, ... Hastinges widow, Thomas Foster esq., Thomas Darby tailor, his wife . . . . Darby, Thomas Penington yoman, his wife . . . . Penington, John Hawkins M.D., his wife . . . . Hawkins, Richard Parr tailor, his wife . . . . Parr, Thomas Stonehurst yoman, his wife . . . . Stonehurst, Cuthbert Stonehurst yoman, and his wife . . . . Stonehurst, all seventeen late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd.; Christofer Gibbons yoman, ... Jefferry widow, both of St. Katherins; Edward Clay of Hoxton bricklaier; Edward Bannister esq., Sara Simpson spinster, John Simpson yoman, and Jane Simpson spinster, all four of St. Leonard's Bromley; . . . . Saunders gentleman, and his wife . . . . Saunders, both late of Chiswicke; Hubert Hacon esq., and his wife Katherine Hacon both of Kensington; Thomas Arrundell gentleman and Edward Jones yoman, both of Fulham; William Hudsford gentleman, his wife Mary Hudsford, Alicia Ringsted widow, Anne Hindes widow, Elizabeth Phillippes widow, John Offield gentleman, his wife Juliana Offield, Sibel Mynate widow, Katherine Mynate spinster, and Dorothy Mynate spinster, all ten late of Chauncery Lane; Jane wife of Thomas Cole yoman, and Mary wife of Richard Hutchin yoman, both of Heston co. Midd. G. D. R., ... April, 5 Charles I.—Also, similar True Bill against almost all the aforenamed persons, and a few other individuals of no social moment, for not going to church &c. during the month beginning 1 September, 5 Charles I. G. S. P., 1 Oct., 5 Charles I.

8 April, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Cowcrosse co. Midd. on the said day, Katherine Francis, late the wife of Robert Francis *alias* Katherine Francis late of the said parish spinster, assaulted the said Robert then her husband, and then and there murdered him by stabbing him with a pair of scissors in the neck, so that he then and there died instantly. G. D. R., ... April, 5 Charles I.

12 April, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Hownsloe co. Midd. on

the said day, John Williams late of the said parish laborer, stole and carried away "tres pecias sindonis *anglice* lawne" worth twenty shillings, "unam peciam carbasi *anglice* cambricke" worth ten shillings, "quinque parcellas pilini *anglice* five remnants of fustian" worth five shillings, "tres pecias levidense *anglice* sackeclothe" worth four shillings, "tres pecias panni linei *anglice* vocati Scotche Cloath" worth five shillings, with other goods and chattels set forth in the indictment, of the goods and chattels of Edward Feild. G. D. R., ... April, 5 Charles I.

16 April, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Giles's-in-the-Fields on the said day, Thomazina Warberton *alias* Gregory late of the said parish spinster brought forth a living bastard male infant, and afterwards on the same day murdered it by throwing it into a ditch full of water, so that it was drowned, and then and there died instantly. Like so many other of the indictments of this period, this bill exhibits no clerical minute but 'Po se"=she put herself 'Not Guilty,' nothing being said of later proceedings in the case. G. D. R., ..., 5 Charles I.

26 April, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Chelsey co. Midd. on the said day, Katherine Adams late of the said parish spinster brought forth a male bastard infant, and afterwards on the same day assaulted the same infant and threw it into a ditch full of water, so that it was drowned and suffocated, and then and there died instantly. On her arraignment for the murder of her infant, Katherine Adams put herself 'Not Guilty' and was remanded till next Gaol Delivery. G. D. R., ... May, 5 Charles I.

9 May, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Mile-end co. Midd. on the said day, Arthur Hixe of Mile-end aforesaid laborer stole and carried off "quatuor collaria rugata *anglice* vocata fower ruffe-bands" worth thirty shillings, and two handkerchers worth eighteen pence, of the goods and chattels of Sir Jarvase Clifton knt. and bart.—A clerical minute on the bill shows that Arthur Hixe put himself 'Not Guilty,' but tells nothing more of the case. G. D. R., ... May, 5 Charles I.

23 June, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Harmondsworth co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Bodmyn and William Bodmyn, both late of the said parish yomen, stole a gray gelding worth four pounds, of the goods and chattels of Letticia Lady Padget. Thomas Bodmyn was at large; William Bodmyn put himself 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 2 Sept., 5 Charles I.

11 July, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, in the highway of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Shakerley Marmion late of the said parish gentleman assaulted Edward Moore, when the latter was in God's and the King's peace, and with a sword gave him

on the left part of his head a serious wound, of which he has languished from the said 11th July to the day of the taking of this inquisition, to wit, 1 September then next following. Shakerley Marmion was at large. G. D. R., 2 Sept., 5 Charles I.

8 August, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Isleworth co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Tayler *alias* Bridges and Simon Baker, both late of the said parish labourers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Sir Cuthbert Hackett knt., and stole therefrom one silver beere-bowle worth fifty shillings, "unum pultarium argenteum *anglice* one silver porringer" worth forty shillings, and divers other articles of plate and household furniture, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Cuthbert Hackett knt. William Tayler was found 'Not Guilty'; Simon Baker was at large. G. D. R., ..., 5 Charles I.

1 October, 5 Charles I.—At the close of the record of the proceedings at G. S. P., held at Westminster, appears the copy of the following letter under the King's sign-manual, addressed to the Judges of Assize for the county of Buckingham,—"Itt is our pleasure, That, whereas the Lady Elizabeth Dormer standeth indicted att the Assizes of the County of Buckingham for Recusancy, that you doe not proceed therein untill our pleasure be further knowne concerning the same, whereof the Clarke of the peace and all other whom itt may concerne are also to take knowledge. Given under our hand att our Mannor of Greenwich the xixth day of June 1629." S. P. Reg.

1 October, 5 Charles I.—Order, made at G. S. P. at Westminster, in accordance with a petition preferred to the Court by the inhabitants of the parish of Hillingdon co Midd., representing that they are for the most part "but farmers at rack rentes and poore men," and incompetent to find the 400£, still needful for the repair of their church and steeple, on whose restoration they have already spent 400£ of their own money, and praying the Justices of the Peace for the said county "to recommend theire suite to the Right Honourable the Lord Keeper of the Greate Seale that he would bee pleased to graunt unto them his Majesties letters patentes to collect the benevolence of well disposed people towards the furtherance and finishing of soe good a work"; the said order being made on the certificate of Sir Edward Spencer knt. and four other Justices for Middlesex, that the petitioners merit the consideration of the Court. S. P. Reg.

8 October, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Isleworth co. Midd. on the said day, William Atkinson, Grace Issard spinster, and Jane Allen spinster, all three of the said parish, assembled riotously and making riot assaulted Nathaniel Byfeild clerk, beating wounding and maltreating him. William Atkinson confessed the indictment; but

Grace Issard and Jane Allen put themselves 'Not Guilty' on a jury. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 5 Charles I.

10 October, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Ratcliffe co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Angell late of the said parish sayler stole and carried off "ducenta pondera pinne ceri *anglice* Whale-fins" worth four pounds, of the goods and chattels "Mercatorum Anglie pro patefactione novi commercii *anglice* for the discovery of the new trade." Thomas Angell put himself 'Not Guilty' on a jury. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 5 Charles I.

19 October, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Rowland Bevyn late of the said parish yoman assaulted William Hurst and murdered him by stabbing in the belly with a dagger called 'a stiletto,' so that he then and there died instantly. Rowland Bevyn put himseif 'Not Guilty' on a jury. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 5 Charles I.

27 October, 5 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Henry Spyller knt. J.P., of Henry Browne and Edward Atwicke, both of Sheperton co. Midd. fishermen, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Perryn of Maydenhead co. Berks. waterman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Perryn's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex to answer &c., he being "charged so much to have overloaden his wherrey with ware and passengers, as that he either wilfully or negligently drowned out of his said wherrey in the Thames betweene Chertsey Bridge and Sheperton nine severall persons on the xxijth day of October last." G. D. R., 4 Dec., 5 Charles I.

13 November, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Baker, Francis Byde *alias* Francis West *alias* Fremasons Hessey, and William Young *alias* William Wallis *alias* William Nayler, all three late of the said parish laborers, stole and carried off a cushion-cloth wrought with gold silke and carnacion silke worth fifty pounds, seaven pillowbeares wrought with gold silke and carnacion silke worth four pounds, "duas vestes cunabil' carbaseas *anglice* two lawne cradleclothes" worth twenty shillings, "unam vestem infantilem carbaseam *anglice* a lawne face-cloth" worth twenty shillings, "duas mappas dalmaticas *anglice* two damaske table clothes" worth five pounds, and divers other things set forth in the indictment, of the goods and chattels of Sir Nicholas Hide knt., Chief Justice for pleas to be held before the King. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 5 Charles I.

16 November, 5 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. on the said day, Anne James *alias* Golder spinster and William Wooden cook, both late of the said parish, broke into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble Francis Lord Dunsmore, and stole therefrom

"tres virgatas aurei fili *anglice* three yards of gold fringe" worth three pounds, "triginta virgatas auree tenie *anglice* thirty yards of gold plate lace" worth four pounds, "duodecim virgatas aurei et argentei fili *anglice* twelve yardes of gold and silver seaminge . . . . plate lace" worth three pounds, one capp wrought with gold worth twenty shillings, "duas virgatas syndonis *anglice* two yardes of cobweb lawne" worth ten shillings, and divers other things set forth in the bill, of the goods and chattels of the aforesaid Most Noble Francis Lord Dunsmore. Both culprits put themselves 'Not Guilty' on a jury. G. D. R., 4 Dec., 5 Charles I.

20 NOVEMBER, 5 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Gravenner *alias* Grosvennor late of the said parish gentleman assaulted Richard Davies and with a sword gave him on the fore part of his head a wound, of which he died on the 8th of December next following. Found 'Guilty' of manslaughter, John Gravenner pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded. G. D. R., ..., 5 Charles I.

14 JANUARY, 5 CHARLES I.—Order, made at S. P. at Hickes Hall, for the admission and licensing of Edward Donington of Shorditch co. Midd. victualler to keep an alehouse in the said parish, in nullification of a previous order by the Court forbidding him, as a needy man with a family likely to fall upon the parish, to establish himself at Shoreditch in that calling; the present order being made on evidence, that the certificate, which moved the Justices to make the order now rescinded, "was procured by some alehousekeepers dwelling neare the said Donington and by the landlords of the said alehouses for their particler endes," and also on testimony, given by the Rt. Honourable the Earl of Mulgrave and by the Masters of the Trinity House, "that the said Edward Donington heretofore lived in good creditt and fashion amongst his neighbours, and that of late hee was in his passage northwards surprised and taken prisoner by the Frenchmen of Warre, and not only deprived of his shipp and all his goodes therein, but was also himselfe and wife carried prisoners unto Fraunce, and stripped of all theire apparell and there detayned a longe tyme in great want and misery." S. P. Reg.

20 JANUARY, 5 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Drury Lane co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Hodges late of the said lane laborer stole and carried away one moe-haired man's gowne laced with gold twist and lyned with gray squirrell, worth twenty pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir John Danvers knt. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Hodges pleaded his clergy and was branded, and taken back to prison till he should put in good sureties for his good behaviour. G. D. R., ..., 5 Charles I.

22 FEBRUARY, 5 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Drury Lane co.

Midd. on the said day, John Pittman late of the said lane yoman, broke into the dwelling-house of Sir Richard Titchborne knight, and stole therefrom a black plush coat worth ten pounds, a blacke plush doublet worth fifty shillings, and a pair of blacke plush breeches worth sixty shillings, together with other things set forth in the bill, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Richard Titchborne knt. G. D. R., 9 April, 6 Charles I.

24 FEBRUARY, 5 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Charterhouselane co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Hall late of the said lane spinster stole and carried off a silver cup worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble William the Lord Gray de Warke. Found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, Elizabeth Hall was nevertheless "r' domo correccionis"=reprisoned in the House of Correction. G. D. R., ..., 5 Charles I.

1 MARCH, 5 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during two months, beginning on the said day, against Sir Ralph Ellarker late of St. Margaret's Westminster *alias* &c. of Risby co. York knt., Margaret Lady Curwen late of St. Margaret's Westminster *alias* &c. of Rottington co. Cumberland widow, George Gage of St. Margaret's Westminster *alias* &c. of Framefeild co. Sussex esq., and also Sir Thomas Mathews knt. and James Hamond esq., both of St. Margaret's Westminster. G. D. R., 12 May, 6 Charles I.

1 MARCH, 5 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day against *one hundred and twenty-nine* persons, comprising—William Skippare yoman, Edward Fawne yoman, Edward Grizell yoman, Thomas Franklein yoman, Oswell Plunkett gentleman, Margaret Marquesse spinster, John Swinglehurst yoman, his wife Judith Swinglehurst, Nicholas Roberts esq., Mary Pewter spinster, Elizabeth wife of Thomas Ceeley yoman, Francis Robins yoman, George Hopkins yoman, his wife Katherine Hopkins, George Matchett gentleman, Anthony Pryce yoman, Henry Spincke yoman, all seventeen late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne; Sir William Sturton knt., Sir John Gage knt., Elizabeth Lady Browne widow, Barnaby Deakins gentleman, Francis Quaite gentleman, all five late of St. James's Clerkenwell; John Hawkins M.D., Florence wife of George Edwards, Dorothy Stoakes widow, all three of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd.; Robert Allen gentleman, Tristram Woodward gentleman, Thomas Godbolt yoman, William Clay shoemaker, Mary Russell widow, Mary Berisford widow, Thomas Stoaks gentleman, Reinold Fountaine gentleman, John Phenixe yoman, his wife Anne Phenixe, Philip Thomas yoman, William Ayris yoman, all twelve late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Roger Wood late of Endfield gentleman and his wife Margaret Wood; Hubert Hacon late of Ken-

sington esq. and his wife . . . . Hacon ; Margaret wife of Francis Kippinge late of Chelsey chaundler ; Alice Monday late of Stanmore widow ; . . . . Countess Banbury, wife of the Most Noble Lord Knowles Earl of Banbury, late of Twickenham.—Those of the one hundred and twenty persons not mentioned in this lot of names, are individuals whose names appear in the indictment for recusancy, described in this volume under date 1 March, 4 Charles I. G. D. R., 9 April, 6 Charles I.

4 April, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at a tavern commonly called the Queen's Head at Eastsmithfield co. Midd. on the said day, Peter Cornish, John Hopkins and Richard Sandes, all three late of Eastsmithfield aforesaid yomen, knavish fellows ever intent on cheating the king's lieges by unlawful arts and games, lured one Cornelius Quarris into the said tavern and there cheated him of twenty-eight pounds at a game of cards, called " My card come before your card." G. D. R., 21 June, 6 Charles I.

18 April, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's in-the-Fields on the night of the said day, Hellen Price late of the said parish spinster broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Sir Richard Wiseman knt. and bart., and stole therefrom a Turkey carpett worth six pounds, together with other things set forth in the bill, of the goods and chattels of the said Sir Richard Wiseman knt. and bart. Acquitted of burglary, but found ' Guilty ' of felony, Hellen Price was sentenced to be hung, but on being found pregnant was reprieved. G. D. R., 12 May, 6 Charles I.

26 April, 6 Charles I.—Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes' on the said day, Richard Fynney late of the said parish laborer, stole and carried off one gold ring with knobes (*sic*) worth eight shillings, " quinque aurea annula (*sic*) *anglice* five other gold ringes sett with Bristowe stones " worth thirty shillings, " unum aliud annulum aureum *anglice* one other golde ringe sett with a doublett stone " worth six shillings, and another gold ringe sett with a garnett, worth six shillings, of the goods and chattels of George Courthopp. Endorsed ' Ignoramus.' G. D. R., 12 May, 6 Charles I.

30 April, 6 Charles I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., on view of the body of Joan Smith, there lying dead and slain ; With Verdict that, at the said parish on the 26th instant, Elizabeth Jordan late of the same parish threw a brick-batt at the said Joan Smith, so that it struck her on the left part of her head, giving her a mortal wound of which she died on the following day. Found ' Guilty ' of feloniously slaying Joan Smith, Elizabeth Jordan was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 12 May, 6 Charles I.

1 May, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, in the high-way of Tottenham

co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Smith late of the said parish yoman assaulted John Robinson, and with a sword cut off the thumb and two of the fingers of the said John Robinson's right hand, so that he has lost the use and power of the same hand. Found 'Guilty,' Edward Smith was fined in the sum of 13*s.* 4*d.*, and remanded to prison, there to remain during the pleasure of the Court. G. D. R., 12 May, 6 Charles I.

1 May, 6 Charles I.—True Bill for not going to church during a month, beginning on the said day, against Andrea Lucar late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. widow, *alias* &c. late of Munkwicke co. Essex widow. G. D. R., 21 June, 6 Charles I.

31 May, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Edgware co. Midd. on the said day and at divers times before and afterwards, when divers of the inhabitants of Edgware were visited with the pestilence, William Thompson of the said parish yoman, then being constable of the said parish, permitted the same sick persons to stay in their houses and go at large at their pleasure, and allowed other persons to visit them in their houses, and in fact wholly refused to do what pertained to his office in respect to the said infected persons and their houses; and further that on the last day of July last past he withdrew from Edgware and wholly neglected and abandoned his office, to the great hindrance of justice, and the grave peril of dispersing the infection of the pestilence within the same parish and other places.—On the bill appears no minute touching later proceedings in the case. G. D. R., 8 Dec., 6 Charles I.

1 July, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Richard Burman and Edward Seaman, both late of the said parish yomen, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble Edward Lord Gorge, and stole and carried off therefrom, together with other things set forth in the bill, one paire of stagges leather gloves turned over with muske-coloured plush worth eight shillings, one paire of perfumed gloves turned over with blacke plushe worth six shillings, one paire of gloves laced with three silke broad laces worth twenty shillings, two pairs of Spanish gloves worth fifteen shillings, one paire of gloves with crimson satten topps ymbrodered with gold and silver and edged with a gold and silver lace, one perfumed leather doublett with blacke satten sleeves worth eight pounds, one perfumed leather doublet with cloth of silver sleeves cut and laced with blacke satten ymbrodered laces . . . ., one perfumed leather jerkin worth fifty shillings, one paire of blacke garters laced with silver and gould bone lace worth forty shillings, one paire of garters woven with gould and silver worth nine pounds, one paire of silver spurres worth four pounds, "unam peram *anglice* one Taffata bag ymbrodered with silver" worth four pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said

Edward Lord Gorge; And That, knowing him to have committed the said felony, William Pecke late of St. Clement's Danes gentleman on the 2nd of the aforesaid July received, harboured and comforted the said Richard Burman. Acquitted of burglary, but found 'Guilty' of felony, Edward Seaman pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded; Richard Burman was "at large." At the Gaol Delivery held on 6 Oct., 7 Charles I., William Pecke was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 28 April, 7 Charles I.

20 JULY, 6 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Fulham co. Midd. on view of the body of Thomas Edinges there lying dead and slain; With verdict that on the 18th inst. Nicholas West, Richard Pegg, Godfrey Crown, William Kinges, and Nicholas Lowen, all late of Fulham yomen, assaulted the said Thomas Edinges at the said parish, and that Nicholas West then and there with a knife gave the said Thomas Edinges in his breast a wound, of which he then and there died instantly, thus being killed and slain; the Jurors further certifying that immediately after the said homicide, Nicholas West withdrew himself to places unknown to them, and that they are ignorant what goods chattels lands or tenements the same Nicholas, Richard, Godfrey, William and Nicholas had at the time of said felony thus committed by them. G. D. R., 28 July, 6 Charles I.

26 JULY, 6 CHARLES I.—Record that (at S. P. held at Hickes Hall) Theodosia Lady Thresham was committed to Newgate, there to remain till she should acknowledge her offense "for sayeing in open court, that a theefe had more friends here than an honest bodie"; it being further ordered that after making this confession the Lady Thresham should restore to Helen Haddocke before the next Session of the Peace divers articles of wearing apparel; the record further showing that at the same 'next Session' her Ladyship was again committed to Newgate "for affronting the Court in a most uncivill manner, and sayeing to Mr. Longe 'Your authoritie set aside you are a scurvy companion,' and sayeing to him shee would bee revenged upon him, and for sayeing to the Court she cared not a button for any in the Court," together with other expressions of disdain for the Justices. From a subsequent and much lengthier account of Lady Thresham's 'contempt of Court,' it appears that Helen Haddocke was a servant, whom this virago of quality had retained for an entire year's service, and within a month had turned out of doors without her wages and wearing apparel, for no "cause shewne or allowed by any Justice of Peace of this county contrary to the statute in such case provided." S. P. Reg.

31 AUGUST, 6 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c.

1516387

during one month beginning on the said day, against one hundred and eleven persons, late of St. Andrew's Holborn, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, St. James's Clerkenwell, St. Sepulchre's, St. Clement's Danes, Cheswicke, Endfeild, Heston or New Brainford co. Midd., who, with only a few exceptions, were proceeded against for the same kind of recusancy by a bill, set forth in this volume under date 1 March, 4 Charles I.; the persons indicted by the present bill, who were of gentle degree or some higher rank, being William Gibbes M.D., his wife Katherine Gibbes, Susan wife of Edwin Saule gentleman, all three of St. Andrew's, Holborn; James Woods gentleman, John Bartlet M.D., Rowland Berry gentleman, his wife . . . . Berry, and Elizabeth wife of Sir . . . . Gardner knt., all five late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Sir William Sturton knt., William Kempe esq., Sir John Cage (*sic*— ? Gage) knt., Barnard Deakins gentleman, all four late of St. James's, Clerkenwell; Thomas Foster esq., and John Hawkins gentleman, both of St. Sepulchre's; Mary wife of John Standishe of St. Clement's Danes' gentleman, William Saunders esq., his wife . . . . Saunders, William Saunders gentleman, Bridget wife of Henry Fryer, all four late of Cheswicke; John Woods gentleman, and his wife . . . . Woods, both of Endfeild. G. D. R., ... 6 Charles I.

9 NOVEMBER, 6 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Mary Savoy in le Strand co. Midd., in the night of the said day, George Inman *alias* John Inman, George Colledge and John Grigson, all three late of the said parish laborers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Serene Lady Mary Queen of England, and stole and carried off therefrom five table-clothes worth twenty pounds, one paire of sheetes worth ten pounds (*sic*), a picture of our Saviour garnished with gold worth fifty shillings, a picture of our Lady Mary garnished with silver worth forty shillings, a cabinett with silver plate worth twelve pounds, a silver standishe worth eight pounds, a laced sheete worth five pounds, six little boxes covered with crimson velvett and gold and silver lace worth six pounds, and "unam seriam argenteam *anglice* a silver locke" worth five pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Most Serene Lady Mary Queen of England; and also ten French hoodes of velvet worth ten pounds and six books worth four pounds, of the goods and chattels of George Garney esq.; And further that on the same day, to wit 9 Nov., 6 Charles I., knowing the said George Inman, George Colledge and John Grigson to have perpetrated the said felony, Samuel Bowlinge late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields tailor, received and harboured them at the said parish. Found 'Guilty' George Colledge and John Grigson were sentenced to be hung (George Colledge "sus in London"). On his arraignment, George

Inman put himself 'Not Guilty,' when his trial was deferred.—Found 'Guilty' Samuel Bowlinge pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.—Also, a True Bill for the same burglary against the same George Colledge and John Grigson: with True Bill against George Inman *alias* John Inman *alias* Pothecary of St. Mary's Savoy &c. laborer, for being accessory to the felony before its committal, and also for harbouring &c. the said George Colledge and John Grigson after the felony, knowing them to have committed it. Acquitted of being an accomplice before the fact, but convicted of having been an accomplice after the fact, George Inman pleaded his clergy and was allowed the book, but being unable to read it was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 8 Dec., 6 Charles I.

17 November, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Lymehouse co. Midd. on the said day, Joan Cordwell *alias* Hewett late of Lymehouse aforesaid . . . . stole and carried away "bibliothecam (*sic*) *anglice* one bible" worth thirteen shillings, "et unum alium librum vocatum the Practice of Christianity" worth eighteen pence, of the goods and chattels of Richard Frethe. Joan Cordwell was found 'Not Guilty.'—Also, on the same file, a True Bill against Katherine wife of Richard Chesson yoman and Magdalen Lewes spinster, both late of Lymehouse, for stealing the same two books; in which bill the draughtsman after writing the word 'bibliothecam' erased part of the word, and altered it into 'biblion.'—On their trial, Katherine Chesson was found 'Not Guilty,' whilst Magdalen Lewes was found 'Guilty,' when she pleaded pregnancy effectually and was reprieved. G. D. R., 8 Dec., 6 Charles I.

1 December, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., Frances Taylor late of the said parish spinster stole and carried away "unum anulum deauratum *anglice* a gold ringe with a rubie and sett with two Amitus (?) stones" worth five pounds, two pendant jewelles sett with dyamonds worth fifty pounds, and three yards of lace worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Charles Harbert esq. Found 'Not Guilty,' Frances Taylor was acquitted. G. D. R., ... Jan., 6 Charles I.

8 December, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Graies Inne in St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, Michaiah Niccolson of Graies Inne gentleman, and John Bowles and George Leigh, both of the said parish yomen, broke into the dwelling-house of Tobias Cradocke esq., and stole therefrom a feather-bed worth four pounds, a bolster worth ten shillings, a pillow worth five shillings, and a blankett worth ten shillings, and eighteen pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Tobias Cradocke esq. Michaiah Niccolson and John Bowles were found 'Not Guilty'; George Leigh was at large. G. D. R., 30 March, 7 Charles I.

17 DECEMBER, 6 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Roger Bates, D.D. and J.P., of Edward Dauntsey chirurgeon, Thomas Hannson merchant and Isaack Swifte haberdasher, all three of London, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the said Edward Dauntsey's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, then and there "to answeare to such matters as shalbe objected against him by Thomas Newton gentleman concerning forty pounds and fower shillings in gold which was taken out of a truncke of the Lady Fraunces Freckleton's." G. D. R., ... Jan., 6 Charles I.

3 FEBRUARY, 6 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's Shoreditch co. Midd. in the night of the said day, John Hare late of the said parish saylor, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of John Williams and stole therefrom "sexaginta pondera casei *anglice* Suffolke cheese" worth fifteen shillings, "unum statum sinapis *anglice* a pecke of mustard seed" worth three shillings, a quarter of a pound of thread worth six pence, and a quarter of a pound of pepper worth four pence, of the goods and chattels of the said John Williams. G. D. R., ..., Feb., 6 Charles I.

4 FEBRUARY, 6 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Chauncery lane on the said day, Henry Waller and William Itchell, both late of Chauncery-lane co. Midd. labourers, assaulted Sir Edward Duncombe knt., and stole from him secretly and without his observation one silver seale worth three shillings, one purse worth twelve pence, a key worth a penny, and twenty-four pounds in numbered moneys. William Itchell was found 'Not Guilty.' Found 'Guilty,' Henry Waller was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ... Jan., 7 Charles I.

27 FEBRUARY, 6 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary-le-Savoy in the Strand on the said day, William Mendlove late of the said parish yoman fabricated and caused to be written these spurious and counterfeit letters, running as follows in the name of the Most Noble Henry Viscount Faulkeland,—"Knowe all men by these presentes, That I the Right Honble. Henrie Earle (*sic*) of Faulkeland one of his Majesties Privie Counsel have lycensed and authorized and as much as in me is, doe by these presentes lycense and authorize John Bill butcher for provision of my house and otherwise to kill dresse and selle all such necessarie provision of flesh in some convenient place neere West Smithfeild barres in the county of Middlesex, as by the lawes and orders of this Realme is appointed and allowed to bee killed dressed and sould during this present Lent unto such person or persons as shalbee lawfully lycensed to buy and eate the same, and to none other or otherwise. And I doe hereby will and require all his Majesties Officers Ministers and lovinge Subjectes to permit and suffer the said John Bill and his servants not only (during the tyme of Lent afore-

said) peaceably to buy and provide such flesh as aforesaid for such provision as aforesaid, but also to drive, kill, dresse and sell the same without any your hindrances or molestacions, hee the said John Bill carryinge and behavinge himself therein. Given under my hand and seale this xxviith day of February anno Domini 1630." Found 'Guilty,' John Bill was sentenced to stand upon the pillory, with a paper on his head showing his offence, and to put in sureties for his good behaviour, before being delivered. G. D. R., 30 March, 7 Charles I.

28 February, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, Joan Garrell late of the said parish spinster assaulted Jasper Shute, and silently secretly and without his observation picked "unum horologium *anglice* a watch" worth thirty shillings from his pocket. Joan Garrell was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 30 March, 7 Charles I.

1 March, 6 Charles I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day, against *fifty-nine* persons, inhabitants of St. Andrew's Holborne, St. Giles-in-the-Fields, St. James's Clerkenwell, St. Katherin's, St. Sepulchre's, Kensington, Turmilstreete, or Endfield co. Midd.; including James Coldridge gentleman, his wife Mary Coldridge, Benjamin Gill gentleman, William Gibbes gentleman, Susan Saul wife of Edwin Saul gentleman, all five late of St. Andrew's Holborne; Sir William Sturton, knt., William Kempe esq., Sir John Gage knt., Barud Deakens gentleman, all four late of . . . .; Lady Browne, Hubert Hacon esq., and Sir Edward Parham knt., all three late of Kensington, and Roger Wood of Endfeild co. Midd. gentleman.—This bill is so defaced that several of the names put upon it are no longer legible. Those of the legible names of persons, not transcribed into this note, pertain to persons of no gentle degree, who are noticed in abstracts of previous bills as having been indicted for recusancy. S. P. R., ... April, 7 Charles I.

8 March, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's Holborne on the said day, Ellenor wife of Christofer Chambers late of the said parish yoman stole and carried off a silver bowl worth fifty-three shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir William Jones knt., one of the King's Justices for Pleas to be held before him. G. D. R., 28 April, 7 Charles I.

8 March, 6 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Raunce late of the said parish gentleman and Francis Varnall late of the same parish yoman stole and carried off a bay mare worth twenty-four pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir William Bronker knt.—Henry Raunce was found 'Not Guilty'; Francis Varnall was at large. G. D. R., 30 March, 7 Charles I.

10 MARCH, 6 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, Alice Laughton *alias* Lanckton late of the said parish spinster, stole and carried off four pounds and three shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir John Ashbornham knt. Found 'Guilty,' Alice was reprieved without judgment. G. D. R., 30 March, 7 Charles I.

12 MARCH, 6 CHARLES I.—Bill that, at Hammersmith co. Midd. on the said day, Bridget Fisher late of the said parish spinster, stole and carried off a necklace of pearles worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Robert Lord Brookes. Bill endorsed 'Ignoramus.' Probably the pearls were appraised at much less than their real value, so that, in case she were found 'Guilty,' Bridget might be discharged after being branded. G. D. R., 30 March, 7 Charles I.

14 MARCH, 6 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. on the said day, Collabia Bartlett late of the said parish spinster stole a cloth cloake lined with plushe worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir John Chudleigh knt. At Gaol Delivery held 16 April, 7 Charles I., Collabia Bartlett was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 30 March, 7 Charles I.

9 JULY, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Ruislipp co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Garladye of the said parish yoman made or caused to be made a certain spurious passeport, under the counterfeited hands and seals of Sirs Thomas Holte, Clement Throckmorton and Thomas Lucie knts. and Justices of the Peace for the county of Warwick,—Certifying that the bearer of the spurious and fabricated document was an honest tradesman of the parish of Bedworth named Richard Overton, who had been utterly ruined by a fire that had destroyed all his goods, and was journeying to Buckland co. Kent to seek comfort and aid from his brother and other kindred there, and desiring all readers of the fabricated letters to have pity upon and in reasonable ways befriend the victim of grievous misfortune; the indictment further stating that on divers occasions, by exhibiting the said fraudulent writing, Richard Garladye had gathered money to himself from the King's lieges. Found 'Guilty,' Richard Garladye was fined five pounds, and required to put in sureties for his good conduct. G. D. R., 31 Aug., 7 Charles I.

10 JULY, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, Elizabeth Acre widow and Elizabeth Acre spinster stole and carried off one gold ringe set with a dyamond worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of Charles Libert clerk; and that afterwards, to wit on the 11th of the same month, William Anthony of the aforesaid parish goldsmith received harboured and comforted the same Elizabeth and Elizabeth. All three culprits were at large. G. D. R., 31 Aug., 7 Charles I.

15 AUGUST, 7 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Tottenham co. Midd. on view of the body of John Haley there lying dead and killed; With verdict that, at Tottenham aforesaid on the 14th instant Sibil Brunt, wife of Thomas Brunt of the said parish yoman, over the fence of a certain orchard discharged a gun loaded with powder and haileshott at a jay-bird, and in doing so shot unintentionally and by mischance and against her will the said John Haley in the belly, so that he then and there died instantly. On her arraignment on this finding of the coroner's jury, Sibil Brunt confessed the indictment. G. D. R., 31 Aug., 7 Charles I.

30 AUGUST, 7 CHARLES I.—Order, made at S. P. Hickes Hall, that John Okes of Grayes Inne Lane vintner amend certain windows broken by him, and in consideration of his froward and contemptuous speech and conduct in open court and other misdemeanours be committed to and detained in Newgate, until he find sufficient sureties for his appearance at the next Session of the Peace and for his good behaviour in the mean time; the order being made mainly on information laid before the Court, that the said Okes (otherwise spelt Okeley) "had maliciously at sundry tymes caused the windowes of Mr. Hooker's chamber in Grey's Inne to bee broken in the night tyme, and that hee doth frequently entertaine and permitt divers disordered persons to remaine and continue tipling in his house at unseasonable hours of the night." S. P. Reg.

5 SEPTEMBER, 7 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. Maries-le-Savoy at the Strand co. Midd., on view of the body of John Bane there lying dead; With verdict that on the 3rd inst. at the said parish, Alexander Lindsey and Henry Lindsey, both of the said parish gentlemen, assaulted the said John Bane, and that Alexander Lindsey then and there killed and slew the said John Bane by giving him with a sword in his breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly. Found 'Guilty,' both Alexander Lindsey and Henry Lindsey pleaded their clergy effectually; the branding being in each case deferred. G. D. R., 7 Oct., 7 Charles I.

6 OCTOBER, 7 CHARLES I.—Order (made at G. S. P. held at Westminster, for the better relief of persons visited with the plague or inhabiting houses so visited at Highgate), That William Gualter gentleman, one of the high constables of the hundred of Ossulston co. Midd. "shall from henceforth twice every weeke at the least in his owne person repaire to Highgate aswell to see whether the persons infected bee shutt up and sequestred from goeing abroad, as allso to oversee whether the constables, headboroughs, watchmen and other officers aforesaid doe execute and performe their duties" towards visited persons. S. P. Reg.

25 OCTOBER, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields on the said day, Edward Barton late of the said parish laborer stole and carried off four yards of gold lace worth twenty shillings, fifty ounces of gold and silver fringe worth five pounds, and ten damaske curtaines worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Lord Charles now King. Confessing the indictment, Edward Barton pleaded his clergy effectually, and was branded. G. D. R., 7 Dec., 7 Charles I.

1 NOVEMBER, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during three months beginning on the said day, against Marmaduke Francke late of Middleton Tyas co. York esq., Thomas Worsley late of Hovington co. York esq., Leonard Allen late of Forcett co. York gentleman, Peter Johnson *alias* Thorne late of Thorpehall co. York gentleman, Ralph Babthorpe and Thomas Babthorpe, both late of Osgorby *alias* Osgodby co. York gentlemen,—each of the aforesaid persons being also described in the indictment as late of St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. G. D. R., ..., 7 Charles I.

20 NOVEMBER, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Clarke late of the said parish stole and carried away "unum galerum castoreum *anglice* a beaver hat" worth twenty shillings, together with divers other things of personal apparel set forth in the indictment, of the goods and chattels of Sir Giles Mumpesson knt.—Thomas Clarke was at large. G. D. R., ... Jan., 7 Charles I.

1 FEBRUARY, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during two months beginning on the said day, against John Wiseman late of Drurylane co. Midd. *alias* &c. late of Wymbish co. Essex esq. G. D. R., 20 Feb., 8 Charles I.

22 FEBRUARY, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Saltar and Daniel Bazeley both late of the said parish laborers, stole and carried off "tresdecim discos argenti *anglice* thirteene great silver platters ad valenciam ducentarum quinquagint' et quinque librarum," worth two hundred and fifty-five pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble John the Earl Pembrooke and Mountgomery. Thomas Saltar confessed the indictment and was remanded. Found 'Guilty' Daniel Bazeley pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded. G. D. R., 6 Dec., 8 Charles I.

1 MARCH, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during three months beginning on the said day, against William Bird late of Wotten Woeinge co. Warwick gentleman, John Bolt late of Wolverd Magna co. Warwick gentleman, William Canninge late of Foxcott co. Warwick esq., Anthony Dormer late of . . . . co. Warwick esq., Thomas Morgan late of Weston co. Warwick esq., Richard Middlemore late of Edgebaston co. Warwick esq., James

Walters late of Woolsley co. Warwick gentleman, each of these persons being also and in the first instance described as 'late of St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd.' G. D. R., 27 June, 8 Charles I.

1 MARCH, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day, against *fifty-eight* persons, late of St. Andrew's Holborne, Whitechappell, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, St. Sepulchre's, St. James's Clerkenwell, St. Katherine's, Heston, Paddington or Kensington. The persons so indicted comprise—Robert Ford yoman and his wife Ellen Ford both late of Whitechapell; David Pascall yoman and Margaret Seelane widow, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; John Platt of St. Sepulchre's yoman; John Farmer gentleman, William Salusbury gentleman, Elizabeth Manwaring widow, all three late of St. James's Clerkenwell; Anne Barber late of Saffron Hill widow; Dorothy Lee widow, Joan Powell widow, William Beckett yoman, Roger Coume gentleman, all four late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Christopher Gibbons late of St. Katherine's tailor; and Walter Whitticke late of Paddington: The other forty-three recusants being individuals repeatedly noticed in previous entries of this book, as indicted for not repairing to church &c. G. D. R., 13 April, 8 Charles I.

13 MARCH, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Frances Pritchett late of the said parish spinster brought forth a living bastard male infant, and afterwards on the same day murdered the same infant by giving it with a knife in the left part of the neck a mortal wound of which it then and there died instantly. Found 'Guilty' Frances Pritchett was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 13 April, 8 Charles I.

27 MARCH, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Heston co. Midd. on the said day, Sara Braynt widow, late the wife of Richard Braynt, knowing that rattesbane *alias* arsenicke was a deadly poison, made a pancake of wheate flower and water, and put rattesbane *alias* arsenicke into the same pancake, which she forthwith gave to her said husband with the intention of murdering him, and that he took the same poisoned cake of her and ate it, and that after languishing from the said 27th, of the poisoned pancake, so administered to him, died of it on the last day of the said month, being thus murdered by his said wife. Found 'Guilty,' Sara Braynt was sentenced to death by burning. 'Po se cul ca nl' comburend.'—Also, the Coroner's Inquisition for the cause of the said Richard Braynt's death. G. D. R., 13 April, 8 Charles I.

29 MARCH, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Carpenter *alias* Phibby Jack and John Wood, both late of the said parish yomen, stole and carried away three cutworke bands worth sixteen pounds, of the goods and chattels of Charles Lord Moore. Found 'Guilty,' both culprits

pleaded their clergy effectually and were branded. G. D. R., 13 April, 8 Charles I.

1 April, 8 Charles I.—Bill for not going to church &c. during three months beginning on the said day against Bestney Barker late of Whitechappell *alias* &c. late of Westdoniland *alias* Berechurch in Colchester co. Essex esq. ; Katherine Audley late of Westdoniland *alias* Berechurch Colchester co. Essex widow and Sir Henry Audley late of Harrington in Chadgley Corbett co. Worcester knt., the two last-named persons being also described in the first instance as late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.—Endorsed 'Ignoramus.' G. D. R., 29 Aug., 8 Charles I.

19 June, 8 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Roger Dale late of the said parish yoman stole and carried off "unum oscipium *anglice* one drinkinge tunne of silver" worth sixty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Master and Scholars of Baleyall in Oxford. Roger Dale was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R. . . . ., 8 Charles 1.

10 July, 8 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields esq. J.P., of Thomas Wildberd of St. Margaret's Westminster gentleman, Nicholas Rawlins tailor and John Rogers gouldsmith both of Great St. Bartholomew's London, and John Tummey of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. butcher, all four in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Philip Tummey of the last-named parish butcher in the sum of two hundred pounds ; For the said Philip Tummey's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Midd., to answer "for utteringe certain base and scandalous speeches against his Majesties (*sic*) and againste the Lords and others of his Majesties Most Honourable Councell." G. D. R., 29 Aug., 8 Charles I.

24 July, 8 Charles I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on view of the body of Abigall Williams then and there lying dead; With Verdict that, on 23rd instant, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., the said Abigall Williams murdered herself by putting an end of a rope about her own neck and the other end of the same rope "circa . . . . *anglice* vocat' a jacke," and so hanging and suspending herself; the jury further certifying that at the time thus murdering herself the said Abigall Williams had not to their knowledge any goods or chattels in the county of Middlesex.—Also, on the same file a True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Abigall the wife of Robert Stappard of the said parish gentleman assaulted Abigall Williams and with a broom-staffe struck her on the left side of her head, and by so doing gave the same Abigall Williams a mortal wound of which she then and there died instantly, being thus slain and murdered

by the said Abigall Stappard. On her trial Abigall Stappard was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 5 Oct., 8 Charles I.

26 JULY, 8 CHARLES I.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hickes Hall, that the hemp-mills at the House of Correction be repaired, and that a new hemp-mill be made there, so that a greater number of persons may bee imployed to labour. S. P. Reg.

4 AUGUST, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during two months beginning on the said day, against *sixty-five persons*, late of Chiswicke, Chauncery Lane, Grubstreete Goldinglane, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, Saffron Hill, St. James's Clerkenwell, St. John's Street, High Holborne, or Heston co. Midd.; Comprising William Saunders esq., his wife . . . . Saunders, and . . . . Fryer widow, all three late of Chiswicke; Lewis Scarbolt chandler, and Mary Oliver widow, both late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Henry Clarke of Grubstreet yoman; Anne Slifeild late of Golding Lane widow; Richard Greenbury gentleman, Michael Hugginson gentleman, Israel Fryer gentleman, Thomas Foster esq., John Hawkins gentleman, Symon Warmington yoman, John Hawkins gentleman, all seven late of St. John's Street; and George Smithson, late of High Holborn vintner, all those of the *sixty-five* persons not mentioned in this note being individuals who have been mentioned repeatedly in other entries as recusants indicted for not going to church. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 8 Charles I.

22 AUGUST, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Frances Sprye of the said parish spinster *alias* &c. the wife of John Sprye late of the same parish yoman, stole and carried off a precious gem called a carconett of diamondes worth one hundred and fifty pounds, a paire of diamond bracelettes worth twenty pounds, a paire of diamond pendents worth forty pounds, one pearle bracelett with greene and redd stones worth eighteen pounds, a gold hoope ringe with a dyamond worth seven pounds, a pearle bracelett worth four pounds, a pointed diamond ringe worth two hundred pounds, forty yards of gold lace worth forty shillings, an ounce and a halfe of gold twist worth nine shillings, "unum ventrale panni linei *anglice* a cutworke apron" worth five pounds, a silver maudlin cup worth six pounds, "unum pultarium argenti *anglice* a silver porringer" worth . . . . shillings, "unum galerum castoreum *anglice* a beaver hatt" worth three pounds, and one hundred and eighty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir William Tresham knt. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 8 Charles I.

5 OCTOBER, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, whereas at Stanwell co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Heysem *alias* Delbridge, William Butcher and William Wood, all three of Stanwell aforesaid labourers, stole nyne and a halfe yardes of damaske worth ninety shillings, together

with other things set forth in the indictment, of the goods and chattels of Thomas Ayer gentleman, Hugh Strideup late of Oldebrainford co. Midd. yoman and his wife Alice Strideup and Thomas Bevin late of Hownsloe taylor on the next day, viz. 6th Oct., knowing him to have perpetrated the said felony received harboured and comforted the said Thomas Heysem. G. D. R., 20 Feb., 8 Charles I.

1 NOVEMBER, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during three months, beginning on the said day, against Sir Henry Awdley late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. knt.; and against Sir John Yates *alias* Gates knt. and Abigail Packington widow, both late of Chadgley Corbett co. Worcester, John Russell late of Malverne Parva co. Worcester esq., Francis Hanford late of Wollishull co. Worcester esq., and John Weedon late of Feckingham co. Worcester esq., each of the last-named five persons being also described as late of of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. G. D. R., 20 Feb., 8 Charles I.

1 NOVEMBER, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during three months beginning on the said day, against Thomas Morgan late of Weston co. Warwick esq., Richard Middlemore late of Edgebaston co. Warwick esq., Anthony Dormer late of Budbrooke co. Warwick esq., Sir Charles Smith late of Wootton Wawen co. Warwick knt., and Anthony Sheldon late of Grafton co. Warwick gentleman, each of the said persons being also and in the first instance described as "late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd." G. D. R., 20 Feb., 8 Charles I.

1 NOVEMBER, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during three months beginning on the said day, against Elizabeth wife of Thomas Hilton late of Morton co. Westmoreland, Talbott Hodgshon gent. and his wife Margaret Hodgshon both late of Broomehall co. Westmoreland, Sir Ralph Conyers late of Layton co. Durham knt. and his wife Lady Mary Conyers, Cuthbert Conyers late of Layton aforesaid gentleman and his wife Margaret Conyers, Mary wife of Gerrard Salvin late of Coxton co. Durham gentleman, Laurence Sayre late of Worsall co. York gentleman and his wife Elizabeth Sayre, Alice Bennyon late of Hartepoole co. Durham spinster, Anne wife of Ralph Buttery late of Nesbett co. Durham yoman, Thomas Haggerston late of Haggerston co. Durham esq. and his wife Alice Haggerston, Robert Salvin late of Raby co. Durham and his wife Anne Salvin, Anne Mitforth late of Hewlam co. Durham widow, William Knaresborough late of Twisle co. Durham yoman, William Power late of Dalden co. Durham gentleman, George Taylor late of Corneshawe Rawe co. Durham yoman, William Syngleton late of Broughton co. Lancaster gentleman, Dorothy Walton late of Howth co. Lancaster widow, Robert Squire late of Harwood Magna co. Lancaster yoman, Nicholas

Hesketh late of Beckensall co. Lancaster gentleman, Edward Smyth late of Sharisbricke co. Lancaster yoman and his wife Elizabeth Smyth, Anne wife of Leonard Washington late of Warton co. Lancaster gentleman, Thomas Kirkby late of Rawcliffe co. Lancaster gentleman and his wife Anne Kirkby, Susan Hesketh late of Rufforth co. Lancaster . . . ., Robert Sayer late of Burneley co. Lancaster yoman, Richard Blackborne late of Scorton co. Lancaster yoman and his wife Anne Blackborne, Anne Nicholson late of Poulton co. Lancaster widow, Dorothy Fowler late of St. Thomas co. Stafford widow, Bryan Lane late of Cotton Hill co. Stafford gentleman and his wife Willgifford Lane, Lady Anne Claveringe wife of Sir John Claveringe late of Calliley co. Northumberland knt., and John Waterton late of North Stanley co. York . . . . and his wife Jane Waterton,—each of the said indicted persons being also and in the first instance described in the indictment as late of St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. G. D. R., 20 Feb. 8, Charles I.

1 November, 8 Charles I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day, against Frances wife of Henry Broome late of Houlden co. York yoman, Isabella Lee late of the city of York widow, Anne wife of William Leathley of Grewellthorpe co. York yoman, Mary wife of Leonard Robinson, of . . . . co. York gentleman, Walter Grimston of Gadmadam co. York gentleman, John Plumpton of Knockton Abby co. York esq., William Munkton of Burland co. York gentleman, John Dawny of Potter Brunton co. York gentleman, Anne Toppan of Agglethorp co. York widow, Rowland Revell of Stannington co. York yoman, Anne Cholmley of Fulrice co. York widow, Coulston Farley of Lebbarston co. York yoman and his wife Grace Farley, John Errington of Yaram co. York esq., Frances Stevenson of Thornton Wood co. York widow, Jane Allanson of Sandhutton co. York widow, William Tockells of Gisbrough co. York gentleman, Philip Constable of Everingham co. York esq., James Singleton of Markington co. York gentleman, Cuthbert Bulmer of Scruton co. York yoman, William Palmer of Naborne co. York esq., Alexis Wodka of the city of York M.D. and his wife Ellen Wodka, George Twhinge of Hewarth co. York gentleman and his wife Anne Twhinge, Anne wife of Allan Askewe of Greenehoe Bolton co. York gentleman, Simon Ryder of Pickton co. York yoman, Thomas Lewlyn of Ranfeild co. York gentleman, William Browne of Killinghall co. York yoman, Ursula Bishopp wife of Thomas Bishopp of Pocklington co. York gentleman, John Hebden of Clynte co. York yoman, Mary Hammerton wife of Stephen Hammerton of Hellifeild co. York esq., John Fawcett of Roclyffe co. York yoman, William Lawes of Rickpeth co. Durham yoman, John Jackson of Harraton co. Durham gentleman, George Rixon of Darneton co. Durham

yoman, Charles Towneley of Sledwith co. Durham gentleman and his wife Mary Towneley, Fortune Horsley of Northbiddick co. Durham spinster, Elizabeth Lady Selby wife of Sir William Selby of Winlington co. Durham knt., William Selby of Winlington aforesaid esq., Bely Wickliffe wife of Francis Wickliffe of Preston co. Durham gentleman, Elianore Orde of Prowde Castle Northumberland widow, Sir Arthur Gray of Spindleton co. Northumberland knt., Robert Rooksby of Newcastle co. Northumberland gentleman, Sir Francis Radcliffe of Gateside co. Northumberland knt., William Buckle of Hepscot co. Northumberland yoman, Christofer Gilpin of Skelemargh co. Westmorland yoman, Edward Gilpin of Skelemargh aforesaid yoman, Charles Saule of Sallet co. Westmorland gentleman, Frances Lancaster wife of Launcelot Lancaster of Craketrees co. Westmorland esq., George Jefferson of Kirkby Stephen co. Westmorland yoman, Richard Smith of Finglehead co. Westmorland yoman, Thomas Dodson of Sisar co. Westmorland yoman, Sir Thomas Lampleagh of Duffenby co. Comberland knt., Joan Munsey of Graystocke co. Comberland widow, Winifred Musgrave of Joaneby co. Comberland spinster, Anne Cornes of Wiver co. Chester widow, Richard Vaudry of Banke (?) co. Chester gentleman, Anne Warren of Poynton co. Chester widow, Katherine wife of William Coventree of . . . . Grange co. Chester gentleman, Katherine Whitemore of Cawdy Grange co. Chester widow, Thomas Sherburne of Heysham co. Lancaster gentleman, Nathaniel Banister of Altham co. Lancaster esq., William Houghton of Grymserge co. Lancaster gentleman, Roger Hesketh of Goosenarghe co. Lancaster gentleman and his wife Isabella Hesketh, Thomas Ashton of Croston co. Lancaster gentleman, Thomas Weiden of Croston aforesaid yoman, Grace Wilkinson of Preston co. Lancaster widow, George Wilkinson of Broughton co. Lancaster yoman, William Worthington of Worthington co. Lancaster yoman, Robert White of Magna Eccleston co. Lancaster yoman, Robert Harrington of Hyton co. Lancaster gentleman and his wife Anne Harrington, Richard Edgerton of Parr co. Lancaster yoman, Jenet Ball of Windle co. Lancaster widow, Thomas Dalton of Pillinge co. Lancaster gentleman, Thomas Dalton of Thurnam co. Lancaster esq., Elizabeth wife of Thomas Prestwich of . . . . co. Lancaster esq., Thomas Richardson of . . . . co. Lancaster gentleman, Christopher Taylor of Haighton co. Lancaster yoman, William Banes of . . . . co. Lancaster yoman, Robert Layfeild of . . . . co. Lancaster yoman and his wife Helen Layfeild, Ellen wife of John Towneley of Hurstwood co. Lancaster gentleman, Gabriel Hesketh of Goosnar co. Lancaster gentleman, William Hodgson of Euxton co. Lancaster yoman, Sir William Gerrard of Bryn co. Lancaster baronet, James Anderton of

Clayton co. Lancaster esq., John Watson of Cliviger co. Lancaster gentleman and his wife Anne Watson, Elizabeth wife of Richard Sherburne of Stanyng co. Lancaster esq., William Chorley of Writtingham co. Lancaster yoman, Robert Worthington of Euxton co. Lancaster yoman, John Cricklowe of Clayton co. Lancaster yoman, William Roscoe of Euxton co. Lancaster yoman, Charles Towneley of Hapton co. Lancaster gentleman, Anne Bannister of Cureden co. Lancaster widow, Dorothy Iremonger of Charculne co. Stafford widow, Edward Eyre of Newbolt co. Darbye gentleman, Thomas Charlesworth *alias* Holmes of Woodwall co. Notts. yoman, Robert Nettleton of Broadholme co. Notts. yoman, Fardinand Bythian of Broadholme aforesaid yoman and his wife Margaret Bythian, Sir John Thimblebye of Irnham co. Lincoln knt., Marmaduke Constable of Bottesworth co. Lincoln gentleman and his wife Anne Constable, and John Sibsey of Panton co. Lincoln yoman and his wife Ursula Sibsey;—each of the aforesaid persons thus indicted for not coming to church &c., being also and in the first instance described in the indictment as late of St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd.—At the foot of the long and closely written bill appears the usual memorandum of proclamation in accordance with the Statute. G. D. R., 5 Dec., 8 Charles I.

26 November, 8 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Uxbridge co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Jones of the said parish laborer fabricated and counterfeited under the hands and seals of "John Wakers and William Browne deputies a spurious passport," certifying that the bearer of the document was one Robert Shelton recently "landed here at Margett in the Iland of Tennitt in the county of Kent," licensing him to travel "to the towne of Minehead in the county of Somersett where his friends live," and commending him to the charitable consideration of perusers of the document. Confessing the indictment, Henry Jones was fined five shillings and sentenced "to be sett upon the pillory one hower in Uxbridge upon a markett day with a paper upon his head shewinge his offence." G. D. R., 5 Dec., 8 Charles I.

30 November, 8 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Charterhouselane co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Warren stole and carried off "unam bibliothecam (*sic*) *anglice* a bible" worth twelve pence, a book called *The Government of Vertue* worth four pence, a coife worth twelve pence and "three shovelboard peeces of silver" worth three shillings and sixpence, of the goods and chattels of William Clerke. Found 'Guilty,' Elizabeth Warren was branded on the thumb. G. D. R., 5 Dec., 8 Charles I.

1 December, 8 Charles I.—Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Heston co. Midd. on view of the body of John Redworth there lying dead and slain; With verdict that, on the 27th ult., the said John

Redworth and one John Webb of Cheswicke co. Midd. after drinking in friendly fashion at Cheswicke in a tavern called "The Signe of Bohemia" were on the point of leaving the same tavern, when John Webb, seeing John Redworth's pike-staff standing at the door, took up the same weapon in the middle thereof, and holding the point thereof towards John Redworth, then leaning against the wall said jocosely "John thou hast here a very sufficient staffe," to which John Redworth replied in jest "Tushe John, why dost thou take a staffe into thy hands and knowest not how to use it? I can take yt from thee with my hatt," and forthwith putting his hat suddenly before John Webb's face so that he could not see leaped and ran upon him, and in so doing leaped and ran upon the piked end of the staff, receiving therefrom by mischance, and not with John Webb's intention, in his left eye a mortal wound, of which he died at Heston on the 30th day of the same November. G. D. R., 29 Aug., 9 Charles I.

5 DECEMBER, 8 CHARLES I.—Whereas this Courte was informed of divers affreyes assaultes and outrages, committed by divers of the inhabitants of St. Clementes Danes on the one parte and St. Martines-in-the-Fields on the other parte, whiche hathe growne by reason of the laieing of soile by the inhabitantes of St. Clementes in a leistall within the parishe of St. Martines; For prevencion of which outrages and the dangers that are likely to ensue thereupon, it is Ordered that the inhabitantes of St. Clementes Danes shall have libertie to lay the common soile and dirt of their streets in the said leistall, where they laied for a longe time, untill our Lady-day next; And Sir Richard Wynne, Sir Henry Spiller, Sir William Slingesby, Dr. Bates and Mr. Whittaker are desired to take some paines to examine the matter in difference betweene the said parishes, as well touching the right and interest the said inhabitantes of St. Clementes pretend to have in the said leistall, as the annoyance complained of, and to settle a peace betweene them if they can. G. D. Reg.

15 JANUARY, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during six months beginning on the said day, against Samuel Alexander yoman and Hester Alexander spinster, both late of St. Giles's-in-the Fields co. Midd.—Also, True Bill for not going to church &c. during eleven months, beginning on 1 June, 8 Charles I., against Frances the wife of Peter Wood late of St. Clement's Danes' gentleman.—Also, True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month, beginning on 15 June, 9 Charles I., against John Preston junr., late of St. Margaret's Westminster gentleman *alias* &c. of Dalton co. Lancaster gentleman.—Also, True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on 1 June, 9 Charles I., against Thomas Thomas late of Drury Lane co. Midd. tailor.—Also, True Bill for not going to church

&c. during six months, beginning on 15 January, 8 Charles I., against John Harris late of St. Margaret's Westminster, gentleman.—Also, True Bill for not going to church &c. during six months, beginning on 15 Jan., 8 Charles I., against Robert Godfrey late of St. Andrews-in-Holborne esq. G. D. R., 17 July, 9 Charles I.

17 JANUARY, 8 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquest for cause of death, taken at Le Salutacion Tavern in St. Martin's-in-the-Fields on view of the body of Susan Senghurst wife of William Senghurst of the said parish; With verdict that she died of the visitation of God, on the 11th inst., in the said parish. G. D. R., 3 May, 9 Charles I.

10 FEBRUARY, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's Shoreditch co. Midd. on the said day, Humphrey Bevin late of the said parish yoman made a certain confection of rhubarb, century and mithridate and put a certain poison called mercury therein, well knowing the said mercury to be a poison, and having so made the confection administered it to Jane the wife of Robert Lane esq., who on the said day took and ate it under the belief and under the same Humphrey Bevin's assurance that it would be good and salutary for her, and that immediately after taking the said poison the said Jane Lane languished, and continued to languish from the said 10th of February till 3 May, 9 Charles I., on which last-named day she died of the said confection, by means of which Humphrey Bevin thus killed and murdered her. On his trial, Humphrey Bevin was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 19 Feb., 9 Charles I.

15 FEBRUARY, 8 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Sturton Ground in St. Margaret's Westminster, on view of the body of Arthur Slea of the said parish laborer, there lying dead; With Verdict that, whilst "elaborans ad exonerandum ventrem suum insuper quendam pontem," near the Horse-Ferrye in Tuthill Fields, the said Arthur fell and was drowned in the water under the bridge. G. D. R., 3 May, 9 Charles I.

6 MARCH, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd., George Popham late of the said parish clerk voluntarily said and celebrated one mass against the form of a certain statute of 23 Elizabeth.—Also, on the same file, a True Bill that, at St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. on 6 March, 8 Charles I., George Popham late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England and after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist, and made and ordained a priest by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome before the said 6th of March (et ante sextum diem Marcii anno regni domini nostri Caroli dei gracia Anglie Scocie Francie et Hibernie Regis fidei defensoris &c. octavo, factus et ordinatus sacerdos *anglice* a seminary priest per auctoritatem derivatam et pretensam a

sede romana *anglice* the See of Rome) nor at all weighing the laws and statutes of this kingdom of England nor in any degree dreading the penalty contained in the same was and remained against the form of the statute in that case provided, and also against the peace of the said Lord now King, his Crown and Dignity, And that Richard Knight late of St. Andrew's Holborn aforesaid yoman, knowing that the aforesaid George Popham was born within this kingdom of England and as is aforesaid was made ordained and professed a Seminary Priest &c., afterwards on the aforesaid 6th March at the parish of St. Andrew's in Holborne aforesaid feloniously wittingly and willingly received comforted and maintained the same George Popham, he being at large and out of prison &c.—At the foot of this bill appear the names of William Bickenhead, Ralph Barker, James Waddesworth and John Coxe, sworn to prosecute.—Also, on the same file, under date of 14 Jan., 9 Charles I., at Hickes Hall, the writ of Venire Facias addressed to the Sheriff of Middlesex for twenty-four good and lawful men to inquire &c. to be at Hickes Hall at 8 a.m. of the 18th inst.—Also, on the same file, the panel of jurors &c. No minutes of subsequent proceedings in the case appear on either of the two indictments. S. O. T. R. apud Hickes Hall in St. Johnstreet co. Midd. 18 Jan., 9 Charles I.

12 MARCH, 8 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's-le-Savoy in the Strand co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Conway late of the said parish yoman stole and carried off a rapier worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Henry the Viscount Fawlkland. Robert Conway was at large. G. D. R., 10 April, 9 Charles I.

27 MARCH, 9 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Robert Rich knt. and John Herne esq. Justices of the Peace, of William Salisburye of St. Andrew's Holborn gentleman, in the sum of five hundred pounds, and of John Puckle of Hangleton co. Sussex esq. and Owen Williams of St. Martin's-in the Fields gentleman, in the sum of three hundred pounds each; For the said William Salisburye's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Midd. to answer &c., he "beinge charged by one John Howston with the being married unto two wives and both living." G. D. R., 10 April, 9 Charles I.

1 APRIL, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Katherin's co. Midd. on the said day, Hercules Richardson and John Wright, both of Ratcliffe co. Midd. yomen, knowingly made a false declaration, in deposing upon oath, sworn on the sacred gospel, to Nathaniel Snape esq., that on the 7th of the last February John Tucker, alehousekeeper at the signe of 'The Maydenhead and Gunne' in Ratcliffe in the parish of Stepney "sould two blacke pottes of beare for two pence which did not containe two ale quartes."—Also, a True Bill that, at St. Andrew's

Holborne co. Midd. on 13 Feb., 8 Charles I., Hercules Richardson and Edward Tackey *alias* Tacker, both late of the said parish yomen, knowingly and corruptly made on oath a false declaration, in deposing on the sacred gospel to William Hudson esq. J.P. that, on the 9th of the same February, John Clarke victualler at 'The White Crosse and Dagger' near to St. Leonard's Shoreditch sold one pewter pott of beere for three halfe-pence which did not conteyne three ale pintes, and that Thomas Bird butcher and victualler at the signe of 'The Mann leading the Calfe' on the same day and in the same parish sold one pewter pott of beere for two pence which did not conteyne two ale-quartes, and that on the same day and in the same parish John . . . . victualler at the signe of 'The Sunne' sold one blacke pott of beere for a penny which did not conteyne one ale-quart. G. D. R., 10 April, 9 Charles I.

20 April, 9 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, Francis Quassett *alias* Robert Redpeith *alias* Greene *alias* Holmbie late of the said parish clerk, designed practiced and endeavoured to withdraw divers of the lieges and subjects of the said Lord the King from their obedience to him, and from the religion established within her dominions by Queen Elizabeth's authority on the 16th of January in the 23rd year of her reign. G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

2 May, 9 Charles I.—Order, made at G. S. P. held at Westminster, for discharging Edward Tailor of London citizen of his election to be constable of the parish of Hornsey, in consideration that he has no time in which to perform the duties of the said office, as he is "Warden of the Company of Girdlers and also Secretary for the affaires of the cittie of London touching the plantacion in Ireland," and is "likewise at this present Sollicitor unto the said Company in a cause of great consequence dependinge against them in the High Courte of Starre-Chamber concerninge the said plantacion," and was elected to the said office of constable merely because the inhabitants of Hornsey conceived he "would give a good somme of money rather then he would undertake and execute any office in the parish." S. P. Reg.

12 May, 9 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields on the said day, Harmond Sheppard late of the said parish yoman in the night of the said day broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Noble Richard the Earl Portland, the Lord Treasurer of England, and stole and carried off therefrom four hundred pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Jeremiah the Lord Weston. No minute touching subsequent proceedings in the case. G. D. R., ... Dec., 9 Charles I.

1 JULY, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during twelve months beginning on the said day, against Thomas Morgan of Weston co. Warwick esq., and Richard Middlemore of Edgbaston co. Warwick esq., each of the two recusants being also and in the first instance described in the indictment as "late of the parish of St. Andrew-in-Holborne co. Midd." G. D. R., 30 June, 10 Charles I.

14 JULY, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during six months beginning on the said day, against Sir Cecyll Trafford of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd. *alias* Sir Cecyll Trafford of . . . . co. Lancaster knt. G. D. R., ..., 9 Charles I.

20 JULY, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Katherin's co. Midd. on the said day, John Wright and Hercules Richardson, both late of the said parish yomen, upon pretence of a certain offence supposed to have been committed by Austin Dawney against the statute of 1 James I. entituled "An Acte to restraine the inordinate hauntinge and tiplinge in Innes Alehouses and other victualinge houses" received without the order or consent of any court the sum of five shillings from the said Austin Dawney. John Wright was found 'Not Guilty,' but Hercules Richardson was found 'Guilty' and sentenced to pay a fine of ten pounds, to stand on the pillory in open market with a paper on his head showing his offence, and to be disqualified to be an informer.—On the same file appear seven similar indictments against John Wright, on five of which he was found 'Guilty.' G. D. R., ... Dec., 9 Charles I.

20 AUGUST, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields on the said day, Richard Rose of the said parish yoman stole and carried away a round jewell sett with diamonds worth sixty pounds, a gold ring sett round with diamonds worth thirteen pounds six shillings and eight pence, another gold ring with five diamonds foure in square and one in middle worth thirteen pounds six shillings and eight pence, a black inamelled ring with a knott and a pointed diamond in it worth ten pounds, another gold ring with four diamonds worth thirteen pounds six shillings and eight pence, another gold ringe inameled with divers colours worth twenty shillings, a jewel called A True Lovers Knot inameled black with one or two diamonds worth six pounds thirteen shillings and eight pence, a gold ring worth forty shillings, a Cluster of Nutts with rubies of gold worth thirteen pounds six shillings and eight pence, a Golden Fly sett with rubies diamonds and sapphires worth ten pounds, a great gold ringe inameled black worth forty shillings, two diamonds with a pendant worth five pounds, two padlocks of gold inameled worth twenty shillings, and eighty pounds in

numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir Robert Naunton knt., Master of the Court of Wards and Liveries. Confessing the indictment, Richard Rose was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 11 Charles I.

1 SEPTEMBER, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during twelve months beginning on the said day, against Thomas Browne of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields esq.—Also, True Bill for not going to church &c. during four months beginning on 20 April, 10 Charles I., against Sir Anthony Roaper late of St. Clement's Danes knt. *alias* &c. late of Farningham co. Kent knt.—Also, True Bill for not going to church &c. during twelve months beginning on 1 July, 9 Charles I., against John Hanslopp late of Long Itchington co. Warwick gentleman and Terence Bryan late of Henley-in-Arden in the parish of Wootten Wawen co. Warwick gentleman, each of the two being also and in the first instance described as late of St. Andrew's Holborn co. Midd.—Also, True Bill for not going to church &c. during twelve months beginning on 1 Sept., 9 Charles I., against John Russell late of Malverne Parva co. Worcester gentleman, Francis Hanford late of Wolleshull co. Worcester gentleman, John Weedon and Francis Acton, both late of Stoughton co. Worcester gentlemen, Roland Bartley *alias* Bartlett late of Castlemorton co. Worcester gentleman, and John Hornyfold late of Castlehandley *alias* Potters Handley co. Worcester gentleman, each of the persons so indicted being also and in the first instance described as late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. G. D. R., 1 Sept., 10 Charles I.

13 SEPTEMBER, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Hammersmith co. Midd. on the said day, John Martine and Robert Walter, both late of the said parish laborers, stole and carried away two eeles worth eight pence, six barbills worth two shillings, two perches worth four pence, and three hundred other fishes called roches worth seven shillings, of the goods and chattels of George Bonnett, John Aylard, John Boyden and Robert Wilkinson. Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of ten pence, both culprits were sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., 4 Oct., 9 Charles I.

. . . OCTOBER, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on . . . . Oct., 9 Charles I., Elizabeth Magin late of the said parish . . . . stole a damaske coate lyned with plushe worth fifty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Robert the Earl of Monmouth. G. D. R., ..., 9 Charles I.

3 NOVEMBER, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Clerkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, Margery Gardner late of the said parish widow traitorously declared and published certain words to wit 'The Kinge

is a bastard' to the said King Charles's dishonour.—On the bill a memorandum that Margery Gardner was remanded. G. D. R. . . . . Dec., 9 Charles I.

7 NOVEMBER, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Islington on the said day, Harmond Sheppard late of the said parish yoman stole and led away a bay gelding worth twenty-five pounds, of the goods and chattels of William Bellamy gentleman. Found 'Guilty' Harmond Sheppard was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ... Dec., 9 Charles I.

16 JANUARY, 9 CHARLES I.—It appearing to this Courte, upon the triall of Daniell Baseley, William Cable and James Sugar, that Thomas Crookes a constable of Clarkenwell and Henry Brookes a wardour or bellman of the same parishe had unduly behaved themselves (vizt. the said constable in dischargінge the said felons of his owne authority after he had arrested them, and the said bellman in procureinge the money to be restored to the partie robbed, soe as noe prosecucion followed), Itt is therefore ordered that the said constable and bellman should bee forthwith removed from their places and offices, and bee bound to their good behaviour, and a new constable and bellman appointed in their roomes. G. D. Reg.

5 FEBRUARY, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Finchley co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Seaman and Charles Walrond, both late of the said parish gentlemen, assaulted Francis George when he was in God's and the King's peace, and that Edward Seaman then and there with a sword gave the said Francis George on his breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly. Charged and found 'Guilty' of slaying Francis George feloniously, Edward Seaman was sentenced to be hung. Charles Walrond was found 'Not Guilty,' but was reprisoned till he should put in sureties for his good behaviour and his appearance at the next Gaol Delivery. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 9 Charles I.

17 FEBRUARY, 9 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during three months beginning on the said day, against John Deakes late of St. Andrew's Holborn co. Midd. *alias* &c. late of Claymes co. Worcester yoman. G. D. R., 1 Sept., 10 Charles I.

27 MARCH, 10 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during three months beginning on the said day, against Peter Penkevell late of Stepney co. Midd. gentleman, Richard Stockwood late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd. gentleman *alias* Richard Stockwood late of Rotheread in the parish of Seavenokes co. Kent gentleman; Bridget Fermyn the wife of Joseph Fermyn late of St. Andrew's in Holborne apothecary; Edward Isaac baker, James Iremonger yoman and Thomas Gipps yoman, all three late of St.

Clement's Danes; and Daniel Stiddolph late of St. James's Clerkenwell gentleman. G. D. R., 30 June, 10 Charles I.

30 April, 10 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, Thomas Bryce late of the said parish yoman feloniously filed clipt and diminished six pieces of lawful current money called Kinge Charles shillings, and seven pieces of lawful current money called Kinge Charles sixpences. Confessing the indictment, Thomas Bryce was sentenced to be drawn to the gallows and hung. G. D. R., 30 June, 10 Charles I.

15 June, 10 Charles I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Peter-ad-vincula co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Heminges of the said parish stole and carried away three Ingotts of silver worth thirty-five shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Lord now King. Thomas Heminges put himself 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 1 Sept., 10 Charles I.

30 June, 10 Charles I.—It is ordered by this Court, That the matter concerninge the informacioun delivered in court and remaineinge in the handes of Sir Henry Spiller concerninge the reforminge of divers disordered alehouses is referred to the examinacioun of Sir Henry Spiller, Sir Richard Wynne, Sir William Parkhurst and Laurence Whittaker esq., to make certificate to this Court.—It is ordered by this Courte, that all the pettihostries within this county of Midd. shalbe henceforth suppressed. G. D. Reg.

9 July, 10 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of William Skipwith of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman and William Brent of Grayes Inne gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of Magdalen Rawley of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields spinster, in the sum of one hundred marks; For the said Magdalen Rawley's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex &c., she "being charged with embeazelling of some goods of the Lady Manners." G. D. R., 1 Sept., 10 Charles I.

4 August, 10 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of Thomas Applebye yoman and John Baker victualler, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Anthony Richardson of St. Giles's aforesaid vintner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Anthony Richardson's appearance in the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for revileing, abuseinge and violently assaulting the Right Honorable the Lord Vicount Swifft." G. D. R., 1 Sept., 10 Charles I.

9 August, 10 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of John Coxe and William Darby both of Staple Inne London gentlemen, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of William Tressilian of Staple Inne gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said William Tressilian's appearance at the

next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex &c., he having been "taken late in the night by the watche in Holborne where the Erle of Warwicke's footeman was slayne."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken before the same magistrate, for the appearance of Robert Ringrose late of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. gentleman. G. D. R., 1 Sept., 10 Charles I.

20 AUGUST, 10 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, William Farnell late of the said parish laborer stole and carried off thirty-three dozens of white waxen candles worth sixteen pounds and ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Serene Lord now King; And that, afterwards on the same day and at the same parish, John Knuckle late of the said parish painterstainer, knowing him to have perpetrated the said felony, received harboured and comforted the said William Farnell. William Farnell put himself 'Not Guilty,' John Knuckle was at large. G. D. R., 27 June, 12 Charles I.

1 DECEMBER, 10 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during six months beginning on the said day, against William Peasley late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman. G. D. R., 25 June, 11 Charles I.

9 FEBRUARY, 10 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Cowley co. Midd. on the said day, Joachin Chareavent and Massy Le Chesne, both late of Cowley aforesaid yomen, made feloniously of copper and other false metals certain coined pieces of spurious money in the likeness of Kinge Charles tenn shilling peeces. Found 'Guilty,' both culprits were sentenced to be drawn on hurdles to the gallows and there hung. G. D. R., ..., 11 Charles I.

12 FEBRUARY, 10 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Old Streete co. Midd. on the said day, William Milton late of the said street yoman with a fraudulent intention and purpose made feloniously of copper and other false metals certain six pieces of counterfeit coin, in the likeness of Kinge Charles shillings, and three other pieces of spurious coin in the likeness of Kinge Charles sixpences. Found 'Guilty,' William Milton was sentenced to be drawn on a hurdle to the gallows and there hung. G. D. R., ..., 11 Charles I.

6 MARCH, 10 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said Day, Thomas Needle carpenter, William Clarke brick-maker, and William Perice carpenter, all three late of the said parish, stole and carried off a leaden cesterne worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble William the Lord Sturton. William Perice was at large. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Needle and William Clarke pleaded their clergy effectually and were branded. G. D. R., . . ., 11 Charles I.

9 MARCH, 10 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day, against *seventy-seven*

persons, late of St. John's Street, Saffron Hill, St. James's Clarkenwell, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, Golding Lane, St. Clement's Danes, St. Andrew's Holborne, Chiswicke or Hammersmith; Comprising Mary Kattison spinster, Katherine Kattison spinster, Margaret Palmer spinster, Hanna Loveringe widow, Phillip Borough yoman, William Brooke bookebinder, and his wife Mary Brooke, all seven late of St. James's Clarkenwell; James Leanteere gentleman, Katherine Deakings widow, William Clarke gentleman, and his wife Elizabeth Clarke, all four late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; William Whittocke of Paddington vintner; Elizabeth Winsor late of Hammersmith spinster; and . . . . Lady Grevill of Fulham widow. Those of the seventy-seven, who are not mentioned in this note, have appeared repeatedly in previous entries of this volume, as indicted recusants. G. D. R., ..., 11 Charles I.

20 MARCH, 10 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at "le Towne Court Howse" within the parish of St. Margaret Westminster co. Midd., on view of the body of James Prymerose barber and surgeon; With Verdict that on the 13th inst. the said James fell ill of a nephritic malady called "the payne of the kydneys," and after suffering in a manner set forth in the finding died of the same disease on the 18th instant. G. D. R., 25 June, 11 Charles I.

6 AUGUST, 11 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Islington co. Midd. on view of the body of John Arnold there lying dead; With Verdict that on the 1st inst. the said John Arnold at Islington aforesaid sickened of a certain disease called "a pestilent spotted feaver," and died thereof on the 4th of the same present month. G. D. R., ... Sept., 11 Charles I.

10 AUGUST, 11 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Uxbridge co. Midd. on view of the body of John Gosbill there lying dead; With Verdict that on the 14th day of July last past the said John Gosbill sickened of a certain disease called "a burning feaver" and languished thereof till the 5th of the present month, on which last-named day he died of the said fever by God's visitation. G. D. R., ... Sept., 11 Charles I.

1 SEPTEMBER, 11 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day, against *one hundred and ninety-seven persons*, late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, Hollowell Street, Edmonton, Stanmore, Newbrainford, Cheswick, St. James's Clarkenwell, Stratfordbowe, St. John's Streete, Fulham, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, St. Andrew's Holborn, or Chauncery Lane; Comprising John Bowcher *alias* Baptista gentleman, David Powell yoman, Thomas Davies vintner, Thomas Rutter yoman, all four of

St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate; John Seeley late of Hollowell Street sawyer; Philip Fursden sen^r. gentleman, his wife . . . . Fursden, Philip Fursden jun^r. gentleman, Dorothy Fursden spinster, Katherine Fursden spinster, all five late of Edmonton; Alice Rumball late of Stanmore Parva widow; Darby Norton yoman, William Brewen yoman, his wife . . . . Brewen, Jarvase Else yoman, his wife . . . . Else, Walter Welsh yoman, his wife . . . . Welsh, Sir John Symons knt., his wife Lady Symons, ... Porredge esq., Joseph Walker gentleman, Penelope Lady Gage, ... Miles widow, Treague Silke yoman, James Leiventeere gentleman, Margaret Langworth widow, Mary Pettyson widow, ... Smarte widow, Thomas Hudson gentleman, John Fish gentleman, his wife Anne Fish, James Griffith gentleman, his wife Anne Griffith, Prudence Birch widow, John Mott yoman, Anne Lowe widow, Joan Malton widow, Richard Musdale yoman, Anne Featherberry spinster, Frances wife of Hugh Wise yoman, ... Lowe widow, Thomas Eaton yoman, his wife . . . . Eaton, Nicholas Broffe yoman, his wife . . . Broffe, Anne Marshall spinster, ... Benbowe widow, Joan wife of Richard Weekes gentleman, Anne Salberry widow, all thirty-nine late of St. James's Clerkenwell; William Ceasar yoman, Frances Langley widow, Frances Lovett spinster, Anne Sandale wife of John Sandale gentleman, Elizabeth Lady Gardner, Sir Richard Minshall knt., John Sidley gentleman, Robert Lewen gentleman, John Coxall yoman, all nine late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Joan Emerson widow, John Warden cutler, his wife Elizabeth Warden, John Morgan gentleman, his wife Mary Morgan, William Hodskin cutler, his wife Anne Hodskin, John Barter taylor, Thomas Johnson yoman, Mary Strugge spinster, James Coldridge taylor, his wife Mary Coldridge, all twelve late of St. Andrew's Holborn; Francis Playden esq., John Chamberlyn yoman, Thomas Landy yoman, Robert Allen gentleman, William Chamberlyn gentleman, Richard Hornby yoman, Edward Morgan barber, Margaret Harper widow, all eight late of St. Andrew's Holborn. Like several of the people mentioned in this entry, all those of the one hundred and ninety-seven recusants, of whom the note makes no mention by name, are individuals who have appeared repeatedly in previous entries of the present volume as recusants indicted for not coming to church. G. D. R. 5 Oct., 11 Charles I.

7 December, 11 Charles I.—Forasmuch as this Courte is informed that the gunpowder house which formerly stood in Lincolnes Inne Feildes is lately removed and placed neere unto divers dwelling-houses scituate in the backe side of Clementes Inne, and close by divers common footewaies leading over the feildes, to the great terror and perill of the inhabitantes and passengers there; It is thereupon ordered

by this Courte that two of his Majesties Justices of Peace of the countie of Middlesex doe viewe the said place where the said gunpowder house now standeth, And if they shall find the same to be perilous and inconvenient, that then they cause the owners thereof to remove the same from thence unto such place as they shall conceive in their judgment to bee most convenient and freest from daunger. G. D. Reg.

8 DECEMBER, 11 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at seven p.m. in the night of the said day at St. Katherine's co. Midd., Simon Johnson late of the said place laborer stole and carried off one hoggeshead of oyle worth four pounds and ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of John Rusholt gentleman, the said oil when so taken being found in certain vessel called a lighter, then and still being attached by a rope to a certain little ship called "a pincke," lying in the river Thames within London bridge, near the shore. G. D. R., 7 Dec., 11 Charles I.

20 DECEMBER, 11 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Dunstan-in-the-East in the ward of the Tower of London, John Tailer late of London yoman stole and carried away ninety yards of broad cloth worth forty pounds of the goods and chattels of John Dycer "et ducenta insignia *anglice* vocata Tillets" worth seventeen pounds, of the goods and chattels of John Hedge; and That, afterwards on the same 20th Dec., knowing him to have perpetrated the said felony, Michael Humfreyes late of East Smithfeild tailor received and comforted &c. the said John Tailer. No clerical memorandum touching John Tailer, but a minute on the bill shows that Michael Humfreyes was found 'Guilty,' and on pleading his clergy effectually was branded. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 11 Charles I.

28 DECEMBER, 11 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Norwood co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Scudamore late of the said parish laborer broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of John Allenson gentleman, and stole therefrom a silver candlesticke worth thirty shillings, a chaine of pearles worth twelve pounds, a golde ringe with a dyamond in it worth ten pounds, a gold seale ringe worth three pounds, a gold ringe with a turkystone in it worth ten shillings, a gold ringe with deathes head engraven on it worth sixteen shillings, together with other things set forth in the indictment, of the goods and chattels of the said John Allenson. William Scudamore put himself 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 27 June, 12 Charles I.

23 JANUARY, 11 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Peter Welsh *alias* Walsh, John Butler, Owen Malyn, John Blanchwell, all four gentlemen, and John Bryan and Edward Burke, both yomen (all six late of the said parish) assaulted James Swynnerton gentleman, and that Peter Welsh *alias*

Walsh then and there killed and slew the said James Swynnerton by giving him with a sword in the right part of his body a mortal wound of which he died instantly, and That the aforesaid John Butler, Owen Malyn, John Blanchwell, John Bryan and Edward Burke aided and abetted the said Peter Welsh in thus slaying James Swynnerton. Found 'Guilty of manslaughter at common law but Not Guilty against the form of the statute,' all six culprits pleaded their clergy effectually, but in the case of each of them the branding was delayed by order of the Court.—Also, the Coroner's Inquisition for the cause of the death of the said James Swynnerton, taken on 25 Jan., 11 Charles I., at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields within the verge of the King's Court, before Henry Harriett gentleman one of His Majesty's coroners for Middlesex and Henry Dennington gentleman coroner of the said Lord King's household, His Royal Majesty being then at his house of Whitehall; With verdict, in accordance with the above-given facts, stating that the homicide was perpetrated at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields aforesaid within the verge of the Court. G. D. R., 17 Feb., 11 Charles I.

28 April, 12 Charles I.—Order, made at G. S. P. at Westminster, "That noe person or persons inhabiting within Middlesex during this time of infection shall receive into their house any children to nurse or other boorders, unles the parentes of the said children and boarders shall firste bring good testimony unto the churchwardens and overseers of the poor of every such parish, where such nurse-children or boorders shalbe placed, that the houses and places from whence such nurse-children or boorders soe brought as aforesaide are cleere and free from the infeccion"; the said Order being made on information "that divers cittizens of London and other persons inhabiting in or about the suburbes of the said cittie doe many times and especially in this time of infeccion putt theire children to nurse and boord in divers partes of this countie." S. P. Reg.

10 May, 12 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Wolcott late of the said parish spinster gave birth to a living female bastard infant, and afterwards on the same day with a knife cut the throat of the same infant, so that it then and there died instantly, and that in so doing Mary Wolcott murdered the infant. Mary Wolcott put herself 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 27 June, 12 Charles I.

20 May, 12 Charles I.—True Bills for not going to church &c. during a month beginning on the said day, against William Abington and Robert Stapleton, both late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentlemen, and Edward Evans late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman. G. D. R., 27 June, 12 Charles I.

31 May, 12 Charles I.—Order, made S. P. held at Hickes Hall,

for the suppression and prevention during the next Whitsun week of the fair called Greengoose Fair, usually held in the said week of each year at Stratfordbowe near the parish of Stepney co. Midd., "where the plague doth more increase then in any other parish within or without" London; the said Order being made in due compliance with the directions recently set forth by the Lords and others of the Privy Council, "for the better prevencion of the dispersing of the sicknes now begun and daily increasing within the Cittie of London and suburbs thereof." S. P. Reg.

8 JULY, 12 CHARLES I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at Eastsmithfeild co. Midd. on the said day, on view of the body of Thomas Turner then and there lying dead; With Verdict that, at Eastsmithfeild aforesaid on the 7th inst., William Balme *alias* Hickabusie of the said place yoman assaulted the said Thomas Turner, and with a dagger gave him on the left side of his breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly, and that in so doing William Balme *alias* Hickabusie killed and slew Thomas Turner against the form of the statute in this case provided. Found 'Guilty,' William Balme was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 12 Charles I.

3 OCTOBER, 12 CHARLES I.—Record of the committal of eleven persons to Newgate, "untill his Majesties pleasure bee knowne, for goeing with one Samuell Underhill a trumpeter who died of the plague, to his grave with trumpettes sounded and swords drawne in the night time in Shorditch"; the eleven persons so committed being—Thomas Creswell of Barbican, Thomas Woodford of Hosierlane, Edward Bosseley of Criplegate, John Pett of Whitecrosstreete, Edward Hodgson of Cowcrosse, Abraham Rogers of Whitecrostreete, John Carre of St. Johnstreet, George Rickner of Whitecrostreete, George Bosgrave of Golding Lane, Adam Rose of Grubstreete, and William Johnson of Whitecrostreete. S. P. Reg.

3 OCTOBER, 12 CHARLES I.—Weekly Assessment, made at G. S. P. held at Turnham Greene co. Midd., for the necessary relief of such persons as are and shalbe infected with plague in the severall parishes of St. Giles-in-the-Fields, St. Giles Criplegate and St. Sepulcher's co. Midd., Clarkenwell, Islington, St. Katherin's, Eastsmithfeild, Whitechappell, Stepney, Shorditch and Isleworth; for that the inhabitants of the said parishes, having beene allready assessed towards the relief of the poor people infected with the plague within the said parishes, are not now thought able to relieve themselves any longer; The same assessment to contynue till the next General Sessions of the Peace for this countie,—

Weeklie.

St. Clements Danes St. Mary Savoy	40s.	Edgwar	10s.
Cheswicke	10s.	Northall	30s.
Fulham	20s.	Norwood and Southall	10s.
Hammersmith	20s.	Greeneford and Perryvall	30s.
Kensington	10s.	Harlington	20s.
Chelsey	10s.	Cranford	20s.
Wilsdon	30s.	Hanwell	20s.
Acton	20s.	Haies	20s.
Eling and Oldbrainford	30s.	Newbrainford	10s.
Holborne and Chaunce rylane	20s.	Uxbridge	30s.
The Dutchie	20s.	Hillingdon	40s.
Marybone and Paddington	10s.	Ruislipp	40s.
Kentistowne	30s.	Ickenham	20s.
Hampstead	20s.	Westdrayton	20s.
Stokenewington	10s.	Harefeild	30s.
Hornsey	10s.	Cowley	10s.
Finchley	20s.	Harmondsworth	40s.
Frianbarnett	20s.	Littleton	10s.
Hackney	20s.	Ashford	10s.
Stratfordbowe	10s.	Laleham	20s.
Bromley	10s.	Shepperton	20s.
Endfeild	3£.	Staines	20s.
Edmonton	3£.	Stanwell	20s.
Tottenham	20s.	Sunbury	10s.
Hadley	30s.	Hampton	30s.
Southmyms	3£.	Tuddington	30s.
Harrowe and Pynnor	3£.	Hanworth	10s.
Hendon	20s.	Eastbedfont	20s.
Stanmore Magna	10s.	Feltham	10s.
Stanmore Parva	10s.	Heston	3£.
Kingsberry	10s.	Twickenham	30s.

S. P. Reg.

1 DECEMBER, 12 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at twelve o'clock in the night of the said day at St. Leonard's-in-Shorditch co. Midd., Thomas Cresswell, Thomas Wadd (? Woodford), Edward Bosseley, John Pett, Edward Hodgson, Abraham Rogers, John Carre, George Rickner, George Bosgrave, Adam Rose, William Johnson, Philip Knight, Lancelot Giles, Edward Jupe, Henry Griffin, Francis Langley and John Wilkinson, all seventeen late of the said parish yomen, riotously and unlawfully as rioters and disturbers of the King's peace, assembled and came together, with swordes, linckes and torches lighted and with

trumpettes sounded, to the great terror and dread of the King's lieges and subjects there living. Ten of the rioters confessed the indictment and were fined three shillings and four pence each. The other seven were at large. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 12 Charles I.

28 December, 12 Charles I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. Andrew's-in-Holborn co. Midd. on view of the body of Robert Bassett then and there lying dead; With verdict that, on the 27th inst. at St. Andrews aforesaid, Tobias Powell of the said parish gentleman assaulted the said Robert Bassett, and killed him by giving him with a sword in the right part of his breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly. Found 'Guilty' of manslaughter, Tobias Powell pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded. G. D. R., 12 Jan., 12 Charles I.

23 January, 12 Charles I.—True Bill that, on the said day, Michael Wildeing late of St. Mary's-le-Savoy in the Strand was infected with "the plague" and afterwards on the said day died of the same pestilence in his dwelling-house within the same parish, And that afterwards, on the same day, knowing it to be infected with the plague and to have been closed as an infected dwelling by Richard Raynebeard, one of the constables of St. Clement's Danes in the said county, John Colley brewer, George Hughes yoman, Henry Knight yoman and Thomas Symondes yoman, all four late of the parish of St. Mary-le-Savoy, presumptuously broke into and entered the said dwelling-house, and taking therefrom divers goods carried them to divers places, unknown to the jurors, within the city of London and the suburbs thereof. All four culprits were at large. G. D. R., 25 May, 13 Charles I.

2 February, 12 Charles I.—True Bill that (whereas Elizabeth Howell late of St. Leonard's in Shorditche co. Midd. widow died of "the plague" in her dwelling-house in the said parish on 2 Feb., 12 Charles I.) at divers times before and after the said day, Anthony Mater of Lambeth co. Surrey innholder, knowing it to be infected with the plague, presumptuously broke into and entered the same dwelling-house and took therefrom divers goods and chattels so infected and carried them to divers places, unknown to the jurors, within the city of London and the suburbs thereof. Anthony Mater was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 25 May, 13 Charles I.

5 May, 13 Charles I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during four months beginning on the said day, against Dowgwella Lady Sanders late of St. Margaret's-in-Westminster *alias* &c. of . . . . co. Berks. G. D. R., . . . Aug., 13 Charles I.

4 June, 13 Charles I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during six months beginning on the said day, against Ralph Eure of Washingbrough co. Lincoln esq., and his wife . . . . Eure; John

Crawford yoman, his wife Jane Crawford, Robert Mounson esq., and Francis Richardson esq., all four of Northropp co. Lincoln; Peter Brett of Claxbie co. Lincoln gentleman and his wife . . . . Brett; James Iremonger and Humfrey Iremonger of Walton-in-the-Marsh co. Lincoln gentlemen; Mary Lady Norton wife of Sir Walter Norton of Claxbie co. Lincoln knt.; Edward Parkinson of Claxbie co. Lincoln gentleman; Edward Thorold of Hough-super- . . . . co. Lincoln esq., and his wife Jane Thorold; Edward Sleford of Skelington co. Lincoln gentleman and his wife Frances Sleford; Anthony Cater of Bottesworth co. Lincoln gentleman; Margaret Pregion wife of Francis Pregion of Lincoln co. Lincoln M.D.; Thomas Dich and George Dich, both of Lincoln co. Lincoln yomen; Sir Francis Metcalfe of Luddington co. Lincoln knt.; John Foxe of Eagle co. Lincoln yoman; Anne Dolman wife of William Dolman of Messingham co. Lincoln yoman; Petronilla Dolman spinster, and Thomas Dolman gentleman, both of Messingham aforesaid; Bartholomew Kent of Rugby co. Lincoln gentleman; and Robert Tirwhitt of Lenton co. Notts gentleman;—each of the persons so indicted being also and in the first instance described in the indictment as late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd. G. D. R., ..., 13 Charles I.

7 JUNE, 13 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. between eleven and twelve in the night of the said day, William Warde gentleman, John Bainbrigge gentleman, Henry Crosse gentleman, Edward Austen yoman and Richard Arnott yoman broke into the dwelling-house of Hugh Walley gentleman, and assaulted Edward Catlyn esq., and that with a sword William Warde struck the said Edward Catlyn and in doing so cut off the forefinger, and middle finger and ringe finger of his left hand, and that in thus maiming Edward Catlyn esq. the said William Warde was aided and abetted by John Bainbrigge, Henry Crosse, Edward Austen and Richard Arnott. —Also, on the same file, another True Bill that at same place and time William Warde, John Bainbrigge, Henry Crosse, Edward Austen and Richard Arnott assaulted Elizabeth Walley wife of the said Hugh Walley, and that with a sword William Warde struck the same Elizabeth and in doing so wounded her in the left hand. The case was remanded to the next Session. G. D. R., ..., 13 Charles I.

10 JUNE, 13 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Constantine Farrer late of the said parish gentleman fraudulently fabricated a certain spurious writing, having the appearance of letters under the King's sign-manual, purporting to give the same Constantine Farrer to raise two hundred volunteers ("ad exigendos *anglice* to levie et colligendos *anglice* to raise ducent' ho'i'es voluntarios") within the realm . . . ., and to transport

them when so raised to parts beyond sea; and That on the said 10th June the same Constantine Farrer affixed to this spurious writing a genuine privy seal taken by him from certain genuine letters under the said King's privy seal and sign-manual heretofore made and granted by the said King to the said Constantine for the payment of one hundred and ninety pounds to the same Constantine; and having so fabricated the spurious writing with a false sign-manual and a genuine privy seal taken deceptively from other letters, the said Constantine Farrer afterwards on the same day published the said fraudulent document, to the deception of the said King and his people. On his arraignment at the Old Bailey, Constantine Farrer confessed the indictment and said nothing in arrest of judgment: but he was reprieved by the Court without judgment. G. D. R., ..., 14 Charles I.

14 AUGUST, 13 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during six months beginning on the said day, against Thomas Weedon gentleman and his wife Elizabeth Weedon, both of Upton co. Worcester, and Ignatius Weedon of Longdon co. Stafford gentleman, each of the three being also and in the first instance described as "late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd."—Also, a similar True Bill for not going to church &c. during six months beginning on the said day, against Robert Harwood late of Coulewen co. Warwick gentleman, and Sir Francis Mannocke of Lewsham co. . . . . knt., each of the two being also and in the first instance described as late of St. Margaret's Westminster.—Also, a similar True Bill for not going to church &c. during six months from 14 Aug., 13 Charles I., against Leonard Weekes . . . . and his wife Elizabeth Weekes, both late of St. Margaret's Westminster *alias* &c. of St. Albanes co. Hertford &c. G. D. R., 16 Feb, 13 Charles I.

1 SEPTEMBER, 13 CHARLES I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during one month beginning on the said day, against *ninety-two persons*, late of St. Andrew's Holborn, Chiswick, Fulham, St James's Clarkenwell, Paddington, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, St. Sepulchre's, Saffron Hill, or St. Giles's without Cripplegate co. Midd.; Comprising Thomas Baillie bookseller and his wife Anne Baillie, John Prince goldsmith and his wife Mary Prince, John Warden cutler and his wife Elizabeth Warden, Jenkin Morgan gentleman and his wife Elizabeth Morgan, Anne Perkins spinster, Hugh Seddon yoman, Margery Hubbert widow, Dorcas Case widow, all twelve late of St. Andrew's Holborn; William Saunders esq. and his wife Bridget Saunders, both late of Chiswicke; Anne Lady Conoway late of Paddington; John Cockshutt yoman, Thomas Liveholt chandler, Giles Creeke cutler, Mary FitzJeffery widow, Thomas Northcott victualler, all five late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields. Like several of the persons whose

names appear in this note, those of the ninety-two individuals indicted by this bill, whose names are not here given, are persons who figure in previous entries of this volume and in the lists of recusants copied from the Indictments' Process Book. G. D. R., ..., 13 Charles I.

6 December, 13 Charles I.—Copy of Letter under the King's signet:—By the Kinge:—Whereas wee have received good testimony of the loialtie and dutie of our trustie and welbeloved Captaine John Reade, and because he may bee subject to the penaltie of the lawes for Recusancy, Theis are to signifie that wee are gratiouslie pleased to extend our speciall grace towards him, and doe hereby will [and] commaund, That noe indictment, presentment, informacion or suite in our name or in the name of any other be henceforth conceaved, prosecuted or accepted against him by any our officers or subjects whatsoever, for or concerninge Recusancye, And if any such shall happen, then our will and pleasure is that upon sight hereof the same shall be discharged, and made voide or otherwise not prejudiciall unto him.—Given under our signet at our Court at Theobald the xiiith day of July in the tenth year of our reigne.—To all and singular our Judges of Assize &c., &c. G. D. Reg.

10 January, 13 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, with lead tin and other false metals John Sheppard tayler and Henry Sheppard bricklayer, both late of the said parish, made ten pieces of counterfeit money in the likeness of Queene Elizabeth shillings, and ten other pieces of counterfeit money made in the likeness of Kinge Charles shillinges, and afterwards on the same day uttered the same false moneys in payment to divers of the King's lieges and subjects. Henry Sheppard was found 'Not Guilty.' John Sheppard was found 'Guilty,' and sentenced to be drawn to the gallows and there hung; but he was reprieved by the Court after judgment. G. D. R., 16 Feb., 13 Charles I.

17 January, 13 Charles I.—Upon the mocion of Mr. Ward, councell with Mr. Jeninges and his undertenauntes, touching the charging of the said Jeninges towardes reliefe of infected persons within his tenements in Purpoolelane, havinge already paid xxvi li. v*s.* v*d.*, Nowe to aide him and to doe him right in this case, if he be not duly charged, and to take into consideracion by whom and how the infeccion first grew, whether by the meanes and default of the undertenauntes in willingly receiving them or by being enforced by the officers of the parish to receive them: It is by this Courte referred to Sir Henry Spiller and Mr. Herne to heare and order according to their discretions. G. D. Reg.

25 April, 14 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the same day, James Phenixe late of

the said parish laborer broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Adam Bacchus, and stole and carried off therefrom seaven dozen paire of shoes worth twelve pounds, a paire of bootes worth three pounds, and a side (*sic*) of leather worth seven shillings. James Phenixe was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 18 June, 14 Charles I.

9 May, 14 Charles I.—Order by the Court for stay of proceedings for recusancy against John Chamberlaine of Lindhurst co. Southampton esq. : the said order being made on consideration of His Majesty's letters patent, dated 3 Jan., 3 Charles I., and enrolled in the Court of Exchequer, whereby His Majesty "was gratiously pleased to signifie his royal pleasure that" the said John Chamberlaine esq. "should not at any time hereafter during the terme of lx yeeres be indicted of or for recusancie or for not repairing to church, chappell or usuall place of common praier." G. D. Reg.

9 May, 14 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, George Lyle late of the said parish gentleman assaulted Robert Wade, and with a sword gave him in the right part of his body a mortal wound, of which he languished from the said 9th of May to the 24th of the same month at the said parish, on which last-named day he died at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields of the said wound. On his trial at the Old Bailey, George Lyle was acquitted of felonious slaying, "sed cul se defendend'"=but Guilty of defending himself. G. D. R., 18 June, 14 Charles I.

18 May, 14 Charles I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. Katherines co. Midd. on view of the body of Richard Carte there lying dead and slain; With Verdict that, on the 17th instant at the St. Katherines aforesaid John Poulhampton late of the said place yoman assaulted the said Richard Carte, and taking him with both hands threw him violently to the ground and by so doing gave him on his face a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly, being thus killed and slain by the said John Poulhampton. On his trial for manslaughter, John Poulhampton was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract. G. D. R., 18 June, 14 Charles I.

7 June, 14 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Endfeild co. Midd. on the said day, Simon Jackson and John Fettiplace, both of the said parish gentlemen, assaulted Isaac Kent when he was in God's and the King's peace, and that the said Simon Jackson with a sword gave the same Isaac Kent in the left part of his body a mortal wound, of which he languished from the said 7th June to the 14th day of the same month at Endfeild, on which last-named day he died at Endfeild of that wound. On his trial at the Old Bailey, Simon Jackson was found 'Not Guilty' of manslaughter by the statute (non cul de homicid'

super stat'), but Guilty of Manslaughter by Common Law (cul de homicid' ad co'em legem), whereupon he pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded. G. D. R., 18 June, 14 Charles I.

12 JUNE, 14 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Richardson and Ralph Edridge, both of the said parish labourers, stole and carried away a silver dish, of the goods and chattels of the Most Serene Lord Charles now King. Found 'Guilty,' both culprits asked for the book, had it, could not read it, and were therefore sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 18 June, 14 Charles I.

18 JUNE, 14 CHARLES I.—Record of the indictment &c. of George Lyle for the slaying of Robert Wood (? Wade): with memorandum over the record "Po se non cul de felonica interfecc'on', sed cul de se defendendo, vidlt. qd. pred' Rob'tus insult' fecit super pred'c'u' Georgiu', et eum insecut' fuit vsq. le new Exchange railes ultra quos evadere non potuit sine periculo vite, Et quia idem Rob'tus eund' Georgiu' furiose insecut' fuit, idem Georgius traxit gladiu' in sua defensione, et ipsum Rob'tum sic int'fecit'=He put himself Not Guilty on a jury of the country, and the jury says he is not Guilty of felonious slaying, but guilty of defending himself, that is to say, that the aforesaid Robert assaulted the aforesaid George, and pursued him even to the rails of the New Exchange, beyond which the said George could not escape without danger of life, and because the same Robert ran in furiously on the same George, the same George drew sword in self-defence, and thus slew the same Robert. G. D. Reg.

10 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Margaret Michener wife of John Michener late of the said parish yoman fabricated, in the name of Christian Oxnerd of Goldinglane co. Midd. spinster, a deceitful and counterfeit letter running thus: "Sister, I remember my love very kindly unto you hopeing of your good health as I am att this present, And I give you great thankes for my wastcoate that you sent mee, And I desire you to send either a couple of smockes ready made or els as much Lockram as will make two very good and also a paire of stockinges of a good civill colour wosted I referre it to you, And also I desire you to send me vs. in money and an apron to weare every day such a one as you shall thincke fitt, for a gowne I shall need none yet, for I shall have a morninge gowne. My Lady Smith's daughter at Hammersmith is dead. The messenger is a safe woman; you need not to feare to send by her; my linnen is not good enough, itt is found fault with, itt is too course because I lye with my ladyes daughter. I will, god willing, bee with you on Bartholomewe Daye, Soe for this time I rest Your loveing sister—Christian—August the 8th 1638"; and having

fabricated this letter in the name of Christian Oxnerd on the said 10th August, she, the said Margaret Michener, afterwards on the same day falsely and fraudulently delivered it to Anne Oxnerd of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields aforesaid, and by colour thereof gained possession of a waistcoate worth three shillings, a paire of stockings worth three shillings, one holland apron worth twelve shillings, one elle and a quarter and halfe-quarter of an elle of holland worth nine shillings, a smocke worth four shillings, and five shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Anne Oxnerd, and converted the same to her own use. Found 'Guilty,' Margaret Michener was sentenced to be whipt, and to be kept in prison during the pleasure of the Court. Broken Files, 14 Charles I.

1 September, 14 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's Shoreditch co. Midd. on the said day, John Gayer late of the said parish wyerdrawer deceitfully mingled together one hundred pounds of silver and one hundred pounds of copper, and worked them "into flatted wire" so as to resemble "sylver wyer and threed," and then fraudulently offered for sale the wire of impure composition for pure silver thread. Found 'Guilty' of offering sixteen pounds of the counterfeit thread for sale, John Gayer was sentenced to stand on the pillory at Cheapside for two hours, with a paper on his head showing his offence, to pay a fine of one hundred pounds, and to be kept in prison till he should have paid the fine and put in sureties for his good behaviour. Broken Files, 14 Charles I.

3 October, 14 Charles I.—Record of the indictment of John Gayer for fraud, and of his conviction of cheating to the amount of sixteen pounds, with judgment "to bee sett on the pillory in Cheapside for two hours with a paper shewing his offence, his fine C li, to bee remanded to prison there to remaine till his fine bee paide, and before he bee delivered to putt in suerties pro bono gestu." G. D. Reg.

13 October, 14 Charles I.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. John's Street in St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. on view of the body of Edward Evered there lying dead and slain; With Verdict that, whereas a certain man to the jurors unknown, by the permission of Salomon Sibley chandler and master of the said Edward Evered, on the 17th ult. left in the said Salomon Sibley's shop in St. John's Street aforesaid a certain sword to remain there till the evening of the said 17th Sept.; and whereas the said Edward Evered and one Samuel Gibbes, both being apprentices of the aforesaid Salomon, were together in the said shop in their said master's service, it so happened that Samuel Gibbes took in his hands the said sword then being in its scabbard and tried to draw the same weapon from its sheath, whereupon Edward Evered exclaimed to him 'Thou dunce art thou not able to draw a sword?' and forthwith then and there took the weapon in its

scabbard out of the said Samuel's hands, and drew the same weapon, and after drawing it put it in the same Samuel's hands, and that having so done Edward Evered caught up a broomestaffe, and ran suddenly upon the same Samuel, depressing and striking down with the said staffe the sword which the same Samuel was handling, and whilst they were so playing Samuel Gibbes by mischance and against his wish and intention with the said sword gave the said Edward Evered in his left leg a mortal wound, of which he languished from the aforesaid 17th September until the 12th of the present October, on which last-named day he died of the same wound at St. John's Streete aforesaid. G. D. R., ..., 14 Charles I.

12 MARCH, 14 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Gardiner esq. Recorder of the city of London, of William Neele of Wollerton co. Northampton esq. in the sum of two hundred pounds, and Thomas Bates of Grayes Inne esq. and Randall Wallinger of St. Andrew's Holborne gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the said William Neele's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for Midd., to answer &c. "for a dangerous wounding of John Payton esq." G. D. R., ..., 14 Charles I.

28 MARCH, 15 CHARLES I.—Order by the Court for stay of proceedings for recusancy against "Anthony Metcalfe servant to the Queen's Majestie," the said order being made in obedience to a command which it "hath this Sessions received from his Majestie under his signe-manuall." G. D. Reg.

29 MAY, 15 CHARLES I.—According to a letter under the hands of Mr. Secretary Windebancke signifieing his Majesties pleasure therein, It is ordered by this Courte that the estreating of the conviccions upon the indictmentes of recusancy against these persons hereunder named shall be staid untill his Majesties pleasure bee further knowen to the contrary, *vizt.* Sir John Symonds knt., Elizabeth Good widowe, William Cape and Mrs. Forman widowe. G. D. Reg.

28 AUGUST, 15 CHARLES I.—Order for stay of proceeding upon an indictment for recusancy, preferred at the last Session against Sir Charles Smith of Wotton Waven co. Warwick; the said order being made in accordance with letters, dated under the King's sign-manual on 29 June, 10 Charles I., signifying "that it was his Highnes pleasure that noe indictment of recusancy should be received against" the said Sir Charles Smith. G. D. Reg.

1 OCTOBER, 15 CHARLES I.—Order, made at G. S. P. held at Westminster, that the constables and churchwardens of Clarkenwell do immediately cause Daniell Thomas carpenter, his family and servants to be shut up in his house upon Clarkenwell Greene co. Midd., and "a bill and redd crosse to be sett up as in such cases are usual, and to

cause a garde to bee sett there to look to the same, to prevent as much as may be the further dispersion of the infeccion"; the said order being made on information given to the Court, that a child of the said Daniell Thomas and an old gentlewoman, who was his lodger, have within this week died of the plague in the said house, and further that the same Daniell Thomas's maidservant was carried by him to the pesthouse, and there died immediately of the plague. S. P. Book.

24 October, 15 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Henry Spyller knt. J.P., of John Brompton clothworker and Robert Chamborowe white-baker, both of Old Streete in St. Giles's Cripplegate co. Midd. in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Askue Pillistone of the same street "beadle," in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Askue Pillistone at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer for uttering "scandalous speeches against the Spanish nation and inveighing against the charity of those who releeved such as lately came out of the Spanish Fleete." G. D. R., ..., 15 Charles I.

25 October, 15 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Peter Heywood esq. J.P., of Bryan Barneby of Westminster grosser, in the sum of forty pounds, and of Robert Mavor and Jeffrey . . . ., both of Westminster grossers, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Bryan Barneby at the next Session of the Peace for the said city, then and there to answer "for scornfully behaving himself before the Duches of Richmond her exequitores conserninge 100li given to the poore of Westminster parishe, hee being one of the overseers of the poore." S. P. West. R., ..., Jan., 15 Charles I.

16 December, 15 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Streete late of the said parish yoman stole and carried away "septem tormenta *anglice* pistolls" worth seven pounds, four books worth twenty-seven shillings, two pairs of Spanish leatherne bootes worth thirty shillings, a brasse potte worth twenty shillings, a kettle worth eight shillings, a brasse panne worth ten shillings, two bitts for horses worth six shillings and eight pence, and two pairs of guilt stirropp irons worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of Edward Dunch esq. Found 'Guilty,' Edward Streete asked for the book, read it, and was branded. G. D. R., 20 Feb., 15 Charles I.

18 January, 15 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, co. Midd. on the said day, Jenkin Dickson late of the said parish yoman, made, coined and uttered a piece of false money like the money of England called "a Kinge Charles shillinge," and three other pieces of false money like the money called "Kinge Charles two

pences." Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Jenkin Dickson was found 'Not Guilty,' by a jury who did not retract. G. D. R., 20 Feb., 15 Charles I.

20 JANUARY, 15 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's Savoy in the Strand on the said day, Francis Middlefeild late of the said parish laborer stole and carried away three silver trenchers worth nine pounds of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble the Earl of Corke, and a pair of gloves worth twenty shillings of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble the Viscount Dungarven, and a hat "unum galerum *anglice* a demycaster" worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Charles Waldron. Confessing the indictment and pleading his clergy, Francis Middlefeild was branded "in London." G. D. R., 20 Feb., 15 Charles I.

28 AUGUST, 16 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Clement's Inne in St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. in the night of the said day, John Godden late of the said parish blacksmith broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Gabriell Evenell gentleman, and stole therefrom a doublet worth ten shillings, a riding coat worth ten shillings, "unam clamidem *anglice* vocatam a Rockett" worth ten shillings, and a hat called "a demie-caster" worth eight shillings. Putting himself on trial, John Godden was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract. G. D. R., 25 Feb., 16 Charles I.

30 AUGUST, 16 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's Savoye co. Midd. on the said day, John Goodman late of the said parish clerk, endeavoured and practised traitorously to seduce and withdraw divers of his Majesty lieges and subjects from the religion, established in her dominions by Queen Elizabeth in the twenty-third year of her reign, to the religion of Rome (ad Romanam Religionem). Putting himself on trial, John Goodman was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract. G. D. R., 15 January, 16 Charles I.

30 AUGUST, 16 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Goodman late of the said parish clerk, born after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the aforesaid 30th Aug., 16 Charles, made and ordained a priest by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said King &c. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' John Goodman was found 'Guilty' by a jury, and sentenced to be drawn on a hurdle to the gallows of Tiborne, and there be executed, in the manner of execution appointed for felons convicted of high treason. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 16 Charles I.

9 NOVEMBER, 16 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at the Strand co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Shipley late of the Strand spinster, to stir the people to rebellion and insurrection and the praise of the

religion of Rome (religionis Romane) openly spoke and said these words "That those which doe professe the true religion established in the Church of England are hereticke dogges," and further on the same day and in the same place spoke these words, to wit, "Though I and many others were gone out of the Towne, yet there would bee Papistes enough lefte to hange the Protestantes and Puritanes." Elizabeth Shipley was remanded to next Gaol Delivery, as the Court wished to take counsel. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 16 Charles I.

24 November, 16 Charles I.—True Bill against Elizabeth Stewkley late of St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. widow *alias* Elizabeth Stewkley late of Bray co. Berks widow, for not going to church &c. on the said 24th Nov., nor during three months next following the said day. G. D. R., 25 Feb., 16 Charles I.

24 November, 16 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day Joan Worrall late of the said parish spinster published certain "false newes and tales" in these English words, to wit, that "She hoped ere longe there would be crucifixes in all houses, and that the Kinges Majesty had one crucifixe in his chamber and did bowe to it," whereby scandal may arise between the said Lord the King and the people of this kingdom. At the bill's head appears this clerical note "Respectuatur usque prox' quia cur' advisari vult" = Respited to next Gaol Delivery, because the Court wishes to take counsel. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 16 Charles I.

1 December, 16 Charles I.—True Bill that, in the highway of St. Pancras on the said day, Arthur Downes yoman and George Wright yoman and his wife Jane Wright assaulted a certain John Trahane and with violence then and there robbed him of "a crucifixe inambled with five pretious stones" worth thirteen pounds six shillings and eight pence, two gold rings worth seven pounds, a sword worth forty shillings, and ten shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said John Trahane. Found 'Guilty,' Arthur Downes and George Wright were sentenced to be hung. Jane Wright was at large. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 16 Charles I.

14 December, 16 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Gardiner recorder of the City of London, of William Forrest of Hatch-Beucham (*sic*) co. Somerset shoemaker, in the sum of forty pounds, and of Christopher Downeham of St. Giles's-without-Criplegate whitebaker and Baldwin Allin of St. Bridget's London taylor, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said William Forrest at the next Gaol Delivery of Middlesex, he being formerly "committed for running away from his captaine beinge a preste souldier."—Also, on the same file, a similar set of recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, for the appearance of John Davies of

Long Sutton co. Somerset laborer, he being "committed for running away from his Captaine, being a preste souldier." G. D. R., 15 Jan., 16 Charles I.

2 FEBRUARY, 16 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Henry Mountague vintner, Thomas Syms vintner, and Richard Mills gentleman, all three of Whitecrosse Streete, co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Matthew Kinder, apprentice and servant of the said Henry Mountague, at the next Gaol Delivery for London and Middlesex, to answer to matters charged against him by Robert Foard, "concerning the beating and brusing of his kinsman Thomas Foard, who was beaten and brused in the Inne which the said Mountague dwelleth in . . . . about the fifteenth day of January last, since which tyme the said Thomas Foard is dead at King's Langley in the county of Hartford, and itt is alleged by the said Robert Foard, that the blowes and bruses which he receaved in the said taverne was the cause of his death."—Also, the Recognizances, taken on the same day before same Justice of the Peace, of the same three persons (in forty pounds for each of the sureties, and one hundred pounds for the principal), for the appearance of the said Henry Mountague at the same Gaol Delivery, to answer &c. touching his part in the assault, committed in his Inne on the said Thomas Foard. G. D. R., 25 Feb., 16 Charles I.

17 FEBRUARY, 16 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before Sir John Bramston knt., Chief Justice &c., of Katherine Blundell of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., in the sum of one hundred pounds; For her appearance at the next Session of Gaol Delivery for London and Middlesex, to answer &c. "concerning the death of her husband Richard Blundell."—Also, three other sets of Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Chief Justice, for the appearance of Richard Saunders of St. Bridgett's London merchant-tailor (bound in the sum of four hundred pounds), Ferdinando Cesar of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. (bound in the sum of five hundred pounds), and Villers Philpott of the town of Southampton co. Southampton gentleman (bound also in the sum of five hundred pounds), at the same Session of Gaol Delivery, to answer &c. "concerninge the death of Richard Blundell." G. D. R., 25 Feb., 16 Charles I.

1 APRIL, 17 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Augustine Abbott *alias* Ryvers *alias* Savyle late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 1 April, 17 Charles 1, made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the

King. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Augustine Abbott was found 'Guilty' by a jury, when he was sentenced to be drawn on a hurdle to the gallows of Tiborne, and there be executed in the manner prescribed for the execution of felons, convicted of high treason. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 17 Charles I.

1 April, 17 Charles I.—True Bill for not going to church &c. during twenty-five whole months beginning on and next following the said 1 April, 17 Charles I., against William Bawde late of Wallgrave co. Northampton esq., Henry Turvell late of Aston Flawell co. Leicester esq., John Hall late of . . . . co. Leicester gentleman, each of the three being also described as late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.; Ferdinando Hastings late of Branston co. Leicester esq., Henry Hastings late of Charley co. Leicester esq., both also described as late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.; the Lady Jane Shelley late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. *alias* of Michell Grove in the parish of Clapham co. Sussex, widow; William Copley late of Gatton co. Surrey esq., Clement Finch late of Milton co. Kent esq., George Lone late of Sivenocke co. Kent gentleman, Richard Eltonhead of Charlton co. Kent gentleman, Ralph Lone late of Marworth co. Kent gentleman, Thomas Pordage late of Boughton Bleane co. Kent gentleman, William Pettit late of Boughton Bleane co. Kent gentleman, Richard Hawkins late of Boughton Bleane co. Kent gentleman, each of the eight last-named persons being also described as late of St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. G. D. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

10 April, 17 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Wyndmore *alias* Wigmore *alias* Turner late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 10 April, 17 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King &c.—Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' John Wyndmore was sentenced to be drawn on a hurdle to the gallows of Tiborne, and there to be executed in the manner prescribed for felons, convicted of high treason. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 17 Charles I.

10 April, 17 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., Thomas Longville late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 10 April, 17 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* Seminarye Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King &c. Thomas Longville was at large. G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

20 April, 17 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Cannon late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 20 April, 17 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Edward Cannon was found 'Guilty' by a jury, when he was sentenced to be drawn on a hurdle to the gallows of Tiborne, and there executed in the manner prescribed for the execution of felons, convicted of high treason. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 17 Charles I.

20 April, 17 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's Savoy in the Strand co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Mynors late of the said parish clerk, born in the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 20 April, 17 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King &c. Henry Mynors put himself 'Not Guilty.' No record either of sentence or verdict. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 17 Charles I.

1 May, 17 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Hammond *alias* Jackson late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 1 May, 17 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King &c. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' John Hammond *alias* Jackson was found 'Guilty' by a jury, when he was sentenced to be drawn on a hurdle to the gallows of Tiborne, and there executed in the manner appointed for felons guilty of high treason.—On the same file is preserved an insufficient and therefore quashed indictment against the same John Hammond, who is therein described as "William Hammond *alias* Nelson *alias* Valentyne." G. D. R., 2 Dec., 17 Charles I.

1 May, 17 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Peter Wilford late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 1 May, 17 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King &c. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Peter Wilford was found 'Guilty' by a jury, when he was sentenced to be drawn on a hurdle to the gallows of Tiborne, and there

be executed in the manner prescribed for the executions of felons, convicted of high treason. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 17 Charles I.

10 May, 17 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Walter Coleman late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 10 May, 17 Charles I. made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Walter Coleman was found 'Guilty' by a jury, when he was sentenced to be drawn on a hurdle to the gallows of Tiborne, and there executed in the manner prescribed for the execution of felons, convicted of high treason. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 17 Charles I.

1 June, 17 Charles I.—Bill (ignored) that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, knowing him to be a subject of the Lord the King, born within the kingdom of England, and made and ordained a priest by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, John Francklyn late of the said parish tailor received, harboured, comforted and maintained one Thomas Longville. G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

20 July, 17 Charles I.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hickes Hall, that Winifred Phillipps shall remayne in the House of Correccion without bayle, until the next General Sessions of the Peace to be held for this county, for that she is suspected to be accessary to the stealing of goodes to the value of 40,000£, being the goods of one John Higrinus, Doctor of Phisicke: and further, that in the meane time John Higrinus, who is the prosecutor, shall allow the said Winifred 6*d.* every day, according to his agreement here in Court; for that it is conceaved she may be a meanes for the discovery of much of the said goods, upon a commission already granted for examinacion of such persons as may have knowledge of any of the said goods by order made in the present parliament. S. P. Book.

10 August, 17 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. on the said day, Andrew Fryer *alias* Herne *alias* Richmond late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 10 August, 17 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King &c. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Andrew Fryer was found 'Guilty' by a jury, when he was sentenced to be drawn on a hurdle to the gallows of Tiborne, and there be executed in the manner prescribed

for the execution of felons, convicted of high treason. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 17 Charles I.

17 AUGUST, 17 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields in the night of the said day, John Johnson *alias* Becom laborer, Peter Gilpine laborer, and Joan Parsons spinster *alias* wife of William Parsons taylor, all three late of the said parish, broke burglariously into the King's dwelling-house called "St. James House," and stole therefrom a coronett of beaten gold worth one hundred and forty pounds, four foetemens coates with rich cognizances worth thirty pounds, two hundred ounces of gold and silver lace worth fifty pounds, twenty ells of fine holland worth twenty pounds, twenty ells of linen cloth called damaske worth twenty pounds, fifteen ells of blacke and redd silke stuffe worth five pounds, a wastcoate imbrodered with silver and gold upon silke worth six pounds, a wastcoate imbrodered with silver and colors of silke uppon white taffetye worth five pounds, a velvett night-bagge richely imbrodered with gold and silver and colours of silke worth five pounds, three imbrodered scarfes worth six pounds, a damaske table-cloth worth five pounds, the bodye of a doublett richely laced worth three pounds, two hundred yards of ymbrodered millard lace worth four pounds, a payre of hangers . . . ., a silver chamber pott worth sixteen pounds, together with other articles (whose descriptions are imperfect from injury done to the parchment), of the goods and chattels of . . . . Found 'Guilty' John Johnson was sentenced to be hung. Peter Gilpine was at large. No clerical memorandum touching Joan Parsons. G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

9 SEPTEMBER, 17 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, Anne Hampton wife of Richard Hampton late of the said parish, with the intention of killing her said husband gave him antimony mixed in wine, of which poison the said Richard Hampton died on the following day, being so murdered by his said wife. Putting herself 'Not Guilty,' Anne Hampton was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract. G. D. R., 2 Dec., 17 Charles I.

11 JANUARY, 17 CHARLES I.—Order, made at S. P. held at Westminster, that the churchwardens and overseers of the poor of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields forthwith cause an assessment to be paid amongst the inhabitants of the said parish, for the repayment to Robert Skelton or his assigns the sum of 100£ with interest, which 100£ were in the year 1636 borrowed upon bond of the same Robert Skelton, for the relief of the poor of the said parish, then being visited exceedingly with the plague, by George Hulbert esq., Robert Shaw and Henry Strugnell churchwardens, and by Thomas Snelling then one of the collectors for the relief of the poor of the said parish; the order thus given for re-

payment of the 100£ with interest, being made by the Justices on information, that the widows of Messrs. Hulbert, Shaw and Strugnell had been arrested in respect of the debt so incurred by their late husbands. S. P. Book.

16 FEBRUARY, 17 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Francis Hudson gentleman, ... Williams gentleman, Robert Griffeth gentleman, Richard . . . . gentleman, Francis Robinson yoman, and Henry . . . . gentleman, assaulted a certain William Fitter and robbed him of one hundred pounds, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir Robert Carr baronett.—Francis Robinson yoman and Henry . . . . gentleman put themselves on trial. The other culprits were at large. G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

20 MARCH, 17 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Francis Quassett *alias* Robert Redpeith *alias* Greene *alias* Holmbie late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 20 March, 17 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King &c. The only clerical memorandum over Francis Quassett's name is "po se" = he put himself. G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

28 MARCH, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before Laurence Whitaker of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. esq. J.P., of John Langston of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of one thousand pounds; For the appearance of the Ladie Elizabeth Willoughby at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, then and there to answer &c. "for refusing to take the Oathe of Supremacie." G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

13 APRIL, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. on the said day, William Turner late of the said parish yeoman spoke publicly these words to the depravation and contempt of the "Book of Common Prayer," to wit, "That the Booke of Common Prayre is lyes and that they were fooles and knaves that will maynteine itt." G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

13 APRIL, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Bailye late of the said parish yeoman spoke publicly these words to the depravation and contempt of the 'Book of Common Prayer,' to wit, "That the Booke of Common Prayer was all lyes." G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

15 APRIL, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Philip Barnardo of Carter Lane London merchant

and George Woolley of Gutter Lane London leedeman, and Francis Barnardo of Fetter Lane merchant and Hugh Lewes of Fosterlane goldsmith, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of the said Francis Barnardo and Hugh Lewes at the next Gaol Delivery for London and Midd., they being "suspected to bee privie to the stealing of divers jewells ringes diamondes and money about the value of 1500 li, of the goods of James Walsall out of his house." G. D. R., 20 April, 18 Charles I.

20 April, 18 Charles I.—Record of a special finding of a jury, touching Francis Quassett, seminary priest:—"Wee finde that Francis Quassett in the indictment named the xxth day of March in the xviith of his Majesties raigne that now is, that is to say on the xxxviiith yeare of the raigne of our late soueraigne Ladye Queene Elizabeth was borne att the parishe of Greeneloue in the county of Barwicke in the kingdom of Scotland and not within the realme of England, And that the said Francis Quassett afterwards and before the said xxth day of March in the said xviith year of his Majesty's raigne that now [is] was made and ordained a Seminary Priest *prout*, And afterwards the said xxth day of March in the said xviith yeare &c. att the parishe of St. Giles-in-the-Fieldes in the county of Midd. was and remained.—But whether uppon the whole matter found as aforesaid the said Francis Quassett be guilty of the Treason contained in the said inditement contrary to the forme of the statute of 27th Elizabeth &c. wee are altogether ignorant,—And yf uppon the whole matter itt shall appeare to the Courte that the said Francis is guiltye of the said Treason *prout*, Then we find him guiltye *prout*,—But if so itt shall appeare &c. That the said Francis is not guilty *prout*, Then not Guilty &c. G. D. Reg.

10 July, 18 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Rachael Pollester late of Stepney aforesaid spinster *alias* Rachael Pollester wife of Ralph Pollester late of Stepney aforesaid marriner spoke and uttered publicly these seditious words, to wit, "The Kinge is a papist and a ranke papist and cromoled (*sic*)." G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

14 July, 18 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's Holborn co. Midd. on the said day Sir William Car late of Westminster co. Midd. knt. and George Seaton late of Bushey co. Hertford clerk . . . . made certain false and counterfeit letters on paper, so that they had the appearance of letters dated by the king, and put a forged signature resembling the King's Sign Manual to the same forged letters, running in the following words:—". . . . . Welbeloved wee greete you well, Whereas wee are gratiously pleased to conferre upon our trustie and welbeloved Henry Robinson of Bucton in the County of Yorke gentleman The dignity of a Baronet of this our Kingdome, and

to intaile the said dignity of a Baronet of this our Kingdome upon the heire males of his body: Our will and pleasure is that you prepare a booke of our royall dignity . . . . . our grant of the dignity of a Baronet unto the said Henry Robinson and the heire males of his body as aforesaid as also a warrant in usuall forme for discharging him of soe much . . . . . in respect of that dignity, and that you prepare them both for our signature and for soe doing this shalbe your warrant. Given at our Court at Yorke the first day of July in the eighteenth year. . . . . To our trustie and wellbeloved servant Sir Edward Harbert Knt. our Attorney-generall, Or to our trustie and welbeloved servant Oliver Saint John Esqr. our Sollicitor Generall"; the purpose of the two fabricators of this spurious Sign Manual being to compass a grant under the Great Seal of the dignity of a Baronet to the said Henry Robinson. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

15 July, 18 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's Islington co. Midd. on the said day, John Scullard late of the said parish laborer spoke publicly, in the presence and hearing of many of the king's lieges, these wicked and devilish words, to wit, "Poxe confound the Parliament." John Scullard was at large. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

25 July, 18 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, William Spencer *alias* William Pigge late of the said parish yeoman spoke publicly, in the presence and hearing of divers persons, these opprobrious and scandalous words, to wit, "That the Parliament had imprisoned the Lord Maior" (meaning Sir Richard Gurney knt. and bart.) "for nothinge else but because he was an honest man and did the King's service." William Spencer was at large. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

25 July, 18 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, William Spencer *alias* William Pigge late of the said parish yeoman spoke publicly, in the presence and hearing of many of the King's lieges, these scandalous words, to the defamation of Henry Earl Holland, Knight of the Garter and one of the Privy Council, to wit, "That the Earle of Holland was raysed from a begger by the Kinge and that now he did what he could to cutt the King's throate." G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

18 August, 18 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Humphries late of the said parish spinster, *alias* Elizabeth Humphries wife of Robert Humphries late of the said parish yoman, spoke publicly these wicked and diabolical words, to wit, "The Devill take the Parliament." Found 'Guilty' by a jury, Elizabeth Humphries was fined forty nobles. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

22 August, 18 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-

Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Robinson late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 22 August, 18 Charles I., ordained a Priest by authority derived from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the King. Robert Robinson was at large. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

22 AUGUST, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, James Browne late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 22 August, 18 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminarye Preiste" by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King &c. Putting himself on trial, James Browne was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

31 AUGUST, 18 CHARLES I.—Record of the indictment of John Sprint (he being 'at large') "pro non dicendo librum communis precationis"; Also record of the indictment of Robert Robinson (he being 'at large') for being a seminary priest; Also record of the arraignment &c. of Thomas Bullaker for being a catholic priest; and also of Margaret Powell, for receiving and harbouring the said Thomas Bullaker (pro hospitacione Tho. Bullaker). Against the name of Thomas Bullaker appears this minute "non vult directe respondere nec se super patriam ponere, Ideo consideratum est quod predictus Thomas Bullaker trahetur super hurdellam usque furcas de Tiborne et ibidem suspendetur et vivens ad terram prosternatur, quodque interiola et membra sua e corpore suo abscindentur et in conspectu comburentur, quodque caput ejus abscindetur, et corpus ejus in quatuor partes dividetur, Et quod corpus et quarteria ejus ponantur ubi Dominus Rex assignare voluerit."—Against the record of Margaret Powell's arraignment appears the memorandum "po se Repr usq' prox sine ball"=She puts herself 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country, and is reprieved without bail till next Session.—In the record of the proceedings of the next Session, viz., of 7 December, 18 Charles I., appears this memorandum, "Itt is thought fitt and soe desired by this Courte that Mr. Serjeant Phesant doe attende the House of Lords to acquainte theire Lordships with the proceedings against one Margarett Powell, convicted for the felonious receivinge Thomas Bullaker a Popishe Priest (who was executed the last Session) knowinge him to bee soe, And to knowe theire Lordships' pleasure whether shee shall bee executed according to the judgment given against her or be reprieved." G. D. Reg.

4 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Hampstead on the said day and afterwards until the day of the taking of this Inquisition,

John Sprint late of the said parish clerk was the minister of the parish church of Hampstead co. Midd., and did not say and use all the "common and open prayer" in the said parish church, in such order and form as are mentioned in a certain book, entitled The Book of Common Prayer and Administration of the sacraments and other rites and ceremonies authorized in the Church of England, by act of the parliament 5 and 6 Edward VI., with alterations and additions made thereto by the statute of 1 Eliz., entitled An Acte for the uniformity of Common Prayer and Service in the Church and the Administracion of the Sacraments, and that the aforesaid John Sprint refused to say and use the aforesaid common and open prayer. At the finding of the bill John Sprint was at large; but afterwards at the Gaol Delivery of 7 Dec., 18 Charles I., he put himself 'Not Guilty,' and afterwards, to wit, at the Gaol Delivery of 13 Jan., 18 Charles I., he was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

11 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Bullaker late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 11 Sept., 18 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminarye Preist" by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, was and remained &c.; and that, at St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. on the said 11 Sept., 18 Charles I., knowing him to be a priest of such kind as is abovesaid, Margaret Powell late of the said parish spinster received, harboured, comforted and maintained the said Thomas Bullaker. The clerical note over Thomas Bullaker's name at the bill's head is, "Nihil dic' Judiciu' q^{d}. trahetur suspendetur et quartiatur videlt.' At the bill's foot appears the usual record in full of the sentence for execution at Tiborne, in the manner prescribed for the execution of felons, convicted of high treason. A note over Margaret Powell's name shows that at a subsequent Session, held on 7 Dec., 18 Charles I., she was found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I.

24 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Thomas Needler of Fanchurch Street London tailor and Robert Harvey of Coleharbor Lane merchaunt-tailor, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of . . . . at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer &c., she having been "committed at the last Sessions for speaking wordes against the Parliament, *viz.* The Devill take the Parliament." G. D. R., 5 Oct., 18 Charles I

29 NOVEMBER, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Boys late of the said parish gentleman uttered publicly certain seditious words, to wit, "I will bee avenged of the Kynge or his blood". Putting himself on a jury of the

country, Robert Boys was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

17 DECEMBER, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Leonard's Shoreditch, co Midd. Nicholas Culpepper late of the said parish gentleman practised witchcraftes upon and against Sarah Lynge widow, so that she has wasted away from the said 17 Dec., 18 Charles I., till 12 Jan. next following, and still remains so wasted. Putting himself 'Not Guilty,' Nicholas Culpepper was acquitted by a jury. G. D. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

20 DECEMBER, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Peters-ad-vincula within the Tower of London co. Midd. on the said day, James Carver laborer and his wife Mary Carver, both late of the said parish, stole and carried off one thousand ounces of silver in ingottes (mille uncias argenti in palaoris) worth two hundred pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Lord the King; and that, after the doing of said felony, John Hickes late of Stepney co. Midd., knowing that they had perpetrated the said felony, received, harboured and comforted the said James Carver and Mary Carver at Stepney aforesaid, on the same 20 Dec., 18 Charles I. James Carver was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract. Found 'Guilty,' Mary Carver pleaded pregnancy, when she was found 'pregnant' by a jury of matrons. Found 'Guilty,' John Hickes asked for the book, read it, and was branded. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 19 Charles I.

9 JANUARY, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Richard Wynne knt. and Sir Edward . . . . knt., of John Wood of St. Margaret's Westminster clerk, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of William Greene brewer and Richard Gray baker, both of the aforesaid parish, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the said John Wood's appearance "apud Justice Hall in le Old Bailey to answere his accusation for refusinge to reade the liturgie used by the Church of England beinge thereunto required." G. D. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

18 FEBRUARY, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's-le-Savoy in the Strand co. Midd., John North gentleman, John Keinton gentleman, Alexander Reeve gentleman, Thomas Gibbins yeoman, Robert Stanford gentleman, John Booth *alias* Cavilear yeoman, Edward Hall gentleman, and Edward Kitchinge gentleman, all eight late of the said parish, broke into the dwelling-house of Paul Williams, and stole and carried away therefrom a silver salt worth four pounds, a silver bowl worth three pounds, eight silver spoones worth three pounds, sixty gold rings worth seventy pounds, a watch worth fifty shillings, two whistles worth eight shillings, a jewell of gold with an emrod and three diamonds sett in it worth eighteen pounds, two gold ringes worth forty

shillings, four other jewels worth one hundred and thirty pounds, a pair of silke stockings worth thirty shillings, a cloake worth three pounds, a sad coloured cloth cloake worth fifty shillings, ... sarsnett worth six pounds, fourteen yards of . . . . worth fifty-five shillings, four purses wrought with gold and silver worth forty shillings, a Queene Elizabeth peece worth . . . ., a porter's tickett of silver worth ten shillings, two dozens of silke pointes worth ten shillings, four swords worth forty shillings, together with other articles of less worth. Found 'Guilty,' John North gentleman and John Booth *alias* Cavilear were sentenced to be hung. The other culprits were at large. G. D. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

1 March, 18 Charles I.—True Bill against Peter Marsh late of Hornsey co. Midd. yeoman; James Barker yeoman, George Barracke yeoman, Simon Warmington yeoman, Morris Bremingham yeoman, Humphrey Prestcott yeoman, all five late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd.; Nicholas Brough yeoman, Jervis . . . . yeoman, Edward Brooke yeoman, Thomas Read yeoman, ... East pewterer, Thomas Reeve yeoman, ... Hobson yeoman, all seven late of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd.; John Gates yeoman, his wife Susan Gates, John . . . . chandler, all three late of Hanwell co. Midd.; Nicholas Jones late of St. Katherine's near the Tower of London yeoman; Joan Cole late of Heston widow; Mary Howe late of St. Leonard's Shoreditch widow; Francis Griffine yeoman, John Coxe taylor, Edward Grissell tailor, all three late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Robert Chamberlaine gentleman, Drew Lovett goldsmith, his wife Katherine Lovett, William Lee tailor, his wife Jane Lee, Peter Atkinson "balmaker," his wife Jane Atkinson, Richard Wakeman taylor, his wife Mary Wakeman, James Tylder laborer, his wife Susan Tylder, William Cowett gentleman, his wife Mary Cowett, John Bumstead taylor, John Barter gentleman, Thomas Sharrett taylor, his wife Elizabeth Sharrett, John Freake glasier, his wife Katherine Freake, Edward Morgan barber, William Gasse . . . ., John Warden carpenter, his wife Susan Warden, John Appleton gentleman, ... wife of George Smithson vintner, Margaret Blake widow, Elizabeth wife of Philip Bierley esq., Margaret wife of Thomas Baylie yeoman, Bridget wife of John Firmin yeoman, all twenty-nine late of St. Andrew's in Holborn co. Midd.; Francis Overingham yeoman, and Enoch Howett yeoman, both late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate London co. Midd.;—for not going to church &c. during one whole month, beginning on the said 1 March, 18 Charles I. G. D. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

11 March, 18 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Butolph's-without-Bishoppsgate London co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas

Holmes yeoman and his wife Elionore Holmes, both late of the said parish, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Frances Lady Vaughan widow, and stole therefrom and carried away thirteen diamonds sett in gold worth twenty-eight pounds, fifteen fossett diamonds sett in gold and enameled worth fifteen pounds, one hundred and thirty-six gems called pearles worth seven pounds, seven jewells for a caroonett (*sic*), quadraginta carbunculos *anglice* rubies, seven little diamonds sett in gold and two gems hanging from them worth seven pounds fourteen shillings, a bracelett of round pearles worth four pounds and six shillings, a chaine of pearles strunge with . . . . between the pearles worth six pounds, a greate pearle sett in gold like an acorne worth fifteen shillings, a gold bodkin worth twelve shillings, together with divers other articles of jewellery, and one hundred and ninety pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Elizabeth the Lady St. John widow, being there found in the said dwelling-house of the said Frances the Lady Vaughan. When Elionore Holmes was on 6 Dec., 19 Charles I., found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract, her husband was still 'at large'; but afterwards, at the Gaol Delivery held on 4 Sept., 20 Charles I., Thomas Holmes confessed the indictment and was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 6 Dec., 19 Charles I.

11 March, 18 Charles I.—Recognizance, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Robert Hands of Whitecrostreete "bodyes-maker," in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Hands at the next Gaol Delivery for London and Middlesex, "there to answere for the pretended scandalous words against his Majesty, *viz.* "That the King was a traitour and his Crowne was the whore of Babilon." G. D. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

18 March, 18 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before John Herne, esq. J.P., of Joseph Brandon of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of John Gosforth of Sandwich co. Kent gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Joseph Brandon's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery, "to answeare unto certaine words by him spoken, charged by Alice Jackson nowe prisoner in Newgate, the words *viz.* [That he] wished the Parliament Howse to fall on the Right Honourable the Lord Saye, Mr. Pymme and all other traytors to theire Kinge as they were, and wishinge the nowe Lord Mayor of London, callinge him the supposed Mr. Mayor, hanged, and hoped to see him drawne in peeces." G. D. R., ... 19 Charles I.

19 March, 18 Charles I.—Recognizance, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of John Parke of Whitecrossestreete brick-maker, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said John Parke's appear-

ance at the next Sessions of Peace for Middlesex, "to answere the complainte of Robert Hand for the pretended scandalous words against the Parliament, *viz.* That the Parliament were all roagues and rascalles." G. D. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

26 March, 18 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before John Herne J.P., of Joseph Brandon of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman and Joan Winkfield of St. Andrew's Holborn . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds each; For their appearance at the next Gaol Delivery, to give evidence "against Alice Jackson for sayeinge when she sawe two sheeps heades in a poll shee wished the Kinges and Prince Rupertes heades were there instead of them, and then the Kingdome would bee settled, and the Queene had not a foote of land in England and the Kinge was an evill and an unlawfull Kinge, and better to be without a Kinge than to have him Kinge." G. D. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

20 April, 19 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-without-Criplegate co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Browne late of the said parish yeoman, by a certain writing dated on the said day of the said year, wickedly diabolically and feloniously made an agreement with an evil and impious spirit, that he the same Thomas Browne would within ten days after the death of him Thomas Browne give his soul to the said evil and impious spirit, to the intention (ad intencionem=in consideration) that the said evil and impious spirit yearly at the Feasts of Pentecost and the Purification of the blessed Virgin Mary should pay or cause to be paid to the same Thomas Browne the sum of one thousand pounds of current English money on each of the said Feasts for and during the term of the natural life of the same Thomas Browne, And to the intention (ad intencionem=in consideration) that the said evil and impious spirit should defend the same Thomas from all perils of body and goods for and during the full term of forty-one years, and that the same Thomas should have and marry a woman who should be pleasing to the same Thomas, and that the same Thomas should have and enjoy all health riches and worldly pleasure for and during the natural life of the same Thomas, And for the performance thereof the same Thomas then and there impiously and blasphemously as an impious apostate promised and vowed to renounce the Lord and Saviour Christ against the Catholic Christian faith, and to the grave scandal of the Christian religion, and of all pious Christians, and to the great displeasure of God Almighty, and to the evil and pernicious example of all others in a case of this kind failing in duty (omnium aliorum in hujusmodi casu delinquentium), and against the peace of the said Lord now King his crown and dignity, and also against the form of the statute for a case of this kind published and provided. Putting him-

self 'Not Guilty' on the country, Thomas Browne was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract. G. D. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

3 MAY, 19 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, Thomas Towers late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman, Robert Stradling late of Seething-lane within the parish of Alhollowes Barking in the ward of the Tower of London gentleman, and Henry Langley of St. Sepulchre's without Newgate in the ward of Farringdon without London gentleman, stole and carried off one paire of gloves worth twenty shillings, twoe brasse pistolls worth three pounds, "unam armaturam equestrem probatam *anglice* one armour of proof for a horsman" worth three pounds, one horsman's sword worth ten shillings, a woman's garment made of purple satten worth four pounds and five shillings, a Scottish dagger worth twenty shillings, a pair of stirrops worth eighteen pence, one bridle bitt worth three shillings, one other bitt called a snaffle worth twelve pence, one silver porringer worth forty shillings, three pieces of broken silver worth forty shillings, a piece of gold called "a role noble" worth seventeen shillings and six pence, three pieces of coined gold worth twenty shillings, nine gold rings worth eight pounds, "unum annulum aureum cum margarita *anglice* a diamond gold ring" worth five pounds, another gold seale ring worth thirty shillings, and sixty shillings of numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of George Bland gentleman. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Towers was hung. Robert Stradling and Henry Langley were at large. G. D. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

1 JULY, 19 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of John Widdons vintner and John Hutchins wine-cooper, both of St. Buttolph's Algate in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Thomas Aldberry of Eastsmithfeilde gunsmith, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Thomas Aldberry's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for London and Middlesex, then and there to answer "for saying there is noe King and that hee woulde acknowledge noe King." G. D. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

10 NOVEMBER, 19 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's-le-Savoy co. Midd. in the night of the said day, James Younge *alias* James Browne late of the said parish laborer, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Honourable Henri de Louraine, Prince of Harecourte, then being the ambassador of the King and Queen of France, and stole therefrom one large peece of plate in fashion of a shipp worth three hundred pounds, three great silver basons gilded worth one hundred pounds, four other silver basons worth eighty pounds, four silver-gilt ewers worth one hundred pounds, six silver

ewers worth sixty pounds, thirty-one silver dishes worth three hundred pounds, twelve gilded silver plates worth one hundred pounds, six dozen plaine silver plates worth one hundred and ninety-six pounds, eight silver candlestickes worth sixty pounds, four other silver and gilt candlestickes worth twenty-four pounds, three silver saltes worth fifteen pounds, one silver and gilte salt worth five pounds, a great payre of snuffers with a silver chaine worth ten pounds, four silver boxes worth ten pounds, two small silver ewers worth eight pounds, four dozen silver spoones worth twenty-four pounds, foure greate silver flagons with silver chaines fastened unto them worth forty-four pounds, four dozen silver forks worth twenty-four pounds, a silver bason worth seven pounds, a silver pott worth eight pounds, a silver chalice with a cover belonging to it worth forty pounds, a silver candlestick worth five pounds, a surplice worth twenty shillings, a coape of cloth of silver worth ten pounds, and two pieces of gilded plate worth thirty pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Henri de Louraine, Prince de Harecourte. James Younge was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract; but he was sent back to prison till the next Gaol Delivery. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 19 Charles I.

. . . DECEMBER, 19 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd. on some day (no longer discoverable from the decayed record) of the 19th year of Charles I., John Draycott late of the said parish yeoman, with the intention of bringing the parliament into contempt, spoke these opprobrious and scandalous words in the presence and hearing of divers of the said King's lieges and subjects, to wit, "This Parliament heere is only a parliament of roagues, for they have plundred all honest men, and have not left above three or four honest men in the Cittye of London, but what they have plundred and imprisoned." Putting himself on trial, John Draycott was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 4 Dec., 20 Charles I.

20 DECEMBER, 19 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Sarah Dennis late of the said parish, a mischievous and evil woman, spoke publicly these words, to the dishonour and defamation of parliament, to wit, "The Parliament men are roundheaded rogues"; and that, in her malice, the same Sarah Dennis said of the most honourable lord, William Fiennes Viscount Say and Seale, being one of the magnates of this kingdom and one of the Lords of Parliament, these scandalous words, "The Lord Say is a round-headed rogue: a Poxe take him!" Found 'Guilty,' Sarah Dennis was fined forty pounds, and sentenced to be imprisoned for three months, and not to be enlarged till she had put in good sureties for her good behaviour. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 19 Charles I.

1 JANUARY, 19 CHARLES I.—Bill (ignored) that, at St. James's

Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Tressam late of the said parish clerk, born in the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 1 January, 19 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the Lord the King &c. :—And that, on the said 1 Jan. in the said parish, knowing him to be such a priest as is above-said, Alsopp Crosse, late of the same parish gentleman, received, harboured, comforted and maintained the said Edward Tressam. G. D. R., ... , 20 Charles I.

1 JANUARY, 19 CHARLES I.—Bill (ignored) that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, William Henderson (*sic*) late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 1 January, 19 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary preist" by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the Lord the King &c. G. D. R., ..., 20 Charles I.

4 FEBRUARY, 19 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Le Trinitie Minories co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Symons spinster *alias* Anne Allsopp wife of David Allsopp laborer *alias* Anne Sutton wife of Thomas Sutton, late of the said parish spinster, having four pieces of counterfeit money resembling Kinge Charles shillings, and two other pieces of false money made in the likeness of Kinge Charles half-crownes, and knowing the same pieces of money to be false and counterfeit feloniously gave and uttered them in payment. Found 'Guilty,' Anne Symons was sentenced to forfeit all her personal goods and her profits of lands during her life and to be imprisoned for life. G. D. R., 3 April, 20 Charles I.

20 MARCH, 19 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Alice Becke and Elizabeth Connoway, both late of the said parish widows, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Most Honourable James Earl Carlile, and stole therefrom and carried away a silver salt worth ten pounds, eight silver spoons worth three pounds, eighteen pewter dishes worth three pounds, six "indusia" worth eight pounds, six pairs of boote-hose worth three shillings (*sic*), six collars called bandes worth six shillings, one pair of linen sheetes worth two shillings, with other articles, of the goods and chattels of the said James, Earl Carlile. Alice Becke and Elizabeth Connoway were 'at large.' G. D. R., ..., 20 Charles I.

2 APRIL, 20 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Andrew Hall late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 2 April,

20 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminarye Preist" by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the Lord the King &c. Putting himself 'Not Guilty' on the country, Andrew Hall was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract. A foot-note certifies that the indictment was "found before le Justices of Oyer and Terminer" and "tried before the Justices of Gaol Delivery." G. D. R., ..., 20 Charles I.

18 April, 20 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Christofer Ultaghamp late of the said parish clerk, born within this kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 18 April, 20 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the said Lord the King. No clerical memorandum, touching arraignment or consequences thereof, appears on this bill. G. D. R., ... Jan., 20 Charles I.

10 May, 20 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Huggett, late of the said parish spinster, *alias* the wife of John Huggett late of the same parish laborer, in order to bring the Parliament into hatred and contempt, spoke these words publicly in the presence and hearing of divers of the King's lieges and subjects, to wit, "That the Parliament . . . . round-headed roagues and fitt for nothing but to set men in . . . . with one another; and a Poxe a God consume them all." Parchment greatly frayed and defaced. Mary Huggett was at large. G. D. R., ..., 20 Charles I.

10 May, 20 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd. on the said day, John Platt late of the said parish yeoman, intending to bring the sacrament of baptism into contempt, spoke these words scandalously and maliciously in the presence and hearing of divers of the said King's lieges and subjects, to wit, "That to baptize an infant was to noe more effect then to baptize a catt or a dogge." No clerical minute touching arraignment or consequences thereof on this bill. G. D. R, ... Jan., 20 Charles I.

10 May, 20 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd. on the said day, Susan the wife of John Platt late of the said parish yeoman, to the contempt and depravation of the sacrament of baptism, spoke scandalously and maliciously these words in the presence and hearing of divers of the lieges and subjects of the Lord the King, to wit, "That to baptize an infant was to noe more effect than to baptize a catt or a dogge." Susan Platt put herself

'Not Guilty' on the country. No record of judgment or verdict. G. D. R., ... Jan., 20 Charles I.

27 MAY, 20 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Dunstan's-in-West-London co. Midd. on the said day, Joan Sherrard late of the said parish spinster, intending to overturn and disturb the government of the kingdom of England, and to bring the said King into hatred and contempt, spoke publicly these words against the King, to wit, "His Majestye is a stuttering foole," and further said, "Is there never a Felton yett living? If I were a man, as I am a woman, I would helpe to pull him to pieces." Joan Sherrard was 'at large.' G. D. R., ..., 20 Charles I.

5 JUNE, 20 Charles I.—Whereas William Hinderson (*sic*) by his peticion preferred to the Honourable Committee of Examinacions sheweth that, above six months since, he was committed to Newgate by the sayd Committee upon suspicion of beinge a Romish preist, wher he hath layne in a miserable condicion, beinge sixtye years of age and very much decayd in health, and an indictment being lately preferred against him for the sayd offence, the jury retourned an Ignoramus upon the same, therefore humbly prayed the sayd Committee to be pleased to give order for his transportacion beyond the seas, Whereupon the sayd Committee referred the sayd commission [? petition] to Mr. Recorder of London, to discharge the sayd peticioner if he thought fitt, And at this present Sessions the contents of the said peticion being made knowne unto this Court, It is thought fitt and soe ordered by this Court, That Sir Nicholas Raynton knt., one of the aldermen of the city of London, shall take good suretyes of the sayd Hinderson, that he shall depart this land. G. D. Reg.

26 JULY, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Mellish esq. J.P., of Thomas Senior gentleman and Christofer Smith taylor, both of Whitechapel, and Richard Hancocke of Ratcliffe yeoman, and Thomas Simpson . . . ., all four in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Benjamin Harmon at the next Gaol Delivery for London and Middlesex, "to answeare the complaint of Gilbert Norris, beinge suspected to have stolen from him out of the shipp called the *Trades Increase* three baggs of Virginia Tobacco to the value of twelve pounds or thereabouts. One of the said sackes full of tobacco was found in his custody." G. D. R., ..., 20 Charles I.

4 AUGUST, 20 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Endfeild co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Cope gentleman, Thomas Baily yeoman, William Edmondes yeoman, and Geoffrey Assell yeoman, all four late of the said parish, with bows and arrows and other apparatus for hunting broke into and entered without licence the King's park (parcum

. . . . cum muro latericio inclusum, et pro preservacione damarum *anglice* deere usitatum, communiter vocatum Theobaldes Parke in Endfeild=a park enclosed with a brick wall and used for the preservation of deer, and commonly called Theobaldes Parke in Endfeild), and there unlawfully hunted, killed and took away two stags worth five pounds. Thomas Cope was 'at large.' Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Baily, William Edmondes and Geoffrey Assell were each sentenced to pay a fine of ten pounds, to be imprisoned for three months, and to put in sureties for good behaviour. G. D. R., ..., 20 Charles I.

1 JANUARY, 20 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Henry Morse, late of the said parish clerk, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 1 January, 20 Charles I., made and ordained "Sacerdos *anglice* a Seminary Preist" by authority derived and pretended from the See of Rome, was and remained traitorously and as a false traitor of the Lord the King &c. At the head of this bill was put a clerical minute, which is at the present time so defaced, that nothing of it is legible but "Po . . . cul xxi die Aprilis anno . . . . regni Regis sine judicio . . . . Judicium qd. trahet'. (followed by indications of six or seven words no longer legible by reason of defacement). G. D. R., ... Jan., 20 Charles I.

30 MARCH, 21 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at Southmyms co. Midd. on the said day, Mark Istleberrye late of the said parish . . . ., intending and designing to bring the Parliament into hatred and contempt, uttered these scandalous words, in the presence and hearing of very many of the King's lieges and subjects, to wit, "That the Parliament doe maintaine none but a company of Rogues . . . ." At the Session, when this indictment was found, Mark Istleberry was remanded to the next Session; and afterwards, at the Gaol Delivery held on 8 April, 22 Charles I., he was found 'Not Guilty,' but was re-prisoned till he should produce good sureties for his good behaviour. G. D. R., ..., 21 Charles I.

4 APRIL, 21 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Giles wife of Edward Giles late of the said parish lawyer, conspiring and designing to compass the said King's death, spoke these scandalous words in the presence and hearing of divers of the same King's lieges and subjects, to wit, "I will kill the King of England." Parchment much frayed, and so defaced at the most important part of the indictment, that the treasonable words are barely legible. G. D. R., ..., 21 Charles I.

27 MAY, 21 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Richard Horne, John Jervis,

Daniel Leake, all three late of the said parish labourers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Francis Torrado gentleman in Graies Inn, and stole and carried off therefrom three watches with cristal covers garnished with gold worth forty-four pounds, three watches with gilt covers worth thirty pounds, a watch with two covers worth eighteen pounds, another watch called a silver watch worth ten pounds, seven small dyamonds worth twenty shillings, three chaynes of pearles worth forty pounds, sixteen rings worth ten pounds, a silver spoone worth ten shillings, a silver whistle worth five shillings, another silver watch worth ten pounds, another silver watch garnished with cristal with a case not polished worth six pounds, two loadstones worth twenty shillings, two ounces of gold lace worth five shillings, two brasse sun-dyalls worth twenty shillings, an ivory dyall worth ten shillings, another silver 'chronologium' worth forty shillings, a brasse plate of a dyall with a silver circle worth ten shillings, a brasse watch worth three pounds, a round flatt dyall worth ten pounds, sixty other watches with covers of silver worth two hundred and twenty pounds, four watches with brasse covers worth ten pounds, and fifty-nine pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Francis Torrado. Found 'Guilty,' Richard Horne was sentenced to be hung. John Jervis and Daniel Leake were at large. G. D. R., 10 Dec., 21 Charles I.

12 August, 21 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Justinian Pagitt esq. J.P., of Peter Hudson of St. Margaret's London upholster and John Ashton of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Anne Auchwitz of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields at the next Gaol Delivery for the county of Middlesex, then and there to answer &c. She "being charged to be accessary both before and after to the fact of those who did breake open the shop of Francis Torrado in Greys Inne, and from thence did take and carry away watches and jewells to the value of 350 li, and in money 58 li." G. D. R., 20 Aug., 21 Charles I.

10 September, 21 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Davis wife of Howell Davis late of the said parish, in the presence and hearing of divers of the said King's lieges and subjects, spoke these scandalous words against the Parliament, to wit, "That the Parliament did counterfeit the King's hand and seal." When this bill was found Mary Davis was 'at large'; but afterwards, at the Gaol Delivery held on 10 Dec., 21 Charles I., she 'put herself'; and at a yet later Gaol Delivery, held on 16 Jan., 21 Charles I., she was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 2 Oct., 21 Charles I.

27 September, 21 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir

John Wollaston knt. J.P., of Richard Cooper of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. bricklayer in the sum of forty pounds, and of Richard Cooper yeoman, Anthony Manwood paynter-steyner, Hugh Wilson chaundler, all three of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, and John Stockwell of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. vitler, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Richard Cooper bricklayer at the next Gaol Delivery, to answer for "receivinge of silver and guilt watches and other thinges from John Jervis and others, being the goodes of Francis Torrado the watchmaker." G. D. R., 2 Oct., 21 Charles I.

23 October, 21 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Josias Berners esq. J.P., of Howell Davies yeoman and John Minsterley carpenter both of St. James's Clarkenwell, and John King of Pye-corner St. Sepulchre's London "laromer," in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of Mary Davies, wife of the said Howell Davies, at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament." G. D. R., 10 Dec., 21 Charles I.

1 November, 21 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Margaret Gardner late of the said parish spinster, with the design and purpose of bringing the parliament into hatred and contempt, in the presence and hearing of very many of the King's lieges and subjects spoke these scandalous words, to wit, "That the Parliament are Roundheaded Rogues and Puritans." When this indictment was found, Margaret Gardner was "at large"; but afterwards, at the Gaol Delivery held on 8 April, 22 Charles I., she put herself on a jury of the country and was found 'Guilty,' whereupon she was fined six shillings and eight pence. G. D. R., ..., 21 Charles I.

. . . December, 21 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Uxbridge, co. Midd. on some day (no longer discoverable from the defaced writ) of the said December, Humphrey Dunchie stole and carried off "unum gallum numidicum *anglice* one Turkie Cocke" worth one shilling, of the goods and chattels of . . . . Putting himself on trial, Humphrey Dunchie was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not retract. G. D. R., 16 Jan., 21 Charles I.

6 February, 21 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. on the said day, John Calvert late of the said parish gentleman assaulted Thomas Middleton gentleman, and with a sword gave him in the right side of his breast a mortal wound, of which wound the said Thomas Middleton died in the said parish on the 16th of March next following the affray. G. D. R., ..., 22 Charles I.

6 APRIL, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of William Hampe of Noble Street London glazier and Richard Pawmer of More Lane in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate carrier, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Richard Moore at the next Session of Peace for Middlesex, held at Hicks Hall in St. John Street, "To answer for being taken in the company of a lewd suspitious woman and a common feild-walker, and for assaultinge a child about eight yeares of age, whose parents are unknown." S. P. R., 13 May, 22 Charles I.

24 APRIL, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Josias Berners esq. J.P., of Samuel Richardson of Drury Lane, gentleman, in the sum of thirty pounds, and of Francis Warren of St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. draper and Tobias Richardson of St. George's-in-Southwark co. Surrey gentleman, in the sum of fifteen pounds each; For the said Samuel Richardson's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answere for affronting Lieutenant Peter Linsey and the reste of the Courte of Guarde, calling them a pack of rogues, they being upon the service, and struck George Fanner one of the Guard with his whipp." S. P. R., 13 May, 22 Charles I.

11 MAY, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Valentine Line of Fleet Street citizen and barber-surgeon of London, and William Griffin of Beech Lane cook, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Alice Dawson at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, "To answer for receiving of and from Ann Rose one crimson velvett carpett about three yardes long, and 3 quarters broad, printed with an acron flower all over with other particuler notes and markes exprest in a note affixed to the said carpett, to the end to sell it for her, being stolen from the Right Honourable the Earle of Pembroke." G. D. R., ..., 22 Charles I.

21 JULY, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of John Paiton of Whitechappell co. Midd. blacksmith, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said John Paiton at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to prefer an indictment against "Ansell Powlten for speaking dishonorable words against the King and Parliament, saying that the Kinge was runne away from his parliament, and that hee was noe kinge, neither had hee a foote of land but what hee must winne by the sword, and being asked of one why the State did impresse in the Kinge and Parliamentes name, for answearing, that they did that to cousen the subject." S. P. R., 4 Aug., 22 Charles I.

2 AUGUST, 22 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, at le-Trinitie-Minorites co. Midd. on the said day, George Yates gentleman, Peter Yates gentleman and George Picher laborer, all three late of the said parish,

stole and carried away a carcanett of gold sett with diamonds worth twenty pounds, and a fanne-handle of gold sett with diamonds worth twenty pounds, and a bodkin of gold worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of Anne Lady Peniston widow. All three culprits were at large. G. D. R., ..., 22 Charles I.

14 DECEMBER, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Josias Berners esq. J.P., of Thomas King of Shoe-lane London cooper, in the sum of thirty pounds, and of Robert How of the said lane carman and Thomas Capien of Chauncery Lane tayler, in the sum of fifteen pounds each; For the said Thomas King's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, he being charged "for endeavoring to steale a silver cupp out of the Rose Taverne at Temple-barr." S. P. R., 24 Jan., 22 Charles I.

4 JANUARY, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of Lucy Betts of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. spinster, in the sum of forty pounds, and of John Hockin cabinet-maker and James Sadler sea-faring-man, both of the aforesaid parish, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Lucy Betts at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for reviling and abusing the constable of the parish of St. Giles-in-the-Fields, and for telling him in a scornfull manner that shee, having formerly bin a popish recusant, did now go to church to please knaves." S. P. R., 24 Jan., 22 Charles I.

7 JANUARY, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before John Trenchard esq. J.P., of Francis Tindall of Brotherton co. York gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of William Ramsden of Longley . . . . and William Hammond of Scarlingwell co. York gentlemen, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the said Francis Tindall's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for harboring a Preist." S. P. West. R. 14 Jan., 22 Charles I.

1 MARCH, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., of John Voysey of Dartmouth co. Devon merchant and James Rescemer of Covent garden gentleman, and Arthur Creswell of St. Dunstan's West London barber, and John Ley of Trinity Minorites co. Midd. taylor, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the said John Voysey's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "There to answer for speakinge certeine scandalous and disgracefull wordes . . . . this present Parliament, in his drinke, *viz.* That some of the Parliament men had the pox and were whore-masters, and some of them were rogues and rebells." S. P. R, ..., 22 Charles I.

19 MARCH, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas

Swalowe esq. J.P., of Thomas Bickerdike of Wapping co. Midd. . . . ., in the sum of two hundred pounds, and of . . . . . of Alhollowes Barkan (*sic*) London habberdasher and Thomas Hill of the same parish ship-chaundler, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the said Thomas Bickerdike's appearance at the next Session of Peace for Middlesex, "to answere for sending a barrell of powder of a hundred weight into the shop of one Lewis Coxe a smith dwelling in Wappinge without givinge notice unto him or any of his servants what it was, which powder taking fier not only blew up the said shopp but much shattered and spoiled the howse of the said Coxe, and the howse of Thomas Awsten, and of many others of the neighbours whereby the porter that brought the sayd powder, and a servant of the said Lewis Coxe were killed &c." S. P. R., ..., 22 Charles I.

23 MARCH, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Wollaston esq. knt. J.P., of William Wilkinson of St. Peter's Cornehill London, in the sum of forty pounds, and of Thomas Childe of the same parish boxe-maker and William Ireland of St. Mary's-le-Bowe London boxemaker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said William Wilkinson's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for being a rioter in Morefeilds when Mr. Hubbert's howse was pulled downe."—Also, similar sets of recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justice of the Peace, for the appearance of William Wade of St. Mary's Woolnoth London, and Richard Lake of St. Giles's Cripplegate, both laborers, and John Crane of St. Benet's Finke London joyner, at the same next Session of the Peace, to answer for rioting "in Morefields when Mr. Hubbert's house was pulled downe." S. P. R., ..., 22 Charles I.

24 MARCH, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Thomas Sampson of Spittlefeilds turner in the sum of forty pounds, and of John Sampson of Eastsmithfield turner and Richard Sampson of Wapping turner, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Sampson at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "To answer for speaking these slanderous words against the State, *vizt.* that the letters that were taken in the King's Cabinet were not of the Kinges owne hand-writinge, but that the State did counterfeit his hand." S. P. R., ...,22 Charles I.

28 JULY, 23 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Josias Berners esq. J.P., of John Chetrost *alias* Chatred weaver, in the sum of thirty pounds, and Richard Willoughby cordwayner and Thomas Lowden painter-stayner, in the sum of ten pounds each, all three being of St. Katherine's Tower co. Midd,; For the appearance at the next Session of the Peace for co. Midd. of the said John Chetrost and his wife Christiana Chetrost, "they standing accused before me,

by Thomas Smithe of Oldstreete co. Midd. milkeman,to be common spirrittes, inticeing away his servant, Katherine Penn, the said Christiana promising her to helpe her to a service, where she should have six pounds sterling per annum, but hee and his wife conveyed her into a shipp, to sell her to a merchant, to be transported beyond Sea, as the said Katherine affirmeth. I am credibly informed that they subsist by this lewd course, and have beene often questioned for the like." S. P. R., 31 Aug., 23 Charles I.

31 JULY, 23 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Carter esq. J.P. for Westminster, of James Carr of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields esq., and Symon Davis of St. Paul's Covent Garden apothecary, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas Trayle of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields at the next Session of the Peace for Westminster to answer &c. "for being a Papist which he confessed." S. P. West. R., 30 Sept., 23 Charles I.

5 AUGUST, 23 CHARLES I.—The Information of Peter Stubbes of the parishe of St. Michaell Bassieshawe London, taken upon oath before Sir John Wollaston knt. J.P. within the city of London.—This informante sayeth that on Monday last past was a seavenighte hee this Informante being at Westminster when the tumult was; hee heard Thomas Ellis then being there one of the tumult did say that hee with the rest there tumultuously gathered togeather would force the Parliament by shutting them upp untill they should graunte what they peticioned for or wordes to that effect and soe continued instigating others by the space of twoe howers to disturb the Howses of Lordes and Commons. Signed, Peter Stubbes. S. P. West. R., 30 Sept., 23 Charles I.

6 SEPTEMBER, 23 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Humphrey Hill of Whitechappell nailer, in the sum of forty pounds, and of John Monke needlemaker and Laurence Baker silke-throwster, both of Whitechappell, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Humphrey Hill at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "To answer for being accused to be a Spirritt and for seducing and taking up one John Prescott and conveighing him against his will and knowledge upon shipp-board, where he was detained by vertue of a note he sent by him on purpose to bin" (*sic*) "sent beyond sea." S. P. R., 1 Oct., 23 Charles I.

30 SEPTEMBER, 23 CHARLES I.—The Humble Peticion of the four Scavengers and Raker of the High Street from Charing Cross to the Savoy, to the Justices of the Peace for Westminster, assembled in Quarter Sessions:—Shewing "That whereas it pleased this Right Worshipfull Bench (in regard of great aboundance of Hackney Coaches plyeing against the Exchainge from Covent Garden which

tended to the great lett of clensing the streetes and fowling thereof in that place) to order, that there should be noe more then 6 coaches at a tyme standing there, and if any more should bee they to bee bound over to the Sessions, which they slight, beeing only 10 groates, and abuse your Worshipps' Commandes, makeing a multitude of 20 or 30 coaches at a tyme, whereby the soyle much encreaseth and the scavenger greatly hindred not being able to clense that place for them, and besides hee is not able to performe the place at the rate hee hath taken it by reason of the much soyle there made,"—and Praying their said Worships "to give warrant or order directed to the Constable or Constables that every one shall pay in present payment to the use of the poore" some certain fine, who "exceede the number of six in that plase." S. P. West. R., 30 Sept., 23 Charles I.

30 September, 23 Charles I.—The Petition of the Poor Prisoners in the Gatehouse of Westminster to the Justices of the Peace for Westminster:—Shewing "that anciently a basketman hath ben allowed to collect victualles for the relief of the poore Prisoners throughout the said citie whose wages weekely hath ben anciently iis. which was weekely paid unto him for many yeres together by Sir Randol Crew knt. and Lady Burraes deceased," and Praying the said Justices of the Peace "to take some speedy course for the payment of the said wages with the arrearages unpaid for a yere and a halfe, or else the petitioners must needes perish." S. P. West. R., 30 Sept., 23 Charles I.

10 December, 23 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Beres late of the said parish yeoman, designing and maliciously intending to deprave and bring into contempt our Lady Mary the beloved Queen and faithful consort of the said lord King Charles (dominam nostram Mariam Reginam amantissimam et fidelem consortem dicti domini nostri Caroli) maliciously spoke these scandalous words in the presence and hearing of very many of the king's lieges and subjects, to wit, "The Queene is a whore, and that shee left a bastard at Newarke-upon-Trent." Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Beres was fined in the sum of one hundred marks, and sentenced to be imprisoned until &c., and should put in good sureties for his good behaviour. (Po se cul' fin' C mercas imprisonand' quousq' &c. Et. b. m. pro b. g.) G. D. R., 14 Jan., 23 Charles I.

28 December, 23 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Rawlyns labourer and Oliver Langley yeoman, stole and carried away a pair of gloves worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of Thomas Moreton, Professor of Sacred Theology and late the Bishop of Durham. Found 'Guilty,

Robert Rawlyns and Oliver Langley pleaded their clergy effectually, and after reading the book were branded. G. D. R., 14 Jan., 23 Charles I.

14 JANUARY, 23 CHARLES I.—Record of the conviction of John West, Elizabeth Lewes, Prudence Howell and Alice Lockington of conspiracy to defraud and cheat John Widnes of his goods; with judgment that "They are all to stand upon a stoole in Cheapside with a paper on their heads shewing their offence, this to be done on a markett-day" and to pay a fine of iis. vid. G. D. Reg.

28 APRIL, 24 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Fowler knt. and bart. J.P. of John Chapman the Elder of Islington co. Midd. husbandman (agricola) and Henry Butterfeild of the same parish yeoman, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of John Chapman the Younger of Islington aforesaid labourer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Chapman the Younger at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "To answer for attempting to rayse a tumult in the Parish Church of Islington upon the Three-and-Twentie of Aprill last, being the Sabaoth Day in the afternoone in Sermon tyme, whereby much danger might have ensued." S. P. R., ... May, 24 Charles I.

2 MAY, 24 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Francis Phipps of Oney co. Bucks yeoman and Thomas Willoughby of St. Leonard's Shoreditch rope-maker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Joseph Andrews at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answer for being together with divers others tumultuously assembled on the Lord's Day in Morefeilds, and from thence aiding and accompanying the rude and riotous multitude unto Charing Crosse as appeareth by his own confession." S. P. R., ... May, 24 Charles I.

2 MAY, 24 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Francis Towle victualler and Thomas Gillman weaver, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Richard Bird butcher, in the sum of forty pounds, all three being of Hollowell Street; For the said Richard Bird's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "To answer for calling the Parliament and their Committees rogues, and for uttering many other invective and railing speeches against them, and for threatening to pull downe the house of John Williams one of the members of the Committee of the Tower Hamb-letts." S. P. R., ... May, 24 Charles I.

20 MAY, 24 CHARLES I.—Bill (ignored) that, at Stratford Bowe co. Midd. on the said day, Katherine Fisher late of the said parish widow practised witchcrafts upon and against Henry Seywell, whereby the said Henry has languished and wasted away in his body from the

said 20th of May and still remains languid and emaciated. G. D. R., ... Aug., 24 Charles I.

20 May, 24 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Myles late of the said parish laborer, intending to bring the Parliament into hatred and contempt, publicly spoke and uttered these false and scandalous words, in the presence and hearing of very many of the said King's lieges and subjects, to wit, "The Parliament are all Rogues and Traitors and I will be one of the first that shall cut their throats, and that King Tom" (meaning Thomas Lord Fairfax) "will dye like a Rogue and rott limbe from limbe." When this indictment was found, Thomas Myles was at large; but afterwards, at the Gaol Delivery for Middlesex held on 6 Oct., 24 Charles I., he put himself on trial and was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., ... Aug., 24 Charles I.

21 July, 24 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Hesson (*sic*) co. Midd. on the said day, John Tompson and John Hughes, both late of the said parish laborers, stole and carried away a white gelding worth ten pounds, and a white mare worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Right Honourable George, Earl Desmond. John Tompson and John Hughes were found 'Not Guilty' by a jury who did not retract. G. D. R., ... Aug., 24 Charles I.

2 August, 24 Charles I.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Smith late of the said parish spinster, being diabolically affected towards the said Lord the King Charles and towards our most Serene Lady Mary now Queen of England (et erga Serenissimam Dominam nostram Mariam nunc Reginam Anglie) and towards the Prince Charles the Prince of Wales and the other children of the said King and Queen, publicly spoke and uttered these false and seditious words, to wit, "The King's children are bastardes, And that the Queene was delivered of a child at Oxford, when the Kinge had not beene with her a twelvemonth before." When this indictment was found, Anne Smith was at large; but afterwards, *viz.* at the Gaol Delivery held on 6 Oct., 24 Charles I., she put herself on trial and was found 'Guilty,' whereupon she was fined one hundred marks, and re-prisoned till she should put in good sureties for her good behaviour. G. D. R., ... Aug., 24 Charles I.

22 August, 24 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of William Calcott victualler and Andrew Warde yeoman, both of Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Anne Love at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, "To answere for that shee is suspected by one Hamlett Fisher to be accessary to the stealing of certaine linnen out of one of

the warehouses belonging to the Merchauntes of the East India Company." G. D. R., ... Aug., 24 Charles I.

17 September, 24 Charles I.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Anthony Kampe of Golding Lane in the parish of St. Giles-without-Cripplegate co. Midd. tailor, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Anthony Kampe's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "To answer for being accused by John Cowper his master for having runne away and deserted his service, he being bound apprentice unto him by indentures to doe him faithful service in Virginia beyond the seas, whereby the said John Cowper is not onely likely to be cozened of his costes and charges laid out, but also of his said service." S. P. R., 5 Oct., 24 Charles I.

4 November, 24 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Blow . . . esq. J.P., of William Holmes of Grayes Inn porter and Hester Winter of Holborne . . . ., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said Hester Winter's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "then and there to answer the sellinge and utteringe of unlawfull pamphletts." S. P. R., 5 Dec., 24 Charles I.

28 November, 24 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of William Crawford of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. labourer, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of John Rogers of . . . . . ., ... Warwicke yeoman, in the sum of fifty pounds; For the said William Crawford's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "then and there to answer for being a popish recusant taken in a Popish House on the Lord's Daye . . . . ." Parchment greatly injured and defaced by rot and dirt. S. P. R., 5 Dec., 24 Charles I.

28 November, 24 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of Robert Walters of St. James's Clarkenwell labourer, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of John Rogers of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. joyner and Francis . . . . of St. Sepulchre's aforesaid coachman, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Robert Walters at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "to answer for being a popish recusant taken in a popish house on the Lordes Day preparing (as was informed) to go to masse." S. P. R., 5 Dec., 24 Charles I.

28 November, 24 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of John Gifford of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of two hundred pounds, and of William Scott of Mott co. Sussex gentleman, and Edmund Scott of Martin's-in-the-Field co. Midd. gentleman, and Gifford Hooper of

Martin's-in-the-Fields . . . . tailor, each of the last-named three persons, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said John Gifford's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "Then and there to answer for being a popish recusant taken in a Popish House on the Lord's Day about masse-time, and preparing (as was inform'd) to go to masse." S. P. R., 5 Dec., 24 Charles I.

1 DECEMBER, 24 CHARLES I.—Recognizances (taken before Thomas Latham, John Hooker, Thomas Falconbridge and Edward Carter, esquires and Justices of the Peace for the City borough and town of Westminster) of Lawrence Cuttberd taylor and William Putt joyner, both of St. Mary's-le-Savoy in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of James Thompson of the same parish coachman in the sum of forty pounds; For the said James Thompson's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for the City and Liberties of Westminster, to answer "for estoping and annoying the King's highway over against the new Exchange in the Strand by standing with his coach in the streete there to waite for faires."—Also, on the same file, six other sets of similar recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justices of the Peace; For the appearance of six other hackney-coachmen at the same next G. S. P. for the City and Borough of Westminster, to answer for stopping the King's highway at the same place, by waiting there with their coaches for fairs. S. P. West. R., 9 Jan., 24 Charles I.

26 DECEMBER, 24 CHARLES I. — Recognizances, taken before Richard Downton esq. J.P., of John Rochell . . . . and Goslein . . . . both of Heston co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Thomas Webbe of Heston aforesaid . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Webbe's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, "To answer such matters as may be objected against him by Richard North wareyner and Thomas Scarlett coachman to the Right Honourable George, Earle of Desmond, for assaultinge and beatinge them in the Parke neare the warreyn on the 21 December last betweene ten and eleven of the clock at night." S. P. R., 13 Jan., 24 Charles I.

15 JANUARY, 24 CHARLES I.— It is ordered by this Court, That Nicholas Rowes, Robert Tereman, William Benson and William Ippesley, whoe keepe common alehouses in the King's high wayes neare Hide Parke, in places where the Courts of Waurd (?) were kept, shall not any longer keepe the sayd houses for that purpose, but be utterly suppressed in respect of the manyfold disorders and dangerous attempts, that are daylie committed in the same. G. D. Reg.

FURTHER PARTICULARS TAKEN FROM THE GAOL DELIVERY REGISTER *temp.* CHARLES I.

1 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 29 April, 8 December, 8 January, 6 February, 22 March,—*five* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. D. G.—males 21, females 3 = 24.

(3.) Record of the arraignment of William Sturley on 22 March, 1 Charles I., for refusing to take the oath of allegiance, with record of his confession of the indictment, and record of his sentence "to be put without the King's protection, to forfeit all his goods chattels and lands, and to be reprisoned without mainpernours."

(4.) Record of the arraignment of Elizabeth Martyn on 22 March, 1 Charles I., for refusing to take the oath of allegiance, with record of her confession of the indictment, and record of her sentence "to be held in prison without mainpernours until she be conformable."

N.B.—In considering the fewness of the capital sentences in this year, the reader should observe the register gives no particulars of Sessions of Gaol Delivery, held between the 29th April and the 8th December.

2 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 21 April, 24 May, 5 July, 1 September, 7 October, 6 December, 17 January and 21 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. D. G.—males 36, females 6 = 42.

3 CHARLES I.

(1.) Session of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 6 April, 10 May, 20 June, 20 July, 7 September, 5 October, 5 December, 16 January, 20 February and 21 March,—*ten* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 42, females 12 = 54.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session of 5 December,

3 Charles I., of Richard Gomersall "for runninge away from his capten," with record of verdict of 'Guilty' and of his sentence to be hung.

(4.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session of 5 December, 3 Charles I., of James Smarte, "for runninge away from his capten," with record of verdict of 'Not Guilty.'

(5.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session of 16 January, 3 Charles I., of Galloway Evans "pro recessione a capitaneo" = for running away from his captain, with record of verdict of 'Not Guilty.'

(6.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at the Session of 16 January, 3 Charles I., of Cornelius Crippes for running away from his captain, with record of verdict of 'Not Guilty.'

(7.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session of 21 March, 3 Charles I., of Thomas Fletcher for "runinge awaye from his captaine," with record of verdict of 'Not Guilty.'

4 Charles I.

Sessions of Gaol Delivery, held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 25 April, 29 May, 9 July, 3 September, 3 October, 3 December, 14 January, 20 February, 23 March,—*nine* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 41, females 11 = 52. Also, *one* woman burnt to death.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 25 April, 4 Charles I., of John Parker, Thomas Waltrapp and William Kelley for rioting, with records of verdicts of 'Not Guilty' in respect to Thomas Waltrapp and William Kelley, and record of verdict of 'Guilty' against John Parker, and of his sentence "to be sett upon the pillory at Chauncery Lane with a paper upon his head shewing his offence, to be brought to the House of Correction, and there to be kept to labour till the next Sessions," and to put in good sureties for his good behaviour, and to pay a fine of thirty shillings.

(4.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 9 July, 4 Charles I., of Alice Davies, for killing her husband Henry Davies, with record of verdict of 'Guilty' (followed by her plea of pregnancy, which was disallowed, because a jury of matrons found her 'Not Pregnant'), and of her sentence to "be burnt."

(5.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 3 September, 4 Charles I., of Henry Good for voluntarily hearing mass, together with record of verdict of 'Not Guilty.'

(6.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 3 December, 4 Charles I., of John Evans "for being an idle souldier," together with record of verdict 'Guilty' against him, and of his sentence "to be hung."

(7.) Record (amongst the entries of Session 23 March, 4 Charles I.)

of John Olliver's committal to hard labour in the House of Correction "for abuse offerred to Mr. Longe, proved in Courte upon the voluntary oath of William Parkes Governour of the House of Correccion, and assaulting him as he came from church on a Sabboth Day in the afternoone in a very outragious and uncivill manner, and threatening *to Felton him*," and of his sentence to be so imprisoned in the House of Correction, until "Mr. Longe shall bringe *Scire facias* in the King's Bench for avoiding his former pardon."

5 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 17 April, 21 May, 3 July, 2 September,—*four* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 20, females 2 = 22.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 17 April, 5 Charles I., of Christopher Abdey for Recusancy, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(4.) Record, in the entries of Session 3 July, 5 Charles I., of the committal of Martin Russell to the House of Correction "untill he bee content to go with his captaine."

N.B.—From loss of leaves, the Gaol Delivery Register is wholly defective from 2 September, 5 Charles I., to 28 July, 6 Charles I.; the hiatus in the record covering a period little short of eleven calendar months.

6 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 28 July, 2 October, 8 December, 14 January, 18 February,—*five* Sessions.—Also, one Special Session of Oyer and Terminer, held by adjournment at the same Old Bailey Court-House on 28 July.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 35, females 5 = 40.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at the aforementioned Special Session of Oyer and Terminer (28 July, 6 Charles I.), of Richard Hawkes and his wife Katherine Hawkes, on an indictment for making and coining counterfeit money, and on another indictment for uttering counterfeit money. Hawkes was found 'Not Guilty' in respect to both indictments. Acquitted of uttering counterfeit money, Richard Hawkes was found 'Guilty' of making and coining such money. No record of sentence.

(4.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 8 December, 6 Charles I., of Helen Price for stealing goods of the value of nine shillings, of the goods and chattels of Sir William Blake, knt.; together with record that the said Helen Price was branded and ordered "to bee sent to Bridewell."

N.B.—From loss of leaves the Fourth Volume of the Gaol Delivery Register affords only a fragmentary record of the G. D. Sessions of this year, and says nothing whatever of several Gaol Deliveries held in the year at the Old Bailey Court-House.

7 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 30 March, 22 April, 25 May, 5 July, 10 August, 6 October, 7 December, 13 January, 22 February,—*nine* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 36, females 16 = 52.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 13 January, 7 Charles I., of Thomas Maddox "pro prodicione" = for treason, with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence "to be drawn to the gallows and hung."

8 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 13 April, 16 May, 27 June, 29 August, 5 October, 5 December, 18 January, and 20 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 37, females 17 = 54.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 27 June, 8 Charles I., of Thomas Kersley for wounding John Cowley, with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of his sentence to pay a fine of five pounds, to be imprisoned for two months in the House of Correction, and there "to beate hempe and to live upon what he gettes."

(4.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 5 October, 8 Charles I., of John Field for the murder of Robert Billingeres, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty of murder but Guilty of manslaughter,' with record that, after asking for the book and reading it, John Field was branded, and then sent to the House of Correction, there to labour for two months and to be whipt.

9 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 10 April, 3 May, 5 June, 17 July, 4 September, 4 October, 4 December, 16 January, 9 February,—*nine* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 28, females 6 = 34. Also, *one* woman executed capitally by burning, for the murder of her husband.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 5 June, 9 Charles I., of Martin Page for the rape of Thomazine Woodkeeper, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' and of subsequent order by the Court that the said Martin Page "remaine in the House of Correction

at hard labour till further order be given by the Judges of the Kinges Bench."

(4.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 4 September, 9 Charles I., of Humfrey Bevyn "pro venenacione Jane Lane" = for the poisoning of Jane Lane, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(5.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 4 October, 9 Charles I., of John Croft for the slaying of Anne Horton, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' the verdict being followed by this explanatory rider, "sed dicunt quod predictus Johannes attendens pro domino suo Domino Newburgh, et sedens super le coachboxe et dormiens *anglice* sleepinge, predicti equi conturbati fuerunt *anglice* frightened et violenter cucurrerunt cum predicto Johanne, et in eodem cursu predicta Anna accidentaliter interfecta fuit" = but they say that the aforesaid John waiting for his lord the Lord Newburgh, and sitting upon the coach-box and sleeping, the aforesaid horses were frightened, and ran away violently with the aforesaid John and in the same running the aforesaid Anne was killed accidentally. Followed by a minute of the order by the Court, that the said John Croft should be held in prison till he should put in good sureties for his good behaviour, for that he was guilty of "abusinge the mother of the child with uncivill words."

(6.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 4 December, 9 Charles I., of Mary Stringer for the murder of her husband, with record of verdict 'Guilty,' followed by record of her plea of pregnancy, which was disallowed because a jury of matrons found her 'Not Pregnant,' and record of her sentence "trahi super le huddle et comburi" = to be drawn on a hurdle to the place of execution and there burnt.

(7.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 19 February, 9 Charles I., of Edward Seaman for the murder of Francis George, with verdict 'Guilty,' and the murderer's sentence "to be executed upon Monday next in the place where he did the fact, to hange from vii in the morninge till vii in the afternoone."

10 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 17 April, 21 May, 30 June, 1 September, 3 October, 3 December, 16 January, and 16 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 28, females 6 = 34.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 17 April, 10 Charles I., of William Anderson for sacrilege, with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence "To be hanged at Islington upon Thursday next in the afternoone in such place as Sir Thomas Fowler shall appointe."

(4.) Record of the arraignment, at Session 30 June, 10 Charles I., of Thomas Bryce "pro prodicione" = for treason, with record of his confession of the indictment, and of his sentence "trahi et suspendi" = to be drawn and hung.

11 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 10 April, 13 May, 25 June, 2 September, 5 October, 7 December, 15 January, and 17 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D. —males 23, females 14 = 37. Also, one woman burnt to death for poisoning her husband.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 10 April, 11 Charles I., of William Milton "for coyninge King Charles sixpence," with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of his sentence to be drawn on a hurdle and hung.

(4.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 13 May, 11 Charles I., of Alice Clarke for murdering her husband with poison, together with record of verdict 'Guilty,' her subsequent plea of pregnancy, which was disallowed because a jury of matrons found her 'Not Pregnant,' and her sentence to be burnt.

N.B.—In observing the fewness of capital sentences in this year, readers must bear in mind that the Gaol Delivery Register is defective for the year, through loss of leaves which, had they been preserved, would have given us particulars of a December Gaol Delivery.

12 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 29 April, 27 June, 12 January, and 21 February,—*four* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D. —males 21, females 4 = 25.

N.B.—In considering the fewness of the capital sentences of this year, readers must bear in mind that, through the registrar's neglect to enter the particulars of the several Gaol-Deliveries held between the Session of 27 June and the Session of 12 January, the register is greatly defective for this year.

13 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 21 April, 25 May, 3 July, 6 September, 4 October, 6 December, 17 January, and 17 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.— males 29, females 8 = 37.

(3.) Culprit standing mute and sentenced to the "peine forte et dure,"—male 1.

(4.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 21 April, 13 Charles I., of Henry Morse clerk for being a Seminary Priest, being and remaining traitorously &c. in the country &c.—together with record that said Henry was found 'Guilty' and was reprieved by the Court without judgment. This entry runs in these words,—

p̄o' se cul' ca' null' nec terr' repr. p̄' cur' sine judicio.

Henricus Morse clericus pro prodic'on' existen' Seminar'.

(5.) Record of the arraignment, at Session 21 April, 13 Charles I., of Elizabeth Barnes "pro morte Susanne filie sue" = for the death of her daughter Susan, together with record that the said Elizabeth Barnes confessed the indictment and was sentenced to be hung.

(6.) Records of the arraignments, at Session 21 April, 13 Charles I., of Oliver Pope for felony in running away from his captain, and of William Bradford for felony in running away from his captain. After putting themselves 'Not Guilty,' both culprits were respited till the next Session.

(7.) Record of the arraignment, at Session 6 December, 13 Charles I., of Thomas Cokin *alias* Cockerell for stealing and carrying off a horse belonging to Robert Quinte, together with record that the said Thomas stood mute and was sentenced to the "peine forte et dure." This entry runs thus,—

Stat mutus. P̄'o cons' est q̄d. eat ad penam duram et forte'.

Thomas Cockin *alias* Cockerell. pro equo Roberti Quinte.

(8.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 16 February, 13 Charles I., of John Sheppard and Henry Sheppard for making and coining counterfeit money, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty' in respect to Henry Sheppard, and verdict 'Guilty' against John Sheppard, who was reprieved after judgment "trahi et sus" = to be drawn and hung.

14 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 6 April, 9 May, 18 June, 29 August, 3 October, 5 December, 14 January, 18 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 31, females 8 = 39.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 18 June, 14 Charles I., of Alice Bastard wife of Henry Bastard for practising witchcraft and sorcery upon and against Elizabeth Evans, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' and further record that the said Alice was ordered to be held in prison till she should put in good sureties for her good behaviour, the recognizances to be taken before Sir Henry Spiller knt.—

(4.) Also, Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 5 December, 14 Charles I., of the aforesaid Alice Bastard "for sorcery," together with the record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

15 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 28 March, 24 April, 29 May, 8 July, 28 August, 2 October, 4 December, 15 January, and 20 February,—*nine* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 15, females 3 = 18.

(3.) Record of the arraignment, at Session 28 March, 15 Charles I., of Constancius Farrer "pro controfecc'on' signi manual' et privat' D'ni R's" = for counterfeiting the sign-manual and privy seal of the Lord the King, with record that the same Constancius Farrer confessed the indictment and said nothing in arrest of judgment, but was reprieved by the Court before judgment.

16 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 15 April, 20 May, 1 July, 28 August, 2 October, 7 December, 15 January, 25 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 27, females 6 = 33.

(3.) Record of the arraignment, at Session 15 January, 16 Charles I., of Elizabeth Shipley for speaking seditious words, with record of her respite to the next Session "quia Curia advisare (*sic*) vult" = because the Court wishes to take counsel.

(4.) Record of the arraignment, at Session 15 January, 16 Charles I., of Thomas Lambe, Thomas Cookesley, John Garbrand, Mark Whitlocke, William Brookshawe, Thomas Seales, William Vuckles, William Dixe and Thomasine Start "pro illicito conventiculo" = for an unlawful conventicle; with further record that the said nine indicted persons put themselves 'Not Guilty' on the country, and were respited to next Session, being delivered in bail to John Bolton of Foster Lane London goldsmith, Gregory Carter of St. Giles's Cripplegate glover, Thomas Speed of St. Mary Walchurch London silkeman, and Alan Bankes of Coleman Street hosear, each of the said mainpernours being bound in the sum of one hundred pounds each.

17 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 1 April, 9 June, 21 July, 6 October (instantly adjourned to 2 December), 14 January, 18 February,—*six* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 39, females 4 = 43.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 1 April, 17

Charles I., of Francis Toradoe for stealing and carrying off the goods of Sir Laurence Washington knt., with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(4.) Record, amongst the entries of Session 9 June, 17 Charles I., of the recognizance of William Tonstall of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields coachman, in the sum of forty pounds, for the appearance of Elizabeth Shipley in the King's Bench, on the morrow of Trinity next coming, "to answer for scandalous words against the Protestants."

(5.) Record, amongst the entries of Session 9 June, 17 Charles I., of the recognizance of John Marshe of the Savoy, for the appearance of Joan Worrall in the King's Bench on the morrow of Trinity next coming, "to answer for scandalous words against the King."

(6.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 6 October (adj. to 2 Dec), 17 Charles I., of Anne Hampton "for poyseninge Richard Hampton her husband," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(7.) Records of the arraignment and trial, at Session 6 October (adj. to 2 Dec.), 17 Charles I., of five Seminary Priests (viz., Augustine Abbott, John Windmore, Edward Cannon, Walter Coleman and John Hammond) for being and remaining traitorously and as false traitors within the country, together with record of verdict 'Guilty' and of judgment to be drawn, hanged and quartered against each of the said catholic priests; these records following one another in the register, thus—

(*a.*) Augustin^{s}. Abbott *als* Rivers *als* Savill po se cul' ca' null' trahend suspendand' (*sic*) et quart'i'and' juxta legem pro alta prodic'one existens Sacerdos.

(*b.*) Joh'es Windmore *als* Wigmore *als* Turner po se Cul' ca null' Judiciu' ut sup^{a}. pro cons'

(*c.*) Ed'us Cannon po se Cul' ca' null' Judiciu' ut sup^{a}. pro cons' offens'

(*d.*) Walt'us Coleman po se Cul' ca' null' Judiciu' ut sup^{a}. pro cons' offens'

(*e.*) Joh'es Hamond *als* Jackson Judiciu' ut sup^{a}. pro cons' offens'

[In punctuated English.]

(*a.*) Augustine Abbott *otherwise* Rivers *otherwise* Savill puts himself; Guilty; no chattels; to be drawn hung and quartered according to the law for high treason; being a Priest.

(*b.*) John Windmore *otherwise* Wigmore *otherwise* Turner puts himself; Guilty; no chattels; Judgment as above, for a like [offence].

(*c.*) Edward Cannon puts himself; Guilty; no chattels; Judgment as above, for a like offence.

(*d.*) Walter Coleman puts himself; Guilty; no chattels; Judgment as above, for a like offence.

(*e.*) John Hammond *otherwise* Jackson; Judgment as above, for a like offence.

Also, in the entries of the same Session 6 October (adj. to 2 Dec.), 17 Charles I., Records of the arraignment and trial, at the said Session, of three other Seminary Priests (viz. Peter Wilford, Andrew Fryer and Henry Mynors); for being and remaining traitorously and as false traitors within the country, together with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of judgment to be drawn, hanged and quartered against each of the said priests, Peter Wilford and Andrew Fryer, and record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' in respect to Henry Mynors; the records following one another in the register, thus—

(*a.*) Petrus Wilford po se Cul' ca' null' trahend' suspendand (*sic*) quart'i'and' juxta legem pro alta prodic'o'ne existens Sacerdos et remanen' &c.

(*b.*) Andrew Fryer *als* Hearne *als* Richmond po se Cul' ca' null' Judiciu' ut sup^{a}. pro cons'

(*c.*) Henry Mynors po se non Cul' n'r' pro' cons' offens

[In punctuated English.]

(*a.*) Peter Wilford puts himself; Guilty; no chattels; to be drawn, hanged and quartered according to the law for high treason, being a Priest and remaining &c.

(*b.*) Andrew Fryer *otherwise* Hearne *otherwise* Richmond puts himself; Guilty; no chattels; Judgment as above, for a like [offence].

(*c.*) Henry Mynors puts himself; Not Guilty nor did they retract; for a like offence.

Thus in the records of this one Session, one comes upon the records of the arraignment and trial of *eight* persons for being catholic priests &c., with records of verdict 'Guilty' and judgment against *seven* of them; only one of the eight being acquitted.

(8.) Entries of Session 14 January, 17 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the indictment of Garrett Browne for rioting, and of his imprisonment at the order of the Parliament:—Garrett Browne: Ind' de Riott Repr' ad ordinem domus Parliament = Indicted for a riot, Imprisoned at the order of the House of Parliament.

(*b.*) Record of the indictment of Benjamin Hardwood for speaking against the King's Proclamation:—Benjaminus Hardwood: Indic'at' modo pro dicendo verbis (*sic*) contra proclamac'onem D'n'i R's et Repri' in gaola usque prox' &c. = Benjamin Hardword: Indicted for speaking words against the proclamation of the Lord the King, and to be held in gaol till next Session.

(*c.*) Record touching Francis Prissicke;—Franciscus Prissicke: recusat capere sacramentum Allegianc' = refuses to take the oath of allegiance.

(*d.*) Record touching Edwin Grigge:—Edwinus Grigge; Indic'at' de Riott Repr' domo Parliament sup' b. m. ad comparend' coram domo

Parliament' sup' mandat = Indicted for riot, imprisoned by the House of Parliament on good mainpernours, to appear at command before the House of Parliament.

(*e.*) Records touching Peter Fitton and George Laborne, priests running thus—

1. Petrus Fitton *als'* Bedolph Indic'at' pro Sacerdote extra
2. George Laborne *als'* Bradlye pro Cons'ili extra

[In punctuated English.]

1. Peter Fitton *otherwise* Bedolph, indicted for a Priest:—at large.

2. George Laborne *otherwise* Bradlye, indicted for a like [offence]:—at large.

18 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 20 April, 25 May, 6 July, 31 August, 7 December, 13 January and 1 March,—*seven* Sessions.—Also, *one* Session of Oyer and Terminer held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 1 March.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 23, females 8 = 31

(3.) Entries of Session 20 April, 18 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record touching William Berrye;—William Berrye: he was committed for treason, and prisoned only (modo repr.) for good mainpernours, for his appearance at next Session.

(*b.*) Record touching Robert Butler;—Robertus Butler: Indic'at' pro interfecc'one Henr' Pagett mil', Repr' pro triac'one in banco R's Et certificatur Indictamentum in Banco R's in t'mi'o Pasche 1642 virtute br'is D'ni R's de Certiorari ret' indilate = Indicted for the slaying of Sir Henry Pagett knt., Prisoned for trial in the King's Bench, And the indictment is certified in the King's Bench in Easter Term 1642, by virtue of the King's writ de Certiorari, to be returned without delay.

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Richard Baylie "for depravinge the Booke of Common Prayer," together with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence "to pay a fine of one hundred marks and to be imprisoned until &c."

(*d.*) Record touching Francis Quassett;—Franciscus Quassett pro Seminar' Sacerdote, dicunt specialiter, *vide* postea = Francis Quassett for a Seminary Priest they speak specially, see afterwards.—N.B. For this special finding, *vide* p. 81 of the present volume.

(*e.*) Record touching Thomas Longville;—Thomas Longville pro Seminar' Sacerdote extra = Thomas Longville [indicted] for a Seminary Priest;—at large.

(*f.*) Record touching Francis Quassett;—Franciscus Quassett po se

=Francis Quassett puts himself, "for persuading the Kinges people from their religion to the Romishe Religion."

(4.) Entries of Session 6 July, 18 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record touching George Durrant;—Georgius Durrant pro verbis scandalosis contra Parliament' ext[a]. = for scandalous words against the Parliament;—at large.

(*b.*) Record touching Andrew Knightlie of Braynford gentleman;—Andreas Knightlie de Braynford gen., under recognizances to answer &c. "for refusinge the oath of allegiance."

(*c.*) Record touching John Shore yeoman;—Johannes Shore de Stepney yeoman, under recognizances to answer &c. "for speakinge wordes concerninge shootinge downe the Cittie of London."

(5.) Entries of Session 31 August, 18 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record touching Elizabeth Humfries, in entries of Session 31 August, 18 Charles I.;—Elizabeth Humfries indicted for scandalous words against the parliament;—at large. Followed by similar minute touching John Scullard.

(*b.*) Record touching John Sprinte;—John Sprinte Indictatus pro non dicend' libru' co'is p'cac'onis extra=John Sprinte indicted for not saying the book of common prayer;—at large.

(*c.*) Record touching Robert Robinson;—Robert Robinson, Ind'tat' pro Seminar' Sacerdote extra = indicted for a Seminary Priest;—at large.

(*d.*) Record touching Thomas Bullaker, arraigned for being a Seminary Priest &c.;—Thomas Bullaker non vult directe respondere nec se super patriam ponere, I'o Cons' est q[d]. =Thomas Bullaker does not wish to answer directly nor to put himself on the country, Therefore it is decreed (followed by the words of the hideous sentence to be executed at Tiburne, as a felon convicted of high treason).

(*e.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Roger Gilforde, for beating his master Silvester Thaker, together with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence to pay a fine of five pounds, "to bee whipped to Temple Barr, there to stand uppon a pillorye, with a paper uppon his head shewinge his offence, and to [undergo] imprisonment untill next Sessions."

(*f.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of James Browne, for being a Seminary Priest &c., with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*g.*) Record, that Elizabeth Lady Willoughbie came and pleaded 'Not Guilty' to an indictment for Recusancy, and was delivered to John Langston of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields esq., her mainpernour bound in the sum of forty pounds, for her appearance at the next Session, to prosecute her traverse with effect.

(*h.*) "Memorandum, that Mr. John Leech, servant to Mr. Olliver

St. John his Majesties Sollicitour receaved from this Court the Kinge's signe-manual for a knt.-barronett graunted to William Carr, who is indicted with Dr. Seaton for Treason in counterfittinge the said signe-manual &c."

(6.) Entries of 7 December, 18 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record touching two souldiers:—Thomas Edgar and Laurence Langley, two souldiers, brought in by . . . . Wiggins, Constable of Highe Holborne, upon suspicion of stealinge a sword and discharged because there is no prosecucion, and they are delivered to Titus Layton, Captaine under Colonell Fairefax, because hee affirmeth they are to march away presentlie.

(*b.*) Record that John Sprinte puts himself 'Not Guilty' to an indictment "pro non dicendo librum comm'is precacionis" = for not speaking the book of common prayer.

(*c.*) Record that John Sprinte of Hampsted clerk is delivered in bail to George Mayhoe of St. Marie-Le-Bowe in Cheapside London silkeman and Thomas Baylie of Allhallowes Bredstreete London merchant-taylor, each mainpernour in the sum of forty pounds, for the said John Sprinte to prosecute his traverse (p's son trav'ss cu' eff'c'u ad prox') with effect at the next Session.

(*d.*) Record that Elizabeth Lady Willoughbie is further delivered in bail to John Langston of St. Martin's-Le-Fieldes esq. "ad p's son trav'ss cu' eff'c'u ad Del' Gaole p'x p^{t}. Terminu' S'c'i Hillarii p'x futur' = to prosecute her traverse with effect at the next Gaol Delivery after the next Hillary term; the mainpernour's penalty being forty pounds.

(7.) Entries of Session 13 January, 18 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record touching Henry Sutton indicted "pro prodicione contra Regem;—Henricus Sutton indictatus pro treason in sayinge he would kill the King, Repr. usq' prox' et interim detur noticia Concilio D'ni R's erudito in lege = Imprisoned till next Session, and in the mean time let notice be given to the Lord the King's Council learned in the Law.

(*b.*) Record that Isaac Scott is to be imprisoned without bail till next Session, for treason in counterfeiting the King's money.

(*c.*) Record that John Wood of Westminster clerk is delivered further to two mainpernours (Richard Guy whitebaker and John Harrison . . . . both of Westminster) till next Session, he being bound in the sum of one hundred pounds, and each of his mainpernours in the sum of fifty pounds for his appearance at the said Session, to answer for seditious words and other offences, of which he is indicted.

(8.) Entries of Session 1 March, 18 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the appearance of Francis Fuller of St. Dunstan's-le-

West joiner, who produced the King's pardon under the Great Seal, which was allowed to him by the Court.

(*b.*) Record of the appearance of Elizabeth Lady Willoughbie before the Court, when she was delivered further in bail to John Langston of St. Martin's Fields gentleman and John Calcott of St. Andrew's Holborn yoman, the said mainpernours being bound in the sum of forty pounds each, for her appearance at the next Session, to prosecute "son traverse peremptorye."

(*c.*) Similar record of the recognizances of John Wood of Westminster clerk, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of Richard Guy of St. Margarett's Westminster baker and Henry Warne of St. Martin's Fieldes gentleman, in the sum of fifty pounds each, for the said John Wood's appearance at the next Session, to answer the matters of which he is indicted.

(*d.*) Record of the recognizances of the mainpernours of Anne Gardiner, wife of Richard Gardiner of Lymehouse co. Midd. marriner, each of the same mainpernours being bound in the sum of one hundred pounds, for her appearance at the next Session, to answer "pro verbis contra regem" = for words against the King.

(*e.*) Record of the committal of "Richard Neale committed uppon suspic'on of speakinge ill wordes against the Kinge; to remaine in prison untill hee putt in good suerties before Sir Nicholas Raynton, to appear at the next Gaole Deliverye."

(9.) Record of the trial, at Special Session of Oyer and Terminer held at the Old Bayley Court-House on 1 March, 18 Charles I., of Robert Boys "for speakinge words against the Kinge and Prince," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty': the Justices, before whom this S. S. O. T. was held, being Sir Nicholas Raynton knt. and Edward Roberts, George Longe and George Morris esquires, who heard and determined no other matter.

19 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 12 April, 18 May, 29 June, 31 August, 4 October, 6 December, 15 January and 21 February,—*eight* Sessions. Also, *one* Special Session of Oyer and Terminer, held at the same Court-House on 1 July.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 12, females 2 = 14.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at S. S. O. T. 1 July, 19 Charles I., of Isaac Scott for coining counterfeit money, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

N.B —The fewness of the capital sentences accords with the lightness of the calendars of the Gaol Deliveries of this year.

20 Charles I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 3 April, 1 May, 5 June, 17 July, 4 September, 4 October, 4 December, 17 January, 5 March,—*nine* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 19, females 6 = 25.

(3.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 5 June, 20 Charles I., of Andrew Hall for being a Seminary Priest, being and remaining traitorously and as a false traitor in the country &c., together with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(4.) Record, in the entries of Session 17 July, 20 Charles I., of the indictment of Charles Best for uttering "scandalous words against the King." No minutes.

(5.) Record, in the entries of Session 17 July, 20 Charles I., of the indictment of Joan Sherrard, for speaking "scandalous words against the King." Minute, that "the said Joan was at large."

(6.) Record of the arraignment and trial, at Session 4 September, 20 Charles I., of Charles Beast (*sic*) for speaking scandalous words against the King, together with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(7.) Record of the indictment of Joan Sherrard, for speaking scandalous words against the King, together with minute that the said Joan was "at large."

(8.) Record of the arraignment, at Session 4 October, 20 Charles I., of Joan Sherrard for speaking scandalous words against the King, when she affirmed that her surname was not Sherrard but Sherwody, which spelling was acknowledged as the real name by the prosecutors, whereupon the Court ordered "I'o fiet novum indictamentum" = Therefore there be made a new indictment.

(9.) Entries of Session 4 December, 20 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment of Hugh Parsons for stealing and carrying off the goods of William Smithesbye esq., with record that the said culprit stood mute and was therefore sentenced to the 'peine forte et dure': the entry standing in the Register thus—

pl'itat non sed quoad triac'on' mutu' se tenet obstinate I'o considerat' est per Cur' q^d^. eat ad penam duram et fortem.

Hugo Parsons pro bo': Will'i Smithesbye Ar.

[In punctuated English.]

he pleads not, but as to trial obstinately holds himself mute: Therefore it is decreed by the Court that he go to the hard and strong penalty.

Hugh Parsons for the goods of William Smithesbye esquire.

(*b.*) Record of the indictment of John Platt "for depravinge the

sacrament of Baptizme," with record of order for his reprisonment on sufficient bail, because "indictamentum est vitiosum."

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of John Draycott for speaking "scandalous words against the parliament," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' and also of order that the said John be reprisoned, till he put in good sureties for his appearance at the next Session and for his good behaviour in the mean time.

(10.) Entries of Session 17 January, 20 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Susan Platt, wife of John Platt, "for speaking scandalous words against Baptism," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' and of order by the Court that the said Susan be imprisoned till she find good sureties for her appearance at the next Session.

(*b.*) Record of the indictment of John Platt for speaking "scandalous words against Baptisme"; with record that the matter is respited to the next Session, because it appears, by the oath of William Dry, Susan Gibson, Elizabeth Bolton and Anne Hitch, that the said John Platt "est adeo debilis q^{d}. non valeat comp' ire (*sic*) ad istam sine peric'lo vite" = is so feeble as to be unable to appear at this Session without danger to life.

(*c.*) Record of the usual sentence passed on Henry Morse clerk for being a Seminary Priest being and remaining traitorously and as a false traitor &c. in the kingdom of England &c.; this judgment being delivered on a verdict 'Guilty' given against him for a like offence on 21 April, 13 Charles I., when he was reprieved without judgment, since which time he retired to foreign parts, whence he returned to England. The entry stands in the Register thus—

po se cul xxi die Aprilis anno xiii Car' Regis Et tunc repr' sine Judicio modo Judiciu' q^{d}. trahetur (*sic*) *suspendetur* (*sic*) *et quarteratur* (*sic*) *juxta legem*

Henricus Morse Cl'icus

For a Seminary Preist *exiit extra Regnu' Anglie post p'd' convicc'on et reyenit in Angl'*

[In punctuated English.]

he put himself; 'Guilty'; on the 21st day April in the 13th year of King Charles, and then was reprieved without judgment: Now Judgment that he be drawn hanged and quartered, according to the law.

Thomas Morse, Clerk,

For a Seminary Priest. *He went out of the kingdom of England after the aforesaid conviction, and returned into England.*

(*d.*) Record of the recognizances of Richard Bemean and others,

for the said Richard's appearance "to answer for utteringe unreverend words against the Parliament."

21 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 16 April, 21 May, 2 July, 27 August, 8 October, 10 December, 16 January and 20 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.— males 7, females 5 = 12.

(3.) Record, in entries of Session 21 May, 21 Charles I., of the indictment of Robert Lee, for speaking scandalous words against the parliament; with record that the matter was respited to the next Session.

(4.) Entries of Session 2 July, 21 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the indictment of William Wise "pro recess'on' a capitaneo post arra' recept' " = for running away from his captain after receipt of prest-money, with record that the deserter was sent to Bridewell for imprisonment.

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Robert Lee for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament, with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of his sentence to pay a fine of twenty pounds.

(5.) Record, in the entries of Session 27 August, 21 Charles I., of the indictment of Christopher Wooddall, John Parchmore, Richard Horne, Elizabeth Locke, Alice Sharpe and Barbara Wooddall, "pro do' et bo' Fran'i Toradoe gen magni val' = for breaking into the house of Francis Toradoe gentleman and stealing therefrom and carrying off goods of great value belonging to the said Francis Toradoe; with records of the arraignment for the said offence of Christopher Wooddall, John Parchmore, Alice Sharpe and Barbara Wooddall, of verdict 'Guilty' against Christopher Wooddall and of his sentence to be hung, and record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' in respect to John Parchmore, Alice Sharpe and Barbara Woodall; and minutes that Richard Horne and Elizabeth Locke were "at large."

(6.) Record, in the entries of Session 10 December, 21 Charles I., of the arraignment and trial of John Jervis and Richard Horne for breaking into the house of Francis Toradoe, and stealing therefrom and carrying off goods of great value, with record of verdict of 'Guilty' against John Jervis and Richard Horne, and of Richard Horne's sentence to be hung; and of minute that Daniel Leake, indicted for the same offence, was "at large." No record of judgment on John Jervis.

(7.) Entries of Session 16 January, 21 Charles I.

(*a*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Hugh Lewis, for being accessory to Richard Horne and John Jervis in respect to the felony,

of which the said Richard and John were found 'Guilty' at the last Session; with record of verdict 'Guilty' against the said Hugh Lewis, upon which he pleaded his 'clergy' effectually, and after being branded, was sentenced "To remaine in prison for a yeare except hee put in good securitie to depart the kingdom and never to return againe."

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Mary Davis, for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament, and of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(8) Entries of Session 20 February, 21 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the indictment of Mark Istleberry, for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament.

(*b.*) Record of the indictment of Margaret Gardiner, for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament; with minute, that she was at large.

22 CHARLES I.

(1) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 8 April, 14 May, 3 July, 2 September, 7 October, 9 December, 15 January and 25 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 13, females 9 = 22.

(3.) Entries of Session 8 April, 22 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Mark Istleberrye, for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' followed by Order of the Court, that he be held in prison, till he shall have put in good sureties for his good behaviour, and for his appearance at the next Gaol Delivery.

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Margaret Gardiner, for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament; with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of the said Margaret's sentence to pay a fine of twenty-six shillings and eight pence.

(*c.*) Record of the indictment of Mark Alsburie (?Istleberrye) of Southmims co. Midd. for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament, and of his committal to the custody of Thomas Tayler of Barnett co. Hertford barber-surgeon and Richard Timberlake of Hadley victualler; the said Mark Alsburie being bound in the sum of fifteen pounds, and his said mainpernours being bound in the sum of twenty pounds each, for his appearance at the next Gaol Delivery and for his good conduct in the mean time.

(4.) Record, in the entries of Session 14 May, 22 Charles I., of the imprisonment of Alice Ulloa "repr' ad capiend' sacr'm Allegiancie" = held in prison to take the oath of Allegiance.

(5.) Record, in the entries of Session 2 September, 22 Charles I.,

of the imprisonment of Alice Ulloa, held in prison to take the oath of Allegiance.

(7.) Record, in the entries of Session 9 December, 22 Charles I., of the indictment and committal to prison of John Stannop, for stealing and carrying off a gelding belonging to Thomas Mason, the said indictment and committal being made "by order from the Committee of the House of Commons as touchinge the breach of articles for the surrender of Oxford, and sent to this Court: "Respectuatur triac'o quousque &c." = trial is respited until &c.

(8.) Record, in the entries of 15 January, 22 Charles I., of the imprisonment of Alice Ulloa, to take the oath of Allegiance.

23 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 29 April, 3 June, 14 July, 1 September, 6 October, 8 December, 14 January, 24 February,—*eight* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 21, females 5 = 26.

(3.) Entries of Session 29 April, 23 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Margaret Hogge *alias* Armour for the killing of Thomas Milton, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of John Taunt, for breaking burglariously into the house of Leonard Shackspeere, and stealing therefrom and carrying off goods, of the value of four pounds and nine shillings, belonging to the same Leonard Shackspeere; with record of verdict "Not Guilty of the burglary but Guilty of the felony and of the stealing of the goods on the last day of March," 23 Charles I., with further record that on conviction the said John Taunt asked for the book, read it, and was branded. Also, minute that Richard Palmer, indicted as a principal in the same felony, was "at large."

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Helen Howson "pro sorceria" = for witchcraft; with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*d.*) Record of the imprisonment of Alice Ulloa, detained in prison "ad capiend' sacr'm Allegiancie" = to take the oath of Allegiance.

(4.) Record in the entries of Session 3 June, 23 Charles I., of the imprisonment of Alice Ulloa "repr' ad capiend sacr'm Allegiancie" = to take the oath of Allegiance.

(5.) Record, in the entries of Session 14 July, 23 Charles I., of the imprisonment of Alice Ulloa, held in prison to take the oath of Allegiance.

(6.) Entries of 14 January, 23 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the imprisonment of Jane Blackwell, Anne Simons, Henry Higges, Thomas Parker, Sara Dunne, John Pudsey *alias* Burrowes, Alice Ulloa, William Frye, and Robert Ratcliffe, "repr'o'es ad prior' sep'al ord'" = all held in prison in accordance with several previous orders.

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Thomas Veeres, for speaking scandalous words against the Queen; with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of his sentence to pay a fine of one hundred marks, and to be imprisoned until &c., and then to put in good sureties for his good behaviour.

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of John West, Elizabeth Lewes, Prudence Howell and Alice Lockington for conspiracy and cheating John Widnes out of his goods, with record of judgment—"Judiciu'. They are all to stand upon a stoole in Cheapside with a paper upon their heads, shewinge their offence, This to be done upon a markett-day :—Fyne iis. *6d.*"

(7.) Entries of Session 24 February, 23 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment of Thomas Sutton, Richard Marten, William Hill, and Oliver Cromwell, for stealing a piece of woollen cloth worth four shillings, of the goods and chattels of Thomas Fletcher; with record of verdict of 'Guilty' against Thomas Sutton and Oliver Cromwell, record of 'Not Guilty' in respect to Richard Marten, and record that William Hill confessed the indictment, and also that Thomas Sutton after pleading his clergy effectually was branded and sent to prison in Bridewell, that William Hill was branded in London, and that Oliver Cromwell was sentenced to be hung (doubtless on another indictment.—*Ed.*) in London. This remarkable entry stands in the Register thus—

po se cul' ca' null' pe' li' le' cre Repr. to the Hospitall of Bridewell Lond'

Fe'
- Thomas Sutton
  - *po se non cul nec se retr'*
- Ric'us Marten
  - *Cogn' Cre' in Lond'*
- Will'us Hill
  - *po se Cul ca null S^s^. in Lond'*
- Oliverus Cromwell—*pro un' pec' pan' lan' val' iiii s. Thome Fletcher.*

[In punctuated English.]

puts himself; 'Guilty'; no chattels: asks for the book, reads, is branded; Reprisoned to the Hospitall of Bridewell, London.

Felonia { Thomas Sutton
puts himself; 'Not Guilty,' nor did they retract.
Richard Marten
confesses; is branded in London.
William Hill
puts himself; 'Guilty'; no chattels; Hanged in London.
Oliver Cromwell—for one piece of woollen cloth worth four shillings, of Thomas Fletcher.

(*b.*) Record of pardon granted by the King of his special favour, and allowed by the Court to the following persons, to wit,—Thomas Peirce, Anne Awborne, Margaret Blackstone, John Fettyplace, John North, Anne Burton, John Lowman, Henry Amys, Edward Hollyday, William Barraclough, Mary Carter, Anne Parsons, Elizabeth Edwards, Sara Dunn, Jane Blackwell, Anne Simons, Henry Higges, John Shorter, John Booth, William Cherrington, Rachael Warren, Thomas Parker, Thomas Janes, Mary Millett, William Hollis, William Thompson, Josias Curtis, Mary Williams, Isabella Fisher, John Burrowes, William Denbye, Margaret Hughes, Joan Hancocke, Francis Cozens, John White, Handford Alburton, Sara Killersbye, and Henry Duplois.

24 CHARLES I.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 12 April, 17 May, 5 July, 31 August, 6 October, 6 December, 15 January,—*seven* Sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D. —males 34, females 6 = 40.

(3.) Record, in the entries of Session 5 July, 24 Charles I., of the arraignment of Arthur Aqueen for stealing and carrying off the goods of Simon Marshall, with this further record, "Stat mut' I'o h'et' judiciu' pene fortis et dure" = he stands mute; Therefore he has judgment of the *peine forte et dure.*

(4.) Entries of Session 31 August, 24 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the indictment of Thomas Miles, for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament, with a minute he is 'at large.'

(*b.*) Record of the indictment of Anne Smith, for speaking scandalous words against the King, Queen and Prince; with minute that the said Anne is 'at large.'

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Joan Heaver for misprison of treason, with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence that she forfeit her lands and goods for life and be imprisoned for life (o'ia bona forisfaciend et terr' duran' vita et imprisonam't' corpor' duran' vita).

(5.) Entries of 6 October, 24 Charles I.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Thomas Miles, for speaking scandalous words against the Parliament, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Anne Smith, for speaking scandalous words against the King, the Queen, and the Prince; with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of the sentence on the said Anne to pay a hundred marks, and put in good sureties for her good behaviour.

(6.) Record, in entries of Session 15 January, 24 Charles I., of the arraignment and trial of John Washington and Nathaniel Wood, for stealing and carrying off certain goods belonging to Joseph Dale; with record that, Nathaniel Wood confessed the indictment and pleading his clergy effectually was (cre' in Lond') branded in London, and that John Washington put himself on trial, was found 'Guilty,' and after pleading his clergy (which plea was disallowed because he had had the book on a previous occasion) was sentenced to be hung; the record over John Washington's name running thus,—"po se Cull' ca' null' pe' li' no' h'et quia h'uit prius I'o S^{s}." = He puts himself 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country; the jury finds him 'Guilty'; he had no chattels; he asks for the book, does not have it because he had it in former time; Therefore—Judgment, that he be hanged.

PARTICULARS TAKEN FROM PROCESS BOOK OF INDICTMENTS, FROM 6 OCTOBER, 7 CHARLES I., TO 4 DECEMBER, 16 CHARLES I.:—THE FRAGMENTARY AND ONLY PROCESS BOOK OF THAT KING'S TIME.

6 OCTOBER, 7 CHARLES I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster. Edward Verney gentleman, James Barker yoman, his wife Anne Barker, and Florence wife of George Edwards yoman, all four of Cowcrosse; William Eares yoman, Thomas Blague yoman, Mary Oliver widow, Alice Cash widow, Roger Coram yoman, Philip Avery gentleman, Andrew White chandler, and Katherine Brocke widow, all eight of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; David East yoman, Thomas Reeve yoman, Nicholas Brand yoman, Thomas Prince yoman, all four of St. James's, Clerkenwell; William Dallin yoman, and his wife Mary Dallin, both of Islington; Elizabeth Forman widow, Anne Penvois widow, Thomas Darby tailor, Richard Musdale tailor, Robert Lowe butcher, Bridget Ocley spinster, William Brookes stacioner, Thomas Davies gentleman, and Anne Linsey widow, all nine of Clarkenwell; John Provisor yoman, John Kidney tailor, and Richard Catesby yoman, all three of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Sir John Gage knt., William Kempe esq., Joseph Quinton yoman, and Elizabeth Mallory widow, all four of Clarkenwell; Anne Slifeild of Goldinglane widow; James Child of Cowcrosse yoman; John Offeild yoman, his wife . . . . Offeild, William Hufford yoman, and his wife . . . . Hufford, all four of Chauncerylane; Christofer Gibbons of St. Katherin's tailor; Jane Brookes widow, William Skippe yoman, William Capton gentleman, his wife Agnes Capton, James Coleridge yoman, his wife . . . . Coleridge, Mary Yateman widow, Benjamin Gill yoman, William Eckles yoman, John Frankline yoman, his wife Jane Frankline, Edward Frankline yoman, Lucy Sharat widow, William Gibbes yoman, Margaret Baxter . . . ., John Freake yoman, his wife Katherine Freake, William Beswicke yoman, his wife Anne Beswicke, Francis Palmer yoman, Drugo Lovett goldsmith, Francis Robins yoman, Elizabeth Tailor . . . ., Susan wife of Edwin Saul gentleman, John Elmy yoman, his wife Jane Elmy, Anne Darby widow, Thomas Flood yoman, his wife Katherine Flood, John Prynce . . . ., William Mathew yoman, his wife Susan Mathew, John Dame yoman,

Clemence Downes widow, Fardinando Emerson yoman, his wife Jane Emerson, Joseph Perkins yoman, Anne wife of Richard Davison, George Matchett yoman, his wife . . . . Matchett, Mary Kempe widow, Francis Richardson yoman, his wife Elizabeth Richardson, Michael Milles yoman, and Anne Barber widow, all forty-five of St. Andrew's, Holborn; Jane wife of Thomas Cole of Heston yoman; John Coggin of New Brainford chandler; and William Coxeworth of Ruislippe yoman,—for Recusancy.

12 JANUARY, 7 CHARLES I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall:—Edward Verney gentleman, James Barker yoman, his wife Anne Barker, Florence wife of George Edwards . . . ., all four of Cowcrosse; William Eares yoman, Thomas Blague yoman, Mary Oliver widow, Alice Cash widow, Roger Coram yoman, Philip Avery gentleman, Andrew White chandler, Katherine Brocke widow, all eight of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; David East yoman, Thomas Reeve yoman, Nicholas Brand yoman, Thomas Prince yoman, all four of Clarkenwell; William Dalline yoman, his wife Mary Dalline, both of Islington; Elizabeth Forman widow, Anne Penvois . . . ., Thomas Darby tailor, Richard Musdale tailor, Robert Lowe butcher, Bridget Orley spinster, William Brookes stacioner, Thomas Davies gentleman, Anne Lindsey widow, all nine of Clarkenwell; John Provisor yoman, John Kidney tailor, Richard Catesby yoman, all three of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Sir John Cage knt., William Kempe esq., Joseph Quinton yoman, Elizabeth Mallory widow, all four of Clarkenwell; Anne Slifeild of Goldinglane widow; James Child of Cowcrosse yoman, his wife . . . . Child both of Cowcrosse; John Offeild yoman, his wife . . . . Offeild, William Hufford yoman, his wife . . . . Hufford, all four of Chauncery Lane; Christofer Gibbons of St. Katherin's tailor; Jane Brookes spinster, William Skipp yoman, William Capton gentleman, his wife Agnes Capton, James Coldridge yoman, his wife . . . . Coldridge, Mary Yateman widow, Benjamin Gill yoman, William Eccles yoman, John Franckleine, his wife Jane Franckleine, Edward Franckleine, Lucy Sharratt . . . ., William Gibbes yoman, Margaret Barter . . . ., John Freake yoman, his wife Katherine Freake, William Beswicke yoman, Anne Beswicke his wife, Francis Palmer yoman, Drugo Lovett goldsmith, Francis Robins yoman, Elizabeth Tailer . . . ., Susan wife of Edwin Saul gentleman, John Elmy yoman, his wife Jane Elmy, Anne Darby widow, Thomas Flood yoman, his wife Katherine Flood, Richard Flood yoman, John Prynce . . . ., William Mathew yoman, his wife Susan Mathew, John Dam yoman, Clemence Downes widow, Fardinando Emerson yoman, his wife Jane Emerson, Joseph Perkins yoman, Anne wife of Richard Davison yoman, George Matchett yoman, his wife . . . Matchett,

Mary Kempe widow, Francis Richardson yoman, his wife Elizabeth Richardson, Michael Milles yoman, Anne Barber widow, all forty-six of St. Andrew's, Holborn; Jane wife of Thomas Cole of Heston yoman; John Coggin of New Brainford chandler; and William Coxworth of Ruislippe yoman—for not coming to church on the Lord's days.

12 April, 8 Charles I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster:—Jane Brookes widow, William Skipp yoman, James Coldridge yoman, his wife Mary Coldridge, Mary Yateman widow, Thomas Franckline yoman, his wife Ellen Franckline, Benjamin Gill yoman, his wife Mary Gill, John Franckline yoman, his wife Jane Franckline, Ellen Knight widow, Lucy Sharratt widow, William Gibbes M.D., John Freake yoman, his wife Katherine Freake, John Swinglehurst yoman, his wife Edith Swinglehurst, William Beswicke yoman, his wife Anne Beswicke, Elizabeth wife of Geary Smithson, Drugo Lovett goldsmith, Francis Robins yoman, Elizabeth wife of Thomas Tailor yoman, Susan wife of Edwin Saul gentleman, Anne Darby widow, Thomas Fludd yoman, his wife Katherine Fludd, William Mathewes yoman, his wife Susan Mathewes, John Dam cutler, Clemence Downes widow, Fardinando Emerson cutler, his wife Jane Emerson, and Anne wife of Richard Davison yoman, all thirty-five of St. Andrew's Holborne; David Pascall yoman, and Margaret Leeland widow, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; John Platt of St. Sepulchre's, London, yoman; William Hudford yoman, his wife . . . . Hudford, John Offeild yoman, and his wife . . . . Offeild, all four of Chauncerylane; John Farmer gentleman, William Salisbury gentleman, Sir John Cage (*sic*) knt., Joseph Quinton gentleman, Elizabeth Manwaringe widow, Thomas Prince weaver, David East bodymaker, and Robert Gurney printer, all eight of Clarkenwell; Anne Barber widow, Anne Kempe widow, Francis Richardson yoman, and his wife . . . . Richardson, all four of Saffronhill; Dorothy Lee widow, Joan Powell widow, John Chamberlen yoman, William Beckett yoman, Roger Conne gentleman, Andrew White chandler, all six of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Christofer Gibbons of St. Katherin's tailor; Jane wife of Thomas Cole yoman, and Joan wife of William Cole yoman, both of Heston; Walter Whittocke of Paddington vintner; Hubert Hacon esq., and Dorothy Hacon spinster, both of Kensington,—for Recusancy.

4 October, 8 Charles I.—G. S. P. at Westminster:—William Saunders esq., his wife . . . . Saunders, and . . . . Frier widow, all three of Chiswicke; Edward Jones of Fulham yoman; William Hudsford yoman, his wife . . . . Hudsford, John Offeild gentleman, and his wife . . . . Offeild, all four of Chauncerylane; Lewis Starbolt chandler, William Webb yoman and Mary Olliver widow, all three of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Arthur Howland yoman,

and Henry Clarke yoman, both of Grubstreete; Anne Slifeild widow, and Gregory Elmour yoman, both of Goldinglane; Mary Kempe widow, Anne Barbor widow, and Jane Sime widow, all three of Saffronhill; Joseph Quinton yoman, Katherine Dekins widow, and John Dekins yoman, all three of Clarkenwell; Richard Greenberry gentleman, Walter Hugginson gentleman, Thomas Foster esq., John Hawkins gentleman, Symon Warmington yoman, Thomas Stonust yoman, and William Salisbury yoman, all seven of St. Johnstreete; Jane Brookes widow, William Skippe yoman, Drugo Lovett goldsmith, Francis Robins yoman, James Coldridge yoman, his wife Mary Coldridge, Mary Yateman widow, Benjamin Gill yoman, his wife Mary Gill, John Franckline yoman, his wife Jane Franckline, Susan Strange widow, Lucy Sharrett widow, William Gibbes M.D., Margaret wife of John Barter, John Freake yoman, his wife Katherine Freake, John Swinglehurst yoman, his wife Edith Swinglehurst, William Beswicke yoman, his wife Anne Beswicke, Elizabeth wife of Thomas Tailor yoman, Susan wife of Edwin Saul gentleman, Anne Darby widow, Thomas Fludd yoman, his wife Katherine Fludd, William Mathewes yoman, his wife Susan Mathewes, John Prince goldsmith, John Dam cutler, Clemence Downes widow, Fardinand Emerson yoman, his wife Jane Emerson, Anne wife of Richard Davison yoman, and Elizabeth wife of George Smithson vintner, all thirty-five of High Holborne; and Jane wife of Thomas Cole of Heston yoman,—for Recusancy.

3 DECEMBER, 8 CHARLES I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall:—Persons to be proceeded against for Recusancy, in not going to church &c., to wit, —Frances wife of Henry Broome late of Houldon co. York yoman, Isabella Lee late of the city of York widow, Anne wife of William Leathly late of Grevelthroope co. York yoman, Mary wife of Leonard Robinson of . . . . co. York gentleman, Walter Grimston late of Gadmadam co. York gentleman, John Plumpton late of Knocton co. York esq., William Munckton late of Burland co. York gentleman, John Dawney late of Potter Brunton co. York gentleman, Anne Toppan late of Agglethrope co. York widow, Rowland Revell late of Stanington co. York yoman, Anne Cholmly late of Fulrice co. York widow, Coulson Farley late of Lebbarston co. York yoman, John Errington late of Yacam co. York esq., Jane Allanson late of Sandhutton co. York widow, William Tockettes of Gisbrough co. York gentleman, Philip Constable late of Everingham co. York gentleman, James Singleton of Markington co. York gentleman, Cuthbert Bulmer late of Straton co. York yoman, William Palmes late of Naborne co. York esq., Alexander Wodka late of the city of York M.D. and his wife Ellen Wodka, Anne Askewe wife of Allan Askewe late of Greenhoe Bottome co. York gentleman, Simon Rider late of Picton co. York yoman, Thomas

Lewlin late of Ranfeild co. York gentleman, William Browne late of Killingham co. York yoman, Ursula wife of Thomas Bishopp late of Pocklington co. York gentleman, John Hebden late of Clinte co. York yoman, Mary wife of Stephen Hamerton late of Hellifeild co. York esq., John Fawcett late of Rockliffe co. York yoman, William Lawes late of Rickpeth co. Durham yoman, John Jackson late of Harraton co. Durham gentleman, George Rixon late of Darneton co. Durham yoman and his wife Mary Rixon, Charles Towneley late of Sledwith co. Durham gentleman and his wife Mary Towneley, Fortune Horseley late of Northbiddecke co. Durham spinster, Elizabeth wife of Sir William Selby late of Winlington co. Durham knt., William Selby late of Winlington co. Durham esq., Bely Wickliffe wife of Francis Wickliffe late of Preston co. Durham gentleman, Elinore Orde late of Poovet Castle co. Northumberland spinster, Sir Arthur Grey late of Spindleton co. Northumberland knt., Robert Rookesby late of Newcastle co. Northumberland gentleman, Sir Francis Radcliffe late of Gateside co. Northumberland knt., William Buckle late of Hepscot co. Northumberland yoman, Christofer Gilpin late of Skelesmarth co. Westmoreland yoman, Edward Gilpin late of Skelesmarth co. Westmoreland yoman, Jason Gilpin late of Skelesmarth co. Westmoreland yoman, Charles Saul late of Sallett co. Westmoreland gentleman, Frances wife of Lancelot Lancaster late of Craketrees co. Westmoreland esq., George Jefferson late of Kirkby Stephen co. Westmoreland yoman, Richard Smith late of Finglehead co. Westmoreland yoman, Thomas Dodson late of Sisar co. Westmoreland yoman, Sir Thomas Lampleagh late of Duffenby co. Comberland knt., Joan Munsey late of Graistoke co. Comberland widow, Mary Musgrave late of Joanby co. Comberland spinster, Winifred Musgrave late of Joanby co. Comberland widow, Anne Cornes late of Wiver co. Chester widow, Richard Vaudry late of Banke co. Chester gentleman, Anne Warren late of Poynton co. Chester widow, Katherine Coventree wife of William Coventree late of Cawdey Grange co. Chester gentleman, Katherine Whitemore late of Cawdey Grange co. Chester widow, Thomas Sherburne late of Heyston co. Lancaster gentleman, Nathaniel Banister late of Altham co. Lancaster esq., William Houghton late of Grymserge co. Lancaster gentleman, Roger Hesketh late of Goosenarth co. Lancaster gentleman and his wife Isabella Hesketh, Thomas Ashton late of Croston co. Lancaster gentleman, Thomas Werden late of Croston co. Lancaster yoman, Grace Wilkinson late of Preston co. Lancaster widow, George Wilkinson late of Broughton co. Lancaster yoman, William Worthington late of Worthington co. Lancaster gentleman, Robert White late of Magna Eccleston co. Lancaster yoman, Robert Harrington late of Hyton co. Lancaster gentleman and his wife Anne Harrington, Richard

Egerton late of Pace co. Lancaster yoman, Jenetta Ball late of Windle co. Lancaster widow, Thomas Dalton late of Thurnham co. Lancaster esq., Elizabeth wife of Thomas Prestwitch late of Holme co. Lancaster esq., Thomas Richardson late of Meicescoe co. Lancaster gentleman, Christofer Tailor late of Haighton co. Lancaster yoman, William Banes late of Wicesdale co. Lancaster yoman, Robert Laifeild late of Bacnaker co. Lancaster yoman, Ellen wife of John Towneley late of Hurstwood co. Lancaster gentleman, Gabriel Hesketh late of Goosnac co. Lancaster gentleman, Robert Hodgson late of Euxton co. Lancaster gentleman, Sir William Gerrard late of Brym co. Lancaster baronet, James Anderton late of Clayton co. Lancaster esq., John Watson late of Cliviger co. Lancaster gentleman and his wife Anne Watson, Elizabeth wife of Richard Sherburne late of Stanghurst co. Lancaster esq., William Chorley late of Whittingham co. Lancaster yoman, Robert Worthington late of Euxton co. Lancaster yoman, Ralph Crichlove late of Clayton co. Lancaster yoman, William Roscoe late of Euxton co. Lancaster yoman, Charles Townley late of Hoopton co. Lancaster gentleman, Anne Banister late of Sneeden co. Lancaster widow, Dorothy Iremonger late of Chateculme co. Stafford widow, Edward Eyre late of Newbolt co. Darby gentleman, Thomas Charlesworth *alias* Holmes late of Woodcoates co. Nottingham yoman, Robert Neddleton late of Broadholme co. Nottingham yoman and his wife Margaret Neddleton, Sir John Thimble late of Irneham co. Lincoln knt., Marmaduke Constable late of Bottesworth co. Lincoln gentleman and his wife Anne Constable, John Sibsey late of Panton co. Lincoln yoman, Edward Thurrolde late of Hoghe-super-montem co. Lincoln esq., William Turwhytt late of Kettleby co. Lincoln esq., William Fitzwilliams late of Claxbey co. Lincoln esq., Elizabeth Lady Bowles late of Lowth co. Lincoln widow, William Berifford late of Scopiacke co. Lincoln gentleman, Elizabeth Lownd late of Scopiacke co. Lincoln widow, Ellinor Sapcoates late of Bracebridge co. Lincoln widow, Elizabeth Nailor late of Lincoln co. Lincoln widow, Edward Gouldinge late of Colson Bassett co. Nottingham esq., William Hamerton late of Lentall co. Nottingham gentleman, William Cathorne late of Fledborrowe co. Nottingham gentleman, William Dent late of Fledborrowe co. Nottingham yoman, Robert Collison late of Nottingham co. Nottingham yoman,—each of the aforesaid persons (to be proceeded against by indictment for Recusancy) being also described as late of St. Margaret's Westminster, or as late of Westminster.

18 FEBRUARY, 8 CHARLES I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall:—Persons to be proceeded against by indictment for Recusancy, in not going to church &c., to wit,—Elizabeth Hilton wife of Thomas Hilton late of Morton in Westmoreland gentleman, Talbott Hodgshon late of

Broomehall co. Westmoreland gentleman and his wife Margaret Hodgshon, Sir Ralph Coniers late of Laiton co. Durham knt. and his wife Lady Coniers, Cuthbert Coniers late of Laiton co. Durham gentleman and his wife Margaret, Mary wife of Garrard Salvin late of Couxton co. Durham gentleman, Lawrence Saire late of Worsall co. York gentleman and his wife Elizabeth Saire, Alice Bennyon late of Hartpoole co. Durham spinster, Anne wife of Ralph Buttery late of Nesbett co. Durham yoman, Thomas Haggerston late of Haggerston co. Durham esq. and his wife Alice Haggerston, Herbert Salvin late of Rabye co. Durham gentleman and his wife Anne Salvin, Anne Mitforth late of Hewlam co. Durham widow, William Knaresborough of Twisee co. Durham yoman, William Power late of Dalden co. Durham gentleman, George Tailor late of Corneshawe Rawe co. Durham gentleman, William Singleton late of Broughton co. Lancaster gentleman, Dorothy Walton late of Horwth co. Lancaster widow, Robert Squire late of Harwood Magna co. Lancaster yoman, Nicholas Hesketh late of Beckenshall co. Lancaster gentleman, Edward Smith late of Skarisbicke co. Lancaster yoman and his wife Elizabeth Smith, Anne wife of Leonard Washington late of Warton co. Lancaster gentleman, Thomas Kirkby late of Rawcliffe co. Lancaster gentleman and his wife Anne Kirkby, Susan Hesketh late of Rufforth co. Lancaster . . . ., Robert Saier late of Burneley co. Lancaster yoman, Richard Blackborne late of Scorton co. Lancaster yoman and his wife Anne Blackborne, Anne Niccolson late of Poulton co. Lancaster widow, Dorothy Fowler late of St. Thomas co. Stafford widow, Bryan Lane late of Cottonhill co. Stafford gentleman and his wife Willgifford Lane, Lady Anne Claveringe wife of Sir John Claveringe late of Calliley co. Northumberland knt., and John Waterton late of Northstanley co. York gentleman, *each of the aforesaid persons* (*to be indicted for Recusancy &c.*) being also described as late of "St. Margaret's Westminster" or "late of Westminster"; John Wiseman late of Drury Lane *alias* &c. late of Wimbish co. Essex esq.; Sir Henry Awdley late of Wimbish co. Essex knt., Abigail Packington widow, and Sir John Yates *alias* Gates knt., both late of Chadgley Corbett co. Worcester widow, John Russell late of Malvern Parva co. Worcester esq., Francis Hanford late of Wollishull co. Worcester esq., John Weedon late of Feckenham co. Worcester esq., *each of the last-named six persons being also late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.;* Thomas Morgan late of Weston co. Warwick esq., Richard Middlemore late of Edgebaston co. Warwick esq., Anthony Dormer late of Budbrooke co. Warwick esq., Sir Charles Smith late of Woolton Wawen co. Warwick knt., and Anthony Sheldon late of Grafton co. Warwick gentleman, each of the last-named five persons being also *late of St. Andrewes-in-Holborne co. Midd.*

8 April, 9 Charles I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall :—Symon Mosse of Hammersmith carpenter and Robert Webster of the same parish carpenter,—to be proceeded against by indictment for Recusancy.

2 May, 9 Chalres I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster :—James Barker yoman, Agnes Flood widow, Edward Edwardes yoman, Roger Johnson yoman, all four of Cowcrosse ; David East yoman, his wife Cecilia East, Thomas Prince yoman, Allen Prickett yoman, William Clarke esq., Joseph Walker gentleman, Elizabeth Forman widow, and William Salisbury gentleman, all eight of Clerkenwell ; Anne Slifeild widow and Arthur Howland yoman, both of Goldinglane ; Christofer Gibbons of St. Katherin's tailor ; Helen Coggin wife of John Coggin yoman, John Gates yoman, and his wife Susan Gates, all three of New Brainford ; and Jane Cole wife of Thomas Cole of Lampton in the parish of Heston yoman :—to be proceeded against by indictment for Recusancy.

16 July, 9 Charles I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall :—John Godfrey of St. Andrew's-in-Holborn esq. ; John Harris of St. Margaret's Westminster gentleman ; Thomas Thomas of Drurylane tailor, and his wife Anne Thomas ; John Preston jun^r^. of St. Margaret's Westminster gentleman *alias* John Preston jun^r^. of Dalton co. Lancaster gentleman,—to be proceeded against by indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c. on Lord's Days.

2 December, 9 Charles I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall :—Jane Brookes widow, William Skipp yoman, William Clapton gentleman, Drugo Lovett goldsmith, James Coldridge yoman, his wife Mary Coldridge, Mary Yateman widow, Benjamin Gill yoman, Susan Strange widow, Lucy Sharratt widow, William Gibbes M.D., John Baxter yoman, John Freake yoman, his wife Katherine Freake, John Swinglehurst yoman, his wife Edith Swinglehurst, William Bestwicke yoman, his wife Anne Bestwicke, William Hodgson cutler, Elizabeth wife of Thomas Tailor yoman, Thomas Fludd yoman, his wife Katherine Fludd, William Mathewes yoman, his wife Susan Mathewes, John Dam cutler, Clemence Downes widow, and Anne wife of Richard Davison yoman, all twenty-seven of St. Andrew's Holborne ; Anne Slifeild of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, widow ; Roger Johnson of Cowcrosse yoman ; David East bodymaker, and Thomas Prynce yoman, both of Clarkenwell ; Robert Fitzwilliams of St. Clement's Danes gentleman ; William Hudsford yoman, his wife . . . Hudsford, John Offeild gentleman and his wife . . . . Offeild, all four of Chauncerylane ; Elizabeth Harper widow, Alexander Farrier yoman, Margaret Scealen widow, Mary Browne widow, John Kidney yoman, Elizabeth Goodin widow, Mary Fitz-Jeffery widow, Margaret Cashe widow, all eight of St. Giles's in-the-Fields ; Anne Lady Conwaye of Paddington widow ;

Jane wife of Thomas Cole yoman, Joan Cole widow, and Mary Coxe wife of Leonard Coxe carpenter, all three of Heston :—to be proceeded against by indictment for Recusancy, for not coming to church &c. on Lord's days.

17 April, 10 Charles I.—G. S. P. held at (? Westminster) :—Jane Brookes widow, Elizabeth Brooke spinster, William Skipp yoman, Mary Wacyn spinster, William Clapton gentleman, Agnes Laborne spinster, Francis Robins yoman, James Coldridge tailor, his wife Mary Coldridge, William Gibbes M.D., Henry Harrington tailor, his wife Frances Harrington, Lucy Sharrett widow, Mary Lincolne widow, Margaret wife of John Sharrett yoman, Edith wife of John Swinglehurst tailor, William Beswicke shomaker, his wife Agnes Beswicke, Thomas Paul yoman, William Cape gentleman, his wife Katherine Cape, Thomas Floyd writer, his wife Katherine Floyd, John Dam cutler, all twenty-four of St. Andrew's Holborne; . . . . Rumbull widow, and Joan Brickhill widow, both of Stanmor Parva; Joan Cole widow, ... wife of Thomas Cole yoman, and Leonard Cockes yoman, all three of Heston; Hubert Hacon of Kensington esq.; Dorothy Harper widow, and William Cliffe victualler, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; John Standishe . . . ., and Robert Weare tailor, both of St. Clement's Danes; John Offeild gentleman, his wife . . . . Offeild, and William Hudsford tailor, all three of St. Dunstan's-in-the-West; William Saunders gentleman, his wife Bridget Saunders, and Mary Saunders spinster, all three of Chiswicke; Sir Anthony Roaper late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. knt. *alias* Sir Anthony Roaper late of Farningham co. Kent,—to be proceeded against for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c.

20 May, 10 Charles I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall :—Persons to be proceeded against for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c., to wit, —Anthony Dormer late of Budbrooke co. Warwick esq., Thomas Peeres late of Alleston co. Warwick gentleman, Francis Palmer late of Coughton co. Warwick gentleman, John Bird late of Wotton-Wawen co. Warwick gentleman, Sir Charles Smith late of Wotton-Wawen co. Warwick knt., and John Deakes late of Clannes co. Worcester yoman, *each of the said persons being also described as late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd.*

29 August, 10 Charles I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall :—Persons to be proceeded against by indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c., to wit,—John Russell late of Malvern Parva co. Worcester gentleman, Francis Hanford late of Wolleshull co. Worcester gentleman, John Weedon late of Stoughton co. Worcester gentleman, Francis Acton late of Stoughton co. Worcester gentleman, Rowland Bartley *alias* Bartlett late of Castlemorton co. Worcester gentleman,

John Hornifold late of Castle Handley *alias* Potter's Handley co. Worcester gentleman, *each of the said persons being also described as late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.;* Thomas Browne late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman; Sir Anthony Roaper late of St. Clement's Danes' knt. *alias* Sir Anthony Roaper late of Farmingham co. Kent knt.; John Hanslopp late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne gentleman *alias* John Hanslopp late of Thorpe in Itchington *alias* Long Itchington co. Warwick gentleman; and Terence Bryan late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborn gentleman *alias* Terence Bryan late of Henley-in-Arden in the parish of Wootton Waven co. Warwick gentleman,—to be proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c.

1 OCTOBER, 11 CHARLES I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster:—Persons to be indicted for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c., to wit,—John Bouclier *alias* Baptista . . . ., David Powell yoman, Thomas Davies vintner, and Thomas Rutter yoman, all four of St. Giles's-without-Criplegate; John Seeley of Hollowellstreet sawyer; Philip Fursden sen^{r}. gentleman, his wife . . . . Fursden, Philip Fursden jun^{r}. gentleman, Dorothy Fursden spinster, and Katherine Fursden spinster, all five of Edmonton; Alice Rumball of Stanmore Parva widow; Ellen wife of John Cogan chaundler and John Gates chaundler, both of Newbrainford; William Saunders esq., his wife Bridget Saunders, Edward Lea yoman, his wife . . . . Lea, ... Laver gentleman, and his wife . . . . Laver, all six of Chiswicke; Darby Morton yoman, William Brewen yoman, his wife . . . . Brewen, Gervase Else yoman, his wife . . . . Else, Joseph Quinton gentleman, his wife . . . . Quinton, Dorothy Forman widow, Mary Snowe spinster, Walter Welsh yoman, his wife . . . . Welsh, Sir John Symonds knt., his wife Lady Symonds, ... Porredge esq., Joseph Walker gentleman, Penelope Lady Gage widow, Thomas Robinson yoman, his wife . . . . Robinson, Richard Parr tailor, ... Stoakes widow, Allan Prickett tailor, his wife . . . . Prickett, ... Clarke gentleman, his wife . . . . Clarke, Frances wife of Thomas Wells . . . . ., William Downinge yoman, Teague Silke yoman, his wife . . . . Silke, Margaret Deakins widow, William Barnes yoman, his wife . . . . Barnes, John Harrodd yoman, James Leiventure gentleman, his wife . . . Leiventure, Margaret Langworth widow, Mary Pettison widow, . . . Smarte widow, . . . Phillippes widow, Thomas Hudson gentleman, John Fishe gentleman, his wife Anne Fishe, James Griffeth . . . . ., his wife Anne Griffith, all forty-three of St. James's Clarkenwell; Prudence Birch widow, Joan wife of William Mott yoman, Anne Love . . . ., Joan Malton widow, Richard Musdall

yoman, his wife Susan Musdall, William Brookes yoman, his wife Mary Brookes, Anne Fortheberry spinster, Frances wife of Hugh Wise yoman, ... Lowe widow, Thomas Eaton yoman, his wife Joan Eaton, Nicholas Broffe yoman, his wife . . . . Broffe, Anne Marshall spinster, ... Benbowe widow, Joan wife of Richard Weekes gentleman, Katherine Marshall spinster, and Margaret Clarke spinster, all twenty of Clarkenwell; John Bartlett gentleman and his wife Mary Bartlett, both of Stratfordbowe; Anne Salbury of Clerkenwell widow; Ellen Griffen widow and Jane Davison widow, both of St. Johnstreete; Edward Jones yoman, Richard Jones yoman, and Elizabeth Windsor widow, all three of Fulham; Thomas Foster esq., Simon Warmington gentleman, John Hawkins M.D., Cuthbert Stonehouse yoman, Thomas Stonehouse yoman, ... Linsey gentleman, all six of St. Johnstreete; William Cæsar yoman, Anne Linsey widow, Frances Langley widow, Frances Lovett spinster, Anne wife of John Sandale yoman, Elizabeth Lady Gardner widow, Sir Richard Minshall knt., Sir Arthur Bugges knt., John Sidley gentleman, Robert Lewen gentleman, John Coxall yoman, all eleven of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Joan Emerson widow, John Prince goldsmith, his wife Mary Prince, John Dam cutler, Clemence Downes widow, Richard Parr tailor, William Mathewes cutler, his wife Margery Mathewes, Thomas Flood scrivener, his wife Katherine Flood, Jane wife of John Elmer yoman, John Warden cutler, Elizabeth wife of Thomas Tailor yoman, John Morgan gentleman, his wife Mary Morgan, William Hodskins cutler, his wife Anne Hodskins, Edith Swingler widow, John Freake glasear, his wife Katherine Freake, Anne wife of George Smithson yoman, Thomas Johnson yoman, Elizabeth Stronge spinster, John Barter tailor, his wife Margaret Barter, Margaret Blake widow, Susan Strange spinster, Mary Strugge spinster, Elizabeth wife of Richard Knight yoman, Ellen Knight widow, Benjamin Gill tailor, his wife Anne Gill, Drugo Lovett goldsmith, his wife Katherine Lovett, all thirty-four of St. Andrew's Holborne; David East yoman, his wife Cecilia East, Thomas Evans yoman, his wife Alice Evans, Thomas Prince yoman, his wife Elizabeth Prince, Nicholas Brand yoman, his wife Jane Brand, Mary Abbott spinster, Katherine Waters spinster, Bridgett Sarr spinster, all eleven of Clarkenwell; George Matchett gentleman, his wife Mary Matchett, Francis Richardson victualler, his wife Elizabeth Richardson, Michael Miles mason, his wife Margaret Miles, Nicholas Brand yoman, and his wife Elizabeth Brand, all eight of St. Andrew's Holborne; Francis Playden esq., Thomas Landy esq., William Chamberleyn gentleman, Reginald Gregory tailor, William Clay shomaker, John Dauntrey tailor, Peter Wynder tailor, Thomas Davitie tailor, John Francklein tailor, William Cliffe tailor, Richard

Hornby yoman, Edward Morgan barber, Mary Berisford widow, Margaret Harper widow, and Elizabeth Stanley spinster, all fifteen of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Thomas Gippes tailor, and his wife . . . . Gippes, both of St. Clement's Danes; John Offeild gentleman and his wife . . . . Offeild, both of Chauncerylane,—to be proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c.

28 April, 12 Charles I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster:—*Eighty-seven* persons proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c.; the names of the individuals including David East weaver, Thomas Evans gentleman, Thomas Prince weaver, Nicholas Blandy gentleman, Sir John Symondes knt., Penelope Lady Gage widow, all six of St. James's Clarkenwell; John Bartlett M.D. of Stratfordbowe and his wife Elizabeth Bartlett; William Saunders late of Chiswicke gentleman and his wife Bridget Saunders; John Standish gentleman, John Wakeley gentleman and his wife . . . . Wakeley, all three of St. Clement's Danes'; John Morgan gentleman and his wife Mary Morgan, both of Purpoole Lane; William Fry goldsmith of St. Andrew's Holborn; Francis Lovett gentleman and Mary FitzJeffery widow, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; the other persons of the list being individuals of humble degree, whose names appear in this book in previous lists of recusants.

3 December, 12 Charles I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall:—Persons to be indicted for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c., to wit,—William Saunders esq., his wife Bridgett Saunders, Nicholas Lameere gentleman, Edward Lee gentleman, and his wife . . . . Lee, all five of Chiswicke; Jane Cole wife of Thomas Cole yoman, Joan Cole widow, Thomas Goodlacke yoman and his wife . . . . Goodlacke, all four of Heston; John Gates chaundler, his wife Susan Gates, Ellen Coggan widow, and Jane Coggan spinster, all four of New Brainford; and Margery wife of Francis Kipping of Chelsey . . . .

20 April, 13 Charles I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster:—*Two hundred and fifty-nine* persons to be proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c.; the 259 individuals comprising—Penelope Lady Gage widow, and Sir John Simondes knt., both of Clerkenwell; Thomas Foster of St. Sepulchre's esq.; . . . . wife of Anthony Hancocke late of Hampstead yoman; John Drywood gentleman, and . . . . Lanceare gentleman, both of Spittlefeilds; Mark Bellwood M.D. and John Wakeley ordinary-keeper, both of St. Clement's Danes'; William Saunders esq., his wife Bridget Saunders, Nicholas Lameere gentleman, his wife . . . . Lameere, Edward Lee gentleman and his wife . . . . Lee, all six of Chiswicke; Anne Lady Connoway of Paddington widow;

Francis Peters gentleman, Richard White gentleman, Sir Lewis Tresham knt., Thomas Lifcholy yoman, Michael Misbrincke yoman, Thomas Laminge yoman, Henry Davies yoman, John Fenwicke yoman, George Simpkin yoman, Edward Gilford gentleman, William Clay yoman, ... Lady Stapylton widow, Anne Haines widow, John Waldron gentleman, Ralph Oglethorpe yoman, Margaret Berry widow, Peter Wender yoman, Giles Cretch yoman, Richard Hornby yoman, William Cleft yoman, Robert Webb yoman, Mary FitzJeffery widow, Ralph Monday yoman, his wife Mary Monday, Stephen Howe gentleman, his wife Mary Howe, Ellen Waffer widow, Andrew James yoman, his wife Joan James, Thomas Woodward yoman, Ambrose Fuller yoman, Edward Dymocke gentleman, his wife Frances Dymocke, Margaret Allen widow, Alice Crowe widow, Judith Hippon widow, John Sherley yoman, Robert Hewett gentleman, Thomas Lord Baltimore (against whose name appears the minute "produc' l'ras d'ni R'is &c."), his wife Lady Baltimore, Sir Richard Minshall knt., Sir Edward Lentall, knt., his wife . . . . Lady Lentall, Alexander Wig gentleman, his wife . . . . Wig, ... White gentleman, Charles Gentin gentleman, his wife . . . . Gentin, Richard Catesby sen^{r}. gentleman, his wife Mary Catesby, Richard Catesby jun^{r}. gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Catesby, John Provisor gentleman, his wife Anne Provisor, Lewis Richardes gentleman, his wife Mary Richardes, George Cage (*sic*) gentleman, Robert Fludd M.D., his wife Isabella Fludd, Andrew Browne esq., Samuel Alexander gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Alexander, George Alexander gentleman, his wife Alice Alexander, Elizabeth Lady Gardner widow, Walter Peasley gentleman, Philip Chappell gentleman, John Stoakes gentleman, Sir George Simondes knt., ... Bridges gentleman, Thomas Nabbes gentleman, his wife Isabella Nabbes, Edward Warneford gentleman, his wife Martha Warneford, Signior Francisco gentleman, his wife . . . . Francisco, Robert Dorrington gentleman, his wife Mary Dorrington, John Provo gentleman, his wife Sherlake Provo, John Sidley yoman, and his wife Sara Sidley, all of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; George Matchett gentleman, his wife . . . . Matchett, and Francis Bonny tobacco-pipemaker, all three of St. Andrew's Holborne; also Robert Mullenax, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman *alias* Robert Mullinax jun^{r}. late of Metlinges co. Lancaster, and his wife Margaret Mullinax, and Elizabeth wife of Thomas Aldridge late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields yoman, *alias* Elizabeth wife of Thomas Aldridge late of Ufton co. Berks. yoman. The others of the 259 persons appear from their descriptions to have been of humble degree. The minute "protulit breve domini Regis" or "producit literas domini"= he produces the King's letters appears against the names of Sir Lewis

Tresham, knt.; Thomas Lord Baltimore, Robert Fludd M.D., Walter Peasley gentleman, and Sir George Simondes knt.

2 OCTOBER, 13 CHARLES I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster :—*Ninety* persons to be proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c.; the ninety individuals comprising—Mary wife of Thomas Baillie bookseller, Margery Hubberd widow, Jane Gibbons widow, and Dorcas Case widow, all four of St. Andrew's, Holborne; Nicholas Bruffe of Clarkenwell coacheharness-maker; William Saunders esq. and his wife Bridget Saunders, both of Chiswicke; Mary FitzJeffery widow, Thomas Northcott victualler, Ellen Waffer widow, and Ralph Elderton yoman, all four of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; John Barker gentleman, Roger Johnson gentleman, Thomas Foster esq., Richard Greenbury gentleman, John Hawkins M.D., Simon Warmington gentleman, and Cuthbert Stonehurst jeweller, all seven of St. Sepulchre's parish. The others of the ninety persons appear from their descriptions to have been of humble quality, and most of them are mentioned in the previous lists taken from the Indictments Process Book.

4 DECEMBER, 13 CHARLES I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall :—Persons to be indicted for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c., to wit,—Ralph Eure late of St. Andrew's Holborne esq. *alias* Ralph Eure of Washingbrough esq. co. Lincoln, and his wife . . . . Eure, John Crawford of Northropp co. Lincoln yoman and his wife Jane Crawford; Robert Mounson of Northropp co. Lincoln esq.; Francis Richardson of Northropp co. Lincoln yoman; Peter Brett of Claxbie co. Lincoln gentleman and his wife . . . . Brett; James Iremonger of Welton-in-le-Marsh co. Lincoln and his wife . . . . Iremonger; Humphrey Iremonger of Welton-in-le-Marsh co. Lincoln gentleman; Mary Lady Norton wife of Sir Walter Norton of Claxbie co. Lincoln knt.; Edward Parkinson of Claxbie co. Lincoln gentleman; Simon Fisher of Stamford co. Lincoln cordweiner, and his wife Elizabeth Fisher; Edward Thorold of Hough-super-montem co. Lincoln esq., and his wife Jane Thorold; William Sleford of Skelington co. Lincoln gentleman, and his wife Frances Sleford; Anthony Cater of Bottesworth co. Lincoln gentleman; Margaret wife of Francis Prigeon of Lincoln co. Lincoln M.D.; Thomas Dich of Lincoln co. Lincoln yoman; George Dich of Lincoln co. Lincoln yoman; Sir Francis Medcalfe of Luddington co. Lincoln knt.; John Foxe of Eagle co. Lincoln yoman; Anne Dolman wife of William Dolman of Messingham co. Lincoln gentleman; Petronella Dolman spinster and Thomas Dolman gentleman, both of Messingham aforesaid; Bartholomew Kent of Ragbey co. Lincoln gentleman; Thomas Tirwhitt of Lenton co. Notts. gentleman; Henry Wilford of Quendon co. Essex gentle-

man; Robert Rosse of Grandison co. Suffolk gentleman; George Rider of Hothiwell co. Leicester gentleman; William Gage of Bentley co. Suffolk gentleman, and Thomas Towers of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields . . . .,—to be proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy. From the injured and uncertain record it seems that, with the exception of Thomas Towers, all these recusants were indicted for recusancy in Middlesex, as inhabitants of St. Andrew's Holborn.

5 April, 14 Charles I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster:—Sir Francis Mannocke late of St. Andrew's Holborne baronet *alias* Sir Francis Mannocke of Lewsham co. Suffolk baronet, indicted "pro recusancia per sex menses," *i.e.* for not repairing to church &c. for six months.—Also, ninety-six other persons indicted for recusancy during one month, comprising—Thomas Smith of St. Dunstan's-in-the-West esq., Thomas Acton late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields *alias* Thomas Acton of Burton co. Worcester gentleman, William Dingley *alias* Dingle of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields *alias* William Dingley *alias* Dingle of Strengham *alias* Strensam co. Worcester gentleman; Thomas Foster esq., Richard Greeneberry gentleman, both of St. Johnstreete; George Browne gentleman, George Matchett gentleman, his wife . . . . Matchett, Drugo Lovett goldsmith and his wife . . . . Lovett, all five of St. Andrew's Holborne; Peter Greene of Ratcliffe gentleman; John Chamberlain esq., George Gage esq., Simon Snowe gentleman, Isaac Dellaffe gentleman, Francis Lovett gentleman, Mary FitzJeffery widow, and William Coles gentleman, all seven of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Roger Johnson of Cowcrosse gentleman; John Fish gentleman, Joseph Kerson gentleman, his wife Sara Kerson, Sir John Symondes knt. and Penelope Lady Gage widow, all five of St. James's Clerkenwell; Hubert Hacon of Kensington esq.; William Saunders esq., his wife Bridget Saunders, Nicholas Lameere esq., his wife . . . . Lameere, Edward Lea gentleman and his wife . . . . Lea, all six of Chiswicke; Mark Bellwood M.D. and Edward Harbert gentleman, both of St. Clement's Danes; the others of the ninety-six recusants being persons of humble condition, most of whom have been repeatedly indicted for not going to church &c.

27 August, 14 Charles I.—S. P. held at [? Hickes Hall]:—Anne Lady Sandys *alias* Sandes late of St. Margaret's Westminster widow *alias* Anne Lady Sandys *alias* Sandes late of Bray co. Berks widow, George (*sic*) Littleboys late of St. James's Clerkenwell gentleman *alias* John (*sic*) Littleboys late of Aspenham co. Sussex gentleman, and his wife Anne Littleboys, John Littleboys late of St. James's Clerkenwell *alias* John Littleboyes late of Aspenham co. Sussex gentleman and his wife Sara Littleboyes, Alexander Soane late of St. Margaret's Westminster victualler, Thomas Haslewood late of St. Andrew's Holborne

gentleman *alias* Thomas Haslewood late of Belton co. Rutland gentleman, and Henry Hall late of St. Andrew's Holborne *alias* Henry Hall late of Pentoye co. Monmouth gentleman,—to be proceeded against by way of indictment for recusancy, in not coming to church &c. during four months (pro Recusantia per iiii menses).

1 October, 14 Charles I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster :—*Ninety-six* persons to be proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c. during one month, comprising—Peter Greene of Ratcliffe gentleman; Anne Lady Conway of Paddington widow; . . . . Saunders esq., his wife Bridget Saunders, ... Lameere gentleman, his wife . . . . Lameere, Edward Lee gentleman, and his wife . . . . Lee, all six of Chiswicke; the Earl of Argyll (comes Argile) of Eling; Hubert Hacon of Kensington esq.; Penelope Lady Gage widow, and Joseph Quinton gentleman, both of St. James's Clarkenwell; Thomas Foster of St. Johnstreete esq.; Roger Johnson of Cowcross gentleman; John Baptisto of Grubstreet gentleman; John Lawrence of Kentistowne gentleman; Giles Crowch cutler, Thomas Liveholly chaundler, George Matchett gentleman, his wife . . . . Matchett, all four of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Andrew Browne esq., Ambrose Fuller cooke and Robert Webbe cooke, all three of Bloomsbury; Henry Hinckloe M.D., his wife Margaret Hinckloe and Anne Hinckloe spinster, all three of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields; the others of the ninety-six recusants being persons of humble condition, and for the most part individuals whose names appear repeatedly in the preceding lists of indicted recusants.

3 December, 14 Charles I.—S. P. held at [? Hickes Hall] :—Maurice Lunn and John Beamont both late of St. Andrew's Holborn gentlemen *alias* Maurice Lunne and John Beamont both late of Wells co. Somerset gentlemen, William Evans late of St. Andrew's Holborn gentleman *alias* William Evans of Wells co. Somerset gentleman and Sara Evans spinster and Mary Evans spinster, both late of the same parishes; Barbara wife of Philip Sherwood late of St. Andrew's Holborne gentleman *alias* Barbara Sherwood wife of Philip Sherwood of Bathe co. Somerset gentleman; Silvester Lady Scory wife of Giles Penny late of St. Andrew's Holborne esq. *alias* Silvester Lady Scory wife of Giles Penny late of Quantoxhead co. Somerset esq.; and Elizabeth Lady Wray late of St. Andrew's Holborn *alias* Elizabeth Lady Wray of St. Ives co. Cornwall,—to be proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c. throughout eight months.

23 April, 15 Charles I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster :—*Ninety persons* to be proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c. during one month, comprising—Prudence Burke widow, Anne Burke spinster, Joan Molton widow, Joseph Ker-

son gentleman, his wife Sara Kerson, Richard Musdale yoman, his wife . . . . Musdale, Bridget Woodcocke widow, John Fish gentleman, John Crompton yoman, Joseph Quinton gentleman, Sir John Symondes knt., Penelope Lady Gage widow, ... Birch widow, all fourteen of Clarkenwell; Thomas Foster esq. and Richard Greenbury gentleman, both of St. Johnstreete; John Lawrence of Kentishtowne gentleman; Bridgett Saunders widow, Nicholas Lameere gentleman, his wife . . . . Lameere, Edward Lee gentleman, his wife . . . . Lee, all five of Cheswicke; Sir John Winter of Kensington knt.; Peter Seret of Ruislipp gentleman; George Matchett gentleman and his wife . . . . Matchett, both of Saffronhill; Richard Route gentleman, Mark Belwood M.D., Margaret wife of Thomas Greene gentleman, Robert Portington gentleman, Sir Richard Minshaw knt., all five of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; the others of the ninety recusants consisting chiefly of persons of humble condition, whose names appear repeatedly in previous lists of indicted recusants.

1 October, 15 Charles I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster:—*Eighty-one* persons proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c. during one month, comprising no individuals whose names do not appear repeatedly in previous lists of indicted recusants.

14 April, 16 Charles I.—G. S. P. held at Westminster:—John Caster *alias* Carter, Harbert Caster *alias* Carter, and Sylvester Caster *alias* Carter, all three of Heston yoemen, to be indicted for making riot against Christofer Milton esq.—Also, two hundred and forty-four persons to be proceeded against by way of indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c., comprising—William Hewett of Endfeild gentleman; Jane wife of Walter Gibbes of Cranford gentleman; John Harwood gentleman, John Fish gentleman, Thomas Emery gentleman, the Most Noble Lord Brudenell, Penelope Lady Gage, Joseph Quinton gentleman, all six of Clarkenwell; Thomas Foster esq., Richard Greenbury gentleman, both of St. Johnstreete; John Banes of St. Clement's Danes' goldsmith; William Cape of St. Andrew's Holborne gentleman; Francis Conn gentleman and Thomas Stoakes gentleman, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields; Bridgett Saunders widow, Nicholas Lander gentleman, and Hugh Pynner gentleman, *all three of Chiswicke;* Frances Paris widow, Charles Paris esq., John Paris gentleman, all three late of Puddingmorton co. Norfolk; Frances Yaxley wife of Henry Yaxley gentleman, and Anne Pert widow, both late of Norwich co. Norfolk, William Norton late of Norwich co. Norfolk, John Norton late of Norwich co. Norfolk gentleman, Daniel Windsor late of Norwich co. Norfolk gentleman, John Force late of Norwich co. Norfolk gentleman, Robert

Morton late of Rougham co. Norfolk gentleman, Sir William Yelverton late of Rougham co. Norfolk knt., Thomas Lovell late of Norwich co. Norfolk esq., William Paston gentleman and John Paston gentleman both late of Appleton co. Norfolk, Dorothy Paston late of Barningham co. Norfolk widow, John Pordage late of Barningham co. Norfolk *alias* of Appleton co. Norfolk gentleman, Francis Sanders late of Stoakes co. Norfolk gentleman, John Clerke late of Stoakes co. Norfolk gentleman, Francis Eddowes late of Stoakeferry co. Norfolk gentleman, James and Antony Hobbart both late of Loddon and Hales co. Norfolk gentlemen, William Cobbe late of Sandringham co. Norfolk gentleman, Charles Walgrave and Edward Walgrave and Nicholas Walgrave, all three late of Stanninghall co. Norfolk gentlemen, William Wall late of Lethringsell co. Norfolk gentleman, Thomas Capon late of Necton co. Norfolk gentleman, Roger Bedingfeild late of Oxborough co. Norfolk gentleman, Thomas Bradbury late of Shipnam co. Norfolk gentleman, Roger Suffeild late of Brampton co. Suffolk gentleman, William Parker late of Brampton co. Norfolk gentleman, Robert Hickes late of Attlebridge co. Norfolk gentleman, Katherine Downes late of Bodney co. Norfolk spinster, John Fisher late of North-Tudenham co. Norfolk gentleman, Dorothy Coppinge late of North-Tudenham co. Norfolk widow, and Anne Norton late of Norwich co. Norfolk widow, *each of the last-named thirty-six persons being also described as late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.;* John Payne late of Stoake-by-Nayland co. Suffolk gentleman, John Sherman late of Brainfeild co. Suffolk gentleman, Humphrey Yarmouth late of Palgrave co. Suffolk gentleman, Elie *alias* Elias Rookwood late of Ewston co. Suffolk gentleman, Thomas Cattogree late of Shipley co. Salop gentleman, John Woolridge late of Albrighton co. Salop gentleman, Anthony Hunt late of Fervile co Salop gentleman, Robert Lloyd late of Swevy co. Salop gentleman, John Bradshawe late of Beston-Gubballs co. Salop gentleman, Julian Sanquer late of Wierham co. Norfolk, John Bridges late of Longdon co. Worcester esq., John Russell late of Mavorne (*sic*) Parva co. Worcester esq., Nicholas Hornihold late of Blackmore Parke co. Worcester esq., Thomas Coxe late of Crowley co. Worcester gentleman, Walter Blunt late of Sillington co. Worcester gentleman, Ralph Dowler late of Henlip co. Worcester gentleman, Thomas Barnes late of Seaverne co. Worcester gentleman, Richard Gorle late of Kemsey co. Worcester gentleman, Roland Davies late of St. John's co. Worcester gentleman, Thomas Bodenham late of Rotherosse co. Hereford esq., Edward More late of Dunerill co. Hereford yoman, John Wigmore late of Lutlou co. Hereford gentleman, John Middlemore late of Dymder co. Hereford gentleman, Frank Kemble late of Fownehope co. Hereford gentleman, Robert Leachmore

late of Fownehope co. Hereford gentleman, Anthony Walwyne late of Llantarne co. Hereford gentleman, Richard Seaborne late of Madley co. Hereford gentleman, Richard Kirle late of Merkeley Parva co. Hereford gentleman, Ralph Scudamore late of Sutton St. Nicholas co. Hereford esq., James Scudamore late of Sutton St. Nicholas co. Hereford gentleman; Richard Gardiner late of Lemington co. . . . . gentleman, Mary Lady Wotton late of Canterbury co. Kent widow, William Elston late of Catmose co. Berks. gentleman, Thomas Elston late of Chaddleworth co. Berks. gentleman, George Elston late of Stretley co. Berks. gentleman, *each of the last-named thirty-five persons being also described as late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.;* Henry Widmorepoole late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields *alias* of Oxborough co. Norfolk gentleman; Thomas Englefeild late of Buttlebury co. Berks. gentleman, William Hancock gentleman and Alice Lady Dormer widow, both of Ethroppe co. Bucks., John Taylor of Thorpe Norwich co. Norfolk gentleman, *the four last-named persons being of St. Andrew's Holborn;* William Floyre late of Llandilo Pertholie co. Monmouth gentleman, William Hughes late of Gresmond co. Monmouth gentleman, John Powell late of Partheere co. Monmouth gentleman, William Morgan late of Newport co. Monmouth gentleman, John Guilliams late of Baily Pitt co. Monmouth gentleman, William Morgan late of Pentrebach co. Monmouth gentleman, John Morgan late of Trostrey co. Monmouth gentleman, Walter James late of St. Moghan's co. Monmouth gentleman, William Seaburne late of Skenfrith co. Monmouth gentleman, Turberville Morgan late of Lanvaire-Usk-Koide co. Monmouth gentleman, Rowland Poynts late of Penrose co. Monmouth gentleman, Elizabeth Lady Blunt of Penrose co. Monmouth widow, *each of the last-named twelve persons being also described as late of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd.;* Elizabeth Bedingfeild late of Holmehall co. Norfolk spinster *alias* Elizabeth Bedingfeild late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.; William Hall late of Skenfrith co. Monmouth gentleman, Reginald Rowse late of Monmouth co. Monmouth vintner, George Barloe late of Slebich co. Pembroke esq., Richard Phillips late of Molleston co. Pembroke gentleman, George Bowen late of Treloyne co. Pembroke esq., Sir John Conway late of Rhythlan co. Flynt knt., William Lloyd late of Haulchton co. Flynt esq., John Parry late of Twison co. Denbeigh gentleman, Robert Pugh late of Llandiles co. Denbeigh gentleman, Sir Percy Harbort late of Red Castle co. Montgomery knt. and bart., *each of the ten last-named persons being also described as late of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd.;* William Hewell of Endfeild co. Midd. gentleman, Jane wife of Walter Gibbes late of Newbraineford co. Midd. gentleman; John Fish gentleman, Thomas Emery gentleman, ... Lord

Brundenell, Penelope Lady Gage, Joseph Quinton gentleman, all five late of St. James's Clarkenwell; Thomas Foster esq. and Richard Greenbury gentleman, both late of St. John's Street; Anne Lady Winch late of St. Sepulchre's widow; John Banes goldsmith, late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd.; Francis Conn gentleman and Thomas Stoakes gentleman, both late of High Holborne; and Bridget Saunders widow, Nicholas Lander gentleman, Richard Lee gentleman, Hugh Pynner gentleman, all four late of Chiswicke co. Midd.

19 MAY, 16 CHARLES I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street:—One hundred and twenty-eight persons to be proceeded against by indictment for Recusancy, in not coming to church &c., including the following persons, to wit,—Thomas Turner late of Ironmonger Lane London M.D., Robert Vaughan late of Kerry Lane London engraver, George Gilthrope late of St. Anne's Blackfriars London picture-drawer, George Garter late of St. Bridget's London gentleman, Charles Kemball late of St. Bridget's London comfit-maker, *each of the said five persons being also described as late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.;* Sir Henry Guilford late of St. Butolph's-without-Bishopsgate knt., Samuel Leadbeater late of St. Butolph's aforesaid apothecary, Alice wife of Reginald Brian late of St. Butolph's aforesaid gentleman; John Surracole late of St. Bartholomew's the Great London apothecary, Nicholas Vanloe late of Duke's Place London tailor, Antonio Ferdinando Carby-John late of Creechurch London merchant, Erasmus Musey late of Mugwell-streete London gentleman, Sir Walter Norton late of Brackendall co. Norfolk knt., *the last-named five persons being also described as late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd.;* Edward Moumford late of Stoake Ferry co. Norfolk esq., William Bodenham late of Bringwyn co. Hereford esq., Nicholas Lewes late of Burkingham co. Worcester esq., Dorothy Lady Holland wife of Sir John Holland late of Quiddenham co. Norfolk knt., Sara Lady Jenkinson wife of Sir Thomas Jenkinson of St. Michael's Thorne Norwich co. Norfolk knt., John Downes late of Bodney co. Norfolk gentleman, Edward Pert late of Christ-Church in Norwich co. Norfolk taylor, Vincent Pert late of Christ-Church aforesaid, John Taylor late of Thorpe Norwich co. Norfolk yoman, Roger Bodenham late of Rotherwas co. Hereford esq., Thomas Goodyeare late of Lentall co. Hereford gentleman, Roger Gardner late of Aymestrey co Hereford gentleman, Charles Milborne late of Lanrothall co. Hereford gentleman, Bodnam Brodford late of Weobly co. Hereford gentleman, Richard Monington late of Sarnefeild co. Hereford esq., Roger Gurname late of Trelwel co. Hereford gentleman, Grace Gwatkin late of Llangarren co. Hereford spinster, John Wigmore late of Llangarren co. Hereford gentleman, John Casewell late of Lempter co. Hereford

gentleman, Sir Francis Lacon late of Kinletthall co. Hereford knt., Raphael Davies late of Trer Abatt co. Flynt gentleman, Edward Morgan late of Hanmer co. Flynt gentleman, William Pugh late of Crythin co. Denbeigh gentleman, *each of the twenty-three last-named persons being also described as late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.;* Cecill Cave of Greenwich co. Kent gentleman and William Roper late of Farningham co. Kent gentleman, *each of the same two persons being also described as late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd.;* Lucy Vaughan wife of John Vaughan late of Heullan co. Denbeigh yoman, and James May late of Windsor co. Berks. M.D., *each of the same two persons being also described as late of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd.;* Peter Wilkinson late of St. Andrew's in Holborn London gentleman, Ursula Lady Compton wife of Sir Henry Compton late of St. Bride's London K.B., Adrian Henricke late of Marke Lane London merchant, *each of the same three persons being also described as late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.;* Henry Haynes gentleman, Thomas Thompson gentleman, Henry West gentleman, Thomas Eurs gentleman, all four late of St. James's Clarkenwell; Thomas Bridges late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman; Margaret Bailey wife of Thomas Bailey bookseller, Bridget wife of Joseph Phyrmyne apothecary, William Barre *alias* Beare gentleman, all three late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.

1 October, 16 Charles I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Street co. Midd. :—Fifty-eight persons to be indicted for Recusancy for not coming to church &c., including the following persons, to wit,—Mark Belwood medicus and William Catesbye gentleman, both late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd.; Fountayne Lee gentleman, David Pestall gentleman, Anne Ferris widow, Lady . . . . Hall widow, Sir Francis Haywood *alias* Horwood knt., John Harrys medicus, *all five late of St. Margaret's Westminster;* Mounseir Grant gentleman, Mary Veare widow, Mounseire de Claudens-novo gentleman, Samuel Probo gentleman, Lady Mary Skynner widow, Sebastian Jerratt gentleman and his wife Elizabeth Jerratt, Sir Philip Knevett knt., Lady Dorothy Sherley widow, *all nine late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.;* Christofer Vivian silversmith, and Cornelius Pullingsbury picter-drawer, *both late of St. Margaret's Westminster;* George Baylie gentleman, Elizabeth Formans widow, Joseph Quinten gentleman, *all three late of St. James's Clarkenwell;* Elizabeth Dorrell late of Lambhurst co. Kent widow, and Elizabeth Greene late of Lambhurst co. Kent widow, *each of the two being also described as late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.;* Thomas Roper late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. *alias* &c. of Eltham co. Kent gentleman; and Thomas Sturton late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd., *alias* &c. late of Wansworth co. Surrey gentleman.

4 DECEMBER, 16 CHARLES I.—S. P. held at Hickes Hall in St. John Street co. Midd. :—*Fourteen hundred and thirty* persons to be proceeded against for Recusancy in not coming to church &c. during one whole month ; the said 1,430 persons comprising the following individuals, to wit,—Thomas Cope taylor and his wife Mary Cope, Thomas Brathwaite yoman, Henry Spinke tailor and his wife Anne Spinke, Ralph Eldrington distiller and his wife Frances, William Worthington gentleman, Mary Worthington spinster, Richard Worthington gentleman, Thomas Worthington yoman, Edward Evans gentleman, his wife Katherine Evans, Emanuel Lassell gentleman, his wife Margaret Lassell, Archibald Gewthry gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Gewthry, William Ashby yoman, his wife . . . . Ashby, Mary Fitz-Jeffery widow, Edward Dangerfeild yoman, Robert Hewett gentleman, his wife . . . . Hewett, Katherine Minos spinster, John Coles gentleman, his wife Anne Coles, Richard Conquest gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Conquest, ... Lady Perkins widow, Sir George Kempe knt., his wife . . . . . Lady Kempe, Sir Edward Lentall knt., his wife Isabella Lady Lentall, ... Lady Tressam widow, Lady Elizabeth Wray, Thomas Lifeholly chaundler, his wife Dorothy Lifeholly, Alice Gregory widow, Thomas Cornewallis yoman, his wife Elizabeth Cornewallis, Philip Roper gentleman, John Waldron M.D., his wife Margaret Waldron, ... Barton gentleman, his wife . . . . Barton, James Altham gentleman, William Newe scholemaster, his wife Mary Newe, William Jefford gentleman, his wife Joan Jefford, Lewis Richards gentleman, his wife Mary Richards, John Fortescue gentleman, his wife Katherine Fortescue, Gartrude Light spinster, John Camplen yoman, Sir Richard Minshall knt., John Leflaile yoman, his wife . . . . Leflaile, Richard Catesby gentleman, Richard Catesby jun^{r}. gentleman, his wife Elionar Catesby, Elizabeth Marvyn widow, Anne Marvyn spinster, John Previsor lymner, his wife Anne Previsor, Robert Hunt gentleman, his wife Margaret Hunt, Sara Minshall spinster, Mary Lady Rearsby widow, Robert Flood M.D., his wife Elizabeth Flood, John Maninge gentleman, his wife . . . . Maninge, Francis Conne gentleman, his wife Susan Conne, Andrew Browne esq., his wife Mary Browne, Richard Harris merchant, his wife Mary Harris, Samuel Alexander gentleman, his wife Jane Alexander, Warren Townsend gentleman, his wife Margaret Townsend, Richard Plott gentleman, his wife Mary Plott, William Wilde gentleman, William Robbtham . . . ., his wife Hannah Robbtham, John Stokes gentleman, his wife Anne Stokes, Edward Warnford gentleman, his wife . . . . Warnford, Signior Francisco, his wife Alice Francisco, Thomas Nabbs gentleman, his wife Bridget Nabbs, Robert Portington gentleman, his wife . . . . Portington, *all the*

said ninety-nine persons being late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.; James Fleaminge gentleman, his wife . . . . Fleaminge, John Appleton gentleman, Edward Shea gentleman, Geoffrey Fleminge gentleman, Richard Shea gentleman, ... Ryon gentleman, Edward Powell gentleman, Thomas Carr gentleman, Richard Robinson gentleman, Anne Lady Spiller wife of Sir Henry Spiller knt., Bridget wife of Joseph Firmyn apothecarye, Edward Wheeler gentleman, John Macklocke gentleman, John Stansbye gentleman, James Bawmer gentleman, his wife . . . . Bawmer, ... Hawkins gentleman, John Langford gentleman, his wife . . . . Langford, William Cape gentleman, his wife . . . . Cape, ... Byerlye wife of William Byerlye esq., ... Lady Tenham widow, ... Deynley gentleman, Henry Gifford gentleman, his wife Susan Gifford, Jenkin Morgan gentleman, his wife . . . . Morgan, ... Lumley gentleman, ... Davarley gentleman, John Jeffman gentleman, his wife . . . . Jeffman, William Duncon gentleman, Sir Robert Hodson . . . . knt., his wife Lady Hodson, ... Mellish gentleman, ... Bedle gentleman, ... Newgate gentleman, John Gambus gentleman, ... Blackleite gentleman, William Covett gentleman, his wife Mary Covett, John Thompson gentleman, Philip Thursdale gentleman, his wife Margaret Thursdale, Drugo Lovett goldsmith, his wife Katherine Lovett, George Matchett gentleman, his wife Mary Matchett, *all the last-named fifty persons being late of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd.;* Patrick Church gentleman, ... Anno gentleman, his wife . . . . Anno, ... Whittingham gentleman, ... Ward gentleman, his wife . . . . Ward, ... Veteram gentleman, his wife . . . . Veteram, John Waldegrave gentleman, his wife . . . . Waldegrave, John Feline gentleman, his wife . . . . Feline, Katherine Lady Knowles widow, Frances Knowles spinster, Katherine Knowles spinster, Phillis Knowles spinster, Elizabeth Fellowes spinster, Elizabeth Stafford widow, Mary wife of Thomas Vavasar esq., ... St. George widow, Anne Lady Conway widow, Henry Bardon surgeon, his wife Mary Bardon, ... Florrey gentleman, ... Brittaine gentleman, Bartholomew Mountague gentleman, Sir Henry Bruse knt., Henry Bruse esq., Robert Bruse gentleman, Thomas Bridges gentleman, his wife Mary Bridges, Matthew Cobbe scrivener, Mary Lady Lake widow, ... Lord Mountague, John Cooke surgeon, his wife Margaret Cooke, John Lemeere gentleman, his wife . . . . Lemeere, ... Gote gentleman, his wife . . . . Gote, ... Silley gentleman, William Adams surgeon, his wife . . . . Adams, ... Dubos gentleman, Anthony Roberts gentleman, his wife Anne Roberts, Clode Carye gentleman,

his wife . . . . Carye, James Warren gentleman, Phenix Carollbor gentleman, Bastian Garrett gentleman, his wife . . . . Garrett, ... Lerouse gentleman, Tobias Johnson gentleman, Askano Larenskoe gentleman, Mary Lady Skinner widow, Nicholas Pickett gentleman, his wife . . . . Pickett, Elizabeth Lady Plumley widow, ... Le Forrest gentleman, his wife Kennett Le Forrest, Anthony Bassett apothecary, his wife . . . . Bassett, Thomas Ryder gentleman, his wife Mary Ryder, Martha wife of Alexander Leveston gentleman, ... Jackson M.D., Katherine Lady Windsor, Walter Mountague esq., John Penruddocke esq., his wife Lucy Penruddocke, Henry Farno gentleman, his wife Anne Farno, Ralph Standishe gentleman, his wife Rosa Standishe, Elizabeth wife of Edward Johnson gentleman, Henry Johnson gentleman, his wife Katherine Johnson, John Cotname gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Cotname, Christopher Christley gentleman, Margaret Lady Manners widow, Henry Fitter gentleman, James Morgen gentleman, Julian Morgen gentleman, Juliett Fountaine gentlewoman, ... Lady Boyett widow, ... Lady Elliott widow, Thomas Charleton gentleman, John Bucklie gentleman, Joseph Hider . . . ., and his wife Elizabeth Hider, Florence Lord Macart, Ann Due spinster, ... Perdu widow, Andrew Morer gentleman, ... wife of Endymion Porter esq., ... Tailor gentleman, Edward Stanford gentleman, his wife Dorothy Stanford, William Palyn gentleman, John Brunt gentleman, ... Lady Mauntrell, Henry Hinslowe M.D., his wife Margaret Hinslowe, Brian Marteman gentleman, Henry Hinslowe gentleman, John Dunnington fan-maker, his wife Margery Dunnington, Sir William Munteeth knt., his wife Isabella Lady Munteeth, Mary Munteeth spinster, ... Lady Ostan widow, Trusteram Lackier gentleman, ... Banricke gentleman, John Aris gentleman, John Wharton gentleman, ... Browne gentleman, John Pile goldsmith, Sir John Winter knt., ... wife of John Standage gentleman, Nicholas Devale gentleman, his wife Margaret Devale, Charles Bailye gentleman, his wife Mary Bailye, James Deverge gentleman, his wife . . . . Deverge, *all the last-named one hundred and twenty-seven persons being late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.;* Jonas Tresser gentleman, his wife Dorothy Tresser, George Thimbleby gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Thimbleby, George Thimbleby (? junior) gentleman, Daniel Micarte gentleman, John Harris M.D., Olliver Olliver gentleman, his wife Jane Olliver, Mark Anthonye Devene picture-drawer, ... Petto gentleman, Francis Fennell picture-drawer, Francis Ducer picture-drawer, his wife Judith Ducer, Bartholomew Castell picture-drawer, Elizabeth Grey widow, Elizabeth wife of Richard Hobbes yeoman, Abigail wife of

Henry Fisher gentleman, Sir Alexander Gurdinge knt., Frances Priswicke widow, Edward Dowell esq., Gilbert Gordinge gentleman, ... Demaline gentleman, Lewis Lord Gourdinge, Anne wife of Fardinand Shelley laborer, Barteram Brogley gentleman, his wife Katherine Brogley, Charles Lord Vieunilley, his wife . . . . Lady Vieunilley, *all the last-named twenty-nine persons being late of St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd.;* Richard Wells gentleman, Mark Bellwood M.D., Francis Godfrey gentleman, Griffin Markham gentleman, John Elliott gentleman, his wife . . . . . Elliott, Edward Henningham gentleman, Peter Delewe esq., Peter Metrulfe gentleman, Margaret Lady Mordaunt widow, Sir Charles Mannours knt., James Mordant gentleman, Charles Ventrisse gentleman, Frank Smithson gentleman, *all the last-named fourteen persons being late of St. Mary's Savoy in-le-Strond co. Midd.;* Robert Wigmore gentleman, George Horpoolé gentleman, Thomas Power gentleman, Nicholas Frowman gentleman, Joseph Maynard gentleman, Sir Philip Knevett, knt., James Danyell gentleman, William Richardson apothecary, John Bany goldsmith, his wife Mary Bany, Blanch Lady Arrundell widow, Dimond Willett gentleman, Edward Lord Harberte, John Vaughan gentleman, Robert Redmore gentleman, Robert Owine gentleman, Lawrence Butler gentleman, his wife Bridget Butler, Frances wife of Richard Tottell gentleman, Richard Cliffe gentleman, Edmund Burke gentleman, John Wakeley gentleman, Thomas Brewer gentleman, George Ryth gentleman, his wife Clara Ryth, Mary Ryth spinster, Elizabeth Ryth spinster, The Most Noble Alathea Countess of Arrundell and Surrey wife of the Most Noble Thomas Earl of Arrundell and Surrey Earl Marshall of England, The Most Noble William Viscount Stafford, his wife Lady Mary Stafford, William Marsh gentleman, *all the last-named thirty-one persons being late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd.;* . . . . Clapton gentleman, Christopher Napper gentleman, Edward Eaton gentleman, Philip Lee gentleman, Thomas Champion apothecary, his wife Elizabeth Champion, Elizabeth Champion widow, Jasper Carwell gentleman, Thurelo Bryan gentleman, Charles Poole gentleman, his wife Joan Poole, ... Windsor gentleman, his wife . . . Windsor, Jane Coniers spinster, the Most Noble Lord Stoarton (*sic*), Francis Newgent gentleman, John Newgent gentleman, *all the last-named seventeen persons being late of St. Dunstan's-in-West London co. Midd.;* Sir Thomas Hawkins knt., William Hawkins gentleman, John Rouke gentleman, Mary Erswicke spinster, Elizabeth Hawkins spinster, Signior Amerego Salvette gentleman, his wife Signora Salvette, William Fartington labourer, Francis Mallitien labourer, Thomas Foster esq., Thomas Foster gentleman, Nicholas Foster gentleman Andrew Fryer gentleman, Thomas Pressen gentleman, Edward Dillon

gentleman, Maurice Makdonell gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Makdonell, Richard Greenbury paynter, his wife Joan Greenbury, Theophilus Bird gentleman, his wife Anne Bird, Lawrence Barthollmew gentleman, Thomas Hewett gentleman, his wife Bridget Hewett, *all the last-named twenty-four persons being late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd.;* Elizabeth Lady Harwood widow, Thomas Brookes gentleman, his wife Mary Brookes, John Coleby gentleman, Henry West broker, his wife Elizabeth West, Penelope Lady Gage widow, John Gage gentleman, Anne Gage spinster, Henry Beckett esq., Meld Holwood gentleman, Walter Allen gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Allen, Alexander Enins gentleman, his wife Mary Enins, Joseph Quintin gentleman, Margaret Langworth widow, Robert Davenport gentleman, Sir John Symons knt., his wife Lady Katherine Symons, Lewis Hinde gentleman, his wife Mary Hinde, James Tompson gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Tompson, William Barnes musitian, his wife Joan Barnes, John Harwood gentleman, his wife Anne Harwood, John Fish gentleman, Sir Charles Smyth knt., his wife Elizabeth Lady Smyth, Frances Countess-Dowager of Portland, George Baily gentleman, Thomas Emery gentleman, and his wife Jane Emery, *all the last-named thirty-five persons being late of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd.;* John Pickeringe gentleman, Joan Greene widow, Elionore Quarlis widow, Henry Brookes gentleman, *all four late of St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd.;* Philip Barnardo merchant, Francis Barnardo merchant, his wife Margaret Barnardo, John Baptiste Toprains merchant, *all four late of St. Leonard's Shoreditch co. Midd.;* Nicholas Lanier gentleman, his wife Elizabeth Lanier, Robert Etheridge labourer, Edward Leigh gentleman, his wife Mary Leigh, Hugh Pynner gentleman, his wife Margaret Pynner, *all seven late of Chiswicke co. Midd.;* Teague Corpen chimney-sweeper, John Welch chimney-sweeper, *both late of Wapping co. Midd.;* Richard Shewbread late of *Kensington* co. Midd. cook, ... Lady Mountgarrett widow and Thomas Le Folly yoman, both late of *Newbrainford co. Midd.;* Joan Cole late of *Heston co. Midd.* widow; Robert Hewett esq., his wife Mary Hewett, and Thomas Wheeler esq., all three late of *Tottenham co. Midd.;* Anne wife of James Berrowe gentleman, and . . . . Berrowe gentleman, both late of *Hadley co. Midd.;* Woolsey wife of George Braint late of *Ealing co. Midd.* yoman; Peter Greene merchant, Peter Pencavell gentleman, his wife Anne Pencavell, and Mary wife of John Ellis merchant, all three late of Ratcliffe in the parish of *Stepney co. Midd.;* Edward Rolfe musitian and his wife Hanna Rolfe, both late of *Popler co. Midd.;* Ferdinand Clowde lymner, his wife Lucretia Clowde, Lucretia Tartogen widow, and John Howe of Bishopshall in Bednollgreene esq., all four late of *Bednollgreene co. Midd.;* Thomas Bloomefeild

. . . ., and his wife Joan Bloomefeild, both late of *Spittlefeilds co. Midd.;* John Bowells tobacco-pipe-maker, and Symon Smyth weaver both late of *Ratcliffe Highway co. Midd.;* Katherine Beesby late of *Paddington co. Midd.* widow; Anne Lady Spiller wife of Sir Henry Spiller late of *Laleham co. Midd.* knt.; Sir John le Hunt late of Rowington co. Warwick and his wife Penelope Lady le Hunt, both also described as late of *St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd.;* Anthony Crefeild late of *St. Bartholomew's-without-Algate London co. Midd.;* Nathaniel Jerrard jeweller and his wife Margaret Jerrard, both late of *Fulham co. Midd.;* William Ducy late of *Islington co. Midd.* gentleman; William Hill gentleman and John Rickson gentleman, both late of *Fulham co. Midd.;* Penelope Lady Gage late of *St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd.* widow; Thomas Blomfeild late of *Spittlefeilds co. Midd.* gentleman; Jeremiah Hartehore yoman and Edward West weaver, both late of *Whitechappell co. Midd.;* George Barwicke late of *Charterhouse Lane in St. Sepulchre's* London co. Midd. yoman; Thomas Foster esq. and Richard Greenebury gentleman, both late of *St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd.;* John Penruddock late of *Elinge co. Midd.* gentleman; Anne Lady Conway of Paddington widow; Thomas Wappe gentleman and John Lawrence gentleman, both late of *St. Pancras co. Midd.;* John Waldron gentleman, William Jeffrye gentleman, Mary Lady Lewkner widow, all three late of *St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd.*—Over against a few of the names in this long list appear the following clerical annotations *viz.*:

(1.) Over the name of Robert Hewett St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman appears "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Certiorar' retorn' in B. R's in termino S'c'i' Hill' 1640" = he produced the King's writ of Certiorari to be returned into the King's Bench in the term of St. Hilary 1640.

(2.) Over the name of Sir Edward Lentall knt. appears "15 Januarii 1640 comp'uit, 25 Febr' 1640 pl'it' non cul' p' nomen Ed'i et 5° Maii 1641 Jurator' dicunt Cul'" = He appeared on 15 Jan. 1640, pleaded 'Not Guilty' on 25 Feb. 1640 by the name of Edmund, and on 5th May 1641 the jurors say Guilty.

(3.) Against the names of Lewis Richards gentleman and Mary his wife both late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields appears the marginal note "protuler' bre' D'ni R's de Cer' retourn' in banco R's in xv^{a} S'c'i' Hill, 1640" = they produced the King's writ of Certiorari to be returned in the King's Bench in the quindene of St. Hillary 1640.

(4.) Against the name of John Fortescue late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields appears the marginal note "comp'uit in Sessione Janu. 1640" = he appeared in the Session of January 1640; whilst over the name appears the interlineal note "25 Feb^{r}. 1640 pl'it' Non Cul', et 5° Maii 1641

Jurator' dicunt Non Cul'" = On the 25th February 1640 he pleaded 'Not Guilty,' and on the 5th May 1641 the Jurors say 'Not Guilty.'

(5.) Over the name of Sir Rich. Minshall late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. knt., appears the note "15 Januarii 1640 comp'uit" = he appeared on 15 Jan. 1640, whilst in the margin one reads "protulit bre' de Cer' et alloca' p' Curiam Sess' Feb^{r}. 1640, r. in xv^{a} Pasche 1641" = he produced a writ of Certiorari and it is allowed by the Court at the February Session 1640, to be returned in the quindene of Easter 1641.

(6.) Over the name of Robert Hunt late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman appears the minute "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Certiorari retorn' in B. R's. in Termino S'c'i' Hill' 1640."

(7.) Over the name of Mary Lady Rearsby late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. appears the interlineal minute "Resp^{r}. comparenc' q^{a}. infirm' prout patet p' sacrament. Rog'i Dams ser' eius, et 25 Feb^{r}. 1640 convict' existit q^{a}. non comp'uit" = Her appearance is respited because she is infirm, as appears by the oath of her servant Roger Dams, and on 25th Feb. 1640 she stands convicted because she has not appeared.

(8.) Against the name of Andrew Browne late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. esq. appears the marginal minute "comp'uit ad Sess' Janu' 1640 et pl't' ad Sess' Feb^{r}. sequen' Non Cul'" = he appeared at the Session of January 1640, and pleaded 'Not Guilty' at the Session of the following February; whilst over the name appears the interlineal minute "et 5° Maii 1641, Jurator' dicunt Cul'"=and on 5th May 1641, the Jurors say 'Guilty.'

(9.) Against the name of John Langford late of St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. gentleman appears this marginal minute "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Cer' Retorn' in B. R's in xv^{a} Pasche 1641 post convictionem" = he produced after conviction the King's writ of Certiorari to be returned in the quindene of Easter 1641.

(10.) Against the names of Henry Bardone late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. surgeon and his wife Mary Bardone appears the marginal minute "protuler' bre' D'ni R's de Cer' retorn' in B. R's in xv^{a} S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(11.) Over the name of Mary Lady Lake late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. widow appears interlineal minute "15° Januarii 1640 comp'uit et pl'itavit Non Cul' et Jurator' dicunt Non Cul'"= on the 15th January 1640 she appeared and pleaded 'Not Guilty,' and the Jurors say 'Not Guilty.'

(12.) Over the style of . . . . Lord Mountague late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. appears this interlineal minute, "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Certiorari retorn' in B. R's in Octab' S'c'i' Hill' 1640."

(13.) Over the name of Anthony Roberts late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman, appears this interlineal minute, "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Cer' retorn' in B. R's in xv^{a} S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(14.) Against the name of Anthony Bassett late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. appears the marginal minute "Convict'," whilst over his name there appears the interlineal minute, "15 Januarii 1640 comp'uit, 25 Feb^{r}. 1640 pl'it Non Cul', et 5 Maii 1641 Juratores dicunt Cul' "=on the 15th January 1640 he appeared, on 25th February 1640 he pleaded 'Not Guilty,' and on 5th May 1641 the Jurors say 'Guilty.'

(15.) Over the name of Katherine Lady Windsor late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. appears the interlineal minute "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Certiorari retorn' in B. R's in 8bis S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(16.) Over the name of Joseph Hider late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. . . . ., appears this interlineal minute "15° Januarii 1640 comp'uit, et 25 Febr. 1640 convict' existit q^{a}. nihil dicit" =On the 15th January 1640 he appeared, and on the 25th February 1640 he is convicted because he says nothing.

(17.) The same minute appears over the name of Ralph Standishe late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, who in like manner appeared on 5 Jan. 1640, and was convicted on the 25th February 1640, because "he neither confessed the indictment, nor pleaded to it, but stood mute."

(18.) Over the name of Henry Johnson late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman, appears the interlineal minute, "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Certiorari retorn' in B. R's in Termino S'c'i. Hill' 1640."

(19.) Over the name of Juliett Fountaine late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentlewoman appears this interlineal minute, "15 Januarii 1640 comp'uit, et 25° Febr. 1640 convict' existit q^{a}. nihil dicit"=On 15th January 1640 she appeared, and on 25th of February 1640 she is convicted because she says nothing.

(20.) The same minute, as given and explained in the last entry, appears over the name of John Bucklie late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman.

(21.) Over the record touching ". . . . wife of Endimion Porter late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields esq.", appears the interlineal minute "15° Januarii 1640 comp'uit et postea protulit bre' de Cer'r' in xv^{a} Pasch' 1641."

(22.) Over the name of Henry Hinslowe late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. M.D. appears the minute "15 Januarii 1640 comp'uit, et 25 Febr. 1640 convict' existit quia nihil dicit," whilst over his wife's name appears this minute, "Resp^{r}. comparencia usq' p'x' q^{a}. pred' Henr' p'stitit sac'r'm suu' q^{d}. non valeat comp'ire (*sic*) sine p'ic'lo

mortis q^a^. infirm' existit, et 25° Febr. 1640 convict' existit q^a^. non comp'uit "=Her appearance is respited to the next Session, because the aforesaid Henry took his oath that she could not appear (of course 'comperire' should be 'comparere') without danger of death because she was ill, and on the 25th of February 1640 she is convicted because she did not appear.

(23.) Over the name of Sir John Winter late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. knt. appears the minute, "protulit bre' D'ni R'gis de Cer' retourn' in B. R'is in xv^a^ S'c'i Hill' 1640." The same minute appears over the name of Nicholas Devale late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman; whilst over the name of his wife Margaret Devale appears the minute, "protulit bre' D'ni R'gis de Cer' Retourn' in B. R's in xv^a^ Pasch' 1641 post convicc'o'em."

(24.) Over the name of George Thimbleby late of St. Margaret's Westminster gentleman, and also over the name of George Thimbleby (? junior) of the same parish gentleman, appears the clerical minute "15° Januarii 1640 comp'uit, 25 Febr. 1640 pl'it Non Cul', et 5 Maii 1641 Jurator' dicunt Cul'"=on 15th Jan. 1640 he appeared, on 25th Feb. 1640 he pleaded 'Not Guilty,' on 5th May 1841 the Jurors say 'Guilty.'

(25.) Over the name of Peter Delewe late of St. Mary's Savoy in Le Strond co. Midd. esq., appears the clerical minute, "15° Januarii 1640 comp'uit, et 25° Febr. 1640 protulit bre' D'ni R's de Cer' r. in B. R's indilate"=On 15th Jan. 1640 he appeared, and on 25th Feb. 1640 he produced the King's writ of Certiorari to be returned into the King's Bench without delay.

(26.) Over the name of Frank Smithson late of St. Mary's Le Savoy co. Midd. gentleman appears the minute, "15° Januarii 1640 comp'uit, 25° Febr. 1640 pl'it' Non Cul', et 5° Maii 1641 Jurator' dicunt Cul'."

(27.) Over the name of Blanch Lady Arrundell late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. widow appears the note "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Certiorari retorn' in B. R's in 8^bis^ S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(28.) Against the bracketed names of Edward Lord Harberte, John Vaughan gentleman, Robert Redmore gentleman, and Robert Owine gentleman, all four late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. appears the marginal minute "protuler' bre' D'ni R's de Cer' retorn' in B. R's indilite" (*sic*) "circa festu' Nativitatis D'ni 1640."

(29.) Over the name of Thomas Brewer late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. gentleman, appears the clerical minute "protulit bre' D'ni R'is de Certiorari retorn' in B. R'is 8^bis^ S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(30.) Against the bracketed names of the Most Noble Lady Alathea Countess of Arrundell and Surrey, the Most Noble Viscount Stafford, his wife Lady Mary, and William Marsh gentleman, all four late of

St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd., appears the marginal minute "protuler' bre' D'ni R's de Certiorar' retorn' B. R's in 8bis S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(31.) Over the name of Philip Lee late of St. Dunstan's in West London co. Midd. gentleman, appears the clerical minute "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Cer' retorn' in B. R's in termino Hill' 1640."

(32.) Over the name of Thomas Champion late of St. Dunstan's in West London apothecary, appears the clerical minute "protulit bre' D'ni R'is de Certiorari retorn' in 8bis S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(33.) Over the style of the Most Noble . . . . Lord Stoarton (*sic*) late of St. Dunstan's in West London co. Midd., appears the clerical minute "protulit bre' D'ni R'is de Cer' retorn' in B. R's indilite" (*sic*) "circa festu' Nativitatis D'ni 1640."

(34.) Against the bracketed names of Signior Amerego Salvette gentleman, his wife . . . . Signora Salvette, William Fartington laborer and Francis Mallitien laborer, all four late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd., appears the marginal minute "protuler' bre' D'ni R'is de Cer' retorn' in B. R's in Termino S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(35.) Over the name of Richard Greenbury late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. paynter, appears the clerical minute "protulit bre' D'ni R's de Cer' retorn' in B. R's in xv^{a} S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(36.) Over the name of Theophilus Bird late of St. Sepulchre's London co. Midd. gentleman, appears the clerical minute, "15 Januarii 1640 comp'uit, et 25 Febr. 1640 protulit bre' D'ni R's de Cer' retorn' in B. R'is in xv^{a} Pasche 1641."

(37.) Over the name of Penelope Lady Gage widow, and over the name of John Gage gentleman, and over the name of Anne Gage spinster, all three late of St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd., appears the clerical minute, "15 Januarii 1640 comp'uit, et 25° Febr. 1640 pl'it Non Cul', et 5° die Maii 1641 Jurator' dicunt Cul'."

(38.) Over the name of Sir Charles Smyth late of St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd. knt., appears the minute "15° Januarii 1640 comparuit, et 25° Febr. 1640 protulit bre' D'ni R'is de Cer' r. in B. R's in xv^{a} Pasch' 1641."

(39.) Over the name of Robert Hewett late of Tottenham esq., appears the clerical minute "protulit bre' D'ni R'is de Cer' retorn' in B. R's in xv^{a} S'c'i Hill' 1640."

(40.) Over the name of John Howe late of Bishop's Hall in Bednoll Greene co. Midd. esq., appears the clerical minute "15° Januarii 1640 comp'uit et pl'itavit Non Cul', et 5° Maii 1641 Jurator' dicunt Non Cul'."

(41.) Over the name of Anne Lady Spiller wife of Sir Henry Spiller late of Laleham co. Midd. knt., appears the clerical minute "15° Januarii 1640 comp'uit, et 25° Febr. 1640 pl'it Non Cul', et 5 Maii

Jurator' dicunt Cul' = On the 15th Jan. 1640 she appeared, and on 25th Feb. 1640 pleaded 'Not Guilty,' and on 5th May the jurors say that she is 'Guilty.'

(42.) Over the name of William Ducy late of Islington co. Midd. gentleman, appears the clerical minute "15° Januarii 1640, comp'uit et pl'itavit, et Jurator' dicunt Non Cul'."

(43.) Over the name of William Evers late of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. gentleman, appears the clerical minute "protulit bre' D'ni R'is de Certiorari retorn' in B. R'is in 8bis S'c'i Hill' 1640."

As the name of every individual, to whom mere gentility or any higher quality is assigned by the record, has been extracted from the long list of fourteen hundred and thirty individuals, it will be easy for the student to see from the extracted names in what degree the entire body of the Middlesex recusants consisted of persons superior to the mere commonalty of the county.

To preserve them from an erroneous inference, it may also be well to warn non-legal readers not to infer from the words "late of &c." in a recusant's description, that he had terminated his connection with the parish, to which he is said to have *lately* belonged. The introduction of the words "nuper de &c. = late of &c." into the description of an indicted person was instituted as a precautionary measure against a possible plea of misdescription in respect to the offender's place of abode. In ninety-nine out of every hundred cases, the indicted recusant had his abode in the place or places to which he is said to have lately belonged. The clerk, 'who kept' the one extant Indictments' Process Book *temp.* Charles I., 'kept' it in a very slovenly way. Sometimes he used "nuper de" *in* and sometimes omitted the words *from* his brief descriptions of recusants; but the "nuper de" always figured in the indictments drawn from the slovenly entries of what may be called the "sessional docket-book."

RECOGNIZANCES AND INDICTMENTS TAKEN FROM SESSIONS OF PEACE ROLLS TEMP. CHARLES I.

11 April, 1 (*sic*) Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Henry Seagood of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. carpenter and Richard Carkys of March-Wood co. Southampton gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of William Hartoppe of St. Giles's &c. aforesaid taylor, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Hartoppe at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for refusinge to ayde Phillip Parker to search for a Seminary Priest in the house of John Clarke of St. Gyles-in-the-Feildes, the said Hartoppe beinge constable."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P.; For the appearance of John Clarke of St. Gyles's-in-the-Fields chaundler at the same next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for neglectinge to ayde John Fordham, a Headborough of St. Giles, to searche his house for a popish preist, the said Fordham beinge beaten downe a paire of staires and hurte, and the Preist therby escaped." S. P. R., 20 April, 2 Charles I.

22 July, 1 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Suckling knt. Comptroller of the King's Household and J.P., of Robert White miller and John Crofton waterman, both of Twickenham, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of John Chapman of Twickenham tailor at the next S. P. for Middlesex to answer &c., for "his unlawfull hunting killing and stealing of conies in His Majesties Hare-Warren and Parke of Hampton Courte." S. P. R., 15 Jan., 1 Charles I.

8 December, 1 Charles I.—Recognizances, on three several parchments, taken before Henry Banister esq. J.P., one of them being for the appearance of Robert Howket of Kelmishe co. Northampton grasier at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for abusinge William Maye before he meddled with him yesternight in the highe-waye at 6 of the clocke betwixt the Red Bull and Islington townes ende &c." and the other two recognizances being for the appearance of William Maye of Islington co. Midd. gentleman and Henry Swynnerton of Islington aforesaid gentleman at the same next G. S. P. for Middle-

sex, to answer "for assaultinge Robert Howket and Christopher Henne" on the said occasion "upon the Kinges highewaye betweene the Red Bull and Islington." S. P. R., 20 April, 2 Charles I.

31 DECEMBER, 1 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Baptiste Hickes knt. and bart. J.P., of Thomas Harding of Brompton co. Midd. yoman, in the sum of ten pounds, and of Thomas Wrist the said Thomas Harding's servant, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Wrist, at the next S. P. for the said county, to be held at Hickes Hall, to answer "for being in an alehouse drinking on Sabaoth daie, in time of divine praier."—Also, Recognizances, on three several parchments, taken in the same month before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Thomas Freeman of Little Chelsey victualler, Richard Cabell of Brompton husbandman and George Carver of Brompton yoman, at the same next S. P., to answer for drinking quarrelling and playing cardes &c. "in an alehouse on the Sabaoth Day in time of divine service." S. P. R., 15 Jan., 1 Charles I.

4 MAY, 2 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of John Leverett of Clerkenwell husbandman and William Bum of Chisewell Streete London fletcher, in the sum of fifty pounds, and of William George of Morelane in Cripplegate London carman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said William George at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for being a principall actor and sturrer up of a greate and daungerous ryott of CC people assembled in Grubbe Streete the first of May laste." S. P. R., 23 May, 2 Charles I.

16 MAY, 2 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Robert Herringe of Shadwell in Stepney chirurgeon and William Smyth of St. Margaret's Westminster yeoman, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of James Carver of Shadwell . . . ., in the sum of one hundred marks; For the appearance of the said James Carver at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "touchinge a daungerous and great ryott committed in Whitecrosstreete at the Fortune Playhouse and especially for strikinge beatinge and assaulting Francis Foster the constable and Thomas Faulkner, an inhabitant at the Fortune Playhouse." S. P. R., 23 May, 2 Charles I.

16 MAY, 2 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of James Carver sailer and William Foster cordwayner, both of Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Thomas Alderson of Stepney sayler, in the sum of one hundred marks; For the appearance of the said Thomas Alderson at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "touchinge a greate and daungerous ryott committed in Whitecrosstreete at the Fortune Playhouse, and for joyninge

with the rest of the Riotters in beatinge and assaultinge of Thomas Faulkener an inhabitant at the Fortune Playehouse, and beinge charged in the Kinges name to yeelde and keepe the peace hee saide hee cared not for the Kinge, for the Kinge paide them noe wages and therefore hee cared not, And further sayinge hee would bringe the whole Navy thither, to pull downe the playehouse." S. P. R., 23 May, 2 Charles I.

16 May, 2 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Thomas Alderson of Wappinge saylor and William Smyth of St. Margaret's Westminster yeoman, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Richard Margrave of Wapping saylor, in the sum of one hundred marks; For the appearance of the said Richard Margrave at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for publishinge certaine discoveries of an intended assemblie at the Beare Garden, for revenge of an injurye done to a saylor, and that there would be a capten a drumme and cullors goe with them, and afterwards for denyinge itt on examinacion." S. P. R., 23 May, 2 Charles I.

18 May, 2 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Robert Francke and William Collison, both of Blackwall in the parish of Stepney saylors, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Patrick Gray of Blackwall aforesaid, in the sum of one hundred marks; For the appearance of the said Patrick Gray at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "touching a dangerous ryott at the Fortune Playhouse, and callinge to his fellow-saylors to knocke them all downe that were present." S. P. R., 23 May, 2 Charles I.

18 May, 2 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of William Smyth of St. Margaret's Westminster yeoman and John Gilbye of Blackwall in Stepney co. Midd. purser, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Robert Francke of Blackwall aforesaid sailer, in the sum of one hundred marks; For the appearance of the said Robert Francke at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "touchinge a daungerous and greate ryott committed in Whitecrosse-streete at the Fortune Playhouse, and for givinge out that if they the saylers were not putt in a stronger then the New Prison, they would all be fetched out before the next morowe." S. P. R., 23 May, 2 Charles I.

18 May, 2 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Lawrence Davige of St. Andrew's Holborn gentleman and John Kerbye of Blackwall in Stepney victualler, in the sum of five pounds, and of William Collison of Blackwall saylor, in the sum of one hundred marks; For the appearance of the said William Collison at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "concerninge a daungerous and greate ryott committed in Whitecrostreete at the Fortune

Playhouse, and for assaultinge and strikinge of Edward Heather the Headboroughe." S. P. R., 23 May, 2 Charles I.

31 MAY, 2 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Leonard Knight and George Nurse, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. chaundlers, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Robert Webb of the same parish cooke, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Webb at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for refusinge to doe his duty upon two severall occasions, beinge thereunto required by the warrant of Sir William Bruncker knt., as also for usinge contemptible speeches of Sir William to the prejudice of His Majesties service." S. P. R., 3 July, 2 Charles I.

16 NOVEMBER, 2 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Robert Cole of Oldstreete laborer and Richard Nicholls of Golding Lane blacksmith, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of John Adlam of the said lane laborer in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Adlam at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for annoyinge of the neighbours by empting of houses of office in his backside," *i.e.* the yard at the back of his house. S. P. R., 4 Dec., 2 Charles I.

3 APRIL, 3 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Ralph Hastings esq. J.P., of Robert Pinchback cordwainer and William Welsh victualler, both of St. Katherin's co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Robert Pinchback and William Welsh at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, "to prosecute and give their evidence against Thomas Fletcher, for raising a muteny and tumult among the souldiers and saylers on Tower Hill." S. P. R., 5 April, 3 Charles I.

25 MAY, 3 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Long esq. J.P., of John Ockould of Symonds Inne in St. Dunstan's-in-the-West gentleman and Michael Dover of All Saints . . . . London scrivener, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Nicholas Davies of the last-named parish clothworker, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Nicholas Davies at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for takeinge xxx*s.* of one Edward Meredith for a composicion to gett him freed from beinge pressed before the Deputy Lieutenauntes of the county of Middlesex at the last presse; whereof he gott his cloake and pawned it for xi*s.* in parte of payment." S. P. R., 10 June, 3 Charles I.

7 AUGUST, 3 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of George Horsley of Goswell Street co. Midd. barber-chirurgion and Richard Troske of Clarkenwell cordwayner, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas

Maning at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answear the complaint of John Greene constable of Hoxton, for rescuing a man from him, whom he had pressed for his Majesty." S. P. R., 5 Sept., 3 Charles I.

27 AUGUST, 3 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Thomas Davies of Whitechappell millwright and William Selwyn of Clarkenwell boddymaker, in the sum of ten pounds, and of Christopher Byfeild and George Beades both of St. Olave's in Southwarke co. Surrey millwrights in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Christopher Byfeild and George Beades at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for riotouslie pullinge downe an old shedd neere the duckinge pond in the night tyme."—Also, Recognizances, taken before the same J.P. on 25th of the same month; For the appearance of Francis Smith and John Gadsden, both of Clarkenwell millers, at the same next S. P., to answer to the same charge." S. P. R., 5 Sept., 3 Charles I.

12 NOVEMBER, 3 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Fowler knt. J.P., of Zachereas Harley baker and Tobias Bucher yeoman, both of Whitechappell, in the sum of ten pounds each, and John Noller also of Whitechappell silkeweaver, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Noller at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for the unlawfull exactinge and takinge of fortie shillinges of money of Ralph Ostliffe of Ratcliffe tanner, for to discharge him of his Majesty's service, hee beinge impressed for a souldier." S. P. R., 3 Dec., 3 Charles I.

21 FEBRUARY, 3 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of Thomas Roades of Whitechappell yeoman and William Crosswell of Shorditch ink-horne-maker, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Richard Burford of Whitechappell yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Richard Burford at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to aunswear the complaint of the inhabitants of Shorditch for casting six tunn of filth, taken out of common previes, into the common shoare neer the Curtaine Playhouse."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of the aforesaid Thomas Roades of Whitechappell yeoman, at the same S. P., to answer to the same complaint of the inhabitants of Shorditch. S. P. R., 5 April, 4 Charles I.

16 JULY, 4 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Thomas Ockford of Aldersgate Streete London taylor and Edward Carrington of Bartholomew-Major London tobacco-pipe-maker, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Henry More of Goldinglane tobacco-pipe-maker, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Henry More and his wife Martha More at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for arresting their neigh-

bours on causeless accions, and for causing the Bellman to crie Jone Thornborough up and downe the streetes as though she had beene lost." S. P. R., 1 Sept., 4 Charles I.

11 SEPTEMBER, 4 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Anthony Brooke of Colman Street London imbroderer and Lewis Swifte of Checker Yarde at Dowgate London yoman, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Abraham Rogers of High Holborne grocer and Robert Allington of Chancery Lane vitler, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Abraham Rogers and Robert Allington at the next S.P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for beating downe the windowes of Mrs. Lee, Mrs. Morecott and others at the backside of Holborne." S. P. R., 2 Oct., 4 Charles I.

23 SEPTEMBER, 4 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Gouldman Professor of sacred Theology and J.P., of Thomas Spayer yeoman and George Kelham tailor, both of Wentworth Street co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Spayer and George Kelham at the next S. G. D. for Middlesex, "to give evidence against Elizabeth Westbye for denieing the Church of England to be the true Church, and the Kinges Majestie the supreme head thereof." S. P. R., 2 Oct., 4 Charles I.

7 OCTOBER, 4 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J. P., of John Hill yoman and Robert Hill oatemealemaker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Hill at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for rudelie and wilfully running with his carte against the coache of Mr. Doctor Poe and breakinge the axe-tree thereof." S. P. R., ... Dec., 4 Charles I.

9 OCTOBER, 4 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Christofer Johnson of Goldinglane blacksmith and Walter Hughes of Whitecrosstreete laborer, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Alice Hinckley and Margarett Johnson, both of . . . . spinsters, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., they having been "taken as common prostitutes at the house of Suzan Evans neere the Fortune playehouse, being a noted b . . . . house." S. P. R., ... Dec., 4 Charles I.

27 OCTOBER, 4 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Gouldman, Professor of sacred Theology and J.P., of Clement Greenewood taylor and Thomas Tapper gardener, both of Mile End co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Anne Joanes at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for cheating of James Fletcher with a counterfeit ringe of gold at Ladie faire in Southwarke." S. P. R., ... Dec., 4 Charles I.

11 JANUARY, 7 CHARLES I.—True Bill that, whereas Thomas

Worsley late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. esq. *alias* Thomas Worsley of Hovingham in the North Riding co. York esq. was convicted on the said day of not going to church &c. for a month . . . ., and afterwards to wit on 27 Sept. . . . ., in the See of Chester and in the presence of the Right Reverend Father in Christ the Bishop of Chester, was present in orderly and reverent manner at public prayers according to the form of the Book of Common Prayer, the same Thomas Worsley from the aforesaid 11 Jan., 7 Charles I., to this . . . . day of May, 17 Charles I., has . . . . dwelt and had his abode in the aforesaid parish of St. Andrew's-in-Holborne, and has not there publicly received the sacrament of the Lord's Supper . . . ., &c.—A parchment so defaced and mutilated that much of its evidence has perished. S. P. R., 4 May, 17 Charles I.

16 MARCH, 7 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Sheppard esq. J.P., of William Gregson of Graies Inn Lane yeoman and Thomas Parker of the Myneries London yeoman of the guard, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Robert Hebbed of Graies Inn Lane laborer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Hebbed at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for that he, being gate-keeper in the Kinges private waye neere Grayes Inn Lane End, would not suffer the Lord of Dorsettes secretary with divers other courtiers in his companye (who were then ridinge post upon speciall service for his Majestie as they affirmed) to passe that way without money for their passage." S. P. R., 8 April, 8 Charles I.

12 JULY, 9 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before Laurence Whitaker of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields esq. J.P., of Thomas Mayow of St. Andrew's Holborne gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Mayow at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex to be held after Michaelmas next, to frame a bill of indictment &c. against "one Alexander Baker whom he chargeth to be a Seminary Preist." S. P. R., 3 Oct., 9 Charles I.

12 SEPTEMBER, 10 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Fleming esq. J.P., of William Coxe of Hamersmith labourer, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Thomas Turvyn taylor and Dominic Browne gardener both of Hamersmith aforesaid, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said William Coxe at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hickes Hall, to answer &c. "for striking Mr. Doctor Chambers with his whipp on Thursday the 11th of September at Hamersmith." S. P. R., 2 Oct., 10 Charles I.

15 DECEMBER, 10 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Jay knt. J.P., of Thomas Bayley of Stepney merchant-taylor and John Davis of the Liberty of the Tower of London taylor, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of William Cooper of Stepney co. Midd.

vintner, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Cooper at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "to such matters &c. as shalbe objected against him upon the complaynt of Fredericke Hoven of the Little Minorites picture-drawer." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 10 Charles I.

24 APRIL, 12 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Harbottle Grimston esq. J.P., of Peter Bettenson of Fetter Lane gentleman and Hugh Higgens of Chauncerie Lane cutler, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Thomas Smith of Chauncerie Lane gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Smith at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for laying a traine and being a meanes to procure one Ralph Wiseman to be rescued from the constable, being committed for striking Robert Tubb with a sword and for animating the gentlemen of Lincolnes Inn to pumpe the constable." S. P. R., 28 April, 12 Charles I.

8 DECEMBER, 12 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Edward Wells of Clarkenwell co. Midd. chaundler and Mathew Richardson of Chippinge-Wicken co. Bucks., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of William Bushee of Hownsloe co. Midd. paper-maker, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Bushee at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for grindinge ragges in his paper-mill that came from London, whereby one of his servantes became infected with the plague." S. P. R., 28 April, 12 Charles I.

19 MARCH, 12 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of John Norfolke and William Wilbarr, both of Shorditch co. Midd. silkweavers, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of George Walker of Shorditch rag-gatherer, in the sum of forty pounds; The condition of the recognizances being "that the said George Walker doe not collect gather or laye up any ragges taken out of the streetes or any hooves of beastes or 'squibb' (*sic*) dureinge such tyme as the plague doth rayne within three myles of the cittie of London." —Also, Recognizances (on five several parchments) taken on divers days of the same March, 12 Charles I., before the same J.P. binding James Ewre of St. Olave's Southwarke yeoman, Frances Otes of Goldinglane widow, Humfrie Benninge of Shorditch yeoman, Mathewe Crowch of Grubstreete porter, John Edlington of Goldinglane porter, Edith Hitchcock of Shoreditch widow, John Birdseyes of Rosemary Lane co. Midd. chaundler, William Trindall of Rosemary Lane co. Midd. vitler, Hugh Smith of Golding Lane co. Midd. porter, Peter Smith of East Smithfeild co. Midd. vitler, and Daniel Clarke of Rosemary Lane aforesaid vitler, to forbear from collecting "any ragges taken out of the streetes or any hooves of beastes or squibb dureinge such

tyme as the plague doth raigne within three myles of the cittie of London." S. P. R., 20 April, 13 Charles I.

26 MARCH, 12 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Jay knt. J.P., of Nicholas Brotherton laborer and Margaret Welney widow, both of Wapping co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Joane Clarke, wife of Richard Clarke at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for breakeing open her doores when shee was shutt upp in her house, being visited with the plague, and goeinge abroad to the great daunger of infecting His Majestyes subjectes." S. P. R., 20 April, 13 Charles I.

16 JANUARY, 13 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of Thomas Thorneton of les Minoires (*sic*) London victualler and Samuel White of Warwicke Lane London tayler in the sum of ten pounds each, and Thomas Pinnocke of Barnsby Streete co. Surrey silkeweaver, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Thomas Pinnocke's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for menacing and threatening to pull downe the Redbull playhouse and strikinge divers people with a great cudgell as he went alonge the streets." S. P. R., 14 Feb., 13 Charles I.

23 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of William Moolde of Olde Bridewell London limeman and John West of Turmilstreete hemp-dresser, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Thomas Jacob of Olde Bridewell aforesaid, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Jacob at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for committing a greate disorder in the Red Bull playhouse and for assaulting and beating divers persons there." S. P. R., 27 Aug., 14 Charles I.

16 JANUARY, 14 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of John Harris butcher and William Whitfeild weaver, both of Goldinglane co. Midd. in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of John Chambers at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answeare for being a sectary not conformeing himselfe to the Church of England." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 14 Charles I.

5 MARCH, 14 CHARLES I.—Recognizances (on two several parchments) taken before Robert Fenn esq. J.P., of Robert Howman and Anthony Tucker, both of Kensington laborers, in the sum of forty pounds each; For their appearance at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to give evidence "against Francis Bagshaw of Kensington labourer, touching some dangerous wordes by him spoken to this effect, *vizt.*, That in case in the tyme of his Majesties absence in the northerne partes the Papistes should make any insurreccion against the Protestantes, he the said Bagshaw would joyne with the Papistes against the Protestantes." S. P. R., 26 March, 14 Charles I.

16 April, 15 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Jay esq. J.P., of George Showler and George Reade, both of East Smithfeild carmen, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of George Smith of East Smithfeild carman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said George Smith at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for aideing and assisting of one William Hawkes and others, and being a consenter with them to the presseing of men with a counterfeit warrant, makeing themselves to be constables and officers." S. P. R., 23 April, 15 Charles I.

19 April, 15 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Lowther esq. J.P., of John Fluellin gentleman and Henry Crosse joyner, both of Kowcrosse (*sic*), in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas Ridley at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answeare the complainte of William Searles gentleman and John Evars gentleman, for pressinge them in the feildes without any warrant or license for the same, and afterwards would have had composicion and then to have discharged them, it being his common course which he followes." S. P. R., 23 April, 15 Charles I.

14 September, 15 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Nathaniel Snape esq. J.P., of John Harper of Wapping laborer, in the sum of ten pounds, and of Robert Wright of Whitechappell laborer, in the sum of five pounds; For the appearance of the said John Harper at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for beinge a loose idle fellow livinge out of service under pretence of coleheavinge once or twice a moneth."—Also, Recognizances, on twenty-one several parchments, taken on divers days of the same September before the same J.P., for the appearance of John Becke of . . . . laborer, John Pazemore of Wapping laborer, John Askew of St. Katherin's laborer, Richard Maweis of St. Olive's Southwark weltmonger, Thomas Pawlyn of East Smithfeild laborer, Thomas White of Ratcliffe laborer, Thomas Powell of Ratcliffe laborer, George Noades of Ratcliffe laborer, Robert Wetherell of Ratcliffe laborer, Richard Beyton of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields laborer, James Randall of Eastsmithfeild yeoman, Percivall Robinson of Ratcliffe laborer, Richard Heath of East Smithfeilde laborer, William Goffe of East Smithfeild laborer, George Nellson of St. Katherin's blacksmith, Christopher Morganne of Rosemary Lane yeoman, Richard Tedman of St. Katherin's yeoman, Thomas Cragge of Shadwell tallow-chandler, Samuell Barrowe of Rosemary Lane laborer, Richard Kint of Awstin co. Hartford butcher, Henry Paine of Shadwell co. Midd. carpenter, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, in order that each of the said twenty-one persons may then and there answer "for beinge a loose idle fellow livinge out of service

under pretence of coleheavinge once or twice a moneth." S. P. R., 1 Oct., 15 Charles I.

7 JANUARY, 15 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of William Greene tobacco-seller and John Bayley pin-maker, both of Olde Streete, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Robert Williams of Olde Streete needlemaker, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Williams at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., "Hee being charged by the Needlemakers for making false counterfaite needles of iron which are poisoned, wherewith if any one bee pricked it poisons the flesh and endangers the whole bodie." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 15 Charles I.

12 APRIL, 16 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir William Balfour knt. J.P., of Thomas Dixon of Southwarke co. Surrey merchant and Danyell Price of the Liberty of the Tower of London taylor, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Micah Browne of St. Buttolphes Algate feltmaker, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Micah Browne's appearance at the next Q. S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being found in a private house in an unlawfull assembly or Conventicle, exercising the holy duty of prayer and hearinge the scriptures expounded by men of the laytie."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Danyell Price of the Liberty of the Tower of London taylor, and Henry Jesse of the same Liberty yeoman, and Thomas Dixon of Southwarke co. Surrey merchant, and Nathaniel Batchelor of Southwarke feltmaker, at the next Q. S. P. for Middlesex, in order that each of them may answer to the same charge of being found at a religious conventicle." S. P. R., 19 May, 16 Charles I.

11 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of George Buckwell of Kingstone co. Surrey linen-draper and John Kinge of Richmond co. Surrey carpenter, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of one John Buckwell at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. for that "in an humour of distraction (which he maketh showe of)" he "hath misdemeaned himselfe in the house of the Queene her Majesties Mother at Cheswicke, both in uttering of divers distracted and offensive speeches, and in assaulting some of her Majesties servants, and committing of other outrages in the houses of some of the adjoyning neighbours." S. P. R., 1 Oct., 16 Charles I.

12 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before John Herne esq. J.P., of Richard Lane of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. butcher, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of Anne Lane, wife of the said Richard Lane, at the next S. P. for Mid-

dlesex, "to give evidence against William O'Conner an Irishe Priest." S. P. R., 1 Oct., 16 Charles I.

10 DECEMBER, 16 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Fowler knt. J.P., of Richard Bosson gentleman and Thomas Roberts victualler, both of Islington co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Edward Martindall of Islington victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Edward Martindall at the next S. P. for co. Midd. to answer &c. "for departing out of the Court before hee had given evidence against Popeish Recusantes after hee was sworne to give evidence against them upon a bill of indictment." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 16 Charles I.

24 DECEMBER, 16 CHARLES I. — Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of Mary Beard and Grace North, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields spinsters, in the sum of . . . . each; For the appearance of the said Mary Beard and Grace North at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to "give evidence against Elizabeth Shipley whom they charge to have uttered most lewd and scandalous speeches against the Professors of the true Religion established in this kingedome."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day, before the same J.P., for the appearance of the said Elizabeth Shipley of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields spinster, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer the aforesaid charge.—Also, Recognizances, taken on 13 Dec., 16 Charles I., for the appearance of Joan Cockes and Katherine Skull, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields spinsters, at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, "to give evidence against one Joan Worrall, whom they charge with uttering of most scandalous and reproachfull speeches against the Professors of the true Religion established in this kingdome." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 16 Charles I.

9 JANUARY, 16 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of Edward Sharpe of St. Clement's Danes' goldsmith, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Edward Sharpe's appearance at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to give evidence &c. "against one John Goodman, whom he chargeth to be a Romish Preist and a Seducer of his Majesties subjects from the true Religion." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 16 Charles I.

12 FEBRUARY, 16 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before John Hooker esq. J.P., of Thomas Gardiner of St. Clement's Danes' bricklayer and Thomas Stone of Bee Lane London yeoman, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of John Baker of St. Clement's Danes' taylor, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Baker at the next S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, he being "charged with suspicion of stealeing a blacke cloth cloake, a botle of stronge waters, a botle of oyle and a botle of

tobacco, the goods of William Seacole. S. P. West. R., 30 April, 17 Charles I.

20 FEBRUARY, 16 CHARLES I.—True Bill that Thomas Carne, John Ryan, John Barter, John Newsom, John Stansby, John Gooth, Roland Hawkins, Arnold Hall, Thomas Smith, John Doverly, Robert Lovell, John Harris, Arthur Beadle, Peter Newgate, John . . . ., Charles Blunt, and Robert Chamberlaine, all seventeen late of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd. gentlemen, were convicted on the said 20 Feb., 16 Charles I., of not going to church chapel or any other usual place of Common Prayer during one month, beginning on 1 Jan., 16 Charles I., and further that each and all of the said seventeen gentlemen, from the said 20 Feb., 16 Charles I., even unto the day of the taking of this inquisition, to wit, the 4th of May, 17 Charles I., have remained and dwelt at St. Andrew's-in-Holborne aforesaid, being within the distance of ten miles from the City of London, and that no one of them has departed from the said parish to the distance of ten miles from the City of London, and that no one of them has delivered himself to any nearest Justice of the Peace, to the manifest contempt of the Lord now King, and against the same King's crown and dignity and also against the statute in this case published and provided. S. P. R., 4 May, 17 Charles I.

19 MAY, 17 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Darcy esq. J.P., of Edmund Nulty and Francis Ellis, both of St. Clement's Danes' tailors in the sum of twenty pounds each, and James Carden of the same parish taylor, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said James Carden's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being att masse att the Portugall Embassadour's, contrary to the statute in that case made."—Also, Recognizances, taken before the same J.P., on the 16th of the same month; For the appearance of Christopher Plunkett of London gentleman, Gerard Dowdall of London gentleman, Elizabeth Wilkinson of St. Andrew's Holborne widow, and William Foxe of St. Clement's Danes' tailor, at the same next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for being at Masse att the Portugall Embassadors."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same 16 May, 17 Charles I., before John Hooker esq. J.P.; For the appearance of Dorothy Fennick of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields spinster, Frances James of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields spinster, Henry Potter of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields chaundler, William Cranke of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields cooke, Alexander Macdam of St. Margaret's Westminster yeoman, George Matchett of St. Andrew's Holborn gentleman, and John Skeele of St. Gyles's-in-the-Fields laborer, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for goeinge to masse at Somersett House contrary to an order of the Honourable House of Commons in parliament, each of

the said persons being a popish recusant confessed." S. P. R., 8 June, 17 Charles I.

13 JUNE, 17 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before Richard Springett J.P., of Thomas Hunt cutler and Henry Clarke draper, both of St. Bride's London, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Walter Wasse of Little Brittayne in St. Buttolph's Aldersgate London stationer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Walter Wasse at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for sayeing that the Booke of Common Prayer was noe divine prayer, and that he had rather heere a sermon under a tree then out of a pulpitt." S. P. R., 20 July, 17 Charles I.

4 AUGUST, 17 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Inigo Jones esq. J.P., of William Barton and Thomas Reddall, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields yeomen, in the sum of thirty shillings each, and Richard Barton of the same parish yeoman, in the sum of sixty shillings; For the appearance of the said Richard Barton at the next S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, "to answer the complaynt of Elianor Bartlett, the wife of Henry Bartlett of the parish aforesayd taylor, for flinging a payre of slings at her and hitting her therewith." In the body of the document 'Inigo' appears as 'Ignatius' (coram me Ignatio Jones armigero). S. P. West. R., ... 17 Charles I.

8 MAY, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of John Wilkinson miller and Robert Seaverne . . . ., both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Dunnington of the same parish wyer-drawer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Dunnington's appearance at the next Q. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. "for refuseing to take the oathe of Supremacye and entertaining recusants in his house."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Elizabeth Selbye and Frances Skelton, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields spinsters, at the next Q. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. "for refuseing to take the Oath of Supremacie." S. P. West. R., 1 July, 18 Charles I.

5 JUNE, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Gibbs esq. J.P., of Robert Agred of St. Andrewes Holborne gentleman and Aron Kinge of London tailor, in the sum of five pounds each; For the appearance of George Durrant of London . . . . at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. for speakinge seditious and scandalous words against the Honourable Houses of Parliament." S. P. R., 5 July, 18 Charles I.

14 JUNE, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before William

Gery esq. J.P., of Edward Lucas of St. Andrew's in Holborne gentleman and James Austin of St. James's Clerkenwell gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Edward Lucas at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere the complaint of Mr. Wiggon, one of the constables of St. Andrewes Holborne, for upbraiding him with uncivill language and calling him one of the malignant partye." S. P. R., 5 July, 18 Charles I.

19 JULY, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Timothy Stampe esq. J.P., of Dorothy Lowe and Edith Yermitage, both of Lymehouse spinsters, in the sum of five pounds each, and of Rachel Weaburne also of Lymehouse spinster, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Rachel Weaburne's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for sayinge that Mr. Edgworth curate of Stepney parish was a damnd dogg and that she would rather goe to heare a cart wheele creake and a dogg barke then to heare him preach." S. P. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

25 JULY, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before Timothy Stampe esq. J.P., of John Holloway of Wapping butcher; For the said John Holloway's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to give evidence against John Bassett of Stepney, for sayinge on Easter day last that hee did not care for the kinge, and that hee was as good a man as the kinge, with many other wild speeches both against Mr. Stampe viccar and Mr. Edgworth curate of Stepney, and agaynst the booke of Common Prayer, and saying that all that heard and read it were damned." S. P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles I.

30 JULY, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Timothy Stampe esq. J.P., of Francis Bearne of Leadenhall Streete London groome and Thomas Bearne father of the said Francis, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said Francis Bearne's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for saying that Justice Stampe deserved to stand in the pillory and hoped to see him hanged, and likewise for disturbeinge the curate of Stepney in readinge of divine service last fast day." S. P. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

23 AUGUST, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Sander Duncombe knt. (?) J.P., of Arnold Mice of the Strand cordwayner, in the sum of forty pounds, and of John Shuter of Drury Lane cordwayner and Francis Higham of St. Sepulchre's London cordwayner, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Arnold Mice at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., he being "a Frenchman and one of the thirteene Frenchmen who did with their swords and rapiers uppon Satterday was seavenight assault, wound, stabb, thrust and cutt severall partes of the severall bodies of John Stevens, John Williams, John Brasingdale, Humphrey Heycock,

Griffith Williams, William Russell, John Stukeley and John Westeby, souldiers imployed in this present service under the command of Capten Thomas Savile esq., one of the captens belonging to the Right Honourable the Earle of Stanford's regiment."—Also, Recognizances, on four several parchments, before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Stephen Jobur shoemaker and William Pomeere of Lutener's Lane in St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, and Elopaine Gandie and John Newton, both of Drury Lane cordwainers, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., they being four of the afore-mentioned thirteen Frenchmen. S. P. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

18 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES I.—True Bill that Hugh Jennings late of Heston cutler, on the said day, being Lords day in English Sunday, and on two other Lords days then next following, not having any legitimate or reasonable excuse for being absent did not diligently and faithfully endeavour to come to the church of his aforesaid parish or to his usual chapel and did not remain there in orderly and sober wise during the time of common prayer, or any other service of God then and there used ministred &c. In Latin this form of indictment runs "Juratores pro Domino Rege &c. &c. Hugo Jennings nuper de Heston in comitatu Middlesexie predicto cutler decimo octavo die Septembris anno regis &c. decimo octavo existente die dominico *anglice* Sunday et duobus aliis diebus dominicis tunc proxime sequentibus non habens ullam legitimam vel racionabilem excusacionem absentem esse diligenter et fideliter non conatus fuit adire *anglice* to resorte ecclesie sue parochiali vel capelle sue consuete et tunc et ibidem non mansit ordinate et sobrie durante tempore communis precacionis vel alius servicii dei tunc et ibidem usitatati et ministrati contra formam &c. &c."—Also, similar True Bills against John Holloway late of New Brainford yeoman and John Jennings late of New Brainford co. Midd. cooper, for not resorting to church &c. on seven consecutive Sundays, the first of them being 11 Oct., 18 Charles I. S. P. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

11 OCTOBER, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Sander Duncombe knt. J.P., of Nicholas Lewis of Thames Streete London letterman and Henry Kerrington of St. James's Clarkenwell button-maker, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of William Kendall of St. Martin's-le-Grand button-maker, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said William Kendall's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for speakeing unreverent wordes against the Parliament, saying that all the souldiers who went on the Parliament's side were traytours." S. P. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

12 NOVEMBER, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before George Longe esq. J.P., of William Gery of Grayes Inne esq. and Robert

Nelson of Clarkenwell esq., in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of Alexander Pepper, servant of the said Robert Nelson, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., he being "accused by Ellen Richardson to have said 'I hope to see the Cittie on fire and the parliament all hanged.'" S. P. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

2 DECEMBER, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Gery esq. J.P., of John Poole of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields messenger, in the sum of forty pounds, and of Nicholas Hough of Limehouse baker and . . . ., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said John Poole's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., he being "charged by a warrant from the Right Honourable the Earle of Peterborough for taking up horses under a pretence of a warrant from Parliament." S. P. R., ..., 18 Charles I.

22 MARCH, 18 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Sheppard esq. J.P., of John Backhowse of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Robert Rigg of the said parish broker and Thomas Grymesditch of St. Dunstan's-in-le-West gentleman, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Backhowse at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for speaking dishonourable wordes against the Parliament." S. P. R., 11 April, 19 Charles I.

22 APRIL, 19 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before John Bucknell esq. J.P., of William Castle of Hallowell Street co. Midd. glover, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Richard Willyams and William Haynes, both of the said street glovers, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said William Castle at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for his barbarous and inhumane strikeing of his apprentice Elizabeth Watken (or Wathen), giveing her above one hundred and six stripes with a rodd before he ceased correcting of her." S. P. R., 17 May, 19 Charles I.

3 JULY, 19 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Mathew Francis esq. J.P., of Francis Knox and Walter White, both of St. Bartholomew's tailors, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Silvester Thorne of St. Sepulchre's tailor, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Silvester Thorne at the next S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c., he being "charged for speakinge words against his Majestie." S. P. West. R., ..., 19 Charles I.

26 JULY, 19 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Sheppard esq. J.P., of Edmond Roby of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields scrivener, John Whitehead of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields cooke and Arthur Wright of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields pavier, in the sum of forty pounds each, and Margaret Roberts of St. Andrew's Holborne widow, in the sum of one hundred marks; For the appearance of the said

Margaret Roberts at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., she being "charged to have spoken scandalous words against the King" and against one of the Justices of the Peace for Middlesex. S. P. R., 29 August, 19 Charles I.

8 AUGUST, 19 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Willys and Chaloner Chute Justices of the Peace, of Thomas Parr of Chesweeke co. Midd. 'cerviciarius'=brewer, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Parr and his wife Ellen Parr at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to prefer an indictment &c. "against Edward Messenger of Chesweeke aforesaid waterman for certain wordes by him spoken in derogacion of his Majesty." S. P. R., 3 Oct., 19 Charles I.

23 MAY, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before George Manley esq. J.P., of James Garrison of Westminster basketmaker, in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of the said James Garrison at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, "to give evidence against Charles Best for sayeinge the Kinge was a bastard." S. P. West. R., 12 July, 20 Charles I.

3 JUNE, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Justinian Pagitt esq. J.P., of . . . . Winch laborer and William Wethered yeoman, both of Southmyms co. Midd., in the sum of five pounds each, and of Richard Mason of . . . ., in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Richard Mason's appearance at the next S. P., for Middlesex, to answer "for speaking very opprobrious wordes against the Right Honourable His Excellency the Earl of Essex." S. P. R., ... Oct., 20 Charles I.

11 JUNE, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Justinian Pagitt esq. J.P., of Richard Staunton of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields yeoman and John Holland of Greene Dragon Court in the said parish porter and John Burton of . . . . at Kingegate gardener, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Anne Bagley, an inmate of Geoffrey Savage of the aforesaid parish cook, and wife of Hugh Bagley of the city of Dublin in Ireland cook, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for reporting false newes scandalous to the souldiers sett forth by the Parliament," it being also noted in the memorandum at the foot of the recognizance, that she "allso confesseth that she is a papist and that she was never yet indicted for it." S. P. R., ..., 20 Charles I.

14 JUNE, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before George Manley esq. J.P., of Robert Burroughes of the city of Westminster drapier, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Burroughes at the next G. S. P. for City and Liberty of Westminster, to prosecute the law &c. against Jaine Dunne and Mary

Cheese and John Wiggons, "for scandalous wordes spoaken against His Majesty." S. P. West. R., 12 July, 20 Charles I.

21 JUNE, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before John Bucknell esq. J.P., of William Richardson gentleman, Edward Mellin gentleman and Elizabeth Lewes spinster, all three of Lincolnes Inne Feilds, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of each of the said three bounden persons at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to prosecute a bill of indictment against Elizabeth Robinson *alias* Conway widdow, they having accused her to be one of the personns which broke into the house of the Right Honourable James Earle of Carlile (scituate in Lincolnes Inne Feildes) upon the 18th day of March last in the night tyme &c." S. P. R., ..., 20 Charles I.

1 JULY, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before William Mellish esq. J.P., of Gilbert Havers of St. Catherine's Coleman London merchant and William Heath of Spittlefeilds gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Dorothy Crowch at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answeare the complaint of Dr. Symon Digby, for scandelizeinge him and keepinge a disorderly taverne and sufferinge her sonne and others to singe reproachfull songs in her howse against the Parliament." S. P. R., 3 Sept., 20 Charles I.

24 JULY, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Justinian Pagitt esq., J.P., of William Henson and Robert Peck, both of Monken Hadley co. Midd. yeomen, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Thomas Fellow of the same parish yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Fellow at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to be held at Hickxhall (*sic*), to answer "for causing his sonne John Fellow to beate Henry Hoare, and for calling the said Henry Hoare 'roundheaded rogue,' and at the same tyme for saying to bystanders, 'I would the roundheads would rise, we should find as many partakers as they shall; I will spend the dearest bloud I have against the Roundheads.'" S. P. R., 3 Sept., 20 Charles I.

10 AUGUST, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of William Bestowe of Leonard's parish Shoreditch weaver and Prias Lacy of the same parish haberdasher, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of William Harmon of the same parish gardiner, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Harmon at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hicks Hall, to answer "for saying the Parliament were all rogues and thieves and they would be the confusion of the Kingdome." S. P. R., 3 Sept., 20 Charles I

12 SEPTEMBER, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before John Bucknell esq. J.P., of Richard Southwicke of Old Jury London gentleman, William Mercer of Little Britton London marchant and

John Tayler of Warwicke Lane London marchauntaylor, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Charitie Chapple of Silver Street London widow, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Charitie Chapple at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, "there to annswere for speaking false and scandalous words against the parliament." S. P. R., ... Oct., 20 Charles I.

30 October, 20 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Dawlman esq. J.P., of George Randoll and Lazarus Foy, both of Giles's Creplegate parish weavers, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Katherine Foy at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for abusing and scandalizing Susan Plat, charging her with a matter of fact of baptizing a catt, and speaking wordes of defamacion against the Sacrament of Baptisme." S. P. R., ... Dec., 20 Charles I.

2 December, 20 Charles I.—Recognizance, taken before John Bucknell esq. J.P., of William Spencer of Cowcrosse co. Midd. butcher, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said William Spencer's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to give in evidence against John Eastwood" of Islington "yeoman for uttering words against the King and Parliament, saying he would neither obey King nor Parliament."—Also, Recognizances, taken on 29 Nov., 20 Charles I., before the same J.P., of John Eastwood and Anthony Greene, both of Islington co. Midd. yeomen, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said John Eastwood's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere the informacion of William Spencer and William Frier of Cowcrosse butchers for saying he would neither obey King nor Parliament, also to answere for assaulting and strikeing of them; besides he swoare eight oaths in the parish of James Clarkenwell." S. P. R., ... Dec., 20 Charles I.

5 December, 20 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Fauconberge esq. J.P., of Francis Filkins tailor and Susan Boyes widow, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Roger Bood of the same parish vintner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Roger Bood at the next G. S. P. for the City of Westminster, to answer &c. "for wordes spoken to the discouragement of the souldiers of Westminster, that went forth in the last expedicion." S. P. R., 13 Jan., 20 Charles I.

15 January, 20 Charles I.—Recognizances, on two several parchments, taken before Richard Keble esq. J.P., of Thomas Mayo of St. Andrew's in Holborne gentleman and James Wadsworth of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Mayo and James Wadsworth at the

next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hixhall (*sic*), to prefer an indictment and give evidence "against Henry Morse a Jesuit now prisoner in Newgate." S. P. R., ... Jan., 20 Charles I.

19 JANUARY, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before John Bucknell esq. J.P., of Joseph Wood of St. Bridget's London gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Joseph Wood at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to give in evidence against Charles Gray, who upon the said Mr. Wood's informacion lieth in prison for speakeing wordes against the Parliament." S. P. R., ... Jan., 20 Charles I.

31 JANUARY, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, on two several parchments, taken before Richard Keble esq. J.P., of Thomas Mayo of St. Andrew's Holborne gentleman and James Wadsworth of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Mayo and James Wadsworth at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hixhall (*sic*), to prefer an indictment and give evidence "against Thomas Worstley Harvey a suspected Romish preist now prisoner in Newgate." S. P. R., ... March, 20 Charles I.

19 FEBRUARY, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Justinian Pagitt esq. J.P., of Richard Rainbird of St. Clement's Danes' grocer, James Wadsworth of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman, John Parkes of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields embroiderer, and Thomas Raston of St. Andrewes Holborne cooke, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Anne Smyth, wife of Thomas Smyth of St. Clement's Danes' gentleman, at the next S. P. for Middlesex &c.,—she being "charged by Mr. Wadsworth and Mr. Mayo messengers &c. to have bin at Masse this day at the Portugal Embassadours house, which she before me confessed."—Also, Recognizances, on four several parchments, taken before the same J.P., of the same aforesaid four sureties, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Sharlott Bromvaile (wife of Francis Bromvaile of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman), Margaret Rowse (wife of Andrew Rowse of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman) and Katherine Boveile (wife of Richard Boveile of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman) at the next S. P. for Middlesex, each of the said three gentlewomen being "charged for being at Masse this day." S. P. R., ... March, 20 Charles I.

28 FEBRUARY, 20 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before John Smith esq. J.P., of William Hide of Finchley yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of John Shambrooke the Younger of Finchley aforesaid at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "upon the complaint of the churchwardens of Finchley aforesaid, for fighting in the church on the Sabath Day and disturbeing of the

Minister and congregacion."—Also, Recognizances, on two several parchments, taken on the same aforesaid day before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Henry Harrison and Thomas Roome of Finchley yeomen at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer for fighting in Finchley church on the Sabbath Day.—Also, Recognizances, taken on 4 March, 20 Charles I., before the same J.P.; For the appearance of William Maikin of Finchley yeoman at the next S.P. for Middlesex, to answer the complaint of the churchwardens of the said parish, who charge him "for fighting in the church and disturbing the Minister and congregacion on the Sabath-day." S. P. R., ... March, 20 Charles I.

5 MAY, 21 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., of Edward Garman . . . . and John Frith cooper, both of St. Sepulchres London, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Edward Nuton and his wife Christiana Nuton at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being suspected to intice and steale away young children, to convey them on ship-board, to bee conveyed to the plantacions beyond the seas." S. P. R., ..., 21 Charles I.

12 MAY, 21 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Christopher Clarke of Bishopsgate Street weaver and Robert Benson of Hollowell Street cordwinder, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of William Graunt of the same street weaver, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said William Graunt's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hicks Hall, "to answer for assaulting and pumping of Margarett Emmerson upon the false report of a spiritt or an inticer or inveagler of children from their parentes, there beinge noe charge or accusation laid against her."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Thomas Faulkner . . . . at the same next S. P., to answer for "assaulting and pumping of Margarett Emmerson uppon the" same "false report." S. P. R., ..., 21 Charles I.

30 JUNE, 21 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, on two several parchments, taken before William Ashton esq. J.P., in the sum of twenty pounds for each of two principals, and in the sum of ten pounds for each person of the two pairs of sureties; For the appearance of James Wayte and Robert Hamond, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields shoemakers, at the next S. P. for Westminster, to answer for not going to church during the two years last past, and for saying that "the Church is noe true Church." S. P. West. R., 2 Oct., 21 Charles I.

9 SEPTEMBER, 21 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Humphrey Edwards esq. J.P., of Margaret Robinson of St. Martin's parish . . . ., and Henry Robinson of the same parish yeoman,

in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Margaret Robinson at the next S. P., to answer "for a ryott upon Mary Hodges, and sayinge shee was a sperritt &c., and that she tooke away two children &c." S. P. West. R., 2 Oct., 21 Charles I.

26 SEPTEMBER, 21 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of William Platt of Goswell Street gentleman and Edward Breese of the same street weaver, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Charles Gold of Clarkenwell gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Charles Gold's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to be held at Hicks Hall, "to answer for speaking wordes against the Parliament, *vizt.* God blesse the Kinge and lett the Parliament be hanged." S. P. R., ... Oct., 21 Charles I.

27 SEPTEMBER, 21 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of John Davies of Whitecrosstreet tailor, in the sum of ten pounds, and of Adam Thorowgood of Whitecrosstreet victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Adam Thorowgood's appearance at the S. P. for Middlesex, to be held at Hicks Hall, "to answer for assaulting and beating of John Muncaster and Francis Bishopp, Collectours for the moneys assessed for Sir Thomas Fairfaxe, and for raising a tumult about them and saying they had picked his pockett of 19*s.* 6*d.*" S. P. R., ... Oct., 21 Charles I.

14 APRIL, 22 (*sic*) CHARLES I.—Recognizances, on two several parchments, taken before Sir Edward Powell knt. and bart. J.P., of John Bomer of Westminster . . . ., and William Chamber of Axe Yard Westminster . . . ., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Bomer and William Chamber at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberties of Westminster, to give evidence against "Margarett Hogge *alias* Armory now prisoner in the Gatehouse, touching the death of Thomas Milton."—Also, Recognizances, taken on 28 Jan., 22 Charles I. before Thomas Bowkers coroner for the City and Libertie (*sic*) of Westminster, of James Trye yeoman and Cornelius Caroll yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said James Trye and Cornelius Caroll at the next S. P. for the City and Libertie of Westminster, to give evidence against the same Margarett Hogge *alias* Armory touching Thomas Milton's death. S. P. West. R., ... April, 23 Charles I.

11 MAY, 22 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Newdegate esq. J.P., of Thomas Mayo of London gentleman and Cæsar Burton of the parish of Savoy co. Midd. cordwyner, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Mayo and Cæsar Burton at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, "to prosecute one

bill of indictment and give in evidence . . . . against Alice Ulloa, prisoner in New Prison, concerning her popish recusancy and refusing the Oath of Allegiance." S. P. R., 13 May, 22 Charles I.

26 May, 22 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of John Owen of Whitechappell gunsmith and John . . . . of Staining Lane London victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of William Prince at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for riding a full gallopp with five horses tailed together through Whitechappell Street, and running over the body of Elizabeth Lawrence an antient woman, whereby she received much hurt." S. P. R., 2 July, 22 Charles I.

13 June, 22 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Justinian Povey esq. J.P., of Henry Pigg husbandman and Richard Rowell junior . . . ., bothe of Ashford co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of William Rowell senior of the same parish, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Rowell at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for his misdemeanour in speakinge of opprobrious words and evill languages against Abell Topsill, Vicar of Ashford, as calling him rogue and rascall." S. P. R., 2 July, 22 Charles I.

19 June, 22 Charles I.—Recognizances, on three several parchments, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P.; For the appearance of John Munnings collermaker, Samuell Cowper tallowchaundler and John Hollyman silkethrowster, all three of Whitechappell co. Midd., at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being (amongst divers others riotously and tumultuously assembled at Whitechappell Church on Tuesday being the 16th day of this instant June, who did then and there violently breake open the church dore with a crow of iron, and afterwards upon the coming of the officers of the parish did forcibly detaine them as prisoners in the said church and lockt the dores upon them." S. P. R., 2 July, 22 Charles I.

6 August, 22 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Andrew Wallis of Whitechappell glover and Samuel Webb of Hogg Lane in Leonard's Shoreditch glover, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Anselme Polton of Whitechappell cordwinder, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Anselme Polton at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to be held at Hickes Hall, to answer &c. "for speaking scandalous wordes against the King and Parliament." S. P. R., 1 Sept., 22 Charles I.

3 December, 22 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before John Hooker esq. J.P., of Azarias Pheasant taylor and Timothy Pheasant gentleman, both of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Judith Pheasant, wife of

the said Azarias Pheasant, at the next S. P. to answer &c., she "being charged to have bidd a pox of God take the Parliament and all that belonges to them, and to have sworne severall oathes also that shee would invent a new curse for them, being drunke, and other offences." The J.P. adds this further memorandum, "It was testified before mee that the said Judith Pheasant swore 10 oathes in the Savoy parish." S. P. West. R., 14 Jan., 22 Charles I.

10 December, 22 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Justinian Pagitt esq. J.P., of John Betts victualler and John Hockin cabinetmaker, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Lucy Betts, wife of the said John Betts, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., for that she is "charged by Thomas Mayo gentleman and hath confessed before me, that she is a Popish Recusant." S. P. R., 8 Dec., 22 Charles I.

30 January, 22 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Eubulus Thelwall esq. J.P., of Mungo Murrey of Westminster gentleman and John Ireland of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields glaisier, in the sum of forty pounds each, "under condition that the aforesaid Mungo Murrey and John Ireland or either of them shall transport George Middlemore still being in the House of Correction for Westminster or cause him to be transported to the island called le Barbadoes or to some other place beyond sea, according to an order made at G. S. P. for the aforesaid city held on Monday the eleventh day of January last past." S. P. West. R., . . . April, 23 Charles I.

31 March, 23 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of John Sampson of East Smithfeild turner and William Leefeild of Spittlefeilds victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas Sampson at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer for saying "that the letters that were taken in the King's Cabbinett were not of the Kinges owne handwriting, but that the State did counterfeit his owne hand." S. P. R., 27 April, 23 Charles I.

3 April, 23 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Justinian Pagitt esq. J.P., of James Wadsworth of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman and William Kinge of St. Andrew's Holborne barber, in the sum of five pounds each, and Philip Roper of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of the said Philip Roper at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., he being "charged by Robert De Luke, one of the Messengers of the House of Commons, to be a Popish Recusant, which he hath before me confessed himselfe to be." S. P. R., 27 April, 23 Charles I.

9 April, 23 Charles I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas

Swalowe esq. J.P., of John Roberts of Stepney joyner and John De Ventris of Whitechappell grocer, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Thomas Trescott of St. Buttolph's-without-Algate marriner, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Trescott at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for that hee is suspected to bee one of those that take up children in the streets and are commonly called by the name of Spiritts, as well for that hee endeavoured to entice away the daughter of one Winefred Baily a poore widow woman, to the greate griefe of the said Winefred Baily, as also the covenaunt servaunt of Sampson Walker (whereby the said Walker might have been much damnified) under false pretences to carry them to the Barbadoes." S. P. R., 27 April, 23 Charles I.

4 JUNE, 23 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Henry Wharton and Dutton Thicknes both of Leonard's Shoreditch weavers, in the sum of twenty pounds, and Richard Walker of the same parish laborer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Richard Walker at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for raising strife and division between the parishioners of the parishe of Leonard Shoreditch and the minister of the said parishe (being an honest godly man) by uttering and venting scandalous and false reports against him, whereby he hath falsely accused him to have bin a Captaine in the Kinges service against the Parliament, and for saying that the Cavaliers were the honestest men in the Kingdome." S. P. R., 13 July, 23 Charles I.

7 JUNE, 23 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Thomas West of Chesham co. Bucks inkeeper and Robert Eeles of Chiswell Street victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Edward Crowch of Peter's parish Cornhill London stationer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Edward Crowch and his wife Mary Crowch at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., they being charged "upon suspicion to be Papistes and to come from hearinge masse at the Spanishe Embassadours by Thomas Mayo and John Pider, whereof Thomas Mayo together with one James Wadesworth (*sic*) hath a warrant under the hand of Mr. Lawrence Whittacre (*sic*) esq., to take and apprehend all such suspicious persons as shall resort to such places." S. P. R., 13 July, 23 Charles I.

7 JUNE, 23 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Thomas Mayo and John Pider, both of Fetter Lane London gentlemen, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Mayo and John Pider at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to prosecute and give evidence against Edward Crowch

and Mary his wife, for that they suspect and charge them thereupon to be papistes and to heare masse by their coming out from the Spanishe Embassador's." S. P. R., 13 July, 23 Charles I.

5 JULY, 23 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken before John Herne esq. J.P., of Thomas Standish of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman and John Hall of Chancery Lane gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and of Thomas Cowley of Southropp co. Gloucester gentleman, in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Cowley at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for the escape of Richard Pearse a late prisoner in Newgate, there charged for killing of a man, for furthering whereof the said Thomas Cowley is charged." S. P. R., 13 July, 23 Charles I.

9 JULY, 23 CHARLES I.—Recognizances, taken at S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, of William Browne of Westminster salter and William Morris of the same city grocer, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Robert Hibblethwaite of Snowringe Magna co. Norfolk clerk, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Hibblethwaite at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to be held at Hickes Hall, to answer &c. "touching his speaking of seditious wordes against the King." S. P. R., 13 July, 23 Charles I.

9 JULY, 23 CHARLES I.—Recognizance, taken before John Hooker esq. J.P. and other Justices of the Peace, assembled at G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, of John Atkyns of Holborne inn-keeper, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Atkyns at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Street, to prefer a bill of indictment and give evidence "against Robert Hibblethwaite clarke for speaking sedicious wordes against the kinge." S. P. R., 13 July, 23 Charles I.

For twenty-four entries of recognizances and other matters, preserved in the S. P. files of 22, 23 and 24 Charles I., searchers are referred to pp. 97 to 105 of the present volume. At the close of this collection of matters taken from the Midd. MSS. *temp.* Charles I., may be put the following extract from one of the S. P. Books, that accidentally missed its proper place in the present volume.

13 JANUARY, 24 CHARLES I.—Order touching Anne Curtyn a professed Jewess, made at Sessions of Peace, held 13 Jan., 24 Charles I.: —Whereas by an Order of Sessions, dated first day of September last, it appears that Anne Curtyn stood then committed to the New Prison at Clerkenwell by warrant of Law. Whitaker esq., one of the Justices of the Peace of this County, for that she denied Jesus Christ to [be] a profitt and his propheticall office, for being a professed Jew and causing children to be circumsided (*sic*), and that the Keeper of the said prison was thereby ordered (with the said Curtyn) to attend the

Assembly of Divines, who were thereby desired to examine hir, and to endeavour to reclaym her from hir sayd errors, and if they find her obstinate, that they certifie the same &c.—Now for that Mr. Adoniram Byfeild scribe to the Assembly of Divines did attend this Court and did certifie in the name of the Assembly that, as they were an Assembly, they were only to consider and debate of such matters, as are referred to them from one or both Houses of Parliament, and that therefore, though not as an Assembly, yet [as] private Christians, they have had conference with the sayd Anne Curtyn about her opinions and for what cause her opinion of Christ's being noe profitt &c., they found she only differed in termes but not substance, but as to her profession and practice of a Jew, they found hir obstinate. Upon which this Court, conceiving they have no conuzance of the fact being merely ecclesiasticall, order the sayd Anne Curtyn to be discharged from prison. S. P. Book.

INDICTMENTS, RECOGNIZANCES, CORONERS' INQUISITIONS-POST-MORTEM, ORDERS AND MEMORANDA *temp.* COMMONWEALTH.

24 FEBRUARY, $164\frac{8}{9}$.—The Jurors for the Keepers of the Liberty of England by the authority of Parliament present (Juratores pro Custodibus libertatis Anglie auctoritate Parliamenti presentant) that John Harrington *alias* Browne and Richard Blake, both late of St. Paul's Covent Garden co. Midd. laborers, in the night of the said day broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of William Barksted, situated and being in the aforesaid parish, and stole therefrom and carried away a silver tankard worth five pounds, four silver bowls worth ten pounds, six silver spoones worth forty shillings, and thirty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir Arthur Jenny knt. The clerical minute "escap'" over the name of each culprit shows that, when this indictment was found a true bill, John Harrington and Richard Blake had escaped either from gaol or their pursuers, and were both at large. The initial words of this bill are noteworthy as an example of the way in which indictments were drawn from the date of Charles the First's death, till Oliver Cromwell was made Lord Protector. G. D. R., ... April, 1649.

10 MAY, 1649.—Order (following in G. D. Reg. a record of a fine of twenty pounds imposed upon Peter Rogers, one of the Coroners' for Middlesex, for neglecting to attend the Court, when he was required to do so for the purpose of giving in information respecting the view of the body of a female infant, born alive of the body of Margaret Halsey), made in accordance with the desire of the Court, that "the Sherriffe of the County of Middlesex be heerby required to attend the Lords Commissioners of the Greate Seale of England" for the purpose of moving their said Lordships that they "would be pleased to grant a writt to remove the sayd Peter Rogers out of his sayd office, and an other Writt for the electinge of a more fitt and sufficient person in his place whereby the service of that consequence, which much concerns the publique peace may be better performed." From the preamble to this order for the Sheriff of Middlesex to wait on the Lords Commis-

sioners of the Great Seal, it appears that Peter Rogers had neglected to attend and informe the Court "touchinge the deaths of diverse persons who have beene slayne and murdered, of whose bodyes he together with Inquests hath taken the view and returned noe Inquisitions." G. D. Reg.

25 MAY, 1649.—True Bill that, in the parish of Endfeild co. Midd. between seven and eight o'clock A.M., Ralph Cason late of the said parish laborer entered unlawfully the chase of the Keepers of the liberty of England, and in a certain place called the West Bayliwicke within the said chase with a gun, charged with gun-powder and leaden bullets, then and there killed and slew a bucke worth forty shillings, against the public peace and the form of the statute in that case published and provided. Putting himself on a jury, Ralph Cason was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 21 June, 1649.

2 JUNE, 1649.—True Bill that, at St. Dunstan's-in-the-West co. Midd. in the night of the said day between two and three o'clock A.M., Leonidas Smith *alias* Blisse late of the said parish laborer broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of William Lenthall esq. Speaker of the Parliament and Master of the Rolls (P'locutor' Parliament' ac M'ri Rot'lor' Cur' Cancellar'), and stole therefrom one thousand and nine hundred pounds in numbered moneys of the goods and moneys of the said William Lenthall. Found 'Guilty,' Leonidas Smith was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., 1649.

16 JUNE, 1649.—Orders for the better government of Alehouses, and for the proper observance of Lord's Days and Fast Days, made at the General Session of the Peace held at Westminster for the City and Liberties of Westminster:—

1. Ordered that warrants doe yssue forth to all Constables &c. for the due observance of the Lord's dayes and Fast dayes throughout the whole daye, and that they make diligent search upon those dayes in all Taverns Inns Ale-houses and other drincking houses and whomsoever they shall finde remayneing drincking or tipling in such houses, that they apprehend them togeather with the Master and Mistress of such house, and bring them before the next Justice of the Peace, to be punished according to the Law.

2. That they make the like search in the feilds, and apprehend all such as they finde playing at 9 pinnes, pigeon holes, and holes, or other games, that they take them away, and bring the persons before the next Justice of the Peace, to be proceeded withall according to the Law.

3. And if any person whome they finde shall alleadge himselfe to be a souldier, that they secure him till he declare where his quarter is, and who is his officer, and thereupon that he be carried to his

officer (who is to be acquainted with his offence) to receive punishment.

4. And if they finde it dangerous to apprehend any souldier in any such house, that they charge the Master of such house to secure them, and that they be forth comeing at their perills.

5. And that an Order be drawne up and sent to all parish Churches and Chappells within this libertie, to be publiquely read before Sermon, requireing all Inn-keepers, Alehouse-keepers and victuallers, not to permitt or suffer any persons strangers whatsoever to be or remaine drinckinge tipling or eateinge in any of their houses gardens or yards at any tyme of the day, upon a Lord's day or Fast day, and if soe, that such persons shall not only encur the penaltie already provided by Law, but shall [have] their lycences for wyne and beare taken from them, and they supprest, and disabled for 3 yeares.

6. That noe Alehouse-keeper be lycenst in Session or without but by five Justices of the Peace, whereof one of the Quorum, and their names be subscribed to the Recognizance, whiche shalbe a sufficient warrant for the Clarke of the Peace to give out a printed lycence under his hand, as is usuall.

7. That the Justices doe meete in their severall divisions, and consider and report at the next Generall Sessions, what number of Alehouses are necessary and fitt for each parish, and that care be taken, as the presente Alehouse-keepers dye, remove their habitacions or be supprest, that noe new lycences be granted untill such tyme as the now supernumerary Ale-houses be reduced to the number to be reported needfull for each parish, except, as aforesaid, that Justices doe under their hands lycence and consent thereunto. S. P. Book.

20 JUNE, 1649.—True Bill that, in the parish of St. Pancras in the night of the said day, Allan Ratcliffe and Thomas Simons, both late of the said parish laborers, unlawfully broke into and entered the park called Marybone Parke, lying within the said parish and enclosed with palings and used for the keeping of deer, and then and there with bowes and arrowes unlawfully killed a bucke worth twenty shillings, against the public peace and the form of the statute in a case of this kind published and provided.—A clerical minute over Alan Ratcliffe's name shows that he produced in court a writ De Certiorari, which was allowed. G. D. R., 21 June, 1649.

15 JULY, 1649.—True Bill that, at Endfeild co. Midd. between seven and eight A.M. of the said day, Zachariah Coleman, John Bull and Nicholas Wheeler unlawfully and without license entered the chase of the Keepers of the Liberty of England by the authority of Parliament, lying and being in the same parish, and used for the maintenance of deer, and there, in the West Bayliwick of the same

chase, with guns charged with gun-powder and bullets shot at the deer and in doing so killed a buck worth forty shillings. Found 'Guilty,' each of the three culprits was sentenced to pay a fine of thirteen shillings and four pence, and to put in good sureties for his good behaviour. G. D. R., ..., 1649.

18 JULY, 1649.—True Bill that, at Endfeild co. Midd. between ten and eleven A.M. on the said day, John Lowe late of the said parish labourer unlawfully and without licence entered the chase of the Keepers of the Liberty of England by the authority of Parliament, lying and being in the same parish and used for keeping of deer, and then and there in the West Bayliwick of the said chase, with a gun charged with gun-powder and leaden bullets shot at the deer there, and in doing so killed a bucke worth twenty shillings. Putting himself on a jury of the country, John Lowe was found 'Guilty,' and sentenced to pay a fine of thirteen shillings and four pence, and to put in good sureties for his good behaviour. G. D. R., ..., 1649.

10 NOVEMBER, 1649.—True Bill that, at Kensington co. Midd. on the said day, Sir Richard Ashfeild late of the said parish baronett assaulted John Muschamp gentleman and with a sword gave the same John Muschamp on his forehead a mortal wound, of which he died on the 18th day of the same month. Found 'Guilty' of manslaughter, Sir Richard Ashfeild baronet pleaded his clergy and read the book, "sed cre' resp'ctuatur usq'. p'x'" = "but the branding is deferred to next Session." G. D. R., ..., $16\frac{49}{50}$.

20 NOVEMBER, 1649.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day and divers subsequent days, Elizabeth Smyth late of St. Sepulchre's London widow practised witchcraft upon and against Jane Gwynne of St. Martin's aforesaid spinster, so that the said Jane languished from the said 20th of November to the 4th of December, then next following, and was wasted in her body. Elizabeth Smyth was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., ..., $16\frac{49}{50}$.

20 NOVEMBER, 1649.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day and divers subsequent days Dorothy Brumley late of the said parish widow practised witchcraft upon and against Jane Gwynne of the same parish spinster so that the said Jane languished and wasted in her body from the said 20th of November to the 4th of December then next following. Dorothy Brumley was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., ..., $16\frac{49}{50}$.

7 DECEMBER, 1649.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes on the said day, Thomas Thwaites, John Gardner and Joseph Read, all three late of the said parish laborers, stole and carried off a neckelace of pearle worth two hundred pounds, another neckelace of pearle worth one hundred and fifty pounds, a velvett sadle-cloth embroidered

with gold and silver worth two hundred pounds (valor' ducent' librar'), a silver tankerd worth six pounds, a silver pepper-boxe worth twenty shillings, a silver porringer and cover worth forty shillings, twelve silver spoones worth seven pounds, two pettycoates worth three pounds, an embroidered bagge worth twenty shillings, a payre of stockings worth four shillings, four gold rings worth sixty pounds, and fifty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Sir Henry Mildemay knt.—Also, another indictment against the same three culprits for stealing and carrying off on the same day a grey gelding worth twelve pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Henry Mildemay knt. Found 'Guilty,' all three culprits were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., $16\frac{8}{10}$.

20 DECEMBER, 1649.—True Bill that, at Hamersmith co. Midd. on the said day, designing to deprave Thomas Lord Fairfax then Chief General (ducem generalem) of the army raised by the Parliament of England, and the Honorable Oliver Cromwell then Lieutenant-General and now Chief General of the same army, and Thomas Pride, then and still one of the Collonells of the same army (unum Chiliarchorum ejusdem exercitus), and intending to bring the same Lord Fairfax, Lieutenant-Generall Oliver Cromwell and Colonel Pride into contempt, Paul Williams yeoman and his wife Mary Williams, both late of Hamersmith aforesaid, publicly in the presence and hearing of very many persons spoke and uttered these words, to wit "That his Excellencie the Lord Generall Fairfax and the Lord Lieutenant Cromwell and Collonell Pride are all sonnes of whores and are supported by such Cavalliers as we are, and he did shortly hope to see their downefall, which is the satisfaccion we look for." Found 'Guilty,' Paul Williams and Mary Williams were fined five hundred marks (quingent' m'cas) each, and required to put in good sureties for their future good behaviour.—Also, another True Bill against the same Paul Williams and Mary Williams for saying publicly at Hamersmith aforesaid, in depravation of the Parliament, the Council of State and the High Court of Justice these seditious words, to wit, "That there is nowe a High Court of Justice sett upp to destroy the Royall Party, but we did hope to see those that did belonge to that Court would soone be cutt off or hanged, And that all those that belonged to the Parliament, Councell of State and the High Court of Justice are rogues and murtherers of the late King." Putting themselves on trial, Paul Williams and Mary Williams were in respect to this indictment found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., ..., $16\frac{1}{5}^{9}$.

23 DECEMBER, 1649.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd. in the night of the said day, John Temple and Richard Howell, both late of the said parish laborers, broke burglariously into

the dwelling-house of David Morgan gentleman, and stole and carried off therefrom two cloaks worth four pounds, a doublett worth twenty shillings, a pair of breeches worth thirty shillings "et unum semindusium *anglice* a halfe-shirt" worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said David Morgan. Confessing the indictment, both culprits were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., $16\frac{49}{50}$.

26 DECEMBER, 1649.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Sudall late of the said parish spinster with a certain rod which she held in her right hand assaulted Margaret Davies, and with same rod struck and whipt her on her shoulders hippes and legges, so that the said Margaret died of the same flogging on the following day, and that thus the said Mary killed and murdered the said Margaret. Putting herself 'Not Guilty' on a jury, Mary Sudall was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., ..., $16\frac{49}{50}$.

10 JANUARY, $16\frac{49}{50}$.—Whereas this Court is informed by one Adam Beney a stranger, who likewise hath deposed the same, That George Ayres, now prisoner in Newgate upon suspicion of bringinge in Agnes Deis (*sic*) and other popish pictures and crucifixes into the land, had at the time of his apprehension one hundred pounds in gold aboute him of the money of the said Beney, which was taken from the sayd Ayres and deposited into the hands of Mr. Parker esq., one of the Justices of the Peace for the county of Kent, by him to be kept untill the sayd Ayres should be acquitted or convicted upon his sayd commitment, And Whereas also Peter Gifford did at the same tyme take from the sayd Ayres one gold ringe, which was alsoe the goods of the sayd Beney, Nowe Forasmuch as the sayd Ayres is at this Sessions discharged of his sayd commitment, and upon examinacion by this Court the sayd Ayres hath confessed that the sayd one hundred pounds and gold ringe are the money and goods of the sayd Beney, It is therefore ordered that the sayd Mr. Parker shall have notice to pay, and it is thought fitt by this Court that he shall pay the sayd one hundred pounds to the sayd Beney, the money of right belonging to him, and that the sayd Peter Gifford be required and is heerby required to deliver the sayd gold ringe to the sayd Beney or to show cause &c. —Also, Order for the discharge of the same George Ayres out of prison, as the Court can find no just cause for continuinge him in prison; with further that Captaine Temple restore to the said George Ayres "severall parcells of goods amountinge to a greate value," which were taken from the said George, at the time of his aforesaid commitment, and deposited in the hands of Captaine Temple &c. to keepe untill &c. G. D. Reg.

1 FEBRUARY, $16\frac{49}{50}$.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Jarvis, James Thomas and Bouchamp Colton, all

three late of the same parish laborers, made two hundred pieces of false and counterfeit money in the likeness of King Charles halfe-crownes, twenty pieces of false and counterfeit money in the likeness of the good and lawful moneys called "the Commonwealth halfe-crownes," ten pieces of false and counterfeit money in the likeness of King Charles shillings, and five pieces of false and counterfeit money, in the likeness of the good and lawful money called "the Commonwealth shillings." Found 'Guilty,' all three culprits were sentenced to be drawn to the gallows and hanged. G. D. R., ..., 1650.

11 March, $16\frac{4}{5}\frac{9}{0}$.—True Bill that, in the highway at St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Vincent, Arthur Arnold and Oliver Roberts, all three late of the said parish laborers, assaulted Edward Knight, and with violence stole and took from him a pistoll worth two shillings, a knife and sheath worth four pences, and three pounds and ten shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Edward Knight. Found 'Guilty,' all three culprits were sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., ..., $16\frac{4}{5}\frac{9}{0}$.

18 March, $16\frac{4}{5}\frac{9}{0}$.—Recognizances, taken before George Manley esq. J.P. for the City and Liberties of Westminster, of William Scudamore marchant and Richard Bibby taylor, both of Westminster, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of John Teague of Whitechapell yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John Teague's appearance at the next S. P. for the said city and liberties to be holden at Westminster, "to answere an endictment against him, being a hawker and seller of scandalous and seditious pamphlettes &c." S. P. (West.) R., 19 April, 1650.

29 March, 1650.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of Francis Smithe of Christchurche inn-holder and Thomas Collins of the parish of Anne Aldersgate cooke, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of William Norman of Islington co. Midd. butcher, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said William Norman at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hicks Hall, to answer &c. "for drinkinge a health to the confusion of Parliament and all those that tooke parte with them." S. P. R., ..., 1650.

29 March, 1650.—True Bill that, in the highway at St. James's Clarkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, John Goodaker, Robert Watts and John Wilkins, all three late of the said parish laborers, assaulted Philip Moulter M.D. and with violence stole and took from him a silver spoon worth five shillings. All three culprits were found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., ..., 1650.

14 April, 1650.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Henry Holcroft knt. and Edward Carter esq., Justices of the Peace for the City and

Liberties of Westminster, of John Barcoale of Whitehall gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Barcoale at the next General Quarter S. P. for the said city and liberties "then and there to prosequute and give evidence against Robert Weake, George Goldropp and Adrian Hendricke accordinge to a late Act of Parliament entituled 'An Act for removeinge all papists &c. from London and Westminster,' for that they contrary to the said Act have remained in this city, having confessed themselves before us to be papists."—Also, similar Recognizance, taken before the same Justices of the Peace on 12 April, 1650, for the appearance at the same next G. Q. S. P. of Azarias Pheasant of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. taylor, to give evidence according to the same Act of Parliament against John Staley who has remained within the same city and liberties, and yet has on examination by the said Justices of the Peace confessed to them, that he is a papist. S. P. (West.) R., 19 April, 1650.

27 April, 1650.—True Bill that, at St. Botulph's-without-Aldgate co. Midd. on the said day, John Norris late of the said parish taylor spoke these scandalous and seditious words in depravation and to the contempt of the High Court of Parliament, to wit, "That the late Kinge was illegally put to death, but he hoped that his persecutors would heerafter suffer for it, and that the power which they have is mayntained only by the sword, and that they doe seeke to infringe the libertye of the subjects, which they did formerly promise to maintaine." S. P. R., ..., 1650.

16 May, 1650.—Recognizance, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of Anne Genney of Woppin co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Anne Genney's appearance at the next S. G. D. for Middlesex, "to give in evidence against Ellen Egerton now prisoner in Newgate for divers scandalous and reproachfull words against the present Parliament." S. P. R., ..., 1650.

19 May, 1650.—Recognizances, taken before Josias Berners esq. J.P., of George Antrobus of Paules Churchyard in St. Gregory's parish London woollen-draper and John Ward of St. Sepulchre's London haberdasher, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Antrobus of Clifford's Inne gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Antrobus at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to answer &c. uppon the complaint of Nathaniell Thorold gentleman for continuing in a taverne till night, shewinge tricks there, saying 'God blesse the King,' but not expressing who he meant." S. P. R., ..., 1650.

4 June, 1650.—Order touching highways and common carriers, made at Hicks Hall in St. John's Streete co. Midd.—Whereas this

court was informed that the high wayes in severall parishes and places of this county are very founderous (*sic*) much decayed and ruinous and become almost impassable although the inhabitants of many of the said parishes have done theire worke in the reparacion of the said highwayes in such maner as by the statutes in that case provided they are required, which hath been occasioned principaly by severall carriers carters and waggoners which have usually carryed upon their carts and waggons excessive waightes, whereby the said highwayes are very much torne plowed and digged up in the said parishes and places, for the prevencion of which annoyance and inconvenience It is thought fitt and soe Ordered by this Court, That the Justices of the Peace of this county shall cause the Pety Constables and Headboroughs of the severall places and parishes of the division to apprehend all such carters carriers and waggoners as shall happen to cary upon theire carts or waggons in theire respective parishes or precincts above twenty hundred weight and them convent before some of the said Justices and find sufficient suerties for theire personall appearance at the next Sessions of the Peace to be held for the said county after such offence committed to answer such offence and further to bee provided withall for the same according to the Lawe.—By the Court. S. P. Book.

5 JUNE, 1650.—Ordered That Mr. Livetenaunte and Mr. Smith shall send for Mrs. Diamond of Ratcliffe and binde her or some of her . . . . to prosecute against John Waltham and Richard Shelley at the next Sessions for a burglarye in her house, and to send for Mrs. Williams alsoe touching a burglarie in her house, and especially to examine her touchinge a bagge of hers found in the custody of the sayd Waltham and Shelley, and nowe in the custody of Alderman Andrewes, whether it be her bagg or noe, which she affirmed before to the sayd alderman to be hers, but now seemeth to fayle therein. G. D. Reg.

23 JUNE, 1650.—Recognizances, taken before William Mellish esq. J.P., of Andrew Phyfe and Thomas Pecke, both of Whitechappell co. Midd. yeomen, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Robert White of the same parish drover, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Robert White's appearance at the next S. P. to be held at Hickes Hall, to answer &c. "for threatening and offering violence to the Hedborow of Bowe, and for rescueing his lambes destreyned upon for breach of the last Humiliation Daye &c. &c." S. P. R., 9 July, 1650.

26 AUGUST, 1650.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Danvers knt., Sir John Thorowgood knt. and Thomas Latham esq., Justices of the Peace for the City and Liberty of Westminster, of Edward Ordway of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. gunmaker, in the sum of two hundred pounds, and of Thomas Sutton of the same parish currier and Roland

Williams of Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. yeoman, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the said Edward Ordway's appearance at the next General S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for speaking seditious words against the Parliament."—Also, Recognizances, taken before Edward Harvy esq. J.P., of Thomas Kerbie of . . . . co. Midd. yeoman, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of Thomas Berry and William Smelt both of Hamersmith yeomen, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the said Thomas Kerbie's appearance at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for speaking and uttering ill language against the now Parliament of England."—Also, the Recognizances, taken on 13 July 1650 before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of John Chapman of Padington co. Midd. yeoman and Edward Spencer of Margaret's parish Westminster blacksmith, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Wyght of Margaret's Westminster yeoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Wyght's appearance at the next General S. P. to be held at Hicks Hall, to answer &c. "for endeavouringe to perswade one Edward Dodford and Thomas Grey to swear that John Saywell of Ivingoe co. Bucks did send two men with armes to the late Kinges armie." S. P. R., 1 Oct., 1650.

11 OCTOBER, 1650.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of . . . . merchaunt-taylor and Michael Thomson of the Minnoryes in Algate parish co. Midd. cordwainer, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of John French of Whitechappell . . . ., in the sum of one hundred pounds; The condition of the recognizances being, that the said "John French doe personally appeare either before the Committee appoynted by Parliament for Athiesticall Blasphemous and . . . . to the honour of God and destructive to humaine society, whensoever they shall please to call for him, Or else at the next Sessions of the Peace . . . . to answer &c." S. P. R., 9 Dec., 1650.

1 NOVEMBER, 1650.—The Jurors for the Keepers of the Liberty of England present that William Cobbe late St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. esq. otherwise styled William Cobbe late of Sandringham co. Norfolk esq. did not repaire to church chapel or any usual place of common prayer during three months, beginning on 1 Nov., 1650, against the tenor of a statute in a case of this kind published and provided. No endorsement of either 'Billa Vera' or 'Ignoramus.' G. D. R., ..., 165$\frac{0}{1}$.

13 NOVEMBER, 1650.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of William Wheeler goldsmith and John Barker barbor, both of Martin's parish in the liberty of Westminster co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Charles Cutts of the same parish barbor, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Charles

Cutts at the next General S. P. for the City and liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. "for being taken redy drest in cloths and goeinge to act a stage-playe, as hee confesseth himself." S. P. (West.) R., 9 Jan., $165\frac{0}{1}$.

16 DECEMBER, 1650.—True Bill that, in the highway at Acton co. Midd. on the said day, Dorrell White *alias* Thomas Brooke *alias* Captaine Smith late of the said parish assaulted Jane Hampton wife of Robert Hampton esq., and stole and carried off from the person of the said Jane "unam catenam jemmarum *anglice* one chaine of pearle continentem in numero ducent' et septuaginta valor' septuaginta librarum," a gold ring sett with seaven diamonds worth twelve pounds, a gold ring sett with an emerald worth eight pounds, and four shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Robert Hampton esq. Found 'Guilty,' Dorrell White was sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{0}{1}$.

24 DECEMBER, 1650.—True Bill, that Thomas Dade late of Giles's parish co. Midd. was born in England and after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 24th Dec., 1650, "was made and ordayned a Preist by the authority derived and pretended from the Sea of Rome," in parts beyond the seas, And that before the same last-named day the said Thomas Dade came from the same parts beyond the sea into this Commonwealth of England, to wit, into the afornamed parish of Giles co. Midd., and there on the said 24th Dec., traitorously and as a false traitor to this Commonwealth of England did stay, was and remayned. Over Thomas Dade's name at the head of the bill appears this clerical minute, "He putts himselfe upon the countrey, which finde him 'Not Guiltie' noe flienge." G. D. R., ..., 1651.

24 DECEMBER, 1650.—True Bill that George Gage late of the parish of Giles-in-the-Fields co. Midd. was born in the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of the Nativity of John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 24th December, 1650, in the parts beyond the seas was made and ordained a Preist by authority derived and pretended from the Sea (*sic*) of Rome, And that the same George Gage before the said 24th December came in this Commonwealth of England, to wit, to the aforesaid parish of Giles-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. and there on the same 24th Dec. "traitorously and as a false traitor to this Commonwealth of England did stay was and remayned." George Gage was "at large." A memorandum on the back of the bill shows that James Waddesworth, Robert De Luke, Thomas Mayo and *Thomas Gage* were the prosecutors of and witnesses for the indictment. G. D. R., ..., 1651.

24 DECEMBER, 1650.—True Bill, that Peter Wright *alias* Beale late

of Martin's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. clerk was born in the kingdome of England, and after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John the Bap tist, 1 Eliz., and before the 24th Dec., 1650, "in the partes beyond seas was made and ordained a Preist by the authority derived and pretended from the Sea of Rome," and that the said Peter Wright *alias* Beale before the said day of December, 1650, returned into this Commonwealth of England, and on that day at the aforesaid parish of Martin-in-the-Feildes "traitorously and as a false traitor of this Commonwealth did stay was and remayned." Over Peter Wright's name at the head of the bill appears this clerical minute, "He puts himself upon the countrey, which finde him 'Guilty.' See the judgment indorsed."—On the back of the indictment appears this record,—"Judicium :—He shalbe led backe againe to the place from whence he came, and from thence be drawen upon a hurdle to the place of execucion, and there be hanged by the necke and then be cutt downe alive, and his entralls and privy members to be cutt off from his bodye and be burned in his sight, his head to be cutt off and his bodie to be divided into fower parts, and then to be disposed att the pleasure of the Parliament." G. D. R., ..., 1651.

25 DECEMBER, 1650.—True Bill against Stephen Hubert of Paul's parish Covent Garden, for willingly in a dwelling-house within the same parish on the said day hearing mass said and sung by a certain person to the jurors unknown.—Also, True Bills against John de Charbone taylor, John Stale . . . ., James Agneau tapestrie-maker, John Chamberlayne gentleman, Elizabeth Devall wife of . . . . Devall yeoman, James Gering yeoman, Bartholomew Hesketh hatband-maker, Tout Saincts Francois gentleman, Edmund Shroudes gentleman, Francis Ballinger gentleman, Charles Delire (? Desire) gentleman, Henry Lord Morley and Mounteagle, all twelve late of Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., for willingly in a certain dwelling-house within the same parish on the said 25th December hearing a mass said and sung by a certain person unknown to the Jurors. Over Bartholomew Hesketh's name on the bill against him appears the clerical minute 'Jur' dic' non cul'=The jurors say 'Not Guilty'; and on the Bill against Elizabeth Devall appears the note "Jur' dic' cul' de ind'c'o"=The jurors say 'Guilty of the indictment.' The other bills exhibit no minutes touching arraignment or verdict. S. P. (West.) R., 1 April, 1651.

27 DECEMBER, 1650.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Fauconberge and Edward Carter esqs. and Justices of the Peace, of Bartholomew Hesketh of Giles's-in-the-Fields gentleman and Robert Wilson of Martin's-in-the-Fields taylor, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the said Bartholomew Hesketh's appearance at the next

G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. "he being charged to have heard a mass on the 25th December 1650 in the house of Mr. Crouly in the parish of Martin-in-the-Fields.—Also, thirteen several sets of similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justices of the Peace; For the appearance at the same G. S. P. of Edmund Yarmouth of Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, John Hodgson of Covent Garden parish yeoman, John Chamberline of St. Dunstan's in-the-West gentleman, Tout Saincts Francois of Martin's-in-the Fields taylor, James Agneau of Martin's-in-the-Fields tapestry-maker, Charles Deglire (?) of St. Margaret's Westminster hatmaker, Francis Bolanger of St. Margaret's Westminster hatmaker, Stephen Hubbard of Covent Garden parish gentleman, John De Charbone of Covent Garden parish taylor, Charles de Gizancourt of Covent Garden parish gentleman, Henry Parker Lord Morley and Monteagle, Marnie Devall of Martin's-in-the-Fields taylor, and James Gering of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields hatband-maker, to answer &c. being charged to have heard a mass on the 25th December 1650 in Mr. Crouly's house in Long Acre in the parish of Martin's-in-the-Fields. S. P. (West.) R., 9 Jan., $165\frac{0}{1}$.

1 JANUARY, $165\frac{0}{1}$.—True Bill that, at the parish of Edmonton co. Midd. on the said day, Joan Haynes late of the said parish spinster *alias* Joan Haynes wife of John Haynes of the said parish . . . . stole and carried off "quindecim uteres vini Hispanici *anglice* fifteene bottles of canary wyne valor quindecim solidor' tria librat' fructus hispanice (*sic*) *anglice* three poundes of currentes valor' duodecim denar', dimid' quarter' modii frument' *anglice* halfe a pecke of flower valor' duodecim denar' et duodecim panes *anglice* cakes valor' duodecim denar'" of the goods and chattels of Thomas Hoddesdon. Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of nine shillings, Joan Haynes was branded. G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{0}{1}$.

6 JANUARY, $165\frac{0}{1}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of George Richardson of Martin's parish in the liberty of Westminster co. Midd. gentleman and Edmund Menell of Andrew's parish in Holborne co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and James Looker of Giles's parish co. Midd. schoolmaster in the sum of forty pounds; For the said James Looker's appearance at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex held at Hicks Hall, to answer &c. "for being taken hearinge of Masse and for keepinge a schoole being a recusant which hee himself confesseth."—Also, similar recognizances, taken before the same J.P., for the appearance of Elizabeth Bowker of Slipton co. Northampton at the same next G. S. P., to answer &c. "for beinge taken hearinge of Masse." S. P. R., 14 Jan., $165\frac{0}{1}$.

6 JANUARY, $165\frac{0}{1}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead

esq. J.P., of Isatus Thomas barbor and Elizabeth Thomas "virgo," both of Giles parish co. Midd. (de parochia Giles co. Midd.) in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Elinor Griffine of the same parish . . . . in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Elinor Griffine's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer "for beinge taken a-hearinge of Masse." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 165$\frac{0}{1}$.

6 JANUARY, 165$\frac{0}{1}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of Thomas Abden taylor and Mary Pottinger "virgo," both of Giles parish co. Midd. in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Elizabeth Pottinger of the same parish widdow, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Elizabeth Pottinger's appearance at the next General Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for beinge taken a-hearinge of Masse."—Also, similar recognizances, for Mary Pottinger's appearance at the same G. S. P. to answer &c. "for beinge taken a-hearinge of Masse." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 165$\frac{0}{1}$.

22 JANUARY, 165$\frac{0}{1}$.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Jennings, Henry Spencer and William Young, all three late of the said parish laborers, stole and carried off two gold rings worth twenty shillings each, two silver tankards worth three pounds and ten shillings each, two silver wyne bolles worth ten shillings each, one silver beere boll worth three pounds, two silver saltes worth thirty shillings each, one silver cawdle cupp worth fifty shillings, two dozen and foure silver spoones worth ten pounds, and divers articles of wearing-apparel, severally described, and fifty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Francis Pellatt gentleman. All three culprits were at large. G. D. R., 9 April, 1651.

27 JANUARY, 165$\frac{0}{1}$.—True Bill that, at the parish of Bottolph-without-Aldersgate in the afternoon of the said day John Nash late of London laborer broke into the dwelling-house of Henry Wollaston esq., and stole therefrom and carried away a silver tankard worth four pounds, five gilt spoons worth fifty shillings, one silver spoon worth ten shillings, a watch worth three pounds, one gold ring worth twenty shillings, a cabinet of mother-of-pearle worth three pounds, and eight pounds and eleven shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Henry Wollaston esq. No clerical minutes on the bill touching arraignment or the consequences thereof. G. D. R., ..., 1651.

17 FEBRUARY, 165$\frac{0}{1}$.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, William Johnson late of the said parish laborer stole and carried off a dunne gelding worth fourteen pounds of the goods and chattels of William Pett, and a light-gray gelding worth eight pounds, of the goods and chattels of John Merricke. William Johnson stood

mute, and was therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure.* G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{0}{1}$.

18 February, $165\frac{0}{1}$.—Information, laid by William Lippiatt before Justices of the Peace assembled in S. P. at Hicks Hall in St. John's Street co. Midd. on the said day, against Thomas Leichfeild late of the parish of St. James Clarkenwell, for keeping in the said parish a common gaming-house for dice, tables, and cardes, and a certain unlawful game called Shovegroate *alias* Slidethrift, and a bowling-alley, and a certain unlawful game called Ninepins *alias* Cloiscailes against the form of the statute. S. P. R., 18 Feb., $165\frac{0}{1}$.—N.B. In the informations of this period against keepers of gaming-houses Shovegroate and Ninepins are usually described with these *aliases* of Slidethrift and Cloiscailes.

. . . . February (?), $165\frac{0}{1}$.—The Jurors for the Keepers of the Liberty of England by the authority of Parliament present that on 1 January, 18 James I., at the parish of St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd., George Baker late of the said parish clerk voluntarily said used and celebrated a private masse, against the form of a statute in a case of this kind published and provided and as well against the said lord late the King's peace his crown and dignity, as against the public peace. Endorsed 'Billa Vera.' Over George Baker's name at the bill's head this clerical minute, 'Po' se cul' fin' et imprison' juxta formam statuti'=He put himself &c.; and the jurors say 'Guilty'; he is adjudged to pay a fine and be imprisoned according to the form of the statute. G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{0}{1}$.

24 March, $165\frac{0}{1}$.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Lanam, wife of James Lanam of the said parish laborer, practised witchcraft upon and against John Cooke, so that he languished and wasted in his body from the said day till the day of the taking of this inquisition. G. D. R., 9 April, 1651.

28 March, 1651.—True Bill that, at Graye's Inn in the parish of St. Andrew in Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, William Ardington yeoman and his wife Mary Ardington, both late of the said parish, assaulted Thomas Tisdale esq., and that Mary Ardington with a knife cut the neck and throat of the said Thomas Tisdale esq., so that he then and there died instantly, being thus murdered by the said William and Mary Ardington. Over the name of each culprit, at the bill's head, appears this clerical minute, "Puse guilty noe goodes therefore to be hanged by the neck untill &c." G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{5}{6}$.

2 April, 1651.—Recognizances, taken before Josias Berners esq. J.P., of Francis Bramston of the Middle Temple London esq., and William Turner of Paules Churchyard wollendraper, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Sir Edward Norton of Sibsey co. Lincolne

barronet, in the sum of one hundred pounds ; For the said Sir Edward Norton's appearance at the next Gaol Delivery for London and Middlesex, to answer &c. "he being suspected to have lived in adultery with Mary the wife of Edward Mogges late of Newgate Market poulterer, now a soldyer in Captain Disher's troope in the Lord Generall Cromwell's regiment of horse for about the space of twelve moneths last past." G. D. R., 9 April, 1651.

3 April, 1651.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. and in the hearing of very many persons on the said day, Anne Watson wife of Francis Watson of the said parish laborer spoke these malicious words, in depravation and to the contempt of the Parliament, to wit, "That they that sitt att the Parliament are all the sonnes of whores, and that shee could find in her heart to blow them up with gun-powder." Anne Watson put herself on a jury of the country and was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 9 April, 1651.

5 May, 1651.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. in the night of the said day, George Stanley late of the aforesaid parish gentleman broke burglariously into the mansion house of Dame Mary Armyn widow, and stole and carried off therefrom three silver voyders of the value of one hundred and fifty pounds, five silver plates worth ten pounds, a silver tankard worth six pounds, one silver sugar-box worth sixty shillings, one silver candlestick worth thirty shillings, four silver "tunnes" worth six pounds, five silver porringers worth five pounds, three silver sawcers worth thirty shillings, one silver spoon worth ten shillings, one silver cawdle cup worth six pounds, a silver "medicen pott" worth thirty shillings, and forty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Dame Mary Armyn, one gold jewel set with seventeen diamonds worth twenty pounds, one gold ring set with three diamonds worth ten pounds, one gold ring set with five diamonds worth five pounds, one gold ring worth twenty shillings, one enamelled gold ring worth eight shillings, one gold ring set with red stones worth eight shillings, one gold ring worth three shillings, one silver bodkin worth two shillings and six-pence, ..., one silver watch with a cristal case worth eight . . . ., one Emerodd seale worth two shillings, one "cornelion" seale worth two shillings and six-pence, one bible with two clasps worth sixteen shillings, one psalm-book worth two shillings, and divers articles of wearing apparel described severally in the indictment, and twenty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Elizabeth Armyn singlewoman. At the bill's foot appears this clerical minute,—"And thaforesaide George Stanley putteth himself upon his countrey which findeth him Guiltie, no goodes or chattels, to bee hanged." G. D. R., ..., 1651.

5 MAY, 1651.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Arden gentleman, Thomas Browne gentleman, James Bever gentleman, John Sharpnes *alias* Sharpe laborer, and Richard Martin laborer, all five late of the said parish, broke burglariously into the mansion-house of Dame Mary Armyn and stole therefrom and carried away the several articles, set forth in the already noticed bill of the indictment of George Stanley gentleman, for the same burglary. Clerical minutes on the bill now under consideration show that William Arden gentleman, Thomas Browne gentleman, James Bever gentleman and Richard Martin laborer, were found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., ..., 1651.

12 JUNE, 1651.—Recognizances, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of Elizabeth Sorrell the elder widow and Elizabeth Sorrell the younger spinster, both of Brayntree co. Essex, and Thomas Atkyn and Thomas Baugh, both of Boston co. Lincolne gentlemen, all four in the sum of four-score pounds each; For the appearance of the said Elizabeth Sorrell the elder and Elizabeth Sorrell the younger at the next Quarter Sessions for the City and liberty of Westminster, "to answeare for averringe and meynteyneinge diverse erroneous damnable and blasphemouse opinions against the Holy Trinity."—Also, three sets of similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justices of the Peace, for the appearance of Thomas Tydford of Frome co. Somersett wyer-drawer, Margarett Dunlopp of Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. widow, Frances Bedwell of Brayntree co. Essex spinster, and Anne Burley of Margarett's Westminster co. Midd. at the next Q. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, "to answer for averringe and meynteyninge diverse erroneous damnable and blasphemous opinions against the Holy Trinitie." S. P. (West.) R., 20 June, 1651.

23 JULY, 1651.—Two several Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of Leonard Peerson of Margaret's Westminster gentleman and John Sayres of Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Leonard Peerson and John Sayres at the next Session of the Peace to be holden at Hickes Hall, then and there to give evidence "against John Rose and John Page for endevoringe to robb the States waggons on the highway beinge laden with money for the use of the army that is in Ireland." S. P. R., 12 Aug., 1651.

26 JULY, 1651.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of Thomas Willoughby esq. and John Willoughby gentleman, both of Grindon co. Northampton, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Coster of Brides parish London gentleman, in the sum

of forty pounds; For said Thomas Coster's appearance at the next S. P. for the City and liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. "for wishinge confusion to the Parliament Army and for sayinge that some of the Com's had the pox." S. P. (West.) R., ..., 1651.

5 AUGUST, 1651.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of John Chapman and Thomas Baskevile, both of Margaret's Westminster gentlemen, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and James Afflack of Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said James Afflack's appearance at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. "for dispersinge of false newes sayinge that Major-Generall Massey did with a party of horse take at Edinborough six-and-twenty of the Parliament's Commissioners, and sayd that none of the newes was to bee seene in the bookes." S. P. (West.), R., ..., 1651.

10 AUGUST, 1651.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of William Webb of Martin's-in-the-Fields carpenter, in the sum of twenty pounds, and Robert Webb of the parish of Andrew in Holborne co. Midd. carpenter, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Robert Webb's appearance at the next S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. "for sayinge the Kinge of Scots was noe traytor." S. P. (West.), R., ..., 1651.

12 AUGUST, 1651.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Richard Wood of James's Clerkenwell yeoman and Isaak Mills of Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. baker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Richard Wood and Isaak Mills and also of Anne the wife of Richard Davis, at "this present Sessions of the Peace now holden for this county against Katherine Cottrell of Clerkenwell co. Middlesex widow for speaking treasonable words against the Parliament." S. P. R., 12 Aug., 1651.

5 OCTOBER, 1651.—Bill (ignored) of indictment, that at Chelsea co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Leviston wife of Thomas Leviston late of the said parish gentleman and Jane Simpson late of the same parish spinster, by mixing a certain powder "to wit, mercury" with beer, composed a certain deadly and poisonous drink, and with the intention of killing her administered the same poisonous drink to Dame Mary Powell late the wife of Sir Edward Powell knt. and bart., and that the same Dame Mary Powell drank the same poisonous drink thus administered to her, and died thereof on the following day, being thus killed and murdered by the said Anne Leviston and Jane Simpson. G. D. R., 2 June, 1652.

14 OCTOBER, 1651.—True Bill that, at Andrewes parish in Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, "thinking and intending to proclayme declare publish and promote Charles Stuart son of Charles Stuart late

King of England to be King of England and Ireland without the consent of the people in parliament first had and obtained" &c., Robert Vaughan of the said parish engraver made and engraved a certain "picture of the sayd Charles Stuart son to the sayd Charles late King of England with the trayterous inscription . . . . following underneath the sayd picture in mettal advisedly maliciously and with a trayterous minde and intencion did . . . . engraved (to wit) "Charles the Second (sonne to Charles I. the Martyr) King of England Scotland France and . . . . defendor of the faith &c. Nowe in the head of a gallant and numerous army of the valliant and faithfull Scottes and . . . . marching by the power and mightines of his maker, towards the possession of the rest of his fathers Crownes with . . . . emblem of victory peace and mercy to restore to the Loyall their religion lawes and libertyes, To shew pitty and compassion to all the seduced and sorrowfull, retorning to their obedience, But to execut vengeance on the impenitent malitious and implacable murtherers of his Royall Father" and that having so made and engraved the said paper and inscription the same Robert Vaughan on the day aforesaid "did print or caused to be printed" the same picture and inscription on paper and "advisedly malitiously and trayterously did disperse and publish" at the aforesaid parish the papers so imprinted with the said paper and inscription.—Over Robert Vaughan's name at the bill's head appears this clerical minute, "He putteth himselfe &c. not guiltie &c. no flienge," showing that Robert Vaughan put himself on trial and was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not withdraw from their verdict. This parchment is so defaced and injured by rot as to be illegible in places. G. D. R., ..., 1652.

14 October, 1651.—Bill of indictment against Robert Vaughan late of Holbourne co. Midd. engraver, for making and publishing a certain engraved "picture of the said Charles Stuart sonne of the said Charles late King of England with a traiterous . . . . words following underneath the said . . . . and engraved, to witt, 'Charles the Second sonne of Charles the Martyr King of England Scotland . . . . and Ireland defendor of the faith &c.'," the rest of the inscription being illegible. No endorsement of 'Billa vera' now apparent. This parchment is so diminished and defaced by rot and dirt as to be decypherable only in places. G. D. R., ..., 1651.

15 October, 1651.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Thomas Gaywood of Gyles Chriplegate (*sic*) engraver and of . . . ., in the sum of twenty pounds each; the condition of the said recognizances being that the said Thomas Gaywood and . . . . "preferr and prosecute with effect a bill of indictment at the next S. P. for this county against Robert Vaughan engraver now prisoner whom

they doe accuse upon oath for engraving in copper the figure of the King of Scotts by which many printed coppyes hath been vented there being a treasonable subscription thereunto engraven. This parchment is much decayed. G. D. R., ..., 1651.

11 NOVEMBER, 1651.—True Bill that, at the parish of Martin-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Brewer, wife of Roger Brewer late of the said parish yoman, "wickedly unlawfully wilfully and feloniously was carnally knowne by one John Hume gentleman hee the said Roger Brewer the husband of her the said Mary Brewer then being alive and in full life, and soe shee the said Mary Brewer the detestable crime of adultery with thaforesaid John Hume then and there wickedly unlawfully wilfully and feloniously did committ to the greate displeasure of Almighty God, against the forme of the statute in this case provided, and against the publicke peace &c."—Mary Brewer was found 'Not Guilty.'—N.B. In the "Further Matters taken from the Gaol Delivery Register *temp.* Commonwealth," notice is taken of all the arraignments and trials for adultery, that occurred during the Commonwealth under the statute referred to in this extract from the bill of indictment against Mary Brewer. G. D. R., ..., 1652.

10 DECEMBER, 1651.—Wheras Robert French of Gosfield in the county of Essex gentleman is charged by Mr. Underwood upon suspicion to be one of the persons that feloniously and burglarily (*sic*) did break the dwelling-house of the Master of the Rols, and did steale out of the same one thousand nyne hundred pounds in money, Now on the behalf of the said Robert French, by the affidavits of Jonas Stubbins and Edward Til it appearing that the sayd French is so dangerously sick that through his inability of body hee is not able at this tyme to attend the court, It is therfore Ordered, That it be referred to Justices of the Peace of the county of Essex, recyding near to the place where the sayd French inhabits, to take sufficient bayle of the sayd French to appear at the next Sessions to be holden for the county of Middlesex, the sayd French and his sureties to be bound by recognizance in the sum of 1,000£ a-peece, or upon the default or refusal of the sayd French heerin the sayd Justices are to commit him to the Gaole of the County, there to remayne til further Order or otherwise until hee shalbe discharged by due Cours of Law.—By the Court. G. D. Reg.

11 FEBRUARY, 165½.—Recognizances, taken before John Hoxton esq. J.P., of Walter Horton and Roger Heamon, both of Lymehouse marryners, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Walter Horton and Roger Heamon at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to give evidence "against Isaak Evans now prisoner in Newgate . . . . for drinking of severall healths to the

Confusion of the Parliament of England, and uttering many curses wicked and impertinent wordes and speaches against them, saying they are . . . . doggs and many other opprobrious termes and languages." S. P. R., 17 Feb., 165½.

1 March, 165½.—True Bill that, at Sepulchre's parish co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Cotton late of the said parish spinster, stole and carried away "one velvett hatband sett with one hundred and thirty diamondes in collettes of . . . ." worth twenty pounds of the goods and chattels of Thomas Bowden.—Over Mary Cotton's name at the head of the indictment appears this clerical minute, to wit, "She putteth herself &c. Guiltie &c. no goodes, to bee hanged &c., but quicke with childe therefore &c." G. D. R., ..., 1652.

12 April, 1652.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Temperance Fossett, wife of Matthew Fossett late of Whitechappell yeoman, practised witchcraft upon and against Elizabeth Peirson wife of Richard Peirson yeoman, so that the said Elizabeth languished from the said 12th of April to the 11th day of October then next following, and is still in great danger of her life. Temperance Fossett was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., ..., 1652.

27 April, 1652.—Order, made at G. S. P. held at Westminster, touching William Hide, Master of the Free School at Harrow-Hill co. Midd.—Forasmuch as it appeareth to this Court, That Mr. William Hide of the parish of Harrow-Hill in the said county is a Master of Art and Head Scholemaster of the Free Schole there, and that he is lately chosen at a Court Leete held in the Mannour of Harrow aforesaid to execute the office of Headborough in the same place for the yeare ensueinge, and that the necessary attendance of the said Mr. Hide is for the most part of his tyme required amongst his scholers, by reason whereof he cannot execute the said office, It is therefore (at the desire of the said Mr. Hide) thought fitt and soe ordered by this Court that the said Mr. Hide be absolutely discharged from the execucion of the said office, And that some of the cheif and most discreete inhabitants of Harrowe aforesaid shall forthwith meete together and make choise of some other meete person for the execucion of the said office there for this yeare ensuinge, and to retorne his name to some of the Justices of the Peace of the said county, to the end that he may take his oath for the due execucion of the said office. S. P. Book.

8 May, 1652.—True Bill that, in the common highway in Marybone co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Ledgingham late of the said parish laborer assaulted Thomas Johnson with violence and then and there robbed him of one payre of brass enameled buttons worth two pence, two hand-kerchiefs worth twelve pence, one payre of gloves worth twelve pence, one cane worth six pence, one tobacco-box worth three

pence, one cloath coate worth three shillings and fourteene shillings in numbered moneys. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Ledgingham was sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 2 June, 1652.

. . . ., 1652.—True Bill that, at Martin's-in-the-Feilds co. Midd. on the 14th March 1646, Margery Scott wife of Samuell Scott late of the said parish yeoman practised witchcraft &c. upon and against Cassandra Godwyn the then wife of James Godwyn, so that the said Cassandra henceforth languished of the said devilish witchcraft till she died thereof on the 20th of May then next following, being thus killed and murdered by the said Margery Scott.—Over Margery's name at the bill's head appears this clerical minute, "She putteth herselfe &c. not guiltie &c. noe flienge"=Putting herself on trial, she was found 'Not Guilty' by a jury, who did not withdraw from the verdict. G. D. R., ..., 1652.

27 JUNE, 1652.—True Bill that, at Margaret's Westminster on the said day, John Thompson late of the said parish stole and bore away "one gold ring sett with one emerauld stone with two diamonds on each side of the value of three pounds of the goods and chattles of John Evelyn esq^r., then and there found."—At the bill's foot appears this clerical memorandum, "Itt appeared upon the evidence to bee a robbery in the highway in the county of Kent." Over John Thompson's name in the bill's second line, appears this unpunctuated interlinear minute, "Hee putteth himself &c. Guiltie &c. it appeareth upon the evidence to be a robbery in Kent to be hanged no goodes &c." G. D. R., ... August, 1652.

27 AUGUST, 1652.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Street co. Midd., touching Lady Elizabeth Slingsby and her maltreated maid-servant.—Forasmuch as it appeareth to this Court, That Mary Burliston was retayned (at Michaelmas last) by Dame Elizabeth Slingsby widowe, the relict of Sir William Slingsby knt. deceased, to serve her as a covenant servant for the wages of 50*s.* by the yeare, and that the said Lady did violently beate her said servant with a great sticke and offered to strike her said servant with a hammer, and that the said Lady doth retayne the wages due to her said servant, and doth refuse to deliver her said servant her clothes, It is Ordered by this Court that the said Mary Burliston be forthwith discharged from the service of the said Lady Slingsby and left at liberty to goe to another service, and that the said Lady Slingsby shall pay the summe of twenty-and-five shillinges due to her for wages and the summe of two shillinges, disbursed by the said Mary for silke for the use of her said Lady, and alsoe that the said Lady Slingsby shall deliver or cause to be delivered the cloathes and wearinge-apparell left by the said Mary in the house of the said Lady Slingshy into the

hands of the said Mary or to such other person or persons as shall be by her appointed to receave the said money and clothes. S. P. Book.

30 August, 1652.—Whereas Phillip Porter of the parish of Clementes Danes' gentleman, Lyonell Earle of Middlesex and William Powell of Westminster &c. gentlemen were bound by recognizance taken the third day of June 1652 before William Steele esq. the Recorder of London and Tobye Lysle esq. one of the Justices of Peace for the county of Middlesex, to wit, the sayd Phillip Porter in 5,000£. and the sayd Earle and William Powell in 2,500£. apeece, that the sayd Phillip Porter should personally appeare at the then next Sessions of the Peace to be holden at the Justice Hall in the Old Baylie to answeare &c. And in the meane tyme to keepe the peace towards his naturall mother Mrs. Olave Porter, At which next Sessions, to wit, at the Sessions of the Peace holden for the Citty of London at Justice Hall in the Old Baylie the fourteenth day of July 1652 the sayd Phillip Porter did not appeere according to the sayd recognizaunce but made default, So that the sayd recognizance became forfeited, And Wheras also the sayd Earle at this Sessions peticioned this Court that the sayd recognizance might be discharged and vacuated, intimating that the sayd recognizance was taken only for keping the peace towards his sayd mother untill the sayd next Sessions after the taking of the sayd recognizance, and not otherwise, And whereas also it did nowe appeare unto this Court by oath taken before the Cheife Justice of the Upper Bench, that the sayd Phillip Porter after the taking of the sayd recognizance and before the sayd next Sessions in a very rude and unnaturall manner and with wicked oathes before her doore did disturbe and threaten her and some of her friends, It is therfore nowe Ordered that the sayd Recognizance shalbe estreated, if the sayd Earle doe not at the next Sessions of Gaole Deliverye to be holden for the citty of London and county of Middlesex bring in the bodye of the sayd Phillip Porter and shewe good cause why the said recognizance should not be estreated, as it ought to be. G. D. Reg.

30 August, 1652.—Ordered that all such prisoners, as shalbe heereafter reprived after judgment, shalbe put to execucion except their friends will mayntaine them in prison, till a pardon be procured or other order be taken for them. By the Court. G. D. Reg.

2 September, 1652.—True Bill that, at . . . . in Holborne in the night of the said day, William Deakins laborer and Richard Dunne yeoman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of John Drewe, and stole therefrom and carried away one silver tankard worth fifty shillings, one silver . . . . worth three pounds, two silver cupps worth three pounds, six silver spoones worth two pounds, one gold

ring set with dyamonds worth three pounds, one gold ring set with a ruby worth thirty shillings, one gold ring "sett with todstone" worth fifteen shillings, divers articles of wearing apparel duly and severally described in the indictment, and forty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said John Drewe. William Deakins was found 'Guilty,' but the record of sentence has perished from the parchment. Richard Dunne was 'at large.' G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{8}{9}$.

13 October, 1652.—Recognizances, taken before John Hooker esq. J.P., of Edward Remington of Andrewes Holborn merchant-taylor and Thomas London of Lyons Inne gentleman, in the sum of ten pounds each, and Ellinor Blayney of Clement's Danes' widow, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Ellinor Blayney's appearance at the next S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. she "being suspected to have beene carnallie knowne by John Rowland of the Savoy parish gentleman, for that they were found a-bedd together this day about tenn of the clock in the said Blaney's house."—Also, the Recognizances, taken on the same day, before the same J.P., of the same two sureties in the same sum each, and of John Rowland of Savoy parish gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John Rowland's appearance at the aforesaid S. P. to answer &c., he "being suspected to have had the carnall knowledge of the bodie of Ellinor Blaney widdow, for that they were this day about eleaven of the clock found in bedd together att the said Blaney's house in Maypole Alley." S. P. (West.), R., 4 Jan., $165\frac{3}{4}$.

13 October, 1652.—Memorandum, That at this Sessions Lyonell Earle of Middlesex brought in the body of Phillip Porter accordinge to an Order of the last Sessions, who is nowe committed to the Gaole of Newgate, ther to remayne untill hee be discharged by due course of lawe: Therefore as to the appearance of the said Mr. Porter, the recognizance of the sayd Earle of Middlesex is to be stayed for being eastreated. G. D. Reg.

13 October, 1652.—Ordered that John Sclater is referred to Sir William Roberts and Mr. Josias Berners to be bayled to appeare at the next Sessions; the principall in 1,500$\pounds$. and the bayle in 1,000$\pounds$. a-peece:—For Forgerie.—By the Courte. G. D. Reg.

9 November, 1652.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Joan Thorowgood knt. J.P., of Thomas Rawson of Hamersmith co. Midd. husbandman and John Allen of Kensington co. Midd. tailor, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of John Maple of Hamersmith aforesaid laborer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John Maple's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to be held at Hicks Hall, "to answear what by Richard Halloway shalbe objected and informed

against him, concerninge his drinking of the pretended King's health" and also "to testify the like against the said Halloway." S. P. R., 6 Dec., 1652.

16 NOVEMBER, 1652.—Recognizance, taken before Laurence Whitaker esq. J.P., of William Bowman of Giles's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. victualler, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said William Bowman's appearance at the next Session of the Peace for Middlesex, to be held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Street, "to prosecute and frame a bill of indictment against Henry Bolt and Edward Hall for makeinge a tumult in the street, draweinge their swordes and cuttinge him on the head and hand." S. P. R., 6 Dec., 1652.

6 DECEMBER, 1652.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Streete co. Midd., touching Nicholas Bacon of Gray's Inn esq.—Forasmuch as Nicholas Bacon of Grayes Inne in the county of Middlesex esq. is accused to be the reputed father of a bastard child borne of Fraunces Tisdale within the parish of St. Andrewes in Holborne in the said county, which said bastard child is likely to become chargeable to the said parish, It is therefore ordered by this Court, That the said Nicholas Bacon shall stand to abide and performe such order as shalbe made and set downe by Richard Newdigate and James Winstanley esquiers (two of the Justices of the Peace of the said county, whereof one of them beinge of the Quorum and inhabitinge in or next to the lymitts of the said parish in the said county, where the said child was borne) as well for the releife and mainteynaunce of the said bastard child, as discharge of the said parish, And that the said Justices shall certifie their said order therein to be made to this Court at the next Sessions of the Peace to be held for the said county. S. P. Book.

11 JANUARY, 165$\frac{2}{3}$.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Street co. Midd., touching the price of coals.—Whereas by order of the Parliament of 11th of January instant (*sic*) it was referred to the Lord Mayor and the severall Courts of Sessions of the Peace for London and Middlesex at their next sitting (being at this present tyme) and they were thereby impowered to give in charge to the Grand Jury to enquire what is a fitt and indifferent price for Sea Coles and upon their presentment to sett such rate and price as they shall thinke fitt both within the cities of London and Westminster and liberties thereof, the borrough of Southwarke and county of Middlesex, And that all woodmongers colemerchants and others that sell either in grosse or by retayle within the said cities and liberties thereof, the burrough of Southwarke and county aforesaid, be enjoyned to sell the coles in their possession not exceedinge the rate and price which shall be so sett accordingly, And that the Lord Mayor and Justices of Peace

within the said cittyes and liberties thereof and borrough and countyes aforesaid respectively doe take care that this Order be duly observed and putt in execucion with all possible speede for the advantage and relieffe of the poore, And Whereas this Court in pursuance of the said Order and by virtue thereof have given in charge to the Grand Jury for the said county to enquire and make presentment accordinge to the said Order, And accordingly the said Grand Jury have made and delivered in their presentment to this Court in this behalfe, And now upon serious consideracion thereof had with the Lord Cheife Justice Rolle, the Lord Cheife Baron Wilde . . . . Justices, This Court doth thinke fitt and hereby order that noe colemerchant, woodmonger, chaundler or other person or persons whatsoever, that sell Sea Coles either in grosse or by retayle within the said county and citty of Westminster and liberties thereof doe from henceforth sell or utter any Sea Coles either in grosse or by retayle above the rate and price of twelve pence the bushell, nor above that rate and price in proporcion for any greater or lesser measure or quantity of Sea Coles, untill further or other Order shall be duely given in this behalfe, And that for better observance hereof this Order be openly published. By the Court. S. P. Book.

N.B.—According to book, from which this order is transcribed, the Order of Parliament and the subsequent Order of the Court were both dated on the same day; but this apparent inaccuracy is doubtless due to the fact that the Order of the Court was made on one of the later days of the S. P., whose *first* sitting was held on the 11th of January.

21 JANUARY, $165\frac{2}{3}$.—True Bill that, at Pancras parish co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Hanscombe late of the said parish laborer broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Nicholas Hele esq., and stole therefrom and carried away one silver tankard worth seven pounds, a sattin cloake worth six pounds, one belt embroidered with silver and gold worth four pounds, one sword with a steele hilt worth forty shillings, and divers other articles described severally in the indictment, of the goods and chattels of the said Nicholas Hele esq. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Hanscombe was sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 23 Feb., $165\frac{2}{3}$.

2 FEBRUARY, $165\frac{2}{3}$.—True Bill that, at the parish of Giles-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Reynolds late of the said parish spinster, stole and carried away one silver tankerd worth four pounds, two silver wine cups worth forty shillings, one silver salt worth thirty-five shillings one silver tobacco-box worth twenty-eight shillings, and "one beaver hatt of the value of three pounds," of the goods and chattels of Germaine Crespion.—Over Elizabeth Reynolds's name

appears this obviously erroneous clerical minute, to wit, "She putteth herselfe &c. not guiltie &c. she pleadeth pregnancy, she is not pregnant, Repr. after judgment." Had she been found 'Not Guilty,' this culprit would not have received judgment; nor would she have pleaded pregnancy. This error in the record is worthy of observation. G. D. R., 23 Feb., 165$\frac{2}{3}$.

4 March, 165$\frac{2}{3}$.—True Bill that, at Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Clavell late of the said parish yeoman assaulted one John Milton and with a certain cane worth a penny struck the same John Milton and gave him on his right knee a certain mortal bruise, of which he died on the 10th of June then next following at Giles's-without-Cripplegate, being thus killed and slain by the said Richard Clavell. Over Richard Clavell's name at the bill's head appears this clerical minute, to wit, "He putteth himselfe &c. not guiltie &c he did not flie &c."—Also, the Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at Giles's Cripplegate co. Midd. on the view of the body of the said John Milton on 11 June 1653, with verdict against the same Richard Clavell. Neither from the Inquisition nor from the indictment does one learn the quality or employment of John Milton. G. D. R., ..., 1653.

11 April., 1653.—Recognizances, taken before Gearvas Elwes esq. J.P., of . . . . and John Gwyn, both of Clement's Danes' cordwayners, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas Willett at the next S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, "then and there to answer for beinge found with a woman danceing naked supposed to be Ranters." S. P. (West.), R., 18 April, 1653.

13 April, 1653.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Thomson, J.P., of Thomas Beza of Buttolph's Aldgate scrivener, and Henry Hutton of Lymehouse merchant, in the sum of eight pounds each; For the appearance of Henry Cotton and Thomas Bird at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., they being suspected "of stealing certaine clamps of brasse belonging to the fornaces of the States Ship called the Hampshire." S. P. R., 18 April, 1653.

30 April, 1653.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at Hendon co. Midd., on view of the body of John Hills gentleman, there lying dead; With verdict that, at Hendon co. Midd. on the 28th day of the said April, 1653, Thomarshe Clarke late of the said parish gentleman made an assault on the said John Hills gentleman, and with a dagger worth one shilling gave him in the left side of the breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died.—Also, the True Bill against Thomarshe Clarke gentleman for this manslaughter, with this clerical minute at the bill's head, "He confesseth &c. he

praieth the booke, he readeth as a clerke, he is burned &c." G. D. R., ..., 1653.

8 MAY, 1653.—Bill (ignored) that, at Clement's Danes' co. Midd. on the said day, John Roabes late of the said parish clerk, born within this Commonwealth of England and "after the feast of St. John the Baptist," 1 Eliz., and before the said 8th of May, made and ordayned in the parts beyond the seas a "preist by authority derived and pretended from the Sea of Roome" returned from the parts beyond the seas to this Commonwealth of England, that is to say into the aforesaid parish, and there traitorously and as a traitor did stay continue and remain. G. D. R., ..., 1653.

12 MAY, 1653.—Recognizances, taken before Henry Scobell (esq. J.P.), of Henry FitzJames and George Colt, both of Covent Garden co. Midd., in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and of John Hele of St. George's parish co. Somerset esq., in the sum of two hundred pounds each; the condition of the recognizances being that the said John Hele shall appear at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberties of Westminster, and in the meantime keep the public peace towards all the good people of this Commonwealth and especially towards the Countesse of Lincolne and Charles Stanley esq.—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Henry Scobell, of Henry Viscount Falkland in the sum of two hundred pounds, and of Henry FitzJames and George Colt, both of Covent Garden co. Midd., in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the said Henry Viscount Falkland's appearance at the same G. S. P. and in the meantime for his peaceful bearing to the same Countesse of Lincolne and Charles Stanley esq. S. P. (West.), R., 6 July, 1653.

19 MAY, 1653.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of William Hearden of Gyles's-in-the-Feilds stone-cutter and Phillip Gardner of the Tower of London vintner, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Chinn of Gyles's aforesaid gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Chinn's appearance at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. "for sayinge that if the late Kinge was adjudged a traitor for demaundinge of five members what is he that put out five-and-twenty out of the Parliament." S. P. (West.), R., 6 July, 1653.

25 MAY, 1653.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hicks Hall, touching a gross and revolting blasphemer.—Forasmuch as it appeareth to this Court by the informacion given upon oath by Felix Womwell, that he sawe a letter directed by Henry Walker from the East Indies to one Anne Rose at Ratcliffe in the said County of Middlesex wherein the said Walker had expressed that he had rather be in bedd with her (meaning the said Anne) then in Paradise with Jesus Christ, And forasmuch

as Gabriel Lee and John Browne further informed this Court upon oath, that the said Lee demaundinge of the said Walker whether he had used the said expression before mencioned in his said letter to the said Anne Rose, the said Walker then said 'a poxe on Jesus Christ,' It is ordered therefore by this Court, That the said Henry Walker shall stand committed to the Newe Prison at Clerkenwell by the space of six moneths without bayle or mainprise, and further untill he shall find sufficient suretyes for his good behaviour for the space of one whole yeare from thence next ensueinge. By the Court.—Another Order, entered in the same book, directs that the same Henry Walker of Ratcliffe co. Midd. be suppressed from keeping any ale-house or victualling-house within the county, "to the end that there may not be such ready occasions and opportunities given for the resort of people to his house, whoe may be in danger to be corrupted with his wicked conversacion." S. P. Book.

28 MAY, 1653.—True Bill that, at Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Dorrington late of the said parish clerk, born within this Commonwealth of England, and after the Feast of St. John the Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 28th May, 1653, made and ordeyned in the parts beyond the seas "a Preist by authority derived and pretended from the Sea of Rome" returned from the parts beyond the seas into this Commonwealth of England, that is to say, into the aforesaid parish co. Midd. and there "traiterously and as a traitor to this Common Wealth did stay continue and remayne, against the forme of the statute in such case made and provided, and against the publique peace." Robert Dorrington was "at large." G. D. R., ..., 1653.

4 JUNE, 1653.—Recognizances, taken before William Bosseville esq. J.P., of Edward Barker inhoulder and Thomas Preshire cordwinder, both of Martin's-in-the-Feildes, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Marke Goodman of the aforesaid parish gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Marke Goodman's appearance at the next Session of the Peace, to answer &c. for "beinge a common quarreller and fighter of duells." S. P. (West.), R., 6 July, 1653.

17 JUNE, 1653.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Barbara Bartle late of the said parish "widow being a common witch and inchantrix" practised witchcraft upon and against Elizabeth Gyan spinster, so that by reason of the same witchcraft the said Elizabeth Gyan languished in her body and "was wasted consumed pined and lame and likewise speechless" from the said 17th of June "until the day of the taking of this inquisition, to witt the twelfth day of July then next following. She putteth herselfe &c. not guiltie &c. she did not flie." G. D. R., ..., 1653.

19 JUNE, 1653.—True Bill that, at the parish of . . . . ham, co. Midd. on the said day, George Booth late of the said parish made and conterfeited or caused to be made and counterfeited a certain spurious writing, entitled 'An Act in the names of the Keepers of the Libertyes of England by order of Parliament,' and purporting to be dated by the same parliament, for the gathering of contributions from benevolent people towards the relief of sufferers from the great fire, which is represented in the said conterfeit writing to have "consumed four hundred and twelve dwelling-houses" and extinguished "the lives of fifty-and-seven men women and children and four other women lyinge in childbirth with their young infants newly borne" at Kerswicke co. Cumberland, and that by exhibiting the same false writing in . . . . ham parish co. Midd. the said George Booth had gathered fraudulently divers sums of money from divers people of the said parish. S. P. R., 12 July, 1653.

2 JULY, 1653.—Recognizances, taken before William Bosseville esq. J.P., of Thomas Bryers of Savoy parish milliner and William Farmer of Dunstan's Fleetstreete salter, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of James Stuart at the next Session of the Peace to answer &c. "for beinge a napper, and for employing lewd woemen to take up gentlemen and bring them to Adam Wallis his house to be nappt." S. P. (West.), R., 6 July, 1653.

8 JULY, 1653.—Recognizances, taken before William Bosseville esq. J.P., of Henery Simons of Martin's-in-the-Fields vintner, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Richard Damond of the same parish . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Richard Damond's appearance at the next S. P., to answer &c. "for keepeinge a nappinge house and for gooing to severall other houses to napp men." S. P. (West.) R., 6 July, 1653.

1 AUGUST, 1653.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Newman *alias* Newnam, wife of Edward Newman *alias* Newnam, late of the said parish weaver, practised witchcraft &c. upon and against John Gale aged nyne yeares, Elizabeth Gale aged seven yeares and James Gale aged five years, so that from said day even until now they have languished in their bodies, it being further found in this true bill that "the bodyes of the sayd John Gale, Elizabeth Gale and James Gale are much destroyed wasted consumed and pyned and lamed, and the use of the hearinge and speakinge of them the said John Elizabeth and James have wholly lost, so that the sayd John Elizabeth and James are become deafe and dumbe, and as yet are in great danger of there lives &c "—At bill's foot this clerical minute, "She putteth herselfe &c. not guiltie &c. she did not flie." G. D. R., ..., 1653.

1 August, 1653.—True Bill (found by the Jurors for the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England, Scotland and Ireland) that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Newman *alias* Newnam wife of Edward Newman *alias* Newnam late of the said parish weaver practised witchcraft &c. upon and against John Gale, Elizabeth Gale and James Gale the children of Peter Gale of London citizen and vintner, with the intention of depriving them utterly of the power to hear and speak; and further that on the same day and at the same parish the same Elizabeth Newman practised witchcraft upon and against one Joan Holland widow, so that the same Joan from the said 1st of August even to the 11th of January then next following "was wasted consumed and pyned in her body." Elizabeth Newman put herself on trial and was found 'Guilty,' but the record of her punishment is no longer legible on the much defaced parchment. G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{3}{4}$.

9 September, 1653.—True Bill that, at Fulham co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Roger Evans *alias* Smith late of the said parish laborer broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Henry Marsh gentleman and stole therefrom and bore away two silver salt-cellars worth ten pounds, one silver bowle worth four pounds ten shillings, one silver cupp worth fifty shillings, two silver-and-guilt spoones worth fifteen shillings, two gold rings worth five pounds, and one hundred and ten pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Henry Marsh. Found 'Guilty,' Roger Evans was sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., ..., 1653.

. . . . 1653.—True Bill that, at Saffron Hill co. Midd. in the night of the said day . . . . late of the said Liberty co. Midd. taylor, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of John Drye and stole therefrom and took away one silver tankard worth fifty shillings, two silver and guilt cuppes worth three pounds, two silver cuppes worth three pounds, one gold ringe sett with five rubies worth thirty shillings, one gold ringe worth twelve shillings, one gold ringe sett with Todstone worth fifteen shillings, one gold ringe sett with a blewe stone worth five, and divers articles of wearing-apparel described severally in the bill, and forty-four pounds of numbered money, of the goods and chattels and moneys of the said John Drye. Acquitted of burglary, but found 'Guilty' of felony, the culprit, whose name has perished from the record, asked for the book and read like a clerk, when he was reprieved by the Court. G. D. R., ..., 1653.

10 October, 1653.—Order, made at G. S. P. held at Westminster, for the inhabitants of the liberty of Saffron Hill to repair a "certain bridge within the parish of St. Andrewes in Holborne" co. Midd., "leadinge over the common sewer betweene the lower end of Chicklane

and Saffron Hill," information having been given to the Court that the said bridge "is much broken ruinous and in great decay, soe that the good people of England cannot passe over the same bridge with their carriages goods chattells and cattell without great perill and daunger of their lives &c.," and there being evidence "that the inhabitants of the liberty of Saffron Hill in the said parish have been accustomed and of right ought to amend, repayre and build the said bridge as often as need did or should require." To defray the charges for restoring and "buildinge of the said bridge," the inhabitants of the Saffron Hill liberty are further ordered to survey the ruinous bridge, "take a full estimate of the charge" and levy the requisite money by rate amongst and from themselves. S. P. Book.

18 OCTOBER, 1653.—True Bill that, at Martin's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. on the said day, William Kenman *alias* Kinman late of the said parish laborer assaulted "Elizabeth Hill a woman-child under the age of ten yeares, that is to say of the age of five yeares and upwards, and did ravish and carnally know the said Elizabeth." Found "Guilty," William Kenman was sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{3}{4}$.

22 NOVEMBER, 1653.—True Bill that, at Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Pantaleo De Sa-menesius esq., Alvaro Concalves (?) gentleman, Pedro Coellio gentleman and Sebastian Lyte gentleman, all four late of the said parish, assaulted Harcourt Greenoway gentleman, and that in the ensuing affray Pantaleo de Sa-menesius with a pistol, that was charged with gun-powder and two leaden bullets, shot the said Harcourt Greenoway, giving him on the right side of his head a wound, of which he died on the followin day, being thus slain and murdered by the said Pantaleo de Sa-menesius, and that the other three culprits were present at the said affray, aiding and encouraging the said Pantaleo to committ the said murder. No record touching the arraignment of the culprits and consequences thereof is now apparent on the parchment; but the bill exhibits in its upper margin the mark of the careful erasure of a clerical minute.—Also, another bill (vacated for insufficiency) and the Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem touching this affair are on the file. All three parchments are much injured by rot and dirt. G. D. R., ..., 1653.

22 NOVEMBER, 1653.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of William Deakins victualler and Edward Johnsonn gyrdler, both of James's parish Clerkenwell, in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of "Jane the wife of John Morley of Clerkenwell mountebanck" at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for practiseing Phisick contrary to law and for cruelly beating and bruseing Anne Madison one of her patients."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of

Anne Sharpe, wife of John Sharpe of James's Clerkenwell taylor, at the same S. P., "to answere for assaulting beating and bruising Anne Madison one of Jane Morley's patients." S. P. R., 12 Dec., 1653.

24 NOVEMBER, 1653.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's parish in Holborne co. Midd., George Price late of the said parish laborer in the night of the said day unlawfully entered the garden of Edward Atkyns, one of the Justices of the Common Bench, "and other harmes to the said Edward Atkyns then and there did." Found 'Guilty,' George Price was fined ten pounds thirteen shillings and fourpence, and required to put in sureties for his good behaviour. G. D. R., ..., 1653.

11 JANUARY, 165$\frac{3}{4}$.—Order (made at S. P. held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Streete co. Midd. before *Sir John Thorowgood knt.*, Robert Lewright, Richard Powell and Francis Blome esqrs.) for the maintenance of the grand-children of Lady Thorowgood, wife of *Sir John Thorowgood knt.*—Whereas it appeareth to this Court, upon the mocion of Mr. Walter, councell for the Churchwardens and Overseers of the Poore of the parish of St. Andrewes-in Holborne in the said county, That Elizabeth, Philippa and Mary Lunsford, the daughters of Sir Thomas Lunsford knt., are setled in the said parish, and are very younge, impotent and unable to provyde for themselves, and destitute of meanes to releive themselves, but are likely to become chargeable to the said parish, And That the said Sir Thomas Lunsford was married to Katherine Nevill, the daughter of Dame Elizabeth nowe wife of Sir John Thorowgood of the parish of St. James Clerkenwell in the said county knight, by Sir Henry Nevill knt. deceased her former husband, by whom the said Sir Thomas Lunsford had the said three children, and that the said children were carried away with their said father and mother to Virginia, and there remayned untill the decease of their said parents, after whose decease the said children were sent backe to the said parish of St. Andrewes-in-Holborne in the said county, where they now remayne as aforesaid, And Whereas it appeareth to this Court That the said Sir John Thorowgood enjoyeth a great estate by his said Lady, the grandmother of the said children, and therefore ought by lawe to provyde for, relieve and maynteyne her said grand-children, It is thought fitt by this Court, that the said Sir John Thorowgood be assessed, and the said Sir J. Thorowgood is assessed by this Court for and towards the releife and mainteynaunce of the said children from this tyme forth in manner followinge, that is to say, for and towards the releife and mainteynaunce of the said Elizabeth Lunsford the somme of fyve shillinges weekely, and for and towards the releife and mainteynaunce of the said Philippa Lunsford the somme of fyve shillings weekly, and also for and towards the releife and mainteynaunce of the said Mary Lunsford the summe of

fyve shillinges weekely, And it is Ordered by this Court that the said Sir John Thorowgood shall from weeke to weeke make payment of the said severall summes of money into the hands of the Church-wardens and Overseers of the poore of the said parish of St. Andrewes-in-Holborne in the said county for the purpose aforesaid, according to the statute in that case made and provided, untill the said children shalbe respectively able to provide for themselves, or otherwise that he may be legally discharged of the said charge.—By the Court. S. P. Book.

31 JANUARY, 165$\frac{3}{4}$.—True Bill that, at Paull's Covent Garden co. Midd. on the said day, Simon Parry late of the said parish gentleman assaulted James Medici gentleman, and with a dagger gave the same James Medici in the left side of his throat a mortal wound, of which he died on the 3rd of February then next following, being thus slain and killed by the said Simon Parry. The said Simon Parry gentleman was 'at large.' G. D. R., ..., 1654.

4 FEBRUARY, 165$\frac{3}{4}$.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at the parish of St. Mary Savoy co. Midd., on view of the body of James Medici gentleman there lying dead and slayne; With verdict that, on 31 January last past in the parish of St. Paul's Covent Garden, Symon Parry late of the last-named parish gentleman assaulted the said James Medici gentleman and with a dagger gave him on the left side of his throat a mortal wound, of which he died on the 3rd inst. at the said parish of St. Paul Covent Garden. G. D. R., ..., 1654.

4 MARCH, 165$\frac{3}{4}$.—True Bill that, at Giles's-without-Cripplegate co. Midd. on the said day, Peter Greene *alias* Pettygreene late of the said parish laborer assaulted Elizabeth Herbert and with a dagger-knife gave her in the right side of her back a mortal wound, of which she then and there died instantly, being thus slain and murdered by the said Peter Greene. Found 'Not Guilty' of murder, but 'Guilty' of manslaughter, Peter Greene prayed for the book, which was not allowed to him because he had had it before, whereupon he was forthwith sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., ..., 1654.

14 MARCH, 165$\frac{3}{4}$.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Timothy Thorner of Andrew's Holborne gentleman in the sum of forty pounds, and of John Thorner of Barnard's Inn London gentleman and Emma Thorner of Andrew's Holborne singlewoman, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Timothy Thorner at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer to Anthony Hynde of London baker for cheating him by the new way called the Trepan."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day, for the appearance of Brace Wallwin of Gyles-in-the-Feildes barber at the same G. S. P., to answer to the same Anthony Hynde "for cheating him by the new way called the Trepan." S. P. R., 4 April, 1654.

23 March, $165\frac{3}{4}$.—True Bill that, at Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Larke late of the said parish laborer stole and carried away one silver tankard worth five pounds, four silver bowles worth twelve pounds, two silver porringers worth three pounds, one silver cup worth ten shillings, two silver dishes worth forty shillings, three silver "boates" worth twenty shillings, one portmantua worth two shillings, and seven pounds and fourteen shillings in numbered moneys. Over Robert Larke's name at the head of the bill appears this clerical minute, "He putteth himselfe &c. guiltie &c. no goods &c. to be hanged &c. because it appeareth by the evidence given at his triall that it is a burglary in the . . . ." G. D. R., ..., 1654.

1 April, 1654.—True Bill that, at Leonard's parish Shoreditch co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Pitman wife of Richard Pitman late of the said parish yeoman "then beinge a married woman and married unto the said Richard Pitman by her owne assent and not in case of ravishment unlawfully wickedly wilfully and feloniously then and there was carnally knowne by one James Bastine *alias* Bastian, the aforesaid Richard Pitman husband of the said Mary Pitman beinge then alive &c."—At the bill's head, over Mary Pitman's name, appears this noteworthy clerical minute, to wit, "Puse not guilty nor did fly." Puse (= pu' se=*pu*ts *se*lf) was devised by the clerks of the Commonwealth period as a convenient English substitute for the Latin 'po' se'; and having been introduced in the criminal records of the Old Bailey and Hicks Hall in the Commonwealth time it was re-introduced into the same records on the last and final abolition of Latin from such writings. As 'puse' has occasioned no little perplexity to legal antiquaries, this explanation of the English contraction for "*pu*ts hims*e*lf or hers*e*lf" should be borne in mind. G. D. R., ..., 1654.

4 April, 1654.—True Bill that, at Edmonton co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Robert Warren late of the said parish laborer broke into the dwelling-house of Ranulph Manninge gentleman, and stole therefrom and carried away two silver tankards worth ten pounds, one silver-gilt cupp worth six pounds, one silver cawdle-cupp with a silver cover worth six pounds, one silver cupp with a silver cover worth five pounds, one great silver salt worth three pounds, three little silver salts worth twenty shillings, five silver wine-cupps worth thirty shillings, one silver sugar dish worth twenty shillings, one silver standish worth fifty shillings, one silver porringer worth thirty shillings, one peece of silver worth four shillings, eleven silver spoones worth forty shillings, and one silver-gilt spoone worth fifteene shillings, one neck-lace of pearle containing two hundred and twelve pearles worth five-and-fifty pounds, one silver and gilt beaker worth thirty shillings, six silver spoones worth forty shillings, one silver porringer worth fifty shillings, one silver

wine-cupp worth eight shillings, and divers other articles of plate and jewellery and divers articles of wearing apparel described severally and fully in the indictment, and twenty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Ranulph Manninge gentleman. Over Robert Warren's name at the bill's head appears this clerical minute,—"He standeth mute, he hath judgment of payne fort and hard." G. D. R., ..., 1654.

15 April, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of George Fullwood *alias* Fuller of Gravell Laine in Stepney stationer and Thomas Sidney of Ratcliff Highwaye victualler, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Sarah Busshey, servant of the said George Fullwood *alias* Fuller, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, then and there "to answer, for that she is accused by one Avis Mascall to be a whore, the which is likely so to bee, for that it was proved upon oath, that the said Busshey shewed eighteen pence in money, and said she had gott it within one quarter of an howre by playing of the whore." S. P. R., 9 May, 1654.

17 April, 1654.—Record, in the S. P. Book of 9 October, 1654, running thus,—"Midd. ss: These are to certify all whom it may concerne that Paul Barrett gentleman and Mary Stanley gentlewoman bothe of the parish of Andrews Holborne were marryed before me Tobias Lisle esq^r one of the Justices of the Peace assigned for this county according to an Act of Parliament intituled an Act for Marriages Births and Buryalls and in the presence of these witnesses Mary Knot and Anne Barret In witnes whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seale this seaventeenth day of April 1654.—Toby Lisle." S. P. Book.

28 April, 1654.—True Bill that, at Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Agnes Gale late of the said parish spinster stole and bore away one silver porenger worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Joan Gardiner spinster. "She putteth herself &c. Not Guilty nor fled &c." G. D. R., ..., 1654.

30 April, 1654.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Grace Boxe *alias* Cherry late of the said parish widow practised witchcraft upon and against one Richard Cooke so that he forthwith languished of the same witchcraft until he died thereof at Stepney co. Midd. on the 29th January then next following, being thus murdered by the said Grace.—Also, three other True Bills against the same Grace Boxe *alias* Cherry for practising witchcraft at Whitechappell, to wit, (1) for bewitching Adam Isgare on 31st May, 1654, so that he died thereof on the 6th August then next following, being thus murdered by the said Grace Boxe, (2) for bewitching Mary Pettyman, daughter of William Pettyman, on 20 May, 1654, so that from the said

day even to the day of the taking of the present inquisition, the same Mary, "in her body was wasted consumed pined and lamed," and (3) for bewitching Mary Isgare on 30th April, 1654, so that from that day till the taking of this inquisition, the said Mary has been "wasted consumed pined and lamed." Grace Boxe *alias* Cherry was found 'Not Guilty' in respect to each of these indictments. G. D. R., 2 July, 1656.

12 MAY, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of . . . . Polehampton and Alice Rivers, both of Katherin Tower parish victuallers, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Chacret of the same parish . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of John Chacret and his wife Katherin Chacret at the next S. P. to be holden at Hicks Hall, to answer &c. "for that they did not only hinder the execution of the Lord Rolls his warrant, which was a warrant of search for a child, that was lost and suspected to be taken up by some person that is called by the name of a Spiritt, but also gott and kept away the said warrant from the Headborough, and would not retourne it again, but said it was burnt." S. P. R., 20 June, 1654.

13 MAY, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. J.P., of Edmond Johnson victualler and Robert Roades waterman, both of the Liberty of the Tower of London, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Edward Harwood at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for being with a company of tumultuous seamen who rescued from the Prestmasters several seamen who were imprest for the service of the Commonwealth at sea." S. P. R., 20 June, 1654.

22 MAY, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of John Deane of Ludgate London haberdasher, in the sum of ten pounds, and of Thomas Follett tobacco-pipe-maker and Calebb Platt heele-maker, both of Gyles's Chriplegate, in the sum of five pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Deane at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer unto George Jackson of Gyles Chriplegate for seducing his daughter Mary to have him, he being a married man, and for writing to her and sending messages to her, tending to a lewd love." S. P. R., 20 June, 1654.

29 MAY, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before Charles Worsley esq. J.P., of Richard Need (or Neve) of St. Andrewes Holborne . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds, and of Thomas Rose barber-surgeon and Nicholas Fouley vintener *alias* victualler, both of . . . . Garden, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said Richard's appearance at the next S. P. to be held at Hixes Hall, to answer &c. "for drinkeinge a health to the Confusion of Oliver Lord Protector and the Cittie of London." S. P. R., 20 June, 1654.

29 MAY, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before Charles Worsley esq. J.P., of Francis Langford of Ely House in Holborne in the sum of twenty pounds, and Elizabeth Rout of Darke House in Whitefriers and Mary Vaughan of Margarett's Westminster, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said Francis, Elizabeth and Mary at the next S. P. at Hixes Hall, to give evidence against Richard Need (or Neve), "for drinkinge a health to the Confusion of Olliver Lord Protector and to the Cittie of London." S. P. R., 20 June, 1654.

29 MAY, 1654.—Recognizance, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of William Hopkins of . . . . in Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds; For the said William Hopkins's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to give evidence &c. "against William Yeape concerninge his being an abetter with the Mutineers at the last rising of the seamen at Tower Hill, lending them broome-sticks &c." S. P. R., 20 June, 1654.

29 MAY, 1654.—True Bill that, at Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Oliver and Thomas Stayres, both late of the said parish laborers, stole and bore away four Corle Hoods worth twenty-three shillings, five Corle Peaks worth two shillings and sixpence, five necklaces of glasse beades worth twenty pence, four papers of pinnes worth eightpence, five pairs of blacke silke bandstringes worth six shillinges and eight pence, six Corle Whiskes worth seventeen shillings, six Corle Gorgetts worth fourteen shillings, six pairs of Corle Cuffes worth nine shillings, six Corle Girdles worth nine shillings, six knotts of Corle worth five shillings, four Corle Necke-clothes worth two shillings and four pence, of the goods and chattels of Bridget Stephens widow, seventy yards of silke galowne lace worth eight shillings of the goods and chattels of John Hicks, seventy yards of ribbaning worth thirty shillings of the goods and chattels of Isaac Burges, and forty yards of silke ribbaning worth four pounds, of the goods and chattels of Samuel Northcott. Found 'Guilty,' both culprits pleaded their clergy effectually and were branded. G. D. R., ..., 1654.

19 JUNE, 1654.—The Jurors for the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England Scotland and Ireland &c. upon their oath doe present that John Southworth late of the parish of Giles-in-the-Feilds in the county of Middlesex clerke was borne within England, And after the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist in the first yeare of the raigne of Elizabeth late Queene of England &c., And before the nineteenth day of June in the yeare of oure Lord one thousand six hundred fifty fower in the parts beyond the seas was made and ordayned a Preist by authority derived and pretended from the Sea of Rome

And that the aforesayd John Southworth the lawes and statutes of England little weighinge, nor the paine in theym conteyned anie waies fearinge the aforesaid nineteenth day of June in the said yeare of our Lord one thousand six hundred fifty fower from the parts beyond the seas aforesaid unto the Common Wealth of England to witt att the said parish of Giles-in-the-Feilds in the county aforesayd came And there to was at the parish aforesaid in the county aforesaid on the said nineteenth day of June in the yeare aforesaid traiterously and as a false traitor to this Commonwealth of England did stay was and did remayne Against the forme of the statute in such case made and provided and against the publique peace.—The bill exhibits this clerical minute, to wit, "He putteth himselfe &c. guiltie &c. no goods &c. The said John Southworth adjudged to be drawne hanged and quartered to witt &c." G. D. R., . . ., 1654.

20 JUNE, 1654.—Record of the ratification and confirmation, by the Justices of the Peace for the county of Middlesex assembled in Session at Hicks Hall in St. John's Streete, of

Certaine By-Lawes made by the Inhabitants and Surveyors of the Highwaies of St. Giles-in-the-Feilds, to be presented at the Publicke Sessions for the better avoydinge of such abuses and annuzances as are destructive to the Highwaies and prejudiciall to the inhabitants, the 16th day of June 1654, In Pursuance of an Ordinance made by His Highnes the Lord Protector &c. bearing date the 31st of March, 1654.

(1.) Imprimis, That upon defecte of paveinge the streets and lanes, upon warning given to pave and amend the said defects, That then he or they who ought to pave and amend doe forthwith pave and amend the same, within tenn dayes after warninge given, upon penalty of xii*d.* per yeare.

(2.) That if there be no inhabitant in a house, then the lanlord to pave and amend before his dore or ground, upon the same penalty of xii*d.*

(3.) That the inhabitants from tyme to tyme sweepe their dores, keepe the kennell cleane, and rake his or their soile and dirt upon theire owne ground, before their dores, upon penalty of vi*d.* for every default.

(4.) That he or they, that shall cast any rubbish or dirt in the streetes or lanes, or dead carrion into the highwaies or ditches, to the offence of passengers, and doe not forthwith carry or cause to be carried away the same, upon notice given by some of the Surveyours or any other by them appointed, shall forfeit xii*d.*

(5.) That the inhabitants cast not out their Seacole Ashes into the streetes, but keepe them until the raker comes and cries dust, upon penalty of vi*d.* for each offence.

(6.) That noe raker, that undertakes for any division or precincte, shall fill his cart so full as to run over or slabber in any division or precinct or highwaies, through or over which he goes to any laiestall wheresover, upon penaltie of v*s.* for each offence.

(7.) And that each person soe offending with night-cartes, upon penalty of x*s.* for each offence.

(8.) That noe carman, brewer, brick-maker or water-carrier goe with or use wheeles shodd with iron, but sluggs only, wheeles shodd with iron and bearing so greate a weight being a great destruccion to pavements, charge to the inhabitants, upon penalty (after a monethes warning) of x*s.* for each offence.

(9.) That noe swine be suffered to wander up and downe the streetes and lanes, nor to be kept within the same limitts, upon penalty of 4*d.* for each hogge, for each offence.

(10.) That noe Hackney Coachman stand in the streetes within three yeards of any man's dore, nor feede their horses in the streetes before men's dores to their great annuzance, upon penalty of xii*d.*

(11.) That every inhabitant adjoyning on both sides to the new paveminge from the lower end of the Pound and soe upwards towards the church shall pave repaire and amend the same for the future from tyme to tyme at their own cost and charge, It being now new paven at the parish-charge.

(12.) That the Earle of Southampton, being Lord of the Mannor, doe make good the paveinge about the Pound three yeards broad at his owne cost and charges, the parish haveinge done their partes.

(13.) That noe brewers [nor] water-carriers set their drayes or water-carriages in the streetes day or night as usually they have done, Nor coachmakers, wheelewrights or any others block up the streetes with coaches, carriages, timber or blockes, to the prejudice of travailers and the inhabitants, upon penalty of v*s.* for each offence.

At the foot of these by-laws appear the names of the eighteen chief and most discreet inhabitants of the parish, who had agreed upon and drawn up the rules; the names being followed by this certificate,—

The By-Lawes aforesaid have beene read and perused by the said Justices in open Court, and have beene alle and every of them approved of, ratifyed and confirmed by the said Justices.—By the Court. S. P. Book.

N.B.—The Sessions Books of this year and of following years contain similar sets of certified by-laws for other parishes. For example, the S. P. Book, containing the afore-transcribed by-laws of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, exhibit the by-laws for the parish of Shoreditch, which comprise this order touching Hollowell Street, to wit, "That, whereas Hollowell Streete is a greate thorow fare for a greate part of the soile

of the Citty, and they, that doe undertake the carryinge awaye of the same, doe very much annoy the said place by scatteringe much of the soyle in the said streetes, by reason of the overfillinge of their carts or rashnes of driveinge, therefore the owner of every such teeme or cart for every such offence shall forfeit and pay iiis. iiiid."—The S. P. Book of the Session of Peace held at Hicks Hall on 14 August, 1654, contains copies of the three several sets of by-laws, made for the parishes of St. James Clerkenwell, Sepulchre, and St. Giles-without-Cripple-gate, by inhabitants and highway-surveyors of their respective parishes.—The G. S. P. Book of 1 July, 1655, preserves the By-Laws and Orders, made on 17 April, 1655, for Whitechappell co. Midd., by the inhabitants and high-way surveyors of that parish;—one of which by-laws shows that in Whitechapel it was the practice of the dustman to announce his arrival at a street by sounding a horn, instead of crying "dust, ho!"—S. P. Books. At the present date these sets of parochial orders are chiefly valuable for their evidence, (1) that every house-holder was responsible for the soundness and sufficient cleanliness of the pavement and gutters before and about his habitation, (2) that whilst the first paving of a new quarter was usually, or at least sometimes, made by the parish and paid for by a general parochial rate, the occupier or in the case of an unoccupied house the owner was required at his own charges and by his own labour or by the labour of his own workman to do the needful repairs to the pavements and kennels thereof, (3) that for dealing with such soil, as is now-a-days swept by water from the house to the nearest main sewer, the inhabitants of the several Middlesex parishes contiguous to the city relied on cess-pools and night-carts, and (4) that the inhabitants of Shoreditch, and probably of other parishes, sometimes suffered from the carelessness with which 'the soil of the city' was carted through their bounds to laystalls and other places of the rural suburbs.

14 July, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Hugh Stothart of Anne Blackfriers London taylor and James Wilcox of Dunston's-in-the-West London combemaker, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Lock of Pulchres London stacioner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Lock's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for printing and publishing scandalous libellous and unlicenced pamphletts."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of George Horton of Giles's Cripplegate London stacioner at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for printing and publishing scandalous libellous and unlicenced pamphletts." S. P. R., 14 Aug., 1654.

17 JULY, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Richard Cotes joyner and Michaell Arnold silkeweaver, both of "the parishe of Katherine Tower", in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Avis Furnace, wife of William Furnace of the same "parishe" musicioner, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for deludeing and enticeing Priscilla Tompson from the service of her mistress and endeavouring to transport her beyond the seas." S. P. R., 14 Aug., 1654.

7 AUGUST, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Thomas Barker of Whitechappell berebrewer and John Daniell of Stepney whitebaker, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of William Seywell at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for haveing in his custody a scandalous and trayterous paper of verses against his Highnesse the Lord Protector, and beinge suspected to be the authour thereof." S. P. R., 14 August, 1654.

9 OCTOBER, 1654.—Order, made at G. S. P. held at Westminster, touching highways. On information given to the Court that, in pursuance of a certain ordinance made on 26th March last past by the Protector of the Commonwealth of England &c. by and with the advice and consent of his Council, entitled 'An Ordinance for better Amendinge and Keepinge in repayre the Common Highwayes within this Nation,' the Surveyors of the Highwayes and others of the inhabitants of St. Gyles's-in-the-Fieldes co. Midd. amongst certain by-laws, confirmed by the Justices of Peace for the said county on the 20th of June last past, agreed and ordained "that noe carman, brewer, brickmaker or water-carrier should goe with or use wheeles shodd with iron, but sluggs only, upon penalty of tenne shillings for each offence, after a monthes warning," And on further information that William Whetcome, John Hooker, Thomas Blyth and William Baylie, inhabitants of the aforesaid parish, have been duly adjudged to pay certain penalties for breaches of the aforesaid by-law, and have neglected to pay and refuse to pay the moneys so forfeited by them, "It is therefore ordered by this Court, That the Surveyours of the Highwayes of the said parish or some of them shall forthwith upon sight hereof levie by way of distresse and sale of the goods and chattells of every of the said persons the said severall sommes of money by them respectively forfeited for their said offences, &c." S. P. Book.

6 NOVEMBER, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before John Hooker esq. J.P., of Phillipp Peirson of St. Bride's London gentleman and Thomas Milburne of St. Botolph's Aldersgate London stacioner, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Mary Keeling of St. Andrewes

Holborne spinster, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Mary Keeling's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for inticeing Mary Hetherhall (*sic*) to goe beyond the seas to the Barbadoes without her friendes consent and against her will by bringing her to one Jane Marsh, who brought her to Joan Hawkins att an Alehouse, who sent her away on shipboard against her will and sold her for 40*s.* to Captaine Cole in the shipp called the 'John' in the night time." S. P. R., 11 Dec., 1654.

8 NOVEMBER, 1654.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Rich esq. J.P., of William Peere of St. Martyn's-in-the-Feilds coatchman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said William Peere's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "then and there to answeare the enticeing and carrying away of Mary Hethersall (*sic*) daughter in lawe of Lawrence Bidgood (*sic*) of Wansworth (*sic*) in the county of Surrey yeoman, with intent to carry her beyound the seas."—Also, the Recognizance, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., on 27 Oct., 1654, of Lawrence Bigworth (*sic*) of Wandsworth yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Lawrence Bigworth's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to prefer and prosecute an indictment against Joane Higgens for enticeing away Mary Ethersell (*sic*) and sending her on board the ship called the 'John.'—And Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same last-named J.P., for the appearance of Joane Higgens at the next S. P., to answer for carrying away Mary Ethersell (*sic*) to the shipp called 'John.' S. P. R., 11 Dec., 1654.

7 DECEMBER, 1654.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Byde esq. J.P., of John Mews farrier and Richard Elflicke oatmealman, both of Shorditch, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of John Billins at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for stopping the coach of Thomas Langham esq. with his cart on the road, and assaulting and whipping Shedrach Crew his servant with his whipp, and assaulting and frighting the gentlewomen in the coach being bigg with child by casting dirt upon them into the coach." S. P. R., 11 Dec., 1654.

11 DECEMBER, 1654.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Streete co. Midd., touching a bridge in Shoreditch.—On information given to the Court that a certain bridge, near the parish church of Leonard's Shoreditch, and being in the common highway leading from the said church to Kingsland is decayed ruinous and broken &c., and that during the work of repairing the same bridge "the course of . . . . passengers and travellers with their cattell and goods and carriages must be diverted into and over some of the inclosed lands neere the said bridge, ... It is therefore Ordered by this Court, That the said Surveyors of the said highwayes

of the said parish shall breake open the fence of Thomas Robinson of his lands in some convenient place neere to the said bridge in twoe severall places, that passengers may with their horses goods and carriages passe and travell to and from over his said inclosed lands by the space of two dayes and two nights, that in the meane tyme the sayd bridge may be amended and repayred, and that afterwards the said Surveyors cause the said fences (so to be broken open as aforesaid) to be sufficiently made up and amended.—By the Court." S. P. Book.

11 DECEMBER, 1654.—Memorandum :—John Webster stands committed to the House of Correccion there to remaine untill he finds very good Suretyes for his personall appearance at the next Sessions of the Peace to be held for the said county, and that in the meane tyme he be of the good behaviour as well for his misdemeanour here in open Court saying in an uncivill manner that he is and was as good a man as his landlord Barnes, meaninge John Barnes esq. one of the Justices of the Peace of this county then sitting in Court, the said Webster being a carter, and for being often drunecke and having confessed to the said Mr. Barnes, that hee is soe often druncke in a yeare that it would trouble the said Mr. Barnes to finde pen inke and paper to sett downe the severall times that hee the sayd Webster is druncke in a yeare, And alsoe that keepes a Bull to be commonly bayted, whereby a multitude of disorderly persons are often thereby drawne together and will not be reclaymed of his said disorderly and lewd courses. S. P. Book.

11 DECEMBER, 1654.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Streete co. Midd., for discharging John Barton from the bonds of his apprenticeship to John Yates of St. Sepulchre's parish co. Midd. glover, as it appeareth to this Court by the sworn information of divers persons that the "aforesaid glover did much misuse John Barton his apprentice by hanginge a horselocke with a chayne to it to his said apprentice his legge and fasteninge him thereby to a post in his house, and not provydinge for his said apprentice convenient clothes and shirts to shift himself, by reason whereof the said apprentice was soe full of vermyn that his mother was enforced to sweepe them off his clothes, and to bake his clothes in a hott oven, thereby to kill and destroy the rest of the vermyn that were left in the clothes of the said apprentice." S. P. Book.

13 DECEMBER, 1654.—Ordered that Edward Fletcher shall have a certificate for tenne pounds, for apprehending John Ovenall Page whoe was convicted of robbery :—By the Court. G. D. Reg.

27 JANUARY, 165$\frac{4}{5}$.—True Bill that, at Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Gilman *alias* Gilmore *alias* Crosse, William Caske and Robert Rogers, all three late of the said parish

laborers, stole and bore away twenty-seven silver spoones worth twelve pounds and six shillings, one silver cawdle cupp with a silver cover worth six pounds, one other silver cupp with silver cover worth forty-five shillings, one silver childes spoone worth four shillings, one silver tankard worth seven pounds and tenne shillings, two silver drinking-bowls worth five pounds, two silver tranchard (*sic*) plates worth eight pounds, three silver trenchard (*sic*) salts worth thirty shillings, one silver seale worth five shillings, one silver heart worth tenne shillings, one "silver booke" worth tene shillings, three plain gold rings worth four shillings, one enammeld gold ring sett with a Bristow stone worth forty shillings, one other enammelled gold ring sett with a Bristowe stone worth forty shillings, two enammeled gold rings worth fifty shillings, divers articles of wearing apparel duly and severally described in the indictment, and one hundred and seventy pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Humphrey Lowe gentleman. William Caske and Robert Rogers were "at large." The clerical minute touching Thomas Gilman is no longer legible. G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{4}{5}$.

3 March, $165\frac{4}{5}$.—True Bill, found by the Jurors for the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England Scotland and Ireland &c., that at Katherine's precinct co. Midd. on the said day George Davies late of the same precinct yeoman, "fraudulently and deceitfully did forge write make and counterfeit and caused to be made written forged and counterfeit in the names of John Jeoffrye (*sic*) then captaine of the shippe called the *Nightingale* frigott, James Sharland then master of the same shippe, Thomas Parshar then boteson of the same shippe and Richard Washington then cheque in the same shipp a false fayned and counterfeit certificate in the wordes followinge '*Nightingell* Frigett 1654 George Davies able seaman served aborde of the sayd frigett from the seaven and twentith of September '54 till the third daye of March followinge and by order of the Honorable Generall Loson was turned over into the *Assistance* Frigott as witnesseth our hands this third of March 1654—John Geffrey (*sic*) cap', James Sharland mas^t., Thomas Parshar boson, Richard Washington cheque.—To the Right Worshipfull the Treshurer of the Navye or their debities (*sic*) these.'"—At the bill's foot appears this clerical minute, "And the said George Davies confesseth this offence &c. Judgment respited as before."—Also, on the same file, two other True Bills against the same George Davies for forging two similar letters bearing the counterfeit signatures of the same captain, master, boatswain and cheque; each of the said bills bearing a similar clerical minute of the confession of the indictment and respite of judgment. G. D. R., ... , 1655.

26 March, 1655.—True Bill that, "at the parish of Covent Garden" co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Porter late of the said parish gentleman assaulted Thomas Salkeld gentleman, and with a sword gave the same Thomas Salkeld in the left side of his breast a certain mortal wound, of which he died on the 28th day of the same month, being thus killed and murdered by the same Thomas Porter.—Over Thomas Porter's name at the bill's head appears this clerical minute, "He putteth himselfe &c. not guiltie of the murder but guiltie of the manslaughter only, no goods &c. he praieth his booke and he readeth &c. he is burned in the hand &c." G. D. R., ... , 1655.

14 April, 1655.—Recognizance, taken before John Barkstead esq., "Lieutenant of the Tower of London" and J.P., of John Giare of the Liberty of the said Tower goldsmith, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Giare at the next G. D. of Newgate, to "give such evidence as he knoweth against Sarah Parry for felonious taking one paire of silver snuffers to the value of fourty shillings, of the goods and chattells of His Highnesse the Lord Protector." Broken Files.

21 April, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of William Fell of Sepulchre's London gunsmith and Richard Gardiner of Gyles's Cripplegate joyner, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Anne Shaddocke, "the wife of Robert Shaddocke of Christopher's Island in the partes of America," at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex and on the first day of the said Session "to answer John Collins and others who suspect her to be one that taketh up children to transport them to St. Christopher's Island." S. P. R., 23 April, 1655.

23 April, 1655.—Record of a decree of nullification of the marriage, made and had between Susanna Graunt *alias* Chappell and Thomas Reynolds the Younger in disregard and contravention of an Act of Parliament lately made at Westminster for the regulation of marriages; the said decree being delivered by the Justices of the Peace for Middlesex, assembled in General Quarter Sessions at Westminster, on the petition of Thomas Reynolds the Elder of Colchester co. Essex clothier, in which petition it is set forth—how the petitioner placed his son Thomas as an apprentice with one Master Faborne of St. Gregories near Paul's Church London woollen-draper, and how whilst the said Thomas Reynolds the younger was still an apprentice to the same Master Faborne and under nineteen years of age, he was inveigled into a marriage with one Susanna Chappell *alias* Graunt, who was aided in accomplishing her purpose on the youth by one Edy James and one Thomazine Webb, who "gott him" the same Thomas Reynolds the Younger "out of his said Master's house, and (haveinge a coach ready

to hurry him away) did cause him to bee carryed to the house of Anthony Dodd a Minister at Padington co. Midd. and Register of the said parish, as hee pretended, where hee the said Dodd did, as hee pretended, marry the said Peticioners said sonne and the said Susanna." Further, in the same petition, it is set forth how "the said Dodd, the better to countenance the said wicked designe, did promise the said petitioner's said sonne, and the rest of the said confederates, that, if they would give unto him the said Dodd tenne shillings, and five shillings for the Cryer and Clarke of Westminster, that hee would make the same a firme marriage, whereupon the said Dodd had the said petitioner's said sonne and the rest of the said confederates to the White Harte in Westminster, from whence the said Dodd did send for the said Cryer, who said hee was the Clarke alsoe, and hee cryed the said peticioners said sonne and the said Susanna in the Markett at Westminster but once, but the said Dodd did insert into a certificate that the said partyes were cryed three severall dayes in three severall weekes, and upon the last day beinge in the month of August last past they went with the same certificate to Colonell Grosvenor, a Justice of the Peace of the said county of Middlesex, and presented him with the said false certificate, desiringe him to marry them according to the late Act of Parliament in that behalfe made"; it being further set forth in the same petition, that, though he at first refused to marry the said parties, to wit Thomas Reynolds the Younger and Susanna Chappell *alias* Graunt, they were on the following monday irregularly and unlawfully married by the same Colonel Grosvenor, who was misled by the false certificate and the false statements made to him by the aforesaid Edy James and Thomazine Webb, the former of whom affirmed that she was the mother of Thomas Reynolds the younger, whilst Thomazine Webb declared herself the guardian of the said Susannah. G. S. P. Book.

7 MAY, 1655.—True Bill (found by the Jurors for the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England, Scotland and Ireland &c.) that, at Martyn's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. on the said day, Daniell Connell late of the said parish porter assaulted Anne Allen and did kill and slay her by shooting her with a pistol, charged with gunpowder and a leaden bullet, thereby giving her a mortal bullet-wound in her right breast, of which she died on the eleventh day of the said May. At the bill's head, over Daniell Connell's name, appears this clerical minute, "He putteth himselfe &c. no goods &c. he prayeth his booke &c. he readeth &c." = Found 'Guilty' by a Jury, he having no chattels for forfeiture pleaded his clergy and read his neck-verse, whereupon he was branded according to the statute. G. D. R., 11 July, 1655.

10 MAY, 1655.—True Bill that, with the intention and purpose of

defrauding her master William Viscount Mounson of divers valuable goods and chattels—to wit, two-and-twenty silver plates worth one hundred pounds, one silver bason and ewre worth thirty pounds, one silver salt-celler worth six pounds, four silver candlesticks worth five-and-thirty pounds—which articles, being of his goods and chattels, the said Viscount Mounson had given into her custody at his dwelling-house in Paul's parish Covent Garden co. Midd., there to hold and keep for him, Elizabeth Pollard late of the said parish spinster, otherwise called Elizabeth Enderby the wife of William Enderby late of the said parish labourer, being the servant and not the apprentice of the said Viscount, and being above the age of eighteen years, did on the aforesaid day withdraw herself and the said goods and chattels from her said master, the said Viscount Mounson.—Over the culprit's name in the bill appears the clerical minute "Puse Not Guilty nor did fly" = She puts herself on a jury, who find her 'Not Guilty' and do not fly (*i.e.* withdraw) from their verdict. G. D. R., ... , 1655.

28 MAY, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Ralph Darbie and Jonathan Edmiston, both of Gunn Alley in Wapping in the parish of Stepney co. Midd. tailors, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Mary Todd at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere all such matters as shalbe objected against her by Anne Goffe, for that she the said Mary Todd doth, notwithstanding one William Goffe was accused indited and arraigned for haveing two wives, to witt, the foresaid Mary Todd and Anne Goffe and thereto he pleaded Guilty but mercy was shewed to him, so that his life was saved, and both he and his second wife were admonished that they should never associat together anie more, but he to live with his first wife, Yet the said Mary Todd doth keepe the said William Goffe companie day and night, he havinge been seen to come out of her house at fowre of the clock in the morning, though it cannot be proved (yet suspected) to live incontinently together." S. P. R., 29 May, 1655.

30 MAY, 1655.—Ordered that Robert Legge of Abbington inkeeper shall have of the Sheriffe of Middlesex xx li. for apprehending Tobias Baxter and John Scarse (elsewhere spelt 'Scrase'), being convicted in Middlesex of several felonies and burglaryes:—By the Court. G. D. Reg.

1 JUNE, 1655.—True Bill that, at Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Ashton, William Frauncis and Robert Leivsey, all three late of the said parish gentlemen, stole and bore away one necklace of pearle worth five hundred pounds, one gold bodkin set with diamonds worth one hundred pounds, one gold knott sett with diamonds worth fifty pounds, one pair of gold taggs set with diamonds worth

twenty pounds, one gold crosse set with [an] emerauld with three pendants of gold set with diamonds thereunto fastened worth fifty pounds, one jewell of gold set with little diamonds with a pendant of gold set with diamonds thereunto fastened worth twenty pounds, one gold case enamelled with a picture therein worth ten pounds, one gold watch with a gold case worth ten pounds, one other gold watch worth five pounds, one silver tankard worth five pounds, one silver-gilt porringer worth fifty shillings, one other silver porringer worth fifty shillings, one silver forke worth ten shillings, one silver box with old silver coyne in it worth forty shillings, one gold seale set with a cornelian engraven worth ten shillings, one other gold seale set with a saphir engraven worth ten shillings, and fifty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Conyers Darcy esq. Edward Ashton and William Frauncis were tried and found 'Not Guilty.' Robert Leivsey was "at large." G. D. R., 2 July, 1656.

8 JUNE, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Edward Boles taylor and Richard Munday cordweynor, both of Bartholomew's-the-Great, in the sum of five pounds each, and of Elizabeth Durham of the aforesaid parish singlewoman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Elizabeth Durham's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to answer Judeth Kiffener, the wife of Andrew Kiffener, who took her and her husband late in the night in a cellour in a verie uncivill posture." S. P. R., 17 July, 1655.

22 JUNE, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before John Hoxton esq. J.P., of James Pritchett . . . . and John Spittlehurst . . . ., both of Stepney co, Midd. in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Moore of Mile End in the said parish turkie-driver, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Moore's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex at Hicks Hall, to answer &c. he "beeing charged by an officer to ayd and assist him, with his prisoner beeing then in custodie, to carrie him before some Justices of the Peace, beeinge informed that he had spoken words against the Lord Protector, and hee refusinge." S. P. R., 17 July, 1655.

28 JUNE, 1655.—True Bill that, at Margarett's Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Bridgett Bathurst late of the said parish spinster stole and took away a silver beere-bowle worth thirty shillings, two silver tankerds worth seven pounds and six silver spoones worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Richard Hatter gentleman. At the bill's head over her name appears the clerical minute "She putteth herselfe &c.," and at the bottom of the bill, this note—"She will not be tried." As she put herself on trial, this second minute seems to indicate that the prosecution of the indictment was stayed. G. D. R., 11 July, 1655.

2 JULY, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of William Dayborne of Gyles Cripplegate poulterer, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Thomas Creeshaw weaver and Joan Clarke widdow and William Love weaver, all three of the aforesaid parish, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the sayd William Dayborne's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being suspitiously taken late in the night with his shoes off setting on a bedside with Frances Nuby the wife of Richard Nuby of Grubstreete, and the inhabitants of Cripplegate suspect him to live incontinently with the widdowe Tompson." S. P. R., 17 July, 1655.

17 JULY, 1655.—Judgment, delivered by the Justices of the Peace for Middlesex assembled in Generall Quarter Sessions at Hicks Hall in St. John's Street, declaring null and void a certain contract of marriage between Thomas Porter gentleman and Anne Blount, daughter of the Rt. Hon. Mountjoy, Earl of Newport; the said decree and judgment being made on the petition of the said Earl of Newport, setting forth that his said daughter was still only eighteen years old, and that the said Thomas Porter on the 24th of February last, about nine o'clock in the evening of the said day lured and withdrew the said Anne Blount from the petitioner's custody and from the same petitioner's house in St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. and conveyed her or caused her to be conveyed "into the borough of Southwarke in the county of Surrey and then in the Inne there called The Katherine Wheele without the privity consent and knowledge of the said petitioner, and against his will and to his greate greife and sorrowe of hart, did unlawfully contract marriage with" the same Anne Blount "to the intent that a marriage might afterwards be had and solempnized betweene Thomas Porter and Anne in the parish church of St. Georges in Southwarke, in which parish neither of the said partyes did dwell," against the provisions and requirement of "an Act of Parliament late made at Westminster in the county of Middlesex, intituled 'An Act touching marriages and the registringe thereof and also touchinge births and burialls,'" by which "said Act of Parliament the hearinge and determyninge of all matters and controversies touchinge contract and marriage and the lawfullnes and unlawfullnes thereof . . . . are in the power and referred to the determinacion of the Justices of the Peace of each county &c. &c." G. S. P. Book.

10 SEPTEMBER, 1655.—True Bill that, at St. Paul's Covent Garden co. Midd. on the said day, Francis Hanmer late of the said parish clerke, born within the kingdome of England, and after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist and before the aforesaid 10 Sept., 1655, made and ordayned a Seminary Preist by authority derived and pretended from the Sea of Rome, trayterously and as a false traytor was

and remayned. At the bill's foot a clerical minute certifies that Francis Hanmer was found 'Not Guilty,' at the Gaol Delivery of Newgate held on 21 May, 1656. G. D. R., 6 Oct., 1655.

8 October, 1655.—Copy, in S. P. Book of the General Session of Peace held at Westminster, of this letter (signed He : Lawrence) addressed to the Sheriffs of London and Middlesex, to wit, "After our harty commendacions, Whereas His Highnesse hath taken notice that his proclamacion, lately published for puttinge the lawes in execucion against the preists and Jesuits, and the speedy conviccion of Popish Recusants, is not likely to produce that good effect, as was intended, for that the certificates, thereby directed to be made, may probably want such formality as in this behalf is requisite, It is therefore His Highnesse pleasure, that the certificates of the Justices of Peace throwout England and Wales shalbe made in the premisses after the forme herewith sent you, which is approved of by His Highnesse with the advice of his Councell, And therefore it is commaunded that His Highnesse Justices of the Peace resident within your county be speedily advertised of this His Highnesse pleasure, by sendinge unto them the printed coppies of the said forme of certificates, accordinge to which forme the certificates concerninge the premisses already sent up by some Justices of Peace are to be made anewe, And that this service may be the better and more easily performed, It is further required that his Highnes pleasure be openly declared at the next Generall Sessions of the Peace to be holden for your county, And that the Clerke of the Peace there doe enter in the Sessions Rolls the said forme of certificate, with these letters to remayne of Record,—And herein His Highness doth and will expect readie obedience and a due accompt, as the importance of the service requires, And soe wee bid you hartily farewell.—From Whitehall the third day of September 1655." Signed in the name and by the Order of the Councell—He : Lawrence Cler'.

This letter is followed by a copy of "The forme of a certificate to be used by Justices of Peace and others through England and Wales, in the case of Popish Recusants refusinge to take the Oath of Abjuration, and neglectinge to appeare before the Justices to take the said Oath," which form of abjuration, set forth in the 'Forme of a Certificate' runs in these words, to wit—"I, A. B., doe abjure and renounce the Pope's supremacy, and authority over the Catholique Church in generall, and over myselfe in particular, And I doe believe that there is not any Transubstantiacion in the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, or in the Elements of bread and wine after consecracion thereof by any person whatsoever, And I doe alsoe believe that there is not any purgatory, and [that] the consecrated Hoast, Crucifixes or Images

ought not to be worshipped, neither that any worshipp is due unto any of them, And I doe alsoe believe that salvacion cannot be merited by works, and all doctrines in affirmation of the said points I doe abjure and renounce, without any equivocation, mentall reservacion or secret evasion whatsoever, taking these words as by me spoken, according to the common and usuall meaning of them ; Soe helpe me God."—The form of certificate and schedules being followed by this "Memorandum : This Certificate and Schedules to be made in Parchment, and to be sent sealed up to the Barons of the Exchequer, delivered upon oath, that they are as they were receaved from the hands of the Justices that signe the same."—S. P. Book.

8 October, 1655.—Order, made at G. S. P. held at Westminster, for the discharge of Mathewe Nicholas from the bond of his apprenticeship to William Lovejoy of Uxbridge co. Midd. edged-tool-maker, the said order being made on the complaint of the said Mathewe's father, complaining that "the said William Lovejoy employed his said apprentice on the Lord's Day at severall tymes in goeinge for money due to the said master, sometymes two, three, four, fyve or sixe myles from home, in gatheringe of wood and fewell upon the same day, and that the said master did very much misuse his said apprentice by fasteninge of a lock with a chaine to it, and tyinge and fetteringe him to the shoppe, and that the said master his wife and mother did most cruelly and inhumanely beate his said apprentice, and also whip'd him until he was very blooddy and his flesh rawe over a great part of his body, and then salted him, and held him naked to the fyre, beinge soe salted to add to his paine." S. P. Book.

7 November, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P., of Henry Cox brewer and Richard Hickman carpenter, both of Oulstreete, in the sum of twenty pounds each ; For the appearance of Christian Chacrett *alias* Sacrett at the next S. P. to be held for Middlesex at Hicks Hall "to answeare the complaint of Dorothy Perkins whoe accuseth her for a spirit one that takes upp men woemen and children and sells them a-shipp to bee conveyed beyond the sea, having intised and inveagled one Edward Furnifull and Anne his wife with her infant to the waterside and put them aboard the shipp called *The Planter* to bee conveyed to Virginia."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on 9 November, 1655, before the same J.P., for the appearance of Thomas Orpitt *alias* Allpitt at the same S. P. at Hicks Hall to answer the charge of Dorothy Perkins, who accuses him in like manner of being "a spirit," and of having inveigled the same Edward Furnifull, his wife and her infant, and put them on board the ship *The Planter*, for transportation to Virginia. S. P. R., 10 Dec., 1655.

13 November, 1655.—True Bill that, at Paul's parish Covent Garden co. Midd. on the said day, John Harris late of the said parish laborer, stole and bore away one silver beaker worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of a man unknowne. Over John Harris's name at the bill's head appears this clerical minute, to wit, "Puse not guilty and he did not flye." G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{5}{6}$.

25 November, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before James Hawley esq. J.P., of Thomas Perrot of Gyles's Cripplegate London baker and Hugh Cotton of Eling co. Midd. cheesemonger, in the sum of five pounds each, and of John Smith of Eling aforesaid waterman, in the sum of ten pounds; For the said John Smith's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for questioning and disturbing the Minister of Eling aforesaid in the time of publique and divine service." S. P. R., 10 Dec., 1655.

29 November, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of James House of Peter's Hill in Bennett's Paul's Wharfe London stacioner and John Watson of Little Bartholomew's London joiner, in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and of Phillip Waterworth of Peter's Hill aforesaid stacioner, in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the said Phillip Waterworth's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer what shall be objected against him for printing a Popishe Booke in English entituled 'Devotions for Masse for every day in the weeke' with the popish Letany and other scandalous and popish prayers."—Also, the Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., of Samuell Tompson and John Martin and Timothy Garthwaite, all three of Faith's parish London stacioners, in the sum of two hundred pounds each, and of Michaell Barges of the same aforesaid parish stacioner, in the sum of four hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Michaell Barges at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for printing a popish booke in English entituled 'Devotions for Masse for every day in the weeke' with the popish Letany and other scandalous and popish prayers." S. P. R., 10 Dec., 1655.

27 December, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Thomas Rudkin victualler and William Houlding bricklayer, both of Whitechappell co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of John Tyne of the said parish smith at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for uttering scandalous and daungerous speeches tending to the prejudice of His Highnesse and the Commonwealth." S. P. R., 10 Jan., $165\frac{5}{6}$.

27 December, 1655.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Christopher

Wheeler . . . . and William Downe merchaunt-taylor, both of Gyles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of Jasper Leech of the same parish . . . . at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. for that, when he was asked of what religion he was by the Constable and officers of the said parish, he "said he was of the Lord Protectour's religion and 'the devil take him that is not,' and then clapt his hand on his backside and said that was Hocus-pocus." S. P. R., 10 Jan., $165\frac{5}{6}$.

6 JANUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Series of sets of Recognizances, taken on the said day before John Barstead esq. (*sic*) Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London, Thomas Swallow esq., Richard Powell esq., and John Baldwin esq., Justices of the Peace for Middlesex, for the appearance of divers undermentioned persons at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex, to be held after Easter, then and there to answer "for being present at the hearinge of a masse at the lodgeings of the Venetian Ambassadour situate in Charterhouse Yard within the said county on the 6th day of January 1655 at the time of the elevation of the host and other ceremonies then and there used"; to wit,

(1.) Of Richard Allen, of Buttolph's parish Aldersgate London bricklayer and Anthony Williamson of Pulchres London painter and Frances Molins of the Old Bailey spinster, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Frances Molins spinster &c.

(2.) Of John Baptist Gyatt of Crutched Friers London merchant and Bonadventure Ganyeare of Bucklers Berry London merchant, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Ambrose Munts &c.

(3.) Of Bonadventure Ganyeare of Bucklers Berry London merchant and John Baptist Gyatt of Olave's Crutched Friers London merchant, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of James Gyatt of Katherines Tower precinct &c.

(4.) Of Bonadventure Ganyeare of Bucklers Berry London merchant and James Gyatt of Katherines Tower precinct merchant, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of John Baptist Gyatt of Olave's Crutched Friers merchant &c.

(5.) Of John Baptist Gyatt of Olave's Crutched Friers merchant and James Gyatt of Katherines Tower precinct merchant, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Martha Richardson of Christ-Church London spinster, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Martha Richardson &c.

(6.) Of John Baptist Gyatt of Olave's Crutched Friers London merchant and James Gyatt of Katherine's Tower precinct merchant, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of James Van Hundergan &c.

(7.) Of Richard Allen of Buttolphes Aldersgate London bricklayer and Anthony Williamson of Pulchres London painter, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Katherine Fordham of the Old Bailey London widdow, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Katherine Fordham &c.

(8.) Of Thomas Nicholls apothecary and Thomas Nicholls gentleman, both of Andrewes Holborne, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Francis Willoughby also of Andrewes Holborn chirurgeon, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Francis Willoughby &c.

(9.) Of Rowland Hughes blacksmith and Anne Lewis widdow, both of Bride's London, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Anne Lewis &c.

(10.) Of Nicholas Gregger of Pulcher's co. Midd. innkeeper, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of Anne Gregger, wife of the said Nicholas &c.

(11.) Of Henry Gray of Clement's Danes' co. Midd. taylor and Ventislaus Holler of Bride's London picture-drawer, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Ventislaus Holler &c.

(12.) Of Thomas Bailey of Fetter Lane London gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of Valentine Bayley of the same place &c.

(13.) Of Matthias Fumbregen of Trinity Minories gunstockmaker and Phillip Resehooke of Mary Whitechappell co. Midd. gunsmith, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of William Esser &c.

(14.) Of Gabriell Cressey of Buttolphes Bishoppsgate London merchant and Charles Beranger of Allhallowes-in-the-Wall (*sic*) London merchant, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Peter Denlenier of Bartholomew Lane London merchant &c.

(15.) Of Thomas Knight of Pulchres London stacioner and George Bridge of Martin's Outwich London silk-weaver, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Bourne of Buttolphes Bishoppsgate London stacioner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Bourne &c.

(16.) Of Matthias Fumbregen of Trinity Minories co. Midd. gunstockmaker and Phillip Resehooke of Mary's Whitechappell, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Baltezar Houltesen &c.

(17.) Of Baltezar Houltesen of Lawrence Pountney gentleman and Phillip Resehooke of Mary's Whitechappell co. Midd. gunsmith, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of Matthias Fumbregen of Trinity Minories gunstockmaker &c.

(18.) Of Walter Phipps of Mary Abchurch London joyner, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of John Surdon of the same parish, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Surdon &c.

(19.) Of Matthias Fumbregen of "the Little Minories" co. Midd. gunstockmaker and Phillip Resehooke of Mary Whitechappell gunsmith, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of John Spurvert esq. &c.

(20.) Of Joseph Vandermander of Cannon Street London merchant and Charles Beranger of Allhallowes-in-the-West (*sic*) London merchant, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Gabrell Cressey of Buttolphs Bishopsgate &c.

(21.) Of Robert Blackburne of Martin's-in-the-Feildes gentleman and William Baildon of Pulchres London gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said William Baildon and his wife Joan Baildon.

(22.) Of Gabriell Cressey of Buttolph's Bishopsgate merchant and Charles Beranger of Allhallowes-in-the-Wall London merchant, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Bartram di Barbonne of Loathbury London gentleman &c.

(23.) Of Gabriell Cressey of Buttolph's Bishopsgate merchant and Charles Beranger of Allhallowes-in-the-Wall London merchant, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of John Baptista Vander Hoeven &c.

(24.) Of Gabriell Cressey of Buttolphes Bishopsgate merchant and Charles Beranger of Allhallowes-in-the-Wall London merchant, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Elizabeth Beranger, wife of the said Charles Beranger, &c.

(25.) Of Gabriell Cressey of Buttolph's Bishopsgate merchant and Charles Beranger of Allhallowes-in-the-Wall London merchant, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Joseph Vander Mander of Cannon Street London merchant &c.

(26.) Of Gabriell Cressey of Buttolph's Bishopsgate merchant and Charles Beranger of Allhallowes-in-the-Wall London merchant, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Bernard Dargibell of Bartholomew Lane London merchant &c.—S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

6 JANUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizance, taken before John Barkstead esq. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Peter Ladore of Giles Cripplegate merchant, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of Mary Ladore, wife of the said Peter Ladore, at the G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex after Easter, to answer &c. "for saying she hoped that the English in France would receive the same sawce there." S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

6 JANUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—True Bill that, at Sepulcher's co. Midd. on the said day, Katherine Fordham late of the said parish widdow "did willingly then and there heare Masse said and sung by a certaine Roman Preist (to the Jurors aforesaid unknowne) In manifest contempt of the lawes of England, To the evill example of all others in the like case offending And against the Publique Peace &c. And against the forme of the statute in such case made and provided."—Also on six several parchments similar True Bills against Martha Richardson spinster, Anne Lewis spinster, John Spencefeild gentleman, Anne wife of Thomas Lightfoot yeoman, Charles Beranger merchant, Frances Molines spinster, all six late of Sepulcher's co. Midd., for willingly hearing mass said and sung by "a certaine Roman Preist," on 6th of Jan. $165\frac{5}{6}$ in the said parish.—Also, True Bill against Thomas Smithson late of Martin's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. vintner, for willingly hearing mass said and sung "by a certaine Romane Preist" on the 16th of December 1655 in the said parish.—Also, True Bill against Thomas Fletcher late of Martin's-in-the-Feilds co. Midd. linen-draper, for willingly hearing masse "said and sung by a certaine Romane Preist" on 25th December, 1655, in the said parish."—To account for an apparent discrepancy between the descriptions of offenders named in these bills and the descriptions of the same persons in their Recognizances, the student must bear in mind what was said in a former volume of the practice of draughtsmen of indictments to describe an offender as "late of the parish" in which he committed the offence charged against him. These True Bills exhibit no minutes touching arraignment or the consequences thereof. S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

7 JANUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Roger Thomas late of the said parish laborer stole and bore away a silver beaker worth thirty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Richard Burden. Confessing the indictment Roger Thomas pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded. G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{5}{6}$.

7 JANUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of John Harrison of Buttolph Aldersgate London haberdasher and Richard Mitchell of Sepulchre's London grocer, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Robert Cramlington, the said John Harrison's apprentice, at the next S. P. for Middlesex and on the first day thereof, to answer &c. for "being one of those that was taken comeing from Mass at the Venetian Ambassadour's in Charterhouse Yard on the last Lord's Day."—Also, the Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., of George Marmyon of Christe-Church London hosier and Henry Rawling of Andrewes Hol-

borne marchaunt-taylor, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Robert Ryther the said George Marmyon's apprentice, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Robert Ryther's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. for "beinge one of them which was taken comeing from Mass from the Venetian Ambassadour's in the Charterhouse Yard on the last Lord's Day." S. P. R., 10 Jan., 165$\frac{5}{6}$.

7 JANUARY, 165$\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq., Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Nicholas Warren of Rosemary Lane in Mary Whitechappell . . . ., and of John Simonds of the same parish silk-weaver, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Tege Corbett of East Smithfeild co. Midd. . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Tege Corbett's appearance at the next G. Q. S. P., then and there to answer for being present on the 6th inst. "at the hearing of Masse at the lodgeings of the Venetian Ambassador" in Charterhouse Yard. S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

7 JANUARY, 165$\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of . . . . Wintersall of Clerkenwell gentleman and Thomas Maior of Bride's London tayler, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said . . . . Wintersall and Thomas Maior at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for willingly hearing mass at the Venetian Embassadours house in Charterhouse Yard in the parish of Sepulchre's co. Midd."—Also, nine other sets of similar Recognizances (on parchments that are so injured by rot and dirt as to be imperfectly legible), taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Peter Plocker, Thomas White of Martin's-in-the-Vintrie London fruiterer, John Love haberdasher, Marie Lemor (? Leonore) wife of John Anthonio, John Ellis, William Vaughan, Michael Forrest of Blackfriers London taylor, Lawrence Crooke and William Sesse, at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for willingly hearing mass at the Venetian Embassadour's house in Charterhouse Yard." S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

16 JANUARY, 165$\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Hooker esq. J.P., of Robert Armitage currier and Valentyne Tresham haberdasher, both of St. Gyles's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Francis Mallary of the said parish cordwayner, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Francis Mallary's appearance at the next S. P. for Midd., to answer &c. "for neglecting to assist John Strode gentleman in the execution of the Lord Protector's warrant for the apprehension of Jesuittes and popish preistes, contrary to the directions thereof." S. P. R., 19 Feb., 165$\frac{5}{6}$.

17 JANUARY, 165$\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. Lieutenant of His Highness's Tower of London and J.P., of

Edward Salter marriner and William Salmon clothworker, both of Mary Magdalen's London, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of John Levingston at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for haveing beene in armes of the late King's sonn's party at Worcester (where he was taken prisoner) and after makeing his escape haveing beene assigned for the Barbadoes, being a daungerous and disorderly person." S. P. R., 19 Feb., $165\frac{5}{6}$.

20 JANUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—True Bill that, at Martin's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Gilman late of the said parish labourer stole and bore away two silver beere bowles worth five pounds, two silver trencher plates worth five pounds, one silver tankard worth six pounds, one silver cawdle cupp and cover worth three pounds, three silver trencher salt-sellars worth thirty shillings, three-and-twenty silver spoones worth seven pounds, &c. of the goods and chattels of John Leighe (?). Over Thomas Gilman's name, at the bill's head, appears the brief clerical minute, "Confesses it." G. D. R., ..., 1656.

28 JANUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before *Sir* John Barkstead *knt.* (*sic*) Lieutenant of His Highness's Tower of London and J.P., of James Stewkley and John Butler, both of Martin's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. cordwainers, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Hugh Wagstaffe of Covent Garden co. Midd. cordwayner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Hugh Wagstaffe's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for dispersing sundry scandalous papers and pamphletts entituled 'The Complaint of Journymen Shomakers.'" S. P. R., 19 Feb., $165\frac{5}{6}$.

1 FEBRUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. (*sic*) Lieutenant of His Highness's Tower of London and J.P., of Phillip Yowe of Anne Blackfriers London salter and Elizabeth Williams of Dunstons-in-the-West London widdow, in the sum of two hundred pounds each; For the appearance of Dorothy Cooper at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for harbouring and concealing one William Gardiner whoe was suspected to have beene in the late insurrection with Penruddock and to have assisted him in makeinge his escape into France, and from that time is supposed to have received letters from and held correspondence with him." S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

10 FEBRUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt, (*sic*) Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of John Freind of Katherines Tower precinct brewer, William Wich (? With) of Fulham gentleman, Thomas Cranke of Fulham yeoman and Henry Harrison of Fulham bricklayer, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of Robert Plumstead of Fulham victualler at the next G. Q. S. P. to be held for Middlesex

after Easter, "to answer what shall be objected against him by Walter Newman for saying that the said Walter Newman and the Army were murthering rogues, that they had murdered their King, and that theire hands were soe dipt in blood they could not wash it off, and for assaulting the said Walter Newman." S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

20 FEBRUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Memorandum, touching prisoners convicted and pardoned:—Frances Jackson *als.* Atkinson, Elizabeth Edwards, Peter Wheatley, Sarah Sutton, Anne Haiward *als.* Howard, John Phippe *als.* Phipps, Mary Joice, Henry Timmes, Richard Baskervile, Mary Gibbs, Joan Parsons,—nowe prisoners at the Gaole of Newgate were pardoned and are to be transported: Also, Mary Cotton, Sarah Parry, John Miller and Thomas Dawson,—nowe prisoners as aforesaid were pardoned and are to be delivered. G. D. Reg.

25 FEBRUARY, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. (*sic*) Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Edward Price harness-maker and George Andrewes founder, both of Brides London and of Francis Perdeney of Dunstons-in-the-East London merchant, all three in the sum of two hundred pounds each, and of John Spensefeild of Brides London gentleman, in the sum of four hundred pounds; For the said John Spensefeild's appearance at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex to be held after Easter, to answer &c. "for being present at the hearing of a Masse at the Venetian Embassadors lodgeings in Charterhouse yard in the said county the 6th of January at the time of the elevation of the Host and other ceremonies then and there used, and for being suspected to be a Romish preist." S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

3 MARCH, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. (*sic*) Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Robert Wheatley of Mary Whitechappell carpenter and William Wheatley of the hamlett of Shadwell in the parish of Stepney yeoman, and Hillary Hancock of New Gravell Lane . . . . co. Midd. brewer, all three in the sum of forty pounds each; For the said Hillary Hancock's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for being present att an unlawfull assembly and game of Cockfighting neere Well Close in the parishe of Stepney in the county aforesaid on the 3rd day of March 1655, contrary to an Ordinance of his Highnesse the Lord Protector in that behalfe made and provided." —Also, other sets of Recognizances, taken on the same day before same J.P., for the appearance of William Henderson, ..., Abraham Beard of London merchant, Robert Wheatley afore-described, Jasper Skacher of Shadwell aforesaid gentleman, William Wheatley afore-described, and Richard Morford of Shadwell aforesaid, then and

there to answer &c. for being present at the same cock-fight. S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

6 March, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., of John Axon and Abraham Fence both of Debtford, and Timothy Greene of St. Katherin's, all three marriners, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Phillip Beard at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held after next Michaelmas, "to answere to the complaint of Judith Danie for violently assaulting and beateing of her and for impresting her for Jamegoe with a pretended warrant and then takeing 12*d.* to discharge her." S. P. R., 9 Dec., 1656.

15 March, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—True Bill that, at Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Ralph Skipwith and Thomas Merry, both late of the said parish gentlemen, assaulted Sir Thomas Wortley knt., and that in the ensuing affray Ralph Skipwith with a pistol charged with gunpowder and a leaden bullet gave the same Sir Thomas Wortley in his left breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly, being thus killed and murdered by the aforesaid Ralph Skipwith and Thomas Merry gentlemen. Over Ralph Skipwith's name, at the bill's head, appears this clerical minute "Puse guilty of homicide and not guilty of the murther noe goodes &c. praieth the booke and reades is burned &c."—Also the Coroner's Inquest-post-mortem for the cause of Sir Thomas Wortley's death. G. D. R., ..., 1656.

23 March, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London, of Edward Bolton of Brides London faulkener, and Henry Seyle of Dunston's London stacioner, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Henry Browne of Giles-in-the-Feilds co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Henry Browne's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex to answer &c. "for being suspected to have knowledge of sundry armes and weapons offensive and defensive which were left and concealed at the house of William Booth of the parish of Pulchres in the county of Middlesex by the enemyes of this Commonwealth and [for] not discovering of the same." S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

23 March, $165\frac{5}{6}$.—Four sets of Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., for the appearance of divers persons at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for being a Roman Catholique and being present at the hearing of a Masse at His Excellency the French Embassadours lodgeings at Newport House within the said county on the second day of December last past at the time of the elevacion of the host and other ceremonies then and there used"; to wit,

(1.) Of Edward Carter brasier and John Woolerston brewer, both of

Giles-in-the-Feildes, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Robert Webb of the said parish cordwainer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Webb &c.

(2.) Of William Brooman stacioner and Thomas Taylor gentleman, both of Andrewes Holborn, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Smithson of the same parish vintner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Smithson's appearance &c.

(3.) Of Simon Marriott gentleman and Solomon Moore tayler, both of Covent Garden co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Stayler of the same place goldsmith, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Stayler &c.

(4.) Of John Smith linen-draper and Matthias Scattergood linen-draper, both of Christ-Church London, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Thomas Fletcher of Covent Garden co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Fletcher &c. S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

26 MARCH, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of William Owen of Barking London gentleman and Richard Fincher of the Inner Temple London esq., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and John Titoe of Andrewes Holborne gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Titoe's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for being a lewd and disorderly person that cannot give a good account of his life and conversacion, being taken at an unseasonable houre in the night at a tavern in the same county."—Also, two sets of similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Ignatius Robinson of Giles-in-the-Feilds co. Midd. gentleman and Robert Yalden of Martin's-in-the-Feilds gentleman at the next S. P. for Middlesex to answer to the same charge, set forth in the same words. S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

28 MARCH, 1656.—True Bill that, at Giles's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. on the said day, Edmond Chamberlayne late of the said parish gentleman assaulted Launcelott Grantham gentleman and with a rapier gave him in the right side of his back a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly. Edmond Chamberlayne was "at large." G. D. R., ..., 1656.

31 MARCH, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of William Graves of . . . ., taylor and John Stephens of . . . ., victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Robert Baron of Grayes Inne co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Robert Baron's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer

&c. "for being suspected to have received and dispersed sundry commissions from Charles Stuart and to hold correspondence with him, and whoe cannot give a good account of his life and conversacion." S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

5 April, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of William Freeman of Buttolphs Bishopsgate cooper, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of John Warner of Giles Cripplegate yeoman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Warner's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for uttering certaine scandalous and daungerous speeches tending to the prejudice of the Commonwealth." S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

10 April, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Briscoe esq. J.P., of Thomas Higho musitioner, Thomas West gentleman, John Barnatt cooke and Daniell Gyles, all four of Staines co. Midd., Thomas Higho being bound in the sum of forty pounds, and his three sureties being bound in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said Thomas Higho's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to do and abide what the Court shall then and there award, for his drincking a health to King Charles and the Duke of Yorke." S. P. R., 14 April, 1656.

11 April, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P., of Thomas Forrest chandler and Richard Blake glasier, both of High Holborne co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Henry Henson . . . ., at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to answer the complaint of James Hammond foreman of the Quest for High Holborne for assaulting and kicking of him when hee with the rest of his quest went to view the common shore." S. P. R., 20 May, 1656.

9 May, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Baldwin esq. J.P., of Henry Banbury and John Armstrong, both of Giles Cripplegate co. Midd. brewers, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and John Moncaster of the said parish victualler, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Moncaster's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer what shall be objected against him by Ensigne Robert Treswell for refuseing to quarter such souldiers as were brought unto him for that purpose by the said Robert Treswell, and calling him Rogue Rascall &c. with other abusive speeches." S. P. R., 20 May, 1656.

12 May, 1656.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes co. Midd. on the said day, Phillipp Potten late of the said parish laborer stole and bore away one scarlett cloak worth nine pounds, one plushe coate with a silver clasp worth ten pounds, one grey cloth coate laced with

gold and silver lace worth eight pounds, one paire of pockett pistolls worth five-and-thirty shillings, one redd westcoate with gold buttons worth twenty shillings, one broad sworde worth twenty shillings, one paire of cloth topps worth fifteen shillings, one canvas horse-cloth worth two shillings, and thirty-seven pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of Thomas Crowther gentleman. Phillipp Potten was "at large." G. D. R., 15 Oct., 1656.

15 MAY, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Loton esq. J.P., of Robert Johnson of Whitechappell . . . ., in the sum of twenty pounds, and of William Turner of Whitechappell butcher, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said William Turner's appearance at the next S. P. to be held for Middlesex at Hicks Hall, "to answer the complaint of Symon Diggby for calling him papist and a fidler to a papist and a papist preist." S. P. R., 20 May, 1656.

19 MAY, 1656.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd. in the night of the said day, John Bucke *alias* Bridge late of the said parish gentleman broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Thomas Earle of Elgin, and stole therefrom and bore away one silver bason worth ten pounds, one silver ewer worth six pounds, two silver "skilletts" with silver covers worth ten pounds, one silver trenchar plate worth five pounds, two silver ladles worth thirty shillings, two silver spoones worth twenty shillings, two silver cawdle cupps with silver covers worth six pounds, and eighteen diaper napkins worth twelve shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Thomas Earle of Elgin. John Bucke was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 14 Jan., $165\frac{6}{7}$.

26 MAY, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of William Williams gentleman and Andrew Dalbie yeoman, both of New Gravell Lane in Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of William Peirsall of the same lane carpenter, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said William Peirsall's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to "answeare for keepeing of a common victualling house on his own authority, and selling of bottled wine and bottled beere without the leave or license of any of the Justices of the Peace for the countye of Middlesex." S. P. R., 1 July, 1656.

2 JUNE, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt., Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Thomas Ozell and David Counsett, both of the hamlett of Spittlefeilds in the parish of Stepney co. Midd. weavers, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Morris Seiston of the same hamlett labourer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Morris Seiston's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer what shall be objected against him by William Robinson and Katherine his wife and Elizabeth Wal-

cott for drinking a health to the confusion of His Highnesse the Lord Protector and saying that he the said Morris was more fitt to be a Protector than his said Highnesse." S. P. R., 1 July, 1656.

6 JUNE, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of William Cope of Margarett's Westminster hackney-coachman, and John Grissold of Pulchres London hackney-coachman, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Jackson of Margarett's Westminster hackney-coachman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Jackson's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for committing nusances in severall partes and places of the said county by useing and exercising hackney-coaches therein, not beinge licensed thereunto, contrary to an Ordinance of His said Highnesse in that behalfe provided." S. P. R., 1 July, 1656.

10 JUNE, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Richard Pryor waterman and Thomas Underhill blacksmith, both of Stepney co. Midd. in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Elizabeth Maddison of Stepney aforesaid widdow, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Elizabeth Maddison's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to "answer for uttering scandalous words against the Protectour, and the Lord Cheife Justice Glynn." S. P. R., 1 July, 1656.

12 JUNE, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of Thomas Morley and Samuell Hudson, both of Stepney co. Midd. yeomen, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of John Polgreene of Ratcliffe Highway yeoman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John Polgreene's appearance at the next S. P., to answer &c., he "being accused by Mr. Leonard Sampson headborough of Ratcliffe highwaye and most of his next neighbours of keepeinge a notorious disorderly house, by keeping wenches to stand at his dore, to beckon in Flemings and other lewd persons into his house where bawdery is suspected to be committed." S. P. R., 1 July, 1656.

16 JUNE, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., of John Tayler labourer and Nicholas Bray cowper, both of Eastsmithfeild, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Martha Tayler, wife of the said John Tayler, at the next S. P., "then and there to answere the complaint of Dorrethy Parry for assaulting her, and for sayeing shee had stolen a silver cupp from her, and for goeing to two cunning men and gaveing them 12*d.* a-peece to tell her what was become of her said cupp." S. P. R., 1 July, 1656.

25 JUNE, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Thomas Rudgate of Bride's London tayler and John Peach of Andrewes Holborne tayler, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of

Nicholas Archbold of Dunstan's-in-the-West London gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Nicholas Archbold at the next S. P. on the first day thereof, to "answer for being taken by a warrant of privie search, and he could give noe good account of his life. He is a reputed Hector." S. P. R., 1 July, 1656.

9 JULY, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Hoxton esq. J.P., of Edward Yonge of Lymehouse chirurgeon, in the sum of two hundred pounds, and of Robert Good plumer and Ellis Coleman seaman, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the said Edward Yonge's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer the complaints of Samuell Gill upon suspicion of takeinge upp and sending him on shippord to bee transported to Virginia." S. P. R., ..., 1656.

15 JULY, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Baldwin esq. J.P., of Stephen Selwin potter and Peter Smith yeoman, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the said Stephen Selwin's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer such matters as shall bee objected against him by Henry Holland of the Tower of London, being suspected to entice away young children and privately convey them beyond seas." S. P. R., ..., 1656.

9 AUGUST, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Thomas Wildboare butcher and John Ellis baker, both of the Liberty of the said Tower, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Edward Wroughton of the same Liberty haberdasher, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Edward Wroughton's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for dispersing abroad sundry scandalous and seditious papers entituled 'England's Remembrances,' tending to the disturbance of the publique peace."—Also, a set of similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Daniell Kirton of the same Liberty distiller at the same next S. P., to answer to the same charge. S. P. R., ..., 1656.

26 AUGUST, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Barkstead esq. (*sic*) J.P., of Agmondisham Pickais of the Inner Temple London esq. and Thomas Bryers of the parish of Mary Savoy co. Midd. milliner, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of Peircy Owen at the next Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer &c., he "being suspected to be a robber and to have been present with Thomas Hales and John Waller persons condemned and lately executed att Cambridge att severall robberies committed by them and especially at the robbery of the French ambassador's servants neere Dartford in Kent." G. D. R., 15 Oct., 1656.

26 AUGUST, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Loton esq. J.P., of John Bramell of Coleman Street marchant, in the sum of twenty pounds, and Leonard Wessell of Whitegate Alley throwster and Phillip Mathewes of Whitechappell turner, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said John Bramell's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to be held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Street, "to answer the complainte of the officer of Norton Fallgate for being taken late in the night by the watch in a rantinge manner with bottles of sacke in his hand, and for affrontinge the officer in the execution of his office."—Also, five similar sets of Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Peter Pote of Phillpot Lane London marchant, Henry Johnson of Phillpote Lane London marchant, Gerrard Confoot of St. Katherin's marchant, George Matson of St. Katherin's marchant, and Balthazer Houlthousen of Laurance Poultnes Hill marchant at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to be held at Hicks Hall, in order that each of the said revelling merchants may then and there "answer the complainte of the officer of Norton Fallgate for beinge taken late in the night by the watch in a rantinge manner with other company with bottles of sacke in theire handes and for affronting the officer in the execution of his office; it being further noted in the minutes of their recognizances that Henry Johnson and Balthazer Houlthousen each confessed himself to be "a Roman Catholicke." S. P. R., ... Sept., 1656.

29 AUGUST, 1656.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at Margarett's Westminster on view of the body of William Ashburnham esq., there lying dead and slain; With verdict that, on the eighth day of the said August at the parish of Maribone co. Midd., Giles Rawlins, late of Mary le Savoy parish co. Midd. gentleman assaulted the said William Ashburnham and with a rapier gave him a little below his right arme-pitt a mortal wound, of which he died at Maribone aforesaid on the 28th inst., being thus killed and murdered by Giles Rawlins. G. D. R., 15 Oct., 1656.

10 SEPTEMBER, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Hoxton esq. J.P., of William Allen carpenter and David Hill waterman, both of Shadwell, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of James Ewing of the same place waterman, in the sum of sixty pounds; For the said James Ewing's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer the complaynt of John Tapley upon suspicion of stealeinge a parcel of junck from abord the good shipp called the *Sarah of London* rideing at anchor in the river Thames." S. P. R., 9 Dec., 1656.

19 SEPTEMBER, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Loton esq. J.P., of Stephen Talley throwster and Richard Cossins weaver, both of Whitechappell co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each; For

the appearance of Susan Jones at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to be held at Hicks Hall, "to answer the complainte of Rebekah Allen for raisinge a tumult against her and callinge of her 'spirit' and sayeinge she had caused her to be sent away on shippboard to be sent beyond seas." S. P. R., 9 Oct., 1656.

24 SEPTEMBER, 1656.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Margery Noland the wife of James Noland late of the said parish laborer stole and bore away one silver beaker worth two-and-twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Thomas Hyatt. At the bill's head, over Margery's name, appears this clerical minute, to wit, "Puse not guilty nor did fly." G. D. R., 15 Oct., 1656.

25 SEPTEMBER, 1656.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's-Danes' co. Midd. on the said day, Daniel Smith and Mathew Kempton, both late of the said parish, broke into the dwellinghouse of Henry Field gentleman and stole therefrom and bore away one silver tanckard worth six pounds, of the goods and chattels of the said Henry Field. The only clerical minute on the bill's face tells no more than that Daniel Smith had been branded before. G. D. R., 15 Oct., 1656.

29 SEPTEMBER, 1656.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. on the said day, Richard Middlemore late of the said parish clerke, born within the kingdom of England, and after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, 1 Eliz., and before the said 29 Sept., 1656, made and ordained a Seminary Preist by authority derived and pretended from the Sea of Rome, traiterously and as a false traitor was and remained. The clerical minute "at large" appears over Richard Middlemore's name at the bill's head. Note, it is not charged in this bill that Richard Middlemore was made a priest in parts beyond the seas, nor is he represented as having returned from those parts into England. G. D. R., 15 Oct., 1656.

6 OCTOBER, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of Robert Reekely and George Horth, both of Stepney co. Midd. yeomen, in the sum of ten pounds each, and John Ellitt of the same parish bricklayer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said John Ellitt at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer the complainte of George Hutchinson who accuseth him of chellenging (*sic*) him the feild, contrary to an ordinance of his Highnes and Councell touching dewells." S. P. R., 9 Oct., 1656.

24 NOVEMBER, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Hooker esq. J.P., of Ambrose Jewers of St. Martin's-in-the-Feildes chaundler, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of John Wate of the aforesaid parish taylor and John Mosse of Fleet Street chirurgeon, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said Ambrose Jewers at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., he "being charged to bee a com-

panion to highwaymen and burglars and to share with them and likewise to bee a common trepanner." S. P. R., 9 Dec., 1656.

3 DECEMBER, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., of Henry Cowood wheelwright and of Peter Hayward and John Tibballs, both watermen, and all three of Katherin's co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Margerett Cowood at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "the complaint of Richard Bryan for assaulting of him, and for enticeing and conveying of him aboard of a shipp with an intent to transport him to some forraigne parte beyound the sea contrary to his minde." S. P. R., 9 Dec., 1656.

10 DECEMBER, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Byde esq. J.P., of Richard Maplesden of Silver Street London silke-stocking-maker and Robert Nash of Beech Lane Cripplegate salesman, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Elizabeth Wight at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer the complaint of George Dowding one of the headboroughs of Shorditch who tooke her in an uncivill posture danced upon the knee of a deboist man that was amongst others ranting and singing in a disorderly and suspicious ale-house at an unseasonable houre in the night, and by which persons the said officer and his watch were threatned and abused, and the house raised against them."—Also, four other similar sets of Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Grace Bowyer, Steward Trench, Thomas Tanner and Augustin Smith at the same next S. P., to answer &c. for being of the same ranting, singing, disorderly and riotous company in the suspicious ale-house. S. P. R., 13 Jan., $165\frac{6}{7}$.

16 DECEMBER, 1656.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of John Cloake doctor in phisicke and John Lane carpenter, both of Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Joane Gibbes, wife of Uriah Gibbes of Shadwell in Stepney aforesaid marriner, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere the complainte of William Tracye and John Baker young seamen, who accuse her of inticeinge them to lodge at her howse and then defrauding them of five-and-twentye pounds a-peece in money (in fowerteene dayes tyme) which they left in her handes." S. P. R., 13 Jan., $165\frac{6}{7}$.

22 DECEMBER, 1656.—True Bill that, at "Katherine's Tower" co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Arnime late of Katherine's Tower aforesaid stole and bore away one silver drinking-beaker worth thirty-two shillings, of the goods and chattels of John Bell. Confessing the indictment, Thomas Arnime asked for the book, read it and was branded. G. D. R., 14 Jan., $165\frac{6}{7}$.

6 JANUARY, $165\frac{6}{7}$.—True Bill that, at Giles's-in-the-Feilds co. Midd.

in the night of the said day, William Lyon and Daniell Payne, both late of the said parish laborers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Right Hon. Lionell Earle of Middlesex, and stole and bore away therefrom six iron bars worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Lyonell Earle of Middlesex. Both culprits were found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 14 Jan., $165\frac{6}{7}$.

7 JANUARY, $165\frac{6}{7}$.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Byde esq. J.P., of William Pearce taylor and John Kent barber, both of Giles-in-the-Feildes, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Charles Rumford at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being taken by George Dowding one of the Headboroughs of Shorditch about midnight in his watch in the company of others as daungerous and suspitious persons, having severall disguises about them as vizors, perriwigs and some kinde of womens apparell; there being one robbed in the fields adjacent the same night a little before, and a house besett the night before at Hackney."—Also, seven other similar sets of Recognizances, taken before the same J.P. on the same 7th Jan. or on the next preceding day, for the appearance of Thomas Pearce, Thomas Pearce the younger, Moses Pearce, Henry Pearce, Jeremy Wood, Charles Lacy and George Haies at the same next S.P., to answer for having been on the same occasion under the same suspicious circumstances by the said George Dowding. S. P. R., 13 Jan., $165\frac{6}{7}$.

11 JANUARY, $165\frac{6}{7}$.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Edward Bleadsoe of St. Gieles's Cripplegate chandler and Edmund Roodinge of Leonard's Shoreditch chandler in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Robert Morgan of the parish of St. Gieles Cripplegate scrivener, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Robert Morgan's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for beinge drinckinge in a stronge-water shoppe upon the saboath day in sermon-time." S. P. R., 13 Jan., $165\frac{6}{7}$.

28 JANUARY, $165\frac{6}{7}$.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P., of Edmond Jonson of Chicke Lane victualler, William Hudson of Saffron Hill button-maker and Anne Welding of Sepulchre's parish widdow, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Anne Welding at the next S. P. to be holden for Middlesex at Hicks Hall, "to answer the complaynt of Roger Maydley whoe accuseth her for assisting one Anne Lawton to intise and inveagle William Nicholis his covenant servant away from him to transport him beyond sea."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of the said Anne Lawton at the same S. P. to answer &c. in the same matter. S. P. R., ..., $165\frac{6}{7}$.

10 FEBRUARY, $165\frac{6}{7}$.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Byde

esq. J.P., of John Hutchinson of Gravell Lane weaver and Edward Rawlins of Bishopsgate Street London weaver, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of John Clarke at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer the complaint of Richard Rawlinson headborough of Bethnall Greene for bringing and causing a cocke to be whipt in the feildes on Shrove Tuesday, whereby a great multitude of people were unlawfully and riotously assembled, by whom the said officer and his watch was dangerously resisted and opposed."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Robert Harris of Gravell Lane weaver and William Jefferies of Hogg Lane weaver, at the same S. P. for Midd., "to answer the complaint of Richard Rawlinson headborough of Bethnall Greene for being taken amongst divers others unlawfully and riotously at a Cock-whipping on Shrove Tuesday, by whom the said officer and his watch were dangerously resisted and opposed." S. P. R., ..., 165$\frac{6}{7}$.

31 March, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., of Kenellum Fitz-Hughes of Katherin's tobacconist, James Goodwin of Shadwell merchant-tayler, Henry Anderson of the Minories tayler, and William Redman of Algate vintner, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the appearance of George Sanderson at the next S. P. for Middlesex; "To answer to what shall be objected against him by Ralph Gardner, hee being suspected to live incontinently with Margarett Turner and alsoe to be an enemie of this Common Wealth, for that he hath seduced and converted a protestant to become a popeish Preist, hee being alsoe a man of evill life and conversation." S. P. R., 6 April, 1657.

31 March, 1657.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Feilds co. Midd. on the said day, Daniel Paine late of the said parish labourer stole and bore away four gilt-leather chaires worth twenty shillings, "one iron frame for a garden rolle" worth ten shillings, and one picke-axe worth five shillings, of the goods and chattels of Francis Allen esq. Confessing the indictment, Daniel Paine asked for the book, read it, and was branded. G. D. R., 14 Oct., 1657.

18 April, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of John Townsend of Bakers' Arms Alley in Rosemary Lane in Stepney porter and Thomas Alcook of Krookvergness in Morgans Rents in Stepney tailor, in the sum of . . . . each; For the appearance of Christopher Waters musitioner at the next S. P. for Middlesex to answer &c. "for that hee liveth loosely and idlely, going up and downe from Alehouse to Alehouse, and from Tavern to Tavern to play upon organs and virginalls which are prepared in sundry such houses to delight persons that live loosely and ungodlily to the great dishonour of God; and was also this night last past (there being a

privat search issued forth) found lodging in the suspected house of one Jane Fox, that is knowen to keepe great disorders by lodging and keeping both young men and women in her house, to the great disturbance of her neighbours." S. P. R., 12 May, 1657.

24 April, 1657.—True Bill that, at Buttolph's-without-Algate co. Midd. on the said day, Jonas Antherson late of the said parish grocer spoke in the presence and hearing of divers people certain slanderous and provoking words to and against Nicholas Cooper, to wit, "Thou art a spirit, thou hast spirited a maide to the Barbadoes . . . . and I will call thee a spirit, till thou dost vindicate thy selfe."—No clerical minute touching arraignment or consequences thereof.—Broken Files.

1 May, 1657.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. on the said day, George Martyn and . . . ., both of the said parish, stole and carried off two gold rings sett with diamonds worth forty shillings, one gold ring sett "with an amatist" worth ten shillings, and one other gold ring sett with a yellow stone worth . . . . shillings, of the goods and chattels of William Lord Peters.—Both culprits were found 'Not Guilty.'—Broken Files.

4 May, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of William Graves and Godfrey Vale, both late of James's Clarkenwell tailors, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Sarah Sharp at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere all such matters as shall be objected against her by Katherine Wall, for violently assaulting her, tearing her by the hair of her head, and byting of her arm, as also for that she is a common taker up of children, and a setter to betray young men and maydens to be conveyed into shipps, and as it hath been proved on oath before me, that she confessed to one Mr. Guy that she hath at this time fower persons aboard a ship whereof one is a child about eleven years of age, all to be transported to forrain parts as the Barbadoes and Virginia." S. P. R., 12 May, 1657.

9 May, 1657.—Recognizance, taken before Sir (*sic*) John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of William White of Well Alley on the Green Bancke in Stepney co. Midd. labourer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of Anne White, wife of the said William White at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for uttering certaine scandalous and malitious speeches against His Highnesse the Lord Protector *viz.* that she cared not for the Lord Protector and would that Cromwell and all his souldiers were hanged." S. P. R., 12 May, 1657.

8 June, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P., of Thomas Becke of Holborne cordwinder and Anne Golding of

Westminster widow, in the sum of five pounds each; For the appearance of Susan Harrison at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hicks Hall, "to answer the complaint of Edmond Coverly for disturbing the Committee att Ely House and taring him by the haire of his head."—Broken Files.

29 JUNE, 1657.—Recognizanccs, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of John Driver and William Wilkinson both of Wappin in the parish of Stepney, and of William Coapland of Wappin in the parish of Whitechappell co. Midd., all three mariners, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the three aforesaid mariners at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to preferre one bill of inditement and give in evidence against John Locksmith of the parish of Stepney marriner, touching his speaking of scandalous and abusive words against His Highness the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England, and the Parliament." S. P. R., 11 Aug., 1657.

23 JULY, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Pepys esq. J.P., of Bernard Holborne victualler and William Rigdgely taylor, both of St. Gyles's-in-the-Fields, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of John Williams at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hicks Hall.—Other bills of Recognizance in this file are signed by the same Justice of the Peace, 'Tho: Pepys.' S. P. R., 11 Aug., 1657.

23 JULY, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Alexander Horwood . . . . and Richard Proud merchant, both of the Liberty of the said Tower, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Richard Pew of . . . ., in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said Richard Pew's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for saying severall times it were noe matter if the Citty of London were burnt with fier." S. P. R., 11 Aug., 1657.

28 JULY, 1657.—True Bill that, at Redburne co. Hertford on the said day, Edmund Lloyd late of St. Martyn's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. on the said day assaulted John Parsons esq., and with a pistol charged with gunpowder and two bullets gave the said John Parsons in his right knee a mortal wound, of which he died on 2nd August then next following, at St. Martyn's-in-the-Feildes aforesaid, being thus killed and murdered by the said Edmund Lloyd. Found 'Guilty,' Edmund Lloyd was sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 19 Feb., $165\frac{7}{8}$.

1 AUGUST, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Loton esq. J.P., of Jervis Jones of Clifford's Inn gentleman and Robert Mildemay of St. Bride's parish gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of John Baker, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to be holden at Hicks Hall, "to answer the complainte of Walter Scot for

enticinge and carrienge away of his wife on shipp-board intendinge to sende her to the Barbadoes." S. P. R., 11 Aug., 1657.

3 AUGUST, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Jeffrey Watson esq. J.P., of John Mathewes of Mallerds Greene in the parish of Hornechurch co. Essex gentleman and William Edwards of St. Giles's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. cordwayner, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Edward Mathewes of the Middle Temple London, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Edward Mathewes at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer to what "shall bee objected against him by George Tomson of Chancery Lane for the counterfeiting an Order from his Highnes whereby he hath cheated him the aforesaid Tomson of a sum of money." S. P. R., 11 Aug., 1657.

10 AUGUST, 1657.—True Bill that, at Martin's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. on the said day, James Fletcher, Jervas Jones and Thomas Gibson, all three late of the said parish gentlemen, made a certain false and counterfeit writing on parchment, in the forme of an order of the Council of State at Whitehall, bearing the date of the said day, and counterfeited the names of the Rt. Hon. Henry Lawrence President of the Council of State and John Thurlow esq. Principall Secretary of State in the same false writing, running in these words, to wit, "By the Councell at Whitehall, Whereas it is thought most convenient and very necessary for the service of the Commonwealth, that from henceforth there [be] a Surveyour-Generall for the customes and excise ordained and established in Ireland, Bee it ordained and these are to ordain and establish James Fletcher gentleman Surveyour-Generall of the affaires of Custom and Excise in Ireland, And the said James Fletcher heereby hath power from and after the nine-and-twentieth day of September next to require an accompt from all Collectors Cheques Masters (?) Searchers and others ymployed in any buissnes upon the accompt of customes or excise in the nation of Ireland and to examine the same and wherein he shall finde any default or fraude to the Commonwealth, hee hath and is heereby impowered to proceede to examinacions of witnesses and retorne the said examinacions to the Barons of the Exchequer in Dublin, And it is further ordered that [if] upon search of the said accompts hee the said James Fletcher shall finde that any merchant or other hath made false entrys or by the remissnes of the officers in any of the said portes [he is] then to proceede against them according to the lawes in that behalf provided, It is further ordered, that the said James Fletcher shall [have] and heerby hath power to seize all goodes whatsoever to be exported out or imported into the nation of Ireland which are shipped or landed without payment of the dutyes of Excise and Custom, And for the better managinge and carryinge on of the said buissnes and trust reposed in him, It is ordered that the said

James Fletcher shall heerby have power to imploy three or more if need require deputies under him, for whose fidelity and trust hee is to be responsible, and the wages and sallaries of the severall officers ymployed by him to be apporcioned as followeth . . . . for one who shall be by him ymployed as a . . . . eighty pounds per annum and the rest fiftye pounds per annum . . . . &c.," and that having thus fabricated the same false and counterfeit writing, with the false signatures of Henry Lawrence and John Thurlow subscribed thereunto, the same James Fletcher, Jervas Jones and Thomas Gibson afterwards on the same aforesaid 10th day of August and in the same aforesaid parish of Middlesex put a seal of wax, resembling the seal of the said Councell of State, to the said spurious and counterfeit writing, in order to deceive cozen and damage the said Lord Protector. A clerical minute at the bill's head certifies that James Fletcher "confessed the indictment."—Broken Files.

13 AUGUST, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Clement Halsey of the Tower Liberty gentleman and Giles Gall of Poplar co. Midd. vintner, in the sum of forty pounds each, and of Stephen Hamocke of the said hamlett of Poplar mariner, in the sum of eighty pounds; For the said Stephen Hamocke's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for being suspected to have seduced and inticed Richard Deverell aboard his ship and feloniously to have transported him and sold him beyond sea contrary to his owne or friends or parents consent." S. P. R., 17 Sept., 1657.

20 AUGUST, 1657.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Feilds co. Midd. on the said day, Dennis Harmoratt *alias* Crosse late of the said parish laborer stole and bore away "one prospective picture to the value of forty shillings of the goods and chattels of one Thomas Bate." Dennis Harmoratt *alias* Crosse was "at large." G. D. R., 14 Oct., 1657.

22 AUGUST, 1657.—True Bill that, at Andrewes Holborn co. Midd. on the said day, John Harris and William Hack, both late of the said parish labourers, broke into the dwelling-house of Henry Stanley doctor in phisicke, and stole therefrom and carried off four silver spoones worth twenty shillings, and one cawdle cupp worth twenty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Henry Stanley. Found 'Guilty,' both culprits were sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 14 Oct., 1657.

24 AUGUST, 1657.—Recognizance, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of Robert Morris of Stratford Lancton co. Essex mariner(?) in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Morris at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "then and there to prefer or

cause to be preferred one bill of inditement and to give evidence against Stephen Muckishove now prisoner in Newgate touching the suspicion of felony whereof he stands charged, in assaulting him the sayd Robert Morris in the highway with a drawne knife in his hand, stopping his horse and pulling the sayd Robert Morris off from his horse, then beating him and endeavouring to take away his life." S. P. R., 12 Oct., 1657.

28 AUGUST, 1657.—Recognizance, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of William Walgrave of St. Ghiles's Cripplegate taylor, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said William Walgrave's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to give in such evidence as he knoweth against John Timberlye now prisoner in Newgate, touching the trespasse whereof he stands charged in goeing about to trappan one William Raineborough esquire, by falsely pretending he dranke a health to King Charles and forced others soe to doe, and since endeavouring to compound the same for three-score pounds." S. P. R., 12 Oct., 1657.

1 SEPTEMBER, 1657.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's Shoreditch co. Midd. on the said day, Anthony Bradshaw late of the said parish laborer made of copper brasse tinne and other mixed mettalls certain false and counterfeit moneys in the likeness of lawful and current moneys, to wit, tenne coynes in the likeness of King Charles halfe-crownes, and ten other pieces of false money in the likeness of the lawful and current money of England called "the Commonwealth of England's halfe-crownes." Over Anthony Bradshaw's name at the bill's head appears the clerical minute, "Puse not guilty nor did fly &c." G. D. R., 14 Oct., 1657.

2 SEPTEMBER, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Loton esq. J.P., of James Smith of "Horslye Downe Staires in St. Olives parish laborer" and John Rayman of the aforesaid Horslye Downe Staires glover-dresser, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Merian Watson at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to answer the complainte of Mary Vale for inticeinge and carrienge of her away on shipp board and sellinge of her to one that would carry her to the Barbadoes." S. P. R., 17 Sept., 1657.

5 SEPTEMBER, 1657.—True Bill that, at Fulham co. Midd. on the said day, Katherine Evans late of the said parish widow "being a common witch" practised witchcraft &c. upon and against Thomas Kerby an infant, so that the said Thomas Kerby from the said 5 Sept. untill the 5th of December then next following "in his body was wasted pined and consumed." Over Katherine Evans's name at the bill's head appears this clerical minute, "Puse not guilty nor did flye."—Broken Files.

15 SEPTEMBER, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before William Robinson esq. J.P., of Samuell Washington "at the Rose and Crowne" in Giles's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds, and of Henry Hopkins of the said parish victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Samuell Washington at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer a charge of assaulting Thomas Collins and Elizabeth London of the parish of Giles-in-the-Feildes. S. P. R., 17 Sept., 1657.

28 SEPTEMBER, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Christopher Petty carpenter and Michael Baker yeoman, both of Clement's Danes' co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Dorothy Isaack of the said parish spinster at the next G. D. for Middlesex "to answer what shalbe then and there objected against her by John Power . . . ., for confederating with those that are seditious and dangerous persons in reference to His Highnes and the Common Wealth, and that have threatened his life, and with drinking a health to the Confusion of his said Highnes the Lord Protector." S. P. R., 12 Oct., 1657.

5 OCTOBER, 1657.—Order and decree, made by the Justices of Peace for Middlesex, assembled in General Quarter Sessions at Westminster, declaring null and void a certain contract of marriage made between Anthony Lowther, son and heir of Robert Lowther deceased late of London esq., and Bridgett Fleetewood daughter of James Fleetewood D.D., on evidence that the said Anthony Lowther, at the time of making the contract, was not competent by age to make a matrimonial contract. S. P. Book.

5 OCTOBER, 1657.—True Bill that, at St. Leonard's Shoreditch co. Midd. in the night of the said day, John Bucke late of the said parish laborer broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Francis Harman, and stole and carried away therefrom one silver tankerd worth seven pounds, one silver salt worth six pounds, fourteen silver spoones worth three pounds and ten shillings, one silver drinking bowle worth fifty shillings, one silver whistle with a corall and a silver chaine worth thirty shillings, two gold rings worth fifty shillings, "one gold ringlet with a ruby" worth ten shillings, ..., and thirty pounds in numbered money, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Francis Harman. Found 'Guilty,' John Bucke was sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 14 Oct., 1657.

7 OCTOBER, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Thomas Kempe of Southwarke in Surrey currier, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of William Knowles of Sepulchres co. Midd. victualler and Launcelott Pickeworth of Bartholomewes the Great

London taylor, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said William Knowles at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for being taken the last Lord's Day in sermon tyme in the house of Edward Dunn executioner with three more notorious thieves some of them formerly burnt in the hand." S. P. R., 12 Oct., 1657.

9 October, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before John Hooker esq. J.P., of John Hinde of Peter's parish Cheapside London esq. and Augustine Jole of Blackfriers London merchant, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of James Tompson of Peter's parish aforesaid merchant, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said James Tompson's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for assaulting Ignatius Robinson of St. Gyles-in-the-Feildes gentleman and refuseing to take the oath of abjuracion (although hee confesseth himselfe to bee a papist) and being chardged to have rescued Captaine Barto a Preist from the said Ignatius Robinson." G. S. P. R., 12 Oct., 1657.

10 October, 1657.—True Bill that, at the parish of Martin's-in-the-Feilds co. Midd. on the said day, John Routh late of the said parish gentleman made a certain counterfeit and false writing in paper, "in the forme of an order in the name of the Lord Protector and directed to the Farmours in Commission for collectinge the Excise of Beere Ale &c. in the citty of London and countyes of Middlesex and Surrey," ordering immediate payment to be made by them out of the moneys resting in their hands of two hundred and fifty pounds sterling "to Captaine John Routh the bearer of the said fraudulent and forged order, and Further that, having on the said 10th October counterfeited and forged the Lord Protector's Signe-Manuall and Privy Seal in the said fictitious order the same John Routh gentleman on the 13th day of the same October counterfeited and forged another spurious paper-writing "in the forme of a letter in the name of John Stone and directed" to the aforesaid Commissioners of Excise, and running in these words—"Gentlemen, By a messenger with an expresse from his Highnes and the Councell I now received order to accept of the above warrant from you for the payment of the above somme. I therefore order you to pay it out of the remainder of . . . . months rent, and I will strike itt off the talley with the 8,000£. you lodged this day. Make present payment, His Highnes being displeased at this gentleman's stay. Bringe this warrant and the acquittance with your remaining rent to your freind and servant John Stone." Over John Routh's name at the head of the indictment appears this clerical minute, to wit, "He confesseth it."—Broken Files.

17 October, 1657.— Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. J.P., of Benjamin Chapman of Whitechappell labourer and Mathew Greene of Nightingale Lane co. Midd. labourer, in the sum of

twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Katherine Whitehead *alias* Linsey widow at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for her uncivill carriage in going to bed to Collonell Sexby when she kept him in his sicknesse." S. P. R., 15 Dec., 1657.

19 October, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Dennis Hayes porter, John Alcocke clerke, and Frauncis Tuttle porter, all three of Gyles's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Dennis Hayes at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for speakeing of evill wordes against His Highnes the Lord Protector." S. P. R., 15 Dec., 1657.

22 October, 1657.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Crowley late of the said parish spinster "being a common witch and inchantress" practised witchcraft &c. upon and against Ellen Turner, the wife of Thomas Turner, so that from the said 22nd October "until the day of the taking of this inquisition to witt the fowerteenth day of December then next ensuing," by reason of the same witchcraft &c., the said Ellen Turner "in her body was wasted consumed pined and lamed." Over Elizabeth Crowley's name at the bill's head appears the clerical minute "Puse not guilty nor did flye." —Broken Files.

9 November 1657.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt. Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Thomas Heake of Greene Arbor in Sepulchres parish co. Midd. carpenter and George Brazill of Seacole Lane in the same parish joiner, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Katherine Danvers at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for having a girle or young mayd with her, which she profferred to sell demaunding a hundred pound for her, and afterwards would have taken fiftene shillings for her, and for suspition of being such a person that doth take up children and sell and convey them beyond sea." S. P. R., 15 Dec., 1657.

10 December, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of William Tokely marriner and Edward Hulsted lighterman, both of Stepney co. Midd. in the sum of fifty pounds each, and Richard Specke of Shadwell in Stepney aforesaid waterman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Richard Specke at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "the complainte of Margarett Caser who accuseth him of selling hir onely son Thomas Caser and also of selling one Mihill Church (who was left to her charge—being two months) unto the Boatswaine of the ship *John and Katherine* to convey them therein to the Barbadoes." S. P. R., 15 Dec., 1657.

16 December, 1657.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd.

on the said day, Edmond Lloyd, Charles Pullen, John Potter, William West and Edmond Willis, all five late of the said parish labourers, stole and carried off three silver porrengers worth eight pounds, five silver spoones worth three pounds, one gold ring "with . . . . diamonds sett in it like a rose" worth twenty pounds, one gold ring with an emerald sett in it worth four pounds, three gold rings worth forty shillings, two hundred small pearles worth twenty pounds, one scarlett coloured cloth mantle laced with gold and silver lace worth five pounds, one blewe-sattin pettycoate laced with gold and silver lace worth five pounds, divers other articles of raiment duly described in the indictment, "one rapier with a massey silver hilt and handle" worth eight pounds, and one "horseman's pistoll tipt'd with silver" worth forty shillings, and "one pockett pistoll tipt'd with silver" worth thirty shillings &c. &c., of the goods and chattels of Benjamin Lannoy esq.—Found 'Guilty,' Edmond Lloyd was sentenced to be hanged; found 'Guilty,' Charles Pullen and John Potter pleaded their clergy and were branded; William West was found 'Not Guilty'; Edmond Willis was 'at large.' G. D. R., 19 Feb., $165\frac{7}{8}$.

18 December, 1657.—True Bill that, at Hackney co. Midd. in the night of the said day, William Johnson, Edmond Willis and Rowland Meldrum *alias* Melburne, all three late of the said parish labourers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Charles Whitmore esq., and stole therefrom and carried off one silver tankard worth eight pounds, and seven silver spoones worth three ponnds, of the goods and chattels of the said Charles Whitmore, and one silver fruit-dish worth ten pounds, one silver salt-seller worth twenty pounds, one silver "colledge cuppe" worth ten pounds, two silver porrengers worth five pounds, one watch in a gold case worth twenty pounds, "one weddinge ringe of the value of thirty shillings," one gold ring "with nyne diamonds sett in it like a rose" worth fifteen pounds, "one gold ringe enameled with a deathes head in it" worth twenty shillings, and twenty pieces of "silver meddalls" worth five pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Charles Kemys baronett.—William Johnson and Edmond Willis were at large. No minute touching Rowland Meldrum. G. D. R., 19 Feb., $165\frac{7}{8}$.

18 December, 1657.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of John Barron and John Berry, both of Shadwell in Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of James Heale at the present S. P. for Middlesex now holden at Hickes Hall, "to answer such matters as shall be objected against him by John Russell one of the Headboroughs of Lymehouse in the countye of Middlesex aforesaid who with his watch tooke him about twelve of the clocke at night on the 16th of December instant, as he came out of

the mudd then from the river of Thames side wading therein above the knees, being a suspicious person and would give noe account of his living, and what he did there." S. P. R., 15 Dec., 1657.

25 DECEMBER, 1657.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Edmond Lloyd, William Worthinge, Charles Pullen, John Potter, Symon Steevens and William English broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Thomas Moore esq., and stole therefrom and bore away one Turkey piece of gold worth nine pounds ten shillings, four gold Portugues worth four pounds and ten shillings, one meddall of Kinge Charles and Queene Maryes worth three pounds and ten shillings, three double double Spanishe pistoletts worth nine (*sic*) pounds, nine double double Spanishe pistoletts worth thirteene (*sic*) pounds and ten shillings, forty-four double pistoletts worth thirty-two pounds, four double double gold ducketts worth seven pounds and fourteene shillings, "two thirty shillings peices (*sic*) of Kinge James gold" worth three pounds, "one thirty shillings piece of Queen Elizabeth's gold" worth thirty shillings, "one peice of gold called a Vespasian" worth twenty shillings, "twoe golden bulletts" worth three pounds and ten shillings, one gold ring with a diamond sett in it worth forty-five pounds, one gold watch with a gold case worth twenty pounds, one gold ring "with the picture of a crowe sett in it" worth three pounds and ten shillings, with divers other moneys and pieces of jewellery and divers articles of wearing apparel, of the goods, chattels and moneys of the said Thomas Moore esq., and . . . . &c. William English was at large. The other five culprits were found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 19 Feb., $165\frac{7}{8}$.

4 JANUARY, $165\frac{7}{8}$.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Caswell esq. J.P., of John Hone of Tuddington co. Midd. husbandman, in the sum of forty pounds, and of Hugh Clerke fisherman and John Durdin vitler, both of Tuddington aforesaid, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said John Hone's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for takeing and destroying severall hares with cordes and other instrumentes, nigh unto the hare-warren of the said Lord Protector, within the Honor of Hampton Court in the said county." S. P. R., 14 Jan., $165\frac{7}{8}$.

27 JANUARY, $165\frac{7}{8}$.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Barkstead knt., Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Nicholas Archbold of the Middle Temple London esq. and Thomas Smith of Clement's Danes' co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of two hundred pounds each; For the appearance of Grace Bolton *alias* Isaac at the next "Quarter Sessions of the Peace and Gaole Delivery" for Middlesex, to answer &c., she "being accused for speaking and uttering treasonable words." S. P. R., 19 April, 1658.

13 FEBRUARY, $165\frac{7}{8}$.—Recognizance, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P., of Samuell Embry of Martin's-le-Grand gold-lace-weaver, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Samuell Embry's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be holden at Hicks Hall "to prefere and prosecute with effect a bill of inditement . . . . against Symon Harris whom hee accuseth for spiriting away one Mary Embry his sister and selling her for 48*s.* in mony, to bee transported beyond the seas to Barbadoes." S. P. R., 18 Feb., $165\frac{7}{8}$.

1 MARCH, $165\frac{7}{8}$.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Robert Partridge and Henry Rins both of Whitechappell weavers, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the appearance of Sarah Weaver *alias* Floyd of St. Katherines at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for being a spirit to take upp children and sell them, and that she and 3 more did sell John Greene husband of Elizabeth Greene for 3 pounds to the Barbadoes." S. P. R., 19 April, 1658.

15 MARCH, $165\frac{7}{8}$.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of James Mitchell of Clerkenwell victualler, Walter Buckner of Bartholomewes the Greate London . . . ., and Samuell Stone of Sepulchres co. Midd. brewer, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the appearance of Ellen Mitchell, wife of the said James Mitchell, at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer Mr. Hamden of Shoe-Lane London who suspects her to be an accessary to them that tooke eight hundred poundes worth of Jewells out of Sir John Coplestone's lodging at Charing Crosse." S. P. R., 19 April, 1658.

24 MARCH, $165\frac{7}{8}$.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Stephen Cox of Ships Alley in Rosemary Lane in Whitechappell co. Midd. currier and William Jewer of the said lane "maker of Hookes and Eyes," in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Margarett Cox at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere all such matters as shall be objected against her by James Edwards, for that she together with one Margarett Cowell have not only entertained and kept away from him but also conveyed away a maid-servant of the said James Edwards, who hath yet to serve him one yeere and a halfe, and sent her a shipboord to be carryed to the Barbadoes Iland beyond the seas, contrary to the good liking knowledge and consent of the said James Edwards, which is to his great prejudice, and for all that he knoweth to the utter undoing of the said maid-servant." S. P. R., 19 April, 1658.

3 MAY, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Caswell esq. J.P., of Christopher Stanckes of Hampton co. Midd. . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds, and of . . . . Ingle of Clement's Danes' co. Midd. cordweinor and Richard Darby of Blackfryers parish London merchaunt-taylor, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appear-

ance of the said Christopher Stanckes at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for that hee the said Christopher on or about the first of Aprill last past at Hampton in the said county did in a contemptuous and scoffing manner speak and utter these contemptuous and scoffing wordes to one William Weller of Hampton aforesaid in the said county blacksmith (hee the said William Weller being then and there upon the Ward as a warder, by order and in pursuance of the late Proclamacion made by His Highnes the Lord Protector commanding (amongst other things) strict Wardes and Watches to bee kept within the said county of Middlesex and other countyes therein mencioned), *To Witt* 'Who made you (meaning the same William Weller) one of my Lord Protector's fooles' in great derision and contempt of his said Highnes Proclamacion and of his power and authoritie &c." S. P. R., 25 May, 1658.

15 MAY, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of John Roe of Wapping in Whitechappell marriner and Roger Curtis of Stepnie marriner, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Margaret Cole *alias* Bowers at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer all such matters as shall bee objected against her by Edward Chapman, headborough of the Hamblet of Wapping for that she being knowen for a woman of evill fame, and notice being given to the said Headborough, that she had taken up a seaman to be with her all night, the said Headborough did in the middest of the night going his round knock and call at the doore of the said Cole, who appearing at the window, the said Headborough demaunded of her who was in her house, she aunswered there was no bodie but herselfe, and refused to let the officer see whether it were so or not, whereupon the said officer commaunded a couple of his watchmen to sett at the doore, and to apprehend and bring before him that man that was said to be taken up and there lodged, when he should appeere unto them." S. P. R., 25 May, 1658.

20 MAY, 1658.—True Bill that, at Stanwell co. Midd. on the said day, Daniell Pyne *alias* Pane gentleman, William Drackford gentleman, William . . . . *alias* Talbott gentleman, and John Goodchilde laborer, all four late of the said parish, stole and bore away one pistoll worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of the Honorable Senior Francisco Barnardy Phillipson, Resident for the Commonwealth of Genoway. Found 'Guilty,' Daniell Pyne *alias* Pane and William Drackford were sentenced to be hanged; the evidence in the case showing that both 'gentlemen' had been concerned in a burglary at Horton co. Bucks.—Standing mute, William . . . . *alias* Talbott gentleman was sentenced "to undergoe the payne stronge and hard." John Goodchilde was at large. G. D. R., ..., 1658.

20 MAY, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of John Tanner of London citizen and bricklayer and John Elliett of . . . . co. Midd. fruiterer, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of John Sands of Ratcliffe in the parish of Stepney co. Midd. cooper at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answeare such matters as shall be objected against him by Robert Pratt, who accuseth him of deluding and inticeing away his servants Robert Hownsden and John Overton out of his service and conveighing them over sea to Virginia, and also indeavouring to send away to the Virginia one other apprentice and servant of his namely Nathaniell Baker." S. P. R., 17 Aug., 1658.

21 MAY, 1658.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Coote and Peter Gudger, both late of the said parish labourers, broke into the dwelling-house of Christopher Knight innholder, and stole therefrom and carried off four silver tankards worth twenty-six pounds, eight silver spoons worth four pounds, one taffetay scarfe worth twenty shillings, and one demy-caster hatt worth ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said Christopher Knight. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Coote was sentenced to be hanged. Peter Gudger was 'at large." G. D. R., 8 July, 1658.

31 MAY, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before John Lord (*sic*) Barkstead Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Edmund Gregory of High Holborne of Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman and Robert Parry of Minory Lane in Dunstan's-in-the-East London packer, in the sum of two hundred and fifty pounds each, and of Thomas Wynne of Bodwean co. Carnarvon esq., in the sum of five hundred pounds; For the said Thomas Wynne's appearance at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for uttering dangerous words against his Highnes." S. P. R., 7 July, 1658.

4 JUNE, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before John Biscoe (*sic*) esq. J.P., of John Gold and Richard Browne, both of West Drayton yeomen, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Edward Backhouse at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to doe and abide what the Court shall then and there award for his mollesting disturbing and disquieting Mr. Prichard Minister of West Drayton in the time he was preaching Mr. Fowlers funerall sermon." S. P. R., 7 July, 1658.

7 JUNE, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before John Lord Barkstead Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of William Bootey of Giles's-in-the-Feilds co. Midd. chandler and John Browne of the same parish joyner, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the appearance of Mary Hobson at the next Session of the Peace and of

Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer &c., she "being charged with sayinge she hoped to see Whitehall on fire about the Lord Protector's eares, with other wordes against His Highnes."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Jane Neviston at the next Quarter Sessions of the Peace and of Gaol Delivery for Middlesex, to answer "for being charged with saying that the Lord Protector was a base rascall-like fellow and that she hoped to see him hanged and the like, using those expressions with cursing and swearing." S. P. R., 7 July, 1658.

9 JUNE, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Anthonie Spinnage of Northall co. Hartford gentleman and Edward Midwinter of Sepulchres co. Midd. vintner, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Anthonie Spinnage at next G. Q. S. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "the complaint of John Johnson of Clement's Danes' co. Midd. chirurgeon and Humphrie Morris of Paules Covent Garden co. Midd. seaman, who accuse him for being incontinent with a woman they know not, at the Nagg's Head taverne in Clerkenwell parish." S. P. R., ... Oct., 1658.

17 JUNE, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before Robert *Lord* Titchborne, Christopher *Lord* Park (?) and John *Lord* Barkstead Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London, Justices of the Peace for Middlesex, of John Dickinson of St. Gregoryes-by-Paul's London grocer and John Trewman of Creed Lane of Martyn's Ludgate London cordwayner, in the sum of five hundred pounds each, and of Phillip Earle of Chesterfeild, in the sum of one thousand pounds; For the said Earle of Chesterfeild's appearance at the next "Quarter Sessions of the Peace" for London and Middlesex, to be holden at the Justice Hall in the Old Baylie, to answer &c. "for suspition of fighting a duell with William Whalley esq." G. D. R., 8 July, 1658.

17 JUNE, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before Robert *Lord* Titchborne, Christopher *Lord* Park (?) and John *Lord* Barkstead Lieutenant of His Highness's Tower of London, of John Baldayn esq. gentleman-porter of the Tower of London and John Dickinson of St. Gregoryes-by-Paul's London grocer, in the sum of five hundred pounds each and William Whalley esq. in the sum of one thousand pounds; For the said William Whalley's appearance "at the next Quarter Sessions of the Peace to be holden for the City of London and County of Middlesex at the Justice Hall in the Old Baily," to answer &c. "for suspition of fighting a duell with Phillip Earle of Chesterfeild." G. D. R., 8 July, 1658.

19 JUNE, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P., of John Tremaine and Christopher Warner, both of Clement's Danes' co. Midd. gentlemen, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Tremaine at the next S. P. to be held

at Hicks Hall for Middlesex "to preferr and prosecute with effect a bill of inditement . . . . against Thomas Sturton whome they accuse and vehemently suspect to bee a popish preist or Jesuite, one that doth frequently exercise and say mass in and about the County of Middlesex to the seducing of the good people of the Commonwealth &c." S. P. R., 7 July, 1658

19 JUNE, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P. and Richard Powell esq. J.P., of William Lord Sturton of Duke Street in Coven Garden and Isaack Thomas of High Holborne chirurgion, in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and of Thomas Sturton of Duke Street in Coven Garden esq., in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Sturton esq. at the next S. P. to be held at Hicks Hall for Middlesex, "to answer the complaint of Christopher Warner and John Tremaine who accuseth (*sic*) and very much suspecteth (*sic*) him to bee a popish preist or Jesuite and hath frequently exercised and sayd masse to the seducing of the good people of the Commonwealth." S. P. R., 7 July, 1658.

30 JUNE, 1658.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of George Fulwood of Red Lyon Alley in the Mint Minories in the parish of Buttolph Aldgate London, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said George Fulwood at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to frame or cause to be framed a bill of inditement against Samuell Peirson otherwise George Grimes, for taking upon him to be a parson imployed by the State to take and apprehend theives, but is accused by the said George Fulwood not onely to have taken theives, but also for money received of them hath let them goe and set them again at liberty, as also that he apprehended one Mr. Compton a preist and for ten pounds in money set him at liberty, and that at another time he trepanned one Captain Hicks and had of him twenty pounds, and set him also at liberty." S. P. R., 7 July, 1658.

26 JULY, 1658.—True Bill that, at St. Paul's Covent Garden co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Thomas Seale, William Sinclare, Alexander Smith and Robert Colledge, all four late of the said parish labourers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of George Agard goldsmith, and stole therefrom and bore away one iron chest worth twenty shillings, twelve plain gold rings worth six pounds, one gold ring sett with five diamonds worth three pounds and ten shillings, one gold ring "sett with six small rubyes with a table diamond in the middle" worth forty shillings, one gray cloth cloake worth forty shillings, and ten pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the aforesaid George Agard. Found 'Guilty,' all four burglars were sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., ..., 1658.

18 AUGUST, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before William Warren of

Wappin esq. J.P., of Thomas Pratt taylor and William Gibbord cordwayner, both of Shadwell in the parish of Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Anne Gray at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answeare what shall bee objected against her by Gyles Cox Constable of Wappin in the parish of Whitechappell, for living idlely and out of service, and for spiriting one . . . . . Bonny a maid of 16 years of age, and for going with her yesterday on board of Capt. Fox his ship (lying at Bugbie's hole, bound for Virginia)" S. P. R., ... Oct., 1658.

25 SEPTEMBER, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of John Coulter labourer and George Tovie bone-chopper, both of Clerkenwell, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Phillip Wells of Clerkenwell brewer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Phillip Wells at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to "answer John Willcox of Clerkenwell . . . . who accuseth him for cursing the army." S. P. R., ... Oct., 1658.

4 OCTOBER, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P., of William Britteridge clothworker and Samuell Porter cordwayner, both of Clerkenwell co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of George Tovey at the next G. Q. S. P. held at Hicks Hall for Middlesex, "to answer the complaint of John Sympson for giving out scandalous words of Oliver late Lord Protector of England &c. saying that hee was a rogue and kept none but rogues and that hee died of the pox, and that hee had 100£. by him, and that should bee spent when the King comes." S. P. R., ... Oct., 1658.

21 OCTOBER, 1658.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of Robert Binks waterman and John Dunkin taylor, both of Shadwell co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Mary Martin of Shadwell widow, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Mary Martin at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere the complainte of Martin Francis (a blackamore) touching hir confederacy with Katherin Hutchins and Elizabeth Simpson in deluding him, pretending to make a marriage betweene him the sayd Martin Francis and the sayd Elizabeth Simpson, thereby deceiving him of seaven pounds in money." S. P. R., ..., 1658.

8 DECEMBER, 1658.—Recognizance, taken before John Waterton, John Hoxton and William Warren esqs. Justices of the Peace, of John Spencer of Rosemary Lane in the parish of Algate co. Midd. gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Spencer's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to give evidence against John Snow of the parish of Stepney draper touching the words whereof he now stands charged by him the sayd John Spencer, in say-

ing as followeth, vizt. 'Pish I value not His Highnes the Lord Protector nor his Government neither.'" S. P. R., ..., 1658.

14 DECEMBER, 1658.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Street co. Midd., that John Burton of the said street gentleman allow and pay in four even quarterly payments the sum of twenty pounds a year to his wife Margaret Burton for her separate and sufficient maintenance, until their present differences may be reconciled ;—the order being made on the petition of the said wife, and after due examination and by consideration by the same Justices of the Peace of the vehement discord between the same Margaret and her husband. The petitioner alleged in her prayer, that she had brought her husband a marriage-portion of 800*£*., that he was a man of good estate both in lands and money, that she had for eight years lived miserably with him, and that she was in urgent distress for the means of subsistence, as he had now turned her out of doors without making any provision for her maintenance. S. P. Book.

24 DECEMBER, 1658.—True Bill (found by the Jurors for the Keepers of the Libertie of England by authority of Parliament) that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. on the said day, Dorothea Babtian otherwise called Dame Dorothy Jenkins stole and carried off one silver canne worth seven pounds, one silver cupp or goblett worth forty shillings, four potts hooped with silver worth tenn shillings, one little white cup tipt with silver worth two shillings, one large lookeing glasse in a crimson velvet cover and laced with gould lace worth five pounds, one mother-of-pearle box worth twenty shillings, six white flower-potts worth three shillings, one china cupp and two china dishes worth fifteen shillings, one set of Venice glasses being eighteene in nomber worth eighteen shillings, one Indian gilt board to draw on worth two shillings and sixpence, two dressing-boxes with nine drawers a-peice in them worth ten shillings, divers other articles of household goods and domestic furniture duly described in the indictment, and these things of art, to wit, "one picture of a man done by Peter Lilly in a three quarter cloak to the value of five poundes, one other picture of flowers in a circuler fashion with the picture of a statue of a woman in the middest of it don by Vander Ven of the Hague in a black frame to the value of three poundes, one other picture of a woman done by the said Peter Lilly in a halfe length cloak to the value of tenn pounds, one other picture of Venus sleepeinge in an ebony frame to the value of twenty shillings, one other picture of fruites in an ebony frame to the value of tenn shillings, one other picture being a peice of eight figures daunceinge and Bacchus sleeping in a black ebony frame to the value of twentie shillinges, and one other picture of a deboised man and woman done by Peter Gnast to the value of fifteene shillinges of the

goodes and chattells of one Robert Wright of the parish of St. Giles aforesaid esquire."—At bill's foot appears this clerical minute, "Ind' ad Sess' Aug. 1659"=Indicted at Session of August, 1659. G. D. R., 17 Aug., 1659.

12 JANUARY, 165$\frac{8}{9}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of Edward Haward painter, John Haward baker and Francis Deane . . . ., all three of Wapping Wall in the parish of Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Robert Salter of Wapping-Wall aforesaid cordwayner, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Salter at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answeare the complainte of Jenkin Floyd and Robert Smith who upon their oaths accuse him of speaking these words following, *vizt.* 'A pox confound the Lord Protector and all the Justices of the Peace.'" S. P. R., 11 Jan., 165$\frac{8}{9}$.

19 JANUARY, 165$\frac{8}{9}$.—Recognizance, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P., of Anne Yend of Fenchurch Street widdow, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Anne Yend's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hicks Hall, to prefer an indictment &c. "against Thomas Tramplett prisoner in Newgate, whom shee accuseth and vehemently suspecteth to have feloniously taken out of an Abby, by name Kilbourne Abby, which belongs to her, sixteene iron casements and frames for casements, a barre of iron and other peeces of iron." S. P. R., 22 Feb., 165$\frac{8}{9}$.

25 JANUARY, 165$\frac{8}{9}$.—Recognizances, taken before Tobias Lisle esq. J.P., of Leonard Yates labourer and James Falloway yeoman, both of Giles-in-the-Feildes co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Grissell Corneford at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hicks Hall "to aunswer the complaynt of Godfrey Mowbray constable for being an idle loose person in life and conversation and suspected to bee a strumpett, and was taken in a disorderly house." S. P. R., 22 Feb., 165$\frac{8}{9}$.

22 FEBRUARY, 165$\frac{8}{9}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Lord Barkstead Lieutenant of His Highnesses Tower of London and J.P., of Andrew Peast vintner and William Lincolne millener, both of the Tower Liberty, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Gabriel Benfield of Mile End in the parish of Stepney co. Midd. monyer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Gabriel Benfield's appearance at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex after Easter, to answer &c. "for provoking slanderous and scandalous language to a souldiuor and others tending to the breach of the peace (being accused of saying that the souldiers that served the Commonwealth were all rogues, and that there was not an honest man in the army, and that the soule of his late Highnes was in hell, and that he was damned, and being accused

of forcing a Health upon a souldier with these words 'To the Landlord of the Master whom you serve')." S. P. R., 14 April, 1659.

22 FEBRUARY, 165$\frac{8}{9}$.—Orders, made at S. P. held at Hickes Hall in St. John's Streete co. Midd., "That the churchwardens of the severall parishes of this county, that are comprehended within the said Bills of Mortalitie, shall forthwith make choise of a competent nomber of discreet persons within their said respective parishes to view and search the bodyes of all such persons as shall depart this life from tyme to tyme, and to retorne their names and nombers with deceases they dye of (so farre as it may appeare unto them) weekely to the parishe clerke of such parish for which they are to be chosen to search as aforesaid, And that the said churchwardens doe likewise forthwith retorne the names of such searchers to some of the Justices of the Peace of the said county inhabitinge in or neere to such parish, to the end they may have an oath administered unto them for the due execucion of the said offices, And that, upon retorne made by the said searchers of what they finde upon such searches to be the causes of the death of all persons dyinge in the said parishes respectively to the parish-clarke of the said parish, the said parish-clarkes certify the diseases as well as the nomber of the persons dyinge in their said parishes from tyme to tyme weekely, as it hath beene and now is used within the said citty of London, for the better prevencion of the spreadinge of the infeccion of the plague afore";—these orders being made at the instance and on the peticion of the parish-clerks of the several parishes of the City of London, complaining that the weekly bills of mortality of the Middlesex parishes, lying within the Bills of Mortality, whilst returning the deaths occurring weekly within the same parishes, neglect to state the diseases causing the deaths. S. P. Book.

7 MARCH, 165$\frac{8}{9}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of John Ley victualler and Evan Pew taylor, both of Shadwell in Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Alice Bent, wife of William Bent of Shadwell aforesaid seaman, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to "answeare for assaulting and striking in the face Capt. Valentine Jowles, Commander of the Waxford Frigett in the service of the state, making his face to bleed; Charged also by the said Valentine Jowles upon his oath of [calling him] rogue and horse-turd, and further saying that the Lord Protector and [they] that imployed him (meaning the said Valentyne) were rogues and knaves." S. P. R., 14 April, 1659.

14 MARCH, 165$\frac{8}{9}$.—Recognizances, taken before John Waterton esq. J.P., of William Price waterman and Edward Hulstead lighterman, both of Wappin Wall in Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of twenty

pounds each; For the appearance of Mary Price, wife of the said William Price at the next S. P. for Middlesex to "answeare the complainte of John Wythers who chargeth hir of hireing him to goe with hir by water to Bugbyes Hole and carrying him on board of ship there, and leaveing him with the seamen to be transported to Surranam." S. P. R., 14 April, 1659.

14 March, $165\frac{8}{9}$.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Osgood late of the said parish laborer stole and bore away two silver trencher plates worth ten pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Lord Protector of England, Scotland and Ireland. No clerical minute touching arraignment or the consequences thereof. G. D. R., ..., $165\frac{8}{9}$.

20 March, $165\frac{8}{9}$.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of John Cole of Gyles-in-the-Feildes co. Midd. labourer, in the sum of ten pounds, and of John Garvas and Morris Follins, both of the aforesaid parish labourers, in the sum of five pounds each; For the said John Cole's appearance at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for reviling Capt. William Staffe in the streete calling him 'Spirritt' which is soe infamous a name that many have bene wounded to death, and the said Captaine is much beaten and bruised by the multitude, beinge a verie aged man." S. P. R., 14 April, 1659.

29 March, 1659.—Recognizance, taken before Moses Keelinge esq. J.P., of Susan Netlingham of St. Olave's Southwark widow, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Susan Netlingham at the next G. S. P. to be held at Hicks Hall, "to prefer or cause to be preferred a bill of inditement against John Oates for stealing from hir a silver cup." S P. R., 30 April, 1659.

1 April, 1659.—True Bill (found by Jurors for the Keepers of Liberty of England by authority of Parliament) that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Kennit *alias* Smith late of the said parish spinster practised witchcraft &c. upon and against Sarah Rose spinster, so that the said Sarah "was wasted consumed pyned and lamed" by the said practice, and so remains up to the taking of this inquisition. At the bill's head over the culprit's name appears this clerical minute, 'Puse not guilty nor did fly"=Found 'Not Guilty' by Jurors, who did not withdraw from their verdict. G. D. R., 29 June, 1659.

5 April, 1659.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of William Sudlowe of Clerkenwell labourer, in the sum of ten pounds, and Thomas Witt of Clerkenwell cutler and Edward Lyne of Sepulchre's co. Midd. cutler, in the sum of five pounds each; For the said Edward Sudlowe's appearance at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for comeing into the vestrie in Clerkenwell Church, when

the antient inhabitants of the said parish were mett in the vestrie there, and saying 'The Divill take you all.'" S. P. R., 14 April, 1659.

6 April, 1659.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Christopher . . . . of Gyles-Chriplegate joyner and George Edwards of Sepulchres London bookebynder in the sum of . . . . each, to be levied &c. to the use of the Keepers of the Liberty of England by authority of Parliament; For the appearance of Elizabeth Byron, wife of William Byron of Whitecrostreete in the parish of Gyles Chriplegate co. Midd. . . . ., at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to "answer for goeing about with bookes to present to gentlemen and ladies, by which meanes shee getts into there houses and pilfers whatsoever she can." S. P. R., 30 April, 1659.

16 April, 1659.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Hubbert esq. J.P., of Thomas Cooke of Whitechappell tayler and Henry Baker of Stepney tayler, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Bridget Ivory at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being charged upon suspition of conveying away Richard Cole beyond the seas." S. P. R., 17 May, 1659.

9 May, 1659.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Fayth Cleyton of Clerkenwell singlewoman, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Robert Waller of Gyles-Chripplegate co. Midd. cordweynour and John Feltes of Algate London porter, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said Fayth Cleyton's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer Edward Roper constable, who tooke her in an evill house in the night tyme in her smocke in a cellour standing there almost up to the *twist* in water."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Rebecca Oram of Clerkenwell co. Midd. singlewoman at the same next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer Edward Roper constable of Clerkenwell who tooke her in an evill house in the night tyme in her smocke in a celler almost up to the *twist* in water." S. P. R., 17 May, 1659.

12 May, 1659.—Recognizances, taken before Ra: Hall esq. J.P., of William Wintershall and Henry Eaton both of Clerkenwell gentlemen, in the sum of fifty pounds each; "Upon condicion that Anthony Turner shall personallie appeare at the next Quarter Sessions of the Peace to be holden at Hicks Hall for the said county of Middlesex; for the unlawfull mainteining of Stage-playes and enterludes att the Redd Bull in St. John's Street, which house he affirms that they hire of the parishioners of Clerkenwell at the rate of twenty shillings a-day over and above what they have agreed to pay towardes releife of their poore and repairing their highwaies, and in the meane tyme to be of good behaviour and not to depart the Court without lycence.—Ra:

Hall."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., of the same William Wintershall and Henry Eaton gentlemen, in the same sum of fifty pounds each; For the appearance of Edward Shatterall at the next Q. S. P. for Middlesex at Hicks Hall, "to answer for the unlawfull mainteining of Stage-plaies and enterluds at the Redd Bull in St. John's Street &c." S. P. R., 17 May, 1659.

15 MAY, 1659.—True Bill (found by Jurors for the Keepers of the Liberty of England by authority of Parliament) that, at St. Paul's Covent-Garden co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Peter Phillipps late of the said parish laborer broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Rt. Hon. John Henry Lord Killman, Embassadour to the Duke of Hollstine, and stole therefrom and carried away one stuff doublett trimd with silke lace and ribbon worth four pounds, one stuffe paire of breeches trimd with silke lace and ribbon worth foure poundes, one stuffe coate worth three pounds, one paire of scollopp lynnen knee cuffs worth three pounds, one paire of silke stockinges worth twenty shillings, one laced band worth forty shillings, one hatt with a plume of feathers worth forty shillings, one sword with a silver hilt worth seven pounds, one picture worth forty shillings, ... &c.—Acquitted of the burglary, Peter Phillipps was found 'Guilty' of felony, whereupon he pleaded his clergy; but the book having been allowed him in former time, he was now sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 18 May, 1659.

9 JUNE, 1659.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Loton esq. J.P., of John Boswell of Whitechappell co. Midd. brewer's servant, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Jacob Peirson and John Menday, both of Whitechappell victuallers, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said John Boswell's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex held at Hicks Hall, "to answer the complainte of George Masterman for that he with others made aridinge (*sic*) and when they came before his doore they raised a tumult whereby dirte was throwne into his shopp and they cryed out 'This is Mastermans wife the whore that beats her husband,' and threw a horne into his shoppe, and he lost out of his shopp a quarter of lambe."—Also, three other sets of similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Richard Sterlinge brewer, John Holloway brewer's servant, and George Masterman brewer's servant, all three of Whitechappell, at the same next S. P. held at Hicks Hall, to answer for taking part in the same social demonstration against George Masterman. S. P. R., 27 June, 1659.

14 JUNE, 1659.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Loton esq. J.P., of Marie Miller of St. Katherin's Tower Ditch spinster, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Henry Downes of St. Katherin's afore-

said cordwinder (*sic*) and John Gey of Tower Hill haberdasher, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said Marie Miller's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex at Hicks Hall, to answer for being "an idle lewd and disorderly person, liveing out of service at her own hand, and for dancinge at a Garland at twelve o'clocke at night and carrienge of the Garland home upon her head in companey of people being meet together." S. P. R., 27 June, 1659.

16 JULY, 1659.— True Bill (found by Jurors for the Keepers of the Liberty of England by authority of Parliament) that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Madlocke late of the said parish spinster, with the intention of killing "one Paull Younge her master by poysoninge" him, mixed and made a poisonous potion of milk and mercury, and administered the said drink to her said master, who took it of her hands and not knowing it to be poisonous drank it, whereupon he forthwith languished and still remains in a languishing state from the poison thus taken into his body. Found 'Guilty,' Anne Madlocke was fined twenty shillings. G. D. R., 17 Aug., 1659.

9 DECEMBER, 1659.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at the parish of Pancras co. Midd. on view of the body of William Barnes there lying dead; With Verdict "that Thomas Collins late of the parish of Pancras aforesaid . . . . yeoman with Edward Daniell, John Ladd, George Taylor and the said William Barnes being in a certaine hall in the house of Henry Earle of Kingston scituate at Highgate in the said parish . . . . the said Thomas Collins a certaine birding peece loaded and charged with gunpowder and small leaden shott of noe value then and there being under his right arme did take the same into his hand with a purpose to lay the same up under the mantletree of the said hall and pulling the muzle of the saide peice forwards in the laying it upp as aforesaid the said William Barnes standing neere to the chimney there where the said Thomas Collins was laying upp the said birding-peice out of the hands of the said Thomas Collins and it soe happened that the said birding-peice did fire and goe off in the hands of the said Thomas Collins . . . . so that . . . . the said Thomas Collins by misfortune and against his will did give unto the said William Barnes in and upon the left side of the body . . . . one mortall wound . . . . . of which the said William Barnes then and there instantly died."—The verdict omits to state the precise day of the fatal accident. G. D. R., 13 Jan., $16\frac{5}{6}\frac{9}{0}$.

31 DECEMBER, 1659.—Recognizances, taken before John Ireton (Alderman) J.P., of Edward Northen vintner and Mathew Scales gentleman, both of Queen's Street in the parish of Giles-in-the-Feildes, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Edward Endarby of Queens Street aforesaid gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For

the said Edward Endarby's appearance at the next G. D. for Middlesex, to answer &c. At the bill's foot appears this memorandum—"Edward Endarby voluntarily entred into this recognizance, hearing he was charged to be a popish priest." G. D. R., 13 Jan., $16\frac{59}{60}$.

4 FEBRUARY, $16\frac{59}{60}$.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Blake esq. J.P., of Thomas Lilleston of St. Andrewes Holborne weaver, in the sum of forty pounds, and of William Brewer gentleman and Thomas Edwards distiller, both of Westminster, in the sums of twenty pounds each, the aforesaid sums to be levied &c. to the use of the Keepers of the Libertye of England &c. by authority of Parliament; For the appearance of the said Thomas Lilleston at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., he being "charged by Gervis Jones to act a publique stage-play this present 4th of February in the Cock-Pitt in Drury Lane in the parish of St. Giles-in-the Feildes contrary to the law in that case made." S. P. R., 24 Feb., $16\frac{59}{60}$.

21 FEBRUARY, $16\frac{59}{60}$.—Order, made at S. P. held at Hicks Hall in St. John's Streete co. Midd., "that one of the constables of the parish of Harrowe-upon-the-Hill shall cause William Horlocke and George Harwood to be put fast to the Whipping-post in the said parish on Friday the xxiiiith day of this instant February betweene 11 and 12 of the clocke the same day, and cause them and either of them to be strip'd naked from the middle of the body upwards, and there openly be whip'd until their bodyes be bloudy, for that they stand convicted here in court for enteringe the inclos'd ground of Sir Gilbert Gerrard barronett and there cuttinge his wood there growinge, and carryinge the same away, for which trespasse the damadge done to the said Sir Gilbert Gerrard was assessed upon each of the said trespassers at *vis.* viii*d.* according to the Statute, but the said persons refuse to pay the same, and therefore they and either of them are to be as aforesaid whipped, accordinge to the terme of the Statute in that case made and provided." S. P. Book.

FURTHER PARTICULARS TAKEN FROM THE GAOL DELIVERY REGISTER *temp.* COMMONWEALTH.

1649 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 4 April, 10 May, 21 June, 27 July, 5 September, 10 October, 12 December, 10 January, 20 February—*nine* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D., —males 76, females 9=85.

(3.) Entries of Session, 27 July, 1649.

(*a.*) Record of the indictment of Peter Archer, Thomas Somervell and Roger Lovejoy, for stealing a mare and a gelding belonging to John Welbrowne ; with record of the arraignment and trial of Thomas Somervell and Roger Lovejoy for the said felony, and record of verdict 'Guilty' against each of them ; with further record that, after judgment to be hanged, the same Thomas Somervell and Roger Lovejoy were "Rep^r. pro Virginia"=reprieved for Virginia. Peter Archer was "at large."

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of John Jones, for stealing and carrying off a gelding and a mare belonging to John Coombes, with record of verdict 'Guilty'; with further record that, after being sentenced to be hanged, the sameJohn Jones was "Rep^r. pro Virginia" =reprieved for Virginia.

1650 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 24 April, 5 June, 10 July, 28 August, 3 October, 11 December, 15 January, 19 February—*eight* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts found against them at these S. G. D. —males 41, females 11=52.

(3.) Record, in the entries of Session 24 April, 1650, of the arraignment of Edward Rowe and Thomas Rowe for some felony not named in the entry, with record that Edward Rowe stood mute and was sentenced to the *peine forte et dure* (Stat mutus et h'et judiciu' pene fortis et dure), and further record that Thomas Rowe put himself on a jury of the country, was found 'Guilty' and was sentenced to be hanged, when he was reprieved by the Court after judgment.

(4.) Record, in the entries of Session 5 June, 1650, of the arraignment and trial of Elizabeth Smith "pro sorcer' sup' corpus Jane Gwyn" = for witchcraft upon the body of Jane Gwyn, with verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(5.) Record, in the entries of Session 10 July, 1650, of the indictment of Joan Roberts "pro sorcer'" = for witchcraft, who was remanded to the next Session, because "she came late."

(6.) Entries of Session 28 August, 1650.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Joan Roberts "pro sorcer'" = for witchcraft, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Paul Williams and his wife Mary Williams for speaking scandalous words respecting the parliament, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty' for each.

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Paul Williams and his wife Mary Williams, for speaking scandalous words against Thomas Lord Fairefax "nuper ducem generalem &c." and Oliver Cromwell "nunc ducem generalem &c." and Colonel Thomas Pride; with record of verdict 'Guilty' against both culprits, and of judgment that each of the two pay a fine of fifty marks, be required to put in good sureties for their good behaviour, and be suppressed from keeping an ale-house.

(7.) Entries of Session 3 October, 1650.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Joan Allen, for witchcraft upon Joan Tuttle, with record of verdict 'Guilty' and of judgment that the said Joan Allen be hanged.

(*b.*) Record of the indictment of Henry Lord for high treason; together with minute that the said Henry is "at large."

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of William Peirse for speaking "scandalous words," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*d.*) Record of the indictment of Edward Ordway for speaking "scandalous words," together with minute that the said Edward was "at large."

(*e.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of John Parsons, for speaking "scandalous words" together with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(8.) Record, in the entries of Session 11 December, 1650, of the arraignment and trial of Edward Ordway, for speaking "scandalous words," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(9.) Entries of Session 19 February, 165$\frac{0}{1}$.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment of William Johnson, for stealing and carrying off two geldings, with record that the said William stood mute and was sentenced to the *peine forte et dure* (Stat mut' et h'et judiciu' pene fortis et dure).

(*b.*) Similar Record of the arraignment of Robert Rose for stealing and carrying off a mare belonging to Edward Sheafe, with record that the said Robert stood mute and was sentenced to the *peine forte et dure*

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Thomas Cheney "pro massa" (*sic*) = for a mass, with verdict 'Guilty' and minute "rep'. usq' prox' sine judicio" = reprieved to next session without judgment.

(*d.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of George Baker, for celebrating a mass, with record of verdict 'Guilty' and of sentence "Fin' et imprison' s'c'd'm Statut'" = to be fined and imprisoned according to the Statute.

(*e.*) Record of the indictment of William Cobb, for recusancy.

1651 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 9 April, 14 May, 25 June, 13 August, 8 October, 10 December, 14 January, 18 February,—*eight* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 41, females 16 = 57.

(3.) Culprits standing mute and therefore sent to the *peine forte et dure* at one or another of these S. G. D.—males 4.

(4.) Woman burnt to death for murdering her husband.

(5.) Entries of Session 9 April, 1651.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Elizabeth Lanum "pro sorcer'" = for witchcraft, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Anne Horton, "pro verbis scandalosis" = for scandalous words, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment of Thomas Barnes for stealing and carrying off certain goods belonging to Alexander Bourne, with record that the said Thomas Barnes stood mute and was therefore committed to the *peine forte et dure.*

(*d.*) Record of the arraignment of William Palmer and Richard Shelley, for stealing and carrying off goods belonging to Edward Knight, together with record that both culprits stood mute, and were therefore committed to the *peine forte et dure.*

(6.) Entries of Session 14 May, 1651.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Prudence Lea for killing her husband Phillipp Lea, with record of verdict 'Guilty' and of the sentence that she "be burned to death."

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Mabell Pawlin "for being incontinent with Peter Gardiner," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Alice Cawdell "for counterfeitinge coyne," with record of verdict 'Guilty' and of sentence to "be burned" to death, and further record that she was reprieved by the Court after judgment.

(*d.*) Record of the indictment of George Gage "for being a Seminary Preist," with minute that he was "at large."

(*e.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Peter Wright "for being a Seminarye Preist," with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence that he "be drawne, hanged, headed and quartered &c."

(*f.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Thomas Dale "for beinge a Seminarye Preist," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(7.) Entries of Session 10 December, 1651.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment of Alexander Baker, for stealing and carrying off a mare, belonging to Thomas Ellis; with further record "Hee standeth mute, he hath judgment of the punishment strong and hard."

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Elizabeth Traps, for stealing and carrying off "a moheir gowne to the value of iiii li. of the goods of Jacob Easterbrooke," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty neither did she fly.'

(*c.*) Record of the indictment of Robert Vaughan, "for treason in proclayming Charles Stuart by ingraving King of England," with minute that the said Robert Vaughan is "at large."

N.B.—The entries of this session are noteworthy for being made in English, the minutes over the records of the arraignments being in the mother tongue as well as the notes of the crimes and descriptions of the criminals. The misrenderings of the old Latin form "Non cul' nec se retr'" are noteworthy for their evidence that the criminal lawyers of the period were ignorant of the true meaning of "nec se retr'," so fully explained in the preface to the second volume of the Middlesex County Record Society's publications. For instance, in lieu of "po' se non cul' nec se retr'" the registrar, in the entries of the earlier sessions, makes the note of acquittal "Not Guilty nor did he (or she) fly" instead of "Not Guilty, nor did they" (*viz.* the jury or jurors) "withdraw themselves" from their verdict. In the entries of the later sessions of the same year the registrar gives a still wilder translation of the antiquated minute, thus "Nor Guilty noe flyinge." That the official keeper of the register and annotator of the indictments was so completely at fault as to the meaning of "nec rec'" "nec ret'" "nec se retr'" &c., indicates how obsolete had become the usage in which the minute originated. Had it still been usual or permissible for juries to reverse their verdicts of acquittal at the last moment, either from a sincere change of opinion or from submissiveness to judicial dictation, the registrar would have known the significance of the minute which he misconstrued so drolly.

1652 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 5 April, 28 April, 2 June, 14 July, 30 August, 13 October, 8 December, 12 January and 23 February—*nine* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 32, females 16=48.

(3.) Culprit standing mute and therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure*, at one of these S. G. D.—male 1.

(4.) Entries of Session 5 April, 1652.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Joan Peterson "for murdring Mary Lady Powell by witchcrafte," with record of verdict "Not Guilty noe flying."

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Joan Peterson "for wasting the body of Christofer Wilson by witchcrafte," with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence "to be hanged."—Joan Peterson pleaded pregnancy, but a jury of matrons found her 'Not Pregnant.'

(5.) Entries of Session 28 April, 1652.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Margery Scot "for bewitchinge Cassandra the wife of James Godwyn to death," with record of verdict "Not Guilty noe flyinge."

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Robert Vaughan "for promoting Charles Stuart &c.," with record of verdict "Not Guilty no flyinge."

(6.) Entries of Session 14 July, 1652.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Michael Morrell for stealing and carrying off goods belonging to Richard Cromwell esq.; with record that Michael Morrell confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of William Leech "for the ancor of the States" (*sic*), with record of verdict "Not Guilty no flying."

(7.) Entries of Session 30 August, 1652.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Ursula Powell, wife of Robert Powell for "whoredome with a man unknown," with record of verdict 'Guilty' and of sentence that she be hanged, and record that after judgment, Ursula Powell pleaded pregnancy effectually, it being found by a jury of matrons that she was pregnant. The Latin minute over Ursula's name runs thus, "Po se Cul S^{s}. Pl'itat pregnans et comp't est q^{d}. est &c. Io' &c."=She puts herself; Guilty; Be hanged; She pleads pregnancy, and it is found that she is &c.; Therefore &c. The execution of Ursula Powell, wife of Robert Powell, was therefore deferred, but that after her accouchement she was hung for the adultery appears from the marginal minute "S^{s}."

(*b.*) Record of the indictment of Mary North "for adulterye with William Woddington," with a minute "extra"= at large over her name.

N.B.—In the entries of this session, and henceforth to the end of

the Commonwealth period, the minutes of arraignments and of consequences of arraignment are kept in Latin. Possibly the registrar's dissatisfaction with "nor did he (or she) fly" and "noe flyinge" disposed him to think he had better return to "nec se retr'" and the other Latin forms.

(8.) Entries of Session 13 October, 1652.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Temperance Fosset "for witchcraft upon Elizabeth Peirson," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Elizabeth Alford "for incontinency," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Ursula Whittington "for adultery," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(9.) Entries of Session 8 December, 1652.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment of Richard Jordane, for stealing and carrying off a mare worth ten pounds, belonging to John Veale; with record that Richard Jordane stood mute, and was therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure.*

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of John Diswicke "pro Seminar' Sacerdot'" = for being a Seminary Priest, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(10.) Record, in entries of Session 12 January, 165$\frac{2}{3}$, of the arraignment and trial of Christiana Adams "for being carnally known by one James Anderson," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(11.) Entries of Session 23 February, 165$\frac{2}{3}$.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Arthure Knight "for murdring Henry Furnifold gentleman," with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence "to be hanged on a gibbet in Covent Garden 3 houres."

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Thomas Larret "for killing his wife," with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of his sentence "to be hanged on a gibbet at Islington before his doore 3 houres."

1653 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 20 April, 26 May, 13 July, 10 August, 12 October, 14 December, 13 January, 22 February—*eight* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 22, females 5=27.

(3.) Culprit standing mute at one of these S. G. D., and therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure*—male 1.

(4.) Entries of Session 20 April, 1653.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment of Zouch Ireland for stealing and carrying away goods belonging to William Angell gentleman, and also

(on another indictment) for stealing and carrying away goods belonging to John Baylie esq., with record that Zouch Ireland stood mute to both indictments, and therefore was sentenced to the *peine forte et dure*.

(*b*.) Record of the indictment of George Brewer, Elizabeth White, Richard Standley, Thomas Arrington, his wife Mary Arrington, Matthew White, Anne White, Margaret Wood and Mary Standley "for being counterfeit Egyptians." Arraigned and tried at the next Session, *viz*. 26 May, 1653, on this indictment, all of these persons (with the exception of Matthew White) were found 'Not Guilty' of counterfeiting themselves Egyptians, but 'Guilty' of being vagabonds, and were sentenced to be whipped and returned to their respective places of birth. Matthew White was respited because he was extremely feeble.

(5.) Record, in the entries of Session 26 May, 1653, of the arraignment and trial of Andrew Walters and Dorothy Sutton "for incest" with one another, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(6.) Entries of Session 13 July, 1653.

(*a*.) Record of arraignment and trial of Richard Clavell "for killing John Milton," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b*.) Record of the indictment of Robert Dorrington "pro Seminar' Sacerdot'"=for being a Seminary Priest; with record that Robert Dorrington is "at large."

(*c*.) Record of the arraignment of Mary Dowse "for incontinency with Edward Hipsley." After she had put herself 'Not Guilty,' Mary Dowse was remanded to the next Session, at which Session she was found 'Not Guilty.'

(7.) Record, in the entries of Session 14 December, 1653, of the arraignment and trial of Elizabeth Newman "for witchcraft," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' and of order by the Court that the said Elizabeth be held prisoner without bail till next session.

(8.) Record, in the entries of Session 13 January, $165\frac{3}{4}$, of the arraignment and trial of Elizabeth Newman "for invocatinge of evill spirits to the hurt of John Gale and others," with record of verdict 'Guilty' and of the sentence that she be hanged.

1654 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 5 April, 10 May, 21 June, 16 August, 11 October, 13 December, 12 January, 21 February—*eight* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 22, females 3=25.

(3.) Culprit standing mute and therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure* at one of these S. G. D.—male 1.

(4.) Record, in entries of Session 5 April, 1654, of the arraignment

of Robert Warren for stealing and carrying off goods belonging to Randolph Maninge; with record that Robert Warren stood mute, and was therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure.*

(5.) Entries of Session 10 May, 1654.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of George Jones "for adultery with Isa Herring," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the Recognizances of Edward Barham of Fuller's Rents in Holborne, and Timothy Clerke of Graies Inn Lane, Doctor of Phisicke, in the sum of five hundred pounds each, "To appeare at the next Gaole Deliverye, and that, if in the meane tyme ther yssue out a speciall Commission to trye the Portugalls, they upon notice given them attende that Commission."

(6.) Entries of Session 21 June, 1654.

(*a.*) Record of the indictment of Elizabeth Burke, wife of Thomas Burke, for adultery; with minute that the said Elizabeth is "at large."

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Margaret Clerke, wife of John Clerke, "for adultery with Andrew Dedenham," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of John Southworth "pro Seminar' Sacerdot'" = for being a Seminary Priest, with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence that the said John Southworth "be drawne hanged and quartered."

(*d.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Simon Parry for slaying James Medici (pro interfectione Jacobi Medici), with record of 'Not Guilty of homicide but of killing in self-defence.'

(7.) Entries of Session 16 August, 1654.

(*a.*) Record of the arraigement and trial of Elizabeth Burke for adultery with an unknown man, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of William Grubbe "for adulterye with Ellen the wife of John Hawkins," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(8.) Entries of Session 13 December, 1654.

(*a.*) Record, in the entries of Session 13 December, 1654, of the arraignment and trial of Richard Minurs, for stealing and carrying goods of great value belonging to John Cromwell, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Alice Browne "for adultery with John Hodgkins," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

1655 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 25 April, 30 May, 18 July, 5 September, 10 October 12 December, 11 January, 20 February—*eight* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 32, females 5 = 37.

(3.) Culprit standing mute and therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure* at one of these S. G. D.—male 1.

(4.) Entries of Session 25 April, 1655.

(*a*.) Record of the arraignment and trial of Anne Lane and George Dawson "for fornicacion" with one another, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b*.) Record of the arraignment of George Davyes for stealing and carrying away goods belonging to John Osborne, with record that George Davyes stood mute, and was therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure*.

(5.) Entries of Session 30 May, 1655.

(*a*.) Record of the arraignment and trial of Nicholas Shelley, for stealing with violence and carrying off goods belonging to Edward Wray, with record of verdict 'Guilty' and of sentence on the same Nicholas Shelley, that he be hanged.

(*b*.) Record of the indictment of Ursula Wheeler "for burninge an out-house and other goods of William Urlyn," with this memorandum "Shee is sent to the house of Correccion because shee is lunaticke."

(6.) Entries of Session 18 July, 1655.

(*a*.) Record of the arraignment and trial of Joan Backhouse, wife of John Backhouse, for adultery, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b*.) Record of the arraignment of Bridget Bathurst for stealing and carrying off goods belonging to Richard Hather, with this minute over her name, "Shee pleadeth not Guilty but will not be tryed by the jury, Shee is distracted ut dicitur."

(7.) Record, in the entries of Session 5 September, 1655, of the arraignment and trial of John Vaughan for a trespass in taking away "a wooden box worth ii*d*. and writings worth xl*li*." Over his name appears the note "To be transported."

(8.) Entries of Session 10 October, 1655.

(*a*.) Record of the arraignment of Mary White "for adultery," who puts herself 'Not Guilty' on a jury.

(*b*.) Record of the arraignment and trial of Damaris Page for bigamy, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(9.) Record, in the entries of Session 12 December, 1655, of the arraignment and trial of John Duke, "for murdringe Thomas Tisdale of Graies Inne esq.," with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence that the said John Duke "S^{s}. in chaines" = be hanged in chains.

(10.) Entries of Session 11 January, 165$\frac{5}{6}$.

(*a*.) Record of the arraignment and trial of William Ardington and his wife Mary Ardington "for murdringe Thomas Tisdale of Graies

Inne esq.," with record of verdict 'Guilty' against each, and of sentence that each be hanged.

(*b.*) Record of the indictment of Francis Hanmer "for a Seminary Preist," *i.e.* for being a Seminary priest. No minute touching arraignment or consequences thereof.

(11.) Entries of Session 20 February, $165\frac{5}{6}$.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Hester Griffin "for adultery with Gilbert Mabbott," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Alice Ashbury and Thomas Barrett "for adultery" with one another, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*c.*) Record of the indictment of Mary Pitman and James Bastine for committing adultery with one another.

(*d.*) Record of the indictment of Joan Davies and Edward Bastine for committing adultery with one another.

(*e.*) List of prisoners, to whom free or conditional pardons have been granted, standing thus :—

Prisoners Convict and Pardoned	Frances Jackson *als.* Atkinson	Nowe Prisoners at the Gaole of Newgate were pardoned and are to be Transported.
	Elizabeth Edwards	
	Peter Wheatley	
	Sarah Sutton	
	Anne Haiward *als.* Howard	
	John Phippe *als.* Phipps	
	Mary Joice	
	Henry Timmes	
	Richard Baskerville	
	Mary Gibbs and	
	Joan Parsons	
	Mary Cotton	Now Prisoners as aforesaid were pardoned and are to be delivered.
	Sarah Parry	
	John Miller	
	Thomas Dawson	

N.B.—It is in the records of this S. G. D. that one comes for the first time in the Middlesex records on the word 'transported,' as descriptive of the shipment of felons across the sea.—In the time of James the First several felons were "reprieved for Virginia," but in the brief records of their fate they are not spoken of as convicts "to be transported"

1656 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House

on 16 April, 21 May, 2 July, 13 August, 15 October, 10 December, 14 January, and 18 February—*eight* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 19, females 5=24.

(3.) Felons convicted at these S. G. D., and subsequently pardoned on condition of transportation—males 9, females 2=11.

(4.) Culprit standing mute and therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure* at one of these S. G. D.—male 1.

(5.) Entries of Session 16 April, 1656.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment of John Thompson "pro morte Joh'is Bradshawe"=for the death of John Bradshawe, with record that the same John Thompson stood mute and was therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure.*

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Anne Cooke "for deceavinge Anne Ipsly," with record of verdict 'Guilty,' and of sentence that the said Anne Cooke pay a fine of forty shillings, "be set upon a stoole in New Markett, be whipt backe to Newgate and there remaine untill &c."

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Edward Bastine and Joan Davies for committing adultery with one another, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*d.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Mary Pitman and James Bastine for committing adultery with one another, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(6.) Record, in the entries of Session 21 May, 1656, of the arraignment and trial of Francis Hanmer "pro Seminar' Sacerdot'"=for being a Seminary Priest, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(7.) Record, in the entries of Session 2 July, 1656, of the trial, on four several indictments, of Grace Boxe *alias* Cherry for killing Richard Cooke and Adam Esterley (? Isgare :—*vide* p. 223) by witchcraft, and for bewitching Mary Pettiman and Anne Esker (? Mary Isgare :—*vide* p. 224), with verdict 'Not Guilty' in respect to each of the indictments.

(8.) Entries of Session 15 October, 1656.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Daniell Smith, for stealing and carrying off goods belonging to Henry Field, with record of verdict 'Guilty,' together with record that the said Daniell Smith pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded, and was then sent to the House of Correction, to remain there "untill transported."

(*b.*) Record of the indictment of Richard Midlemore *als.* Maplemore "pro Seminar' Sacerdot'"=for being a Seminary Priest, with minute that the same Richard is "at large."

(*c.*) Record of the indictment of John Singleton and Mary Meggs

for committing adultery with one another, with minute that both offenders are "at large."

(8.) Entries of Session 10 December, 1656.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Mary Meggs, for committing adultery with John Singleton, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Miles Harris and his wife Mary Harris "for sterving to death Benjamin Stone their apprentice," with record of verdict 'Not Guilty' in respect to each culprit.

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Thomas Bullocke and Elizabeth Wilkins, for committing adultery with one another, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(9.) Entries of Session 14 January, 165$\frac{6}{7}$.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Henry Baker, William Woodamore and John Greene, for stealing and carrying away goods belonging to John Lite, with record of verdict 'Guilty of stealing &c. to the value of ten pence,' against each of the three culprits, with this further record touching each of the three—"Flagelland Repr' dom' Corr' &c. whiles he wilbe transported by consent"=To be whipt and imprisoned in the House of Correction &c.

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Jane Eglin for adultery, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' followed by order (Repr' dom' Corr' &c.) for her committal to the House of Correction &c.

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Anne Capell for adultery, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' followed by order that she be held in prison till she put in good sureties before the Mayor of London.

(*d.*) List of Capital Felons, pardoned on condition of transportation :—

Elianor wife of Thomas Farre Thomas Snell Abraham Staple James Mason Elizabeth Smith and Thomas Haughton	were conditionally pardoned to be Transported &c.

1657 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 8 April, 13 May, 25 June, 12 August, 14 October, 16 December, 15 January and 19 February—*eight* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 26, females 3=29.

(3.) Felons convicted at these S. G. D. and subsequently pardoned on condition of their transportation—none.

(4.) Culprit standing mute and consequently sentenced to the *peine forte et dure* at one of these S. G. D.—male 1.

(5.) Entries of Session 8 April, 1657.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Mary Hooke, for adultery with an unknown man, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' and of subsequent order for her detention in prison until she put in good sureties for her good behaviour.

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Mary Ledger for adultery, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty', and of subsequent order for her detention in prison till she put in good sureties for her good behaviour.

(6.) Record, in entries of Session 14 October, 1657, of the arraignment of .... Broughton for stealing and carrying away goods belonging to John Lea, with record that the said .... Broughton stood mute and was therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure*.

(7.) Entries of Session 16 December, 1657.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Elizabeth Barrett, for fornication with a person unknown, with record of verdict 'Guilty.' No minute of sentence.

(*b.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Elizabeth Crowley for witchcraft, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' and of subsequent order for her detention in the House of Correction.

(*c.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Grace Bostwicke and Richard North, for committing adultery with one another, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty,' and of subsequent order for their detention by Master Hubbert, till they put in good sureties for their appearance at the next Gaol Delivery &c.

1658 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 21 April, 26 May, 8 July, 18 August, 14 October, 15 December, 12 January and 23 February—*eight* sessions.

(2.) Felons hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 27, females 5=32.

(3.) Felons convicted at these S. G. D. of capital felonies, and subsequently pardoned on condition of transportation—males 9, females 3 = 12.

(4.) Culprit standing mute and consequently sentenced to the *peine forte et dure* at one of these S. G. D.—male 1.

(5.) Record, in the entries of Session 26 May, 1658, of the arraignment on five different indictments of William Taboe *als.* Taburre (? Talbott :—*vide* p. 270) for as many different felonies (one of them being the stealing and carrying away of goods belonging to "Senior Franco Barnardo Phillippson, Resident for the Commonwealth of

Genoway"), with record that the same William stood mute, and was therefore sentenced to the *peine forte et dure.*

(6.) Record, in the entries of Session 14 October, 1658, of the arraignment and trial of Thomas Coates and Jane Curtis, for committing adultery with one another, with record of verdict 'Not Guilty.'

(7.) Entries of Session 12 January, $165\frac{8}{9}$.

(*a.*) Record of the arraignment and trial of Francis Overing for blasphemy, with record of verdict 'Guilty,' followed by this minute, "Repr' dom' Corr'" = Sent for imprisonment to the House of Correction.

(*b.*) Two separate lists of freely pardoned and conditionally pardoned felons, entered beside one another in the register, thus :—

These persons following pleaded their Free Pardon and [it] was allowed by the Court,—

Mary Billing
John Edwards
John Stewkley
Thomas Seale
Jonathan Barnes
Anthony Roberts
Peter Hewett
Mary Elton
Richard Hadley
William Stibbs
John Daniell
Henry Wimble
Joseph Clerke.

The persons following pleaded their Conditionall Pardon and [it] was allowed by the Court,—

Thomas Napp
Daniell Paine
Nathaniell Pratt
Robert Parris
Priscilla Carswell
Thomas Cooke
John West
William Sinclaire
Mary Board *als.* Horne
Damarise Baker
John Potter
Simon Stephans.

1659 A.D.

(1.) Sessions of Gaol Delivery held at the Old Bailey Court-House on 13 April, 18 May, 29 June, 17 August, 5 October, 13 January, 22 February—*seven* sessions.

(2.) Felons sentenced to be hung on verdicts given against them at these S. G. D.—males 7, females 7 = 14.

(3.) Culprits convicted at Session 13 April, 1659.

1. Richard Eden, arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually, and was branded.

2. John Williams, arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually, and was branded.

3. John Bird, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty' by a jury and *sentenced to be hung.*

4. John Whipham, arraigned for ox-stealing, was found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

5. Edward Moulton, arraigned for ox-stealing, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

6. Samuel Hakes, arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

7. John Child, arraigned for cow-stealing, was found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually, and was branded.

8. Peter Clerke, arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

9. Sara Best, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty' by a jury of stealing to the value of eleven pence. No record of sentence.

10. Thomas Wayford, arraigned for burglary, was found by a jury 'Not Guilty' of burglary but 'Guilty' of grand larceny, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

11. Alice Williams, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty' by a jury of stealing to the value of nine shillings and was branded.

Against these *eleven* convictions, the record gives *seventeen* perfect acquittals,—3 culprits 'Not Guilty' of murder, 1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of burglary, 13 culprits 'Not Guilty' of grand larceny.

(4.) Culprits convicted at Session 18 May, 1659.

1. Rebecca Bullocke, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny), was found 'Guilty' by a jury and *sentenced to be hung*.

2. Elizabeth Mackie, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny), was found 'Guilty' by a jury and *sentenced to be hung*.

3. Anthony Ashburner, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually, and was branded.

4. Sara Lacey, arraigned for burglary and grand larceny, was found by a jury 'Not Guilty' of the burglary &c. but 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of ten pence, and was sentenced "to bee whipped untill &c."

5. Peter Phillipps, arraigned for burglary, was acquitted by a jury of the burglary but found 'Guilty' of the felony of stealing from the house. Having been branded in former time, he was *sentenced to be hung*, but was reprieved by the Court after judgment.

Against these *five* convictions, the record gives *three* perfect acquittals,—1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of murder, 1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of coining false money, and 1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of grand larceny.

(5.) Culprits convicted at Session 29 June, 1659.

1. Anne Ashborne, arraigned for an assault, was found 'Guilty' by a jury, and fined three shillings and four pence.

2. Richard Capper, arraigned for grand larceny, was found by a jury 'Guilty' of stealing goods to the value of ten pence, and sentenced "to be whipped until &c."

3. Sampson King, arraigned for horse-stealing, was found 'Guilty' by a jury and *sentenced to be hung.*

4. Edward Marshall, arraigned for horse-stealing, was found 'Guilty' by a jury and *sentenced to be hung.*

5. Isabell Jones, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty' by a jury and *sentenced to be hung.*

6. John Arnold, arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

7. William Garner, arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

8. Rose Owen *alias* Greene, arraigned for larceny to the value of thirty shillings, was found by a jury 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of nine shillings, and was branded.

9. Richard Verlyn, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

10. Robert Batchelor, arraigned for burglary, was found 'Guilty' by a jury and *sentenced to be hung.*

11. William Peacocke, arraigned for burglary, was found 'Guilty' by a jury and *sentenced to be hung.*

12. Margaret Everington, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty' by a jury of stealing to the value of nine shillings and was branded.

13. Katherine Waterford *alias* Wilson, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty' by a jury, of stealing to the value of nine shillings and was branded.

14. Robertine Sumner, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty,' by a jury, of stealing to the value of nine shillings (*sic*), and sentenced "to bee whipt untill &c."

15. John Jennings, arraigned for murder, was found by a jury 'Not Guilty of murder but Guilty of manslaughter,' pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

16. Thomas Carter, arraigned for murder, was found by a jury 'Not Guilty of murder but Guilty of manslaughter,' pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

17. Peter Phillip, arraigned for burglary, confessed the indictment and was *sentenced to be hung.*

18. Henry Meaden, arraigned for felony (? grand larceny) confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

19. Peter Gudger *alias* Williams, arraigned for grand larceny, was found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

Against these *nineteen* convictions, the record gives *twenty-seven* perfect acquittals,— 18 culprits 'Not Guilty' of grand larceny, 7 cul-

prits 'Not Guilty' of burglary, 1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of murder, 1 culprit (Elizabeth Kennett *alias* Smith) 'Not Guilty' of witchcraft.

(6.) Culprits convicted at Session 17 August, 1659.

1. John Holt, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

2. William Vincent, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

3. John Browne, arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

4. John Miller, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty,' pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

5. Andrew Robinson, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

6. Anne Madlocke, arraigned for trespass in poysoning Paul Young, was found 'Guilty' by a jury and fined twenty shillings.

7. John Tommey, arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

8. Thomas Fairfax, arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

9. Andrew Heydon, arraigned for murder and found by a jury 'Not Guilty of murder but Guilty of manslaughter,' pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

Against these *nine* convictions, the record gives *five* perfect acquittals,—2 culprits 'Not Guilty' of grand larceny, 1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of manslaughter, 1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of murder, and 1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of robbery.

(7.) Culprits convicted at Session 5 October, 1659.

1. William Drake, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

2. Margarett Smith, arraigned for grand larceny to the value of twenty shillings, was found 'Guilty' by a jury of stealing to the value of eight shillings, and was branded.

3. William West, arraigned for grand larceny to the value of five shillings, was found 'Guilty' by a jury of stealing to the value of ten pence, and was sentenced "to be whipt untill &c."

4. Samuel Bennett, arraigned for grand larceny to the value of five shillings, was found 'Guilty' by a jury of stealing to the value of ten pence, and sentenced "to bee whipt untill &c."

5. John Garton, arraigned for murder and found by a jury 'Not Guilty of murder but Guilty of manslaughter,' pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

6. Timothy Hare, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

7. Garrett Roche, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

8. John Berry, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

9. William . . . ., arraigned for grand larceny, confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

10. Robert Smith, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

11. William Hale, arraigned for grand larceny and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

Against these *eleven* convictions, the record gives *eighteen* perfect acquittals,—1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of bigamy, 1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of burglary, 10 culprits 'Not Guilty' of grand larceny, 3 culprits 'Not Guilty' of housebreaking and larceny, and 3 culprits 'Not Guilty' of murder.

(8.) Culprits convicted at Session 13 January, $16\frac{5}{6}\frac{8}{8}$.

1. Henry Key arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny) and found 'Guilty' by a jury, of stealing to the value of ten pence, was sentenced "to bee whipt."

2. John Gaseley, arraigned for "manslaughter upon the statute of stabbinge" and found 'Guilty' by a jury, was sentenced "to bee hanged by the necke untill &c."

3. Anne Soare, arraigned for grand larceny, and found 'Guilty' by a jury of stealing to the value of five shillings, was sentenced "to bee branded."

4. James Edwards, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny) and found 'Guilty' by a jury, of stealing to the value of ten pence, was sentenced "to bee whipt untill &c."

5. William Vincent, arraigned for . . . ., and found 'Guilty' by a jury, was *sentenced to be hung.*

6. William Foster, arraigned for . . . ., and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

7. William Weedon, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny) and found 'Guilty' by a jury of stealing to the value of four pence, was sentenced "to bee whipped untill &c."

8. William Ashbury, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny) and found 'Guilty' by a jury of stealing to the value of ten pence, was sentenced "to bee whipped untill &c."

Against these *eight* convictions, the record gives *twenty* perfect acquittals,—1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of bigamy, 2 culprits 'Not Guilty' of burglary, 12 culprits 'Not Guilty' of grand larceny (including culprits described vaguely in the register as indicted "for felony"), and 5 culprits 'Not Guilty' of murder.

(9.) Culprits convicted at Session 22 February, $16\frac{8}{8}\frac{9}{0}$.

1. Richard Hickman, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny) and found 'Guilty' by a jury, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

2. Richard Peeters *alias* Benfield, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny), confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

3. Sarah Spurgin, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny) and found 'Guilty,' was *sentenced to be hung.*

4. Robert Litle, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny) and found 'Guilty,' pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

5. Luke Wallis, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny), confessed the indictment, pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

6. Mary Pendocke, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny) and found 'Guilty' by a jury, was *sentenced to be hung.*

7. Mary Warner, arraigned for murder and found 'Guilty' by a jury, was *sentenced to be hung.*

8. Mary Wood, wife of James Wood, arraigned for murder and found 'Guilty' by a jury, was reprieved before judgment.

9. Jeoffry Lloyd, arraigned for "felony and burglary," and found by a jury 'Not Guilty of burglary but Guilty of felony,' pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.

10. Elizabeth Sturges, wife of Thomas Sturges, arraigned for "felony" (? grand larceny) and found 'Guilty' by a jury, was branded.

Against these *ten* convictions, the record gives only *two* perfect acquittals,—1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of burglary and grand larceny, and 1 culprit 'Not Guilty' of grand larceny.

INDICTMENTS, RECOGNIZANCES, CORONERS' INQUISITIONS-POST-MORTEM, CERTIFICATES OF CONVICTIONS OF CONVENTICLERS, ORDERS AND MEMORANDA, *temp.* 12-18 CHARLES II.

14 MARCH, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Newman esq. J.P., of Robert Locker . . . . . of the Liberty of the City of Westminster, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of John Locker mealeman and Thomas White . . . ., both of the same Liberty, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said Robert Locker's appearance at the next S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c., he being "charged for words against the King's Majesty." S. P. West. R., 17 April, 13 Charles II.

30 MARCH, 12 CHARLES II.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem taken at St. Paul's Covent Garden co. Midd., on view of the body of Henry Gerrard there lying dead: With Verdict that on the . . . . Frederick Turvill late of the said parish *gentleman* assaulted the said Henry Gerrard in the said parish and with a dagger gave him in and upon his right breast a mortall wound of which he died instantly, being thus killed and slain by the said Frederick Turvill.—Also, the indictment of Frederick Turvill late of St. Paul's Covent Garden *esq.*, for the same manslaughter of Henry Gerrard, done in the said parish on the 17th day of the said month of March; the date of the fatal affray not appearing from the loosely drawn inquisition. A clerical minute on the indictment certifies that, when it was found a true bill, Frederick Turvill was at large. G. D. R., 18 July, 12 Charles II.

5 MAY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before William Warren esq. J.P., of John Forsheire "liveing neer the Pelican on Wapping Wall" in Stepney co. Midd. "doctor" in the sum of twenty pounds, and of John Orton of Wapping Wall aforesaid victualler and Thomas Pettiface of Shadwell waterman, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Forsheire at the next S. P. to be held at Hicks Hall, to "answere the complainte of Leonard Bezer for inticeing and allureing his daughter-in-law Sarah Bezer to make merry a-shipp board, and when hee had theire sold hir to bee carried to Barbados being shee was with child and heire to land (*sic*),

whereby hir husband that is now at sea may bee much damnified by the loss of her." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

11 MAY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., of Abigale Willmott of Whitechappell widow, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Abigale Willmott's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to prefer an "indictment against Katherine Mayline for carryeinge and unlawfully betrayeinge on shipp bord Anne Hambleton to be transported to Virginia." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

11 MAY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before William Warren esq. J.P., of John Kington liveing at the Gun Tavern in Wapping in Whitechappell co. Midd. vintner, and William Graver, Samuell Johnson, James Bayley and Alexander Ralfe, all four of Wapping aforesaid, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said five bounden persons at the next S. P. to be held at Hicks Hall, to prefer an indictment and give evidence &c. "against one Edward Medburne of Wapping glasier . . . . for speaking certaine treasonable words against the King's Majestie, hee the said Medburne saying that if hee mett the King hee would run his knife into him to kill him, and that hee did not care though he were hanged for it himselfe, and did wish that the King and Generall Monk were hanged together, and that hee did not care if hee were the hangman himselfe, and that he would spend that day five shillings for joy." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

15 MAY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of William Phillips cordweynour and Robert Archer cutler, both of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Dorothy Phillips, wife of the said William Phillips, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for reviling of our Soveraign Lord King Charles, saying that he is a bastard." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

19 MAY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Wheler knt. J.P., of John Bogg of Westminster . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Bogg's appearance at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex, to prefer an indictment &c. against Abraham Johnson, now prisoner in the Gatehouse, "for treacherous words spoken by him concerning His Most Excellent Majesty." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

20 MAY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken on four several parchments before Richard Powell esq., J.P., of Richard Vaughan of Martin's-in-the-Feilds joyner, Richard Coxhead of Gyles's-in-the-Feilds joyner, Edmond Clarke of Martin's-in-the-Feilds joyner, and Benjamin Horner of Clement's Danes' joyner, in the sum of forty

pounds each; For the appearance of each of the four aforesaid bounden persons at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to prefer an indictment &c. "against John Tyler of Martin's-in-the-Feilds joyner for saying King Charles was a bastard and the Queene his mother." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

23 May, 12 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Nelson esq. J.P., of Edward Jones of St. Martin's-in-the-Feilds shoemaker and his wife Alice Jones, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Edward and Alice at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c. "for speaking these wordes of the Kinges Majestie on Munday the 22nd day of May last, 'It was the King's time now to raigne, but it was upon sufferance for a little time, and it would be theres agine before itt be long.'" S. P. (West.) R., 16 Jan., 12 Charles II.

26 May, 12 Charles II.—Recognizance, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., of Anthony Chapman of Nitingale [Lane] in St. Botolph's Algate co. Midd. labourer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Anthony Chapman's appearance at the next S. P. to be holden at Hicks Hall, to prefer an "indictment against Richard Cheltham for treasonable words, *vizt.* for sayeinge three moneths since that he hoped to meete the Kinge at the Gallowes." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

28 May, 12 Charles II.—Recognizance, taken before Solomon Smith esq. J.P., of John Harper of Wapping in Stepney co. Midd. . . . ., in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Harper's appearance at the next S. P. to be held at Hicks Hall, to prefer an indictment "against William Cox for treasonable words *vizt.* for saying that my Lord Lambert deserved the Crowne and to bee King better then King Charles the Second." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

1 June, 12 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Thorowgood knt. J.P., of Alce (*sic*) wife of John Hatton of Kensington laborer and John Nickson of Kensington tailor, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Alce Hatton and John Nickson at the next S. P. to be held at Hicks Hall "to prosecute and give in evidence against Allan Probart, for uttering of scandalous and treasonable words against the Kinges Majestie and his late Royall Father." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

7 June, 12 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Downton esq. J.P., of Thomas Anderson baker and Elizabeth Lawrence widow, both of Eleing co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Anderson and Elizabeth Lawrence at the next S. P. at Hickes Hall and G. D. at the Old Bailey, to prefer an indictment &c. "against Margret Osmond for saying that [the] Kinges Majestie [who] is dead was lawfully put to death and that his

sacred Maiestie Charles the Second shall not raigne one yeare." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

30 JUNE, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Wheler knt. J.P., of John King of Earlham co. Norfolke in the sum of five hundred pounds; For the said John King's appearance at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex, to "preferre one or more indictments and give evidence against one Ralphe Wolmer of Wimondham in the said County of Norfolke gentleman, for speaking of treasonable wordes against the King's Most Excellent Majesty." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

2 JULY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of Henerie Harbert of Clerkenwell victualler, in the sum of ten pounds, and of John Nash of Clerkenwell victualler and Robert Walker of Gyles Chriplegate musitian, in the sum of five pounds each; For the appearance of the said Henerie Harbert at the next S. P. for Middlesex to answer &c., he being charged "by Emanuel Russell for saying that he was one of them that was to be witnes against the late king, but he went not." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

4 JULY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before William Warren esq. J.P., of John Drew of Wapping Wall in Stepney co. Midd. smith and William Ickswort of Ratcliffe marchaunt-taylor and Richard Shurley of Ratcliffe barbor-chirurgeon, all three in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Drew, being one of the headboroughs of Stepney, at the next S. P. at Hicks Hall, to answer for allowing a certain William Sparkes to escape from his custody, the said William Sparkes being charged for being distempered with drinke, and for assaulting and strikeing of Thomas Jenings, and for speaking irreverent and unmannerly and uncomely words concerning the Kinges Majestie *vizt.* "that the King was a poore and beggerly King." S. P. R., 13 July, 12 Charles II.

27 JULY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of John Browne and William Smith "milites subter duce Miller," in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Browne and William Smith at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to prefer a bill of indictment &c. "against Edward Lightfoote for uttering treasonable wordes against His Majestie." S. P. R., 28 Aug., 12 Charles II.

3 AUGUST, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of James Browne of Stepney labourer and William Shambrooke of Wapping-dock in Whitechappell baker, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Norton of Wapping hamlet in Stepney labourer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas

Norton's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex to answer &c. "for that he with others did suffer one William Sparkes being a prisoner committed to him and others by John Drew to escape, the said William Sparkes having spoken desperat and dangerous words against the King, to witt, saying that His Majesty was a beggerly King, and that the mornwing following, meaning the Day of Thanksgiving for his deliverance and restoring of him to his kingdoms, would be the best day that ever the King should have." S. P. R., 28 Aug., 12 Charles II.

7 August, 12 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of John Cutler of St. James's Clerkenwell labourer and Leonard Williams of Paul's Covent Garden co. Midd. chirurgeon, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Margery Staples, wife of William Staples of St. James's Clerkenwell labourer, at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to answer William Planer for selling her servant Ann Parker for a slave to Virginia." S. P. R., 28 Aug., 12 Charles II.

14 August, 12 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Nelson esq. J.P., of Robert Eye labourer, Martha Dawson widow, Priscilla Wingate spinster and Phillis Grey spinster, all four of St. Martin's-in-the-Feilds co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said four bound persons at the next G. Q. S., to give evidence against William Fenne "for speakeing severall words against the King and Queen's Majesties about five weekes last past, *viz.*, that he hoped to wash his hands in the King's blood; and heere is an old rusty sword, I wish it were up to the hilt in his heart; and that the Queene was a whore; and said that, if the King were in the roome, he would runne a sword that was there upp to his heart." S. P. (West.) R., 16 Aug., 12 Charles II.

23 August, 12 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Sucklyn late of the said parish gentleman stole and carried away "a yard and a quarter of Flanders lace" worth six pounds, of the goods and chattels of Thomas Lambert. Edward Sucklyn was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 25 April, 13 Charles II.

22 September, 12 Charles II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., and before Edward Chard and Thomas Swallow esqs. and Justices of the Peace, of William Clarke of Wapping-in-Whitechappell apothecary, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said William Clarke at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex to "prosecute the law with effect against Wentworth Day, for uttering treasonable and seditious words at a private meeting at Wapping against the honour of our Soveraigne Lord the King."—Also, Recognizance, taken on the same day before the same Justices of the Peace, of Abraham Phinee of

Wapping in Whitechappell mariner, in the sum of one hundred pounds ; For the appearance of the said Abraham Phinee at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to "prosecute the law with effect against Mathew Chaffee for hearing treasonable and sedicious words spoken by Wentworth Day at a private meeting in Wapping against the honour and dignity of our Soveraigne Lord the King and concealing the same contrary to the Act of Parliament in that case made and provided." S. P. R., 4 Oct., 12 Charles II.

19 NOVEMBER, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Edward Merifeild and James Dimmock of Cole-yard in St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. tobacco-pipe-makers and Thomas Holmes of the said yard tobacco-pipe-maker, and Thomas Rawlins of St. Dunstan's-in-the-West London gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds each ; For the appearance of the same Edward Merifeild, James Dimmock, Thomas Holmes and Thomas Rawlins at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex "to prefer . . . . one bill or more of indictment against John (*sic*) Lenthall esq. for causing and procuring King Charles the First his Great Seale of England being in wax, and the said wax-seale being annexed to a parchment writing, to be by the said Edward Merifeild, James Dimmock and Thomas Holmes moulded off in tobacco-pipe clay, he the said John Lenthall esq. setting by and assisting them, And not onely to prosecute the same, but also to give evidence upon the said indictment." S. P. R., 7 Dec., 12 Charles II.

3 DECEMBER, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Richard Everard knt. J.P., of George Eylett of Westminster in the sum of twenty pounds and of Thomas Bartten of . . . . in the sum of ten pounds ; For the appearance of the said George Eylett at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster to answer &c. "for speakinge uncivill language against the King." S. P. West. R., ... Jan., 12 Charles II.

3 DECEMBER, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Chard esq. J.P., of Michael Yokely of St. Katherin's precinct co. Midd. marriner, William Hickes of Stepney gardner, and Francis Knowles of St. Mihill's (*sic*) Crooked Lane London merchant, in the sum of forty pounds each ; For the appearance of the same Michael Yokely, William Hickes and Francis Knowles at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, "to give in such evidence as they know against Michaell Bently, now prisoner in Newgate, touching his felonious stealing and carrying away out of the hoy called *The John of London* in the night-time of the 27th of November last certaine peeces of cambrickes and lawnes with apparell and divers other goodes belonging to the Spanish Embassader and others merchants and against Jaine the wife of Robert

Sturgeon as accessary to the sayd felony." S. P. R., 7 Dec., 12 Charles II.

7 December, 12 Charles II.—Order, made by Justices of the Peace for Middlesex assembled in G. S. P. at Hicks Hall, for the appearance before the Court on Tuesday the 11th inst. of John Whiston M.A. and Richard Swift weaver, both of Edgware *alias* Edgworth co. Midd., for the due hearing and consideration of the case of the said John Whiston, who declares "that he was minister and Curate of the parish of Edgware . . . . untill hee was forced from the possession thereof in the yeare of our Lord 1644 by Sir William Roberts and some other persons then exercising power," and complains that he is kept out of the said cure of the said parish by Richard Swift of the said parish weaver. S. P. Reg.

7 December, 12 Charles II.—Decree of the Justices of Peace for Middlesex (made at G. S. P. in Hicks Hall by virtue of the 'Act for the confirmacion and restoreing of Ministers') that Thomas Willis clerk "hath maliciously preached against his Majestie that now is his right and succession to the Crownes of these Realmes, and is therefore utterly incapable of receaving or haveing any confirmacion" in the Vicarage of the church of Twickenham co. Midd.; the said decree being delivered after due consideration of the Complaint made to the Court by the Dean and Canons of Windsor, and of evidence that, in or about Aug. 1659 A.D., "the said Thomas Willis in the parish church of Twickenham aforesaid had publiquely read a paper of the then pretended Parliament (by them called a Proclamacion) against Sir Thomas Middleton, Sir George Booth and others his Majesties good subjects (who were then in armes and raising of forces for the restoreing of his Majestie to the possession of his Crowne and Kingdomes), on which occasion the said Thomas Willis preaching in the said church uttered these words, to wit, 'They say itt is a Presbiterian Plott; I am of that judgment, and I disowne itt, and I tell you itt is a malignant plott to bring in Charles Stuart and sett upp his interest &c.,'" and further on consideration of evidence that at another time before 25 April 1660 "in the same church and pulpitt hee the said Thomas Willis did in his sermon publish and say these words *vizt.* 'Wee thanke God for delivering us from that bloody family,' meaning his said Majestie's family." S. P. Reg.

15 December, 12 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Chard esq. J.P., of Thomas Colpott of Whitechappell lymeman and Thomas Whiteing of St. Buttolph's Algate London joyner, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and Matthew Chaffee of Wappin in Whitechappell co. Midd., in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Matthew Chaffee at the next G. D. for Middle-

sex, to answer &c. "touching his being present at a private meeting, where treasonable words were spoken by one Wentworth Day and not discovering the same."—Also, similar Recognizance, taken on the same day before the same J.P., of Richard Arnold of St. Mihill (*sic*) Crooked Lane London merchant and Aubry Willson of Wappin in Whitechappell apothecary, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of John Taylor of Wappin aforesaid shipwright, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said John Taylor's appearance at the next G. D. for Midd., to answer &c. touching his presence at the same private meeting and his subsequent neglect to 'discover' the treasonable words there spoken by Wentworth Day. G. D. R., 16 Jan., 12 Charles II.

21 DECEMBER, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Richard Everard knt. J.P., of Edward Mathewes of Westminster . . . ., in the sum of twenty pounds, and of George Stevens . . . . and Steven Fisher . . . ., in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said Edward Mathewes at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer &c., he being "charged for treasonable words against His Majesty." S. P. West. R., ... Jan., 12 Charles II.

29 DECEMBER, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Nelson esq. J.P., of Edward Williams of St Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. gentleman and Abraham Biggry of St. Margaret's Westminster gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds each; "For the appearance of John Hobert beinge suspected to be a disaffected person to the present government." S. P. West. R., ... Jan., 12 Charles II.

30 DECEMBER, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Nelson esq. J.P., of Francis Doubleday of St. Margaret's Westminster gentleman and John Needler of Grayes Inn gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds each; "For the appearance of John Tossier for being suspected to be a disaffected person to this present government." S. P. West. R., ... Jan., 12 Charles II.

10 JANUARY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Chard esq. J.P., of Thomas Allin of Whitechappell, barber-chyrurgeon, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of Anne Allin, wife of the said Thomas Allin, and of Elizabeth Wright, wife of Robert Wright of Whitechappell seaman, at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to give evidence &c. "against Jaine the wife of John Blunstone for speaking these dangerous and treasonable wordes against the honour of the King his Crowne and dignity, *vizt.*, the Queene is the Great Whore of Babilon and the King is the son of a whore and the Duke of Yorke is a rogue and such like wordes." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 12 Charles II.

14 JANUARY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Francis

Blomer esq. J.P., of John Coward of Coleman Street in St. Andrew's Coleman Street . . . . and John Perriman of Forestreete in Giles's Cripplegate London, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of William Pemberton at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for carryinge one John Chapman in a sack on the seaventh day of Januarie instant when the insurrection was [ ] the Five Inck-horns in Grub Streete."—Also, Recognizances, taken on 8th Jan., 12 Charles II., before the same J.P., for the appearance of James Smith . . . . at the same next S. P. to answer &c. for "being taken when the late insurrection was by the constable, who suspected him to be one concerned in the risinge." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 12 Charles II.

22 JANUARY, 12 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Chard esq. J.P., of John Blunston of Whitechappell leatherseller, Thomas Hill of Whitechappell taylor, and John Perkins of East Smithfeild in St. Buttolph's-without-Algate apothecary, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of Jaine Blunston, wife of the said John Blunston at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer to what "shall be objected against her by Elizabeth Wright who accuseth hir of speaking dangerous and treasonable wordes against his Majestie, *vizt.*, That the Queene is the whore of Babilon, the King is the sonne of a whore, and the Duke of Yorke is a rogue." S. P. R., 18 Feb., 13 Charles II.

3 FEBRUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Chard esq. J.P., of Jordaine Huntley of Whitechappell labourer and Henry Davis of Whitechappell tobacco-pipe-maker, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Henry Johnson of Whitechappell tobacco-pipe-maker, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Henry Johnson at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answeare all such matters as shall be objected against him by Captaine Thomas Hodgekins who tooke him with diverse others unlawfully and riotteously assembled together on the Lords Day at a private meeting or conventicle in the dwelling-house of Thomas Hinton of Whitechappell tobacco-pipe-maker, and also to answer his refusing to take the oathof allegiance."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J. P., for the appearance of Alice Wasey wife of Henry Wasey of Whitechappell, Robert Child of St. Bride's London gardener, Elizabeth Paynter of Whitechappell spinster, Adkins Hinton of Whitechappell tobacco-pipe-maker, John Nodwell of Whitechappell tobacco pipe-maker, and Anne Cooper wife of George Cooper of Whitechappell glove rat the same S. P., to answer for being taken at the same private meeting or conventicle, on the Lord's Day, and for refuseing to take the oath of allegiance. S. P. R., 18 Feb., 13 Charles II.

12 FEBRUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir

Henry Wroth knt. J.P., of William Bevan of West Smithfeild London taylor, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and also the Recognizance, taken on 29 Jan., 12 Charles II., before the same J.P., of Henry Fox of Thames Street . . . . , in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said William Bevan and Henry Fox at the next S. P. to be held at Hicks Hall, to give evidence "concerning severall treasonable words spoke by William Pease of Long Acre brooker." S. P. R., 18 Feb., 13 Charles II.

18 FEBRUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Richard Sternett of Nightingale Lane near East Smithfeild in Whitechappell moneyer (monetarius), in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Richard Sternett at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to do what he shall be ordered by the Court to do "against Joseph Exton whom he hath accused and informed against, for speaking and uttering desperat and treasonable words against our Soveraign Lord King Charles, to witt, That he the said Joseph Exton did say, that this King Charles did come in with swoords drawen before him, but I will be hanged if ever King Charles be crowned; And the said Joseph Exton being checked for his so saying by a friend of his setting by, the said Joseph Exton replyed and sayd he would say what he had sayd, for that he, the sayd Joseph Exton, knew more of the said business than they did." S. P. R., 18 Feb., 13 Charles II.

24 FEBRUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, in the sum of twenty pounds for each surety and forty pounds for each principal, taken before Thomas Byde esq. J.P.; For the appearance of Henry Avis of Stepney mariner, John Passhelar of Stepney tayler, and Moses Davis of Golding Lane chaundler, at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to answer being unlawfully assembled together amongst divers other persons in the house of John Adams of Spittle Yard on the 24th day of February 1660, being the Sabbath Day, contrary to the King's Majesties proclamacion &c." S. P. R., 28 March, 13 Charles II.

26 FEBRUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Byde and Richard Powell esqs. Justices of the Peace, of David Kinge of Lumbard Street London clothworker and Benjamin Hewlyn of London merchant, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of William Keffin of London merchant, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said William Keffin's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being taken at an unlawfull meeting on the 24th day of February being the Sabboth Day, contrary to the Kinge Majesties proclamacion &c."—Also, similar Recognizances in the same sums, taken on 24 Feb., 13 Charles II., before Thomas Byde and Charles Pitfeild esqs. Justices of the Peace, For the appearance of Mary Smith of Wapping

widow, Elleanor Simcocke of Bishopsgate Street London widow, Katherine Drake of St. Olave's Southwark co. Surrey spinster, Mary Light of St. Saviour's Southwark co. Surrey widow, Susan Carnall of Fanchurch Street London widow, Hannah Lash of Wapping widow, and Anne Graves of Trinitie Minorites widow at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer being taken among divers other persons unlawfully assembled and mett together in the house of one Robert Malbon of Shoreditch the 24th day of February 1660 being the Sabboth Day &c."—Also, Recognizances, taken before the same two Justices of the Peace; For the appearance of Jane wife of Richard Stanton, Ellen wife of Richard Horton, Mary Neave wife of Nicholas Neave, Alice Stout wife of Edmund Stout, Frances Gospright wife of George Gospright, Mary Todd wife of Christopher Todd, Mary Pope wife of Bartholomew Pope, Susan Lewis, Jane Halton wife of Owen Halton and Sarah Oram wife of Richard Oram, at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to answer being taken amongst divers other persons unlawfully assembled and mett together in the house of one Robert Malbon of Shoreditch on the 24th day of February being the Sabboth Day, contrary to the Kinge Majesties proclamation &c." S. P. R., 28 March, 13 Charles II.

15 March, 13 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Caswell esq. J.P., of Richard Rante husbandman and George Spencer butcher, both of Hampton co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Andrew Pope of Hampton aforesaid tayler, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Andrew Pope's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for speaking and uttering scandalous, false and seditious wordes against his Royall Majestie the King that now is, and the government of this kingdom happily established under him." S. P. R., 28 March, 13 Charles II.

17 March, 13 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before John Wilford esq. J.P., of Peter Minshall . . . . and Benjamin Buckingham . . . . of Hadley co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Richard Marshall of the same parish . . . ., in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Richard Marshall's appearance at the next S. P. to be held at Hicks Hall, "to answeare for molesting of Mr. William Slaughter minister of the parish church of Hadley aforesaid the seaventeenth day of March aforesaid in the tyme of divine service." S. P. R., 28 March, 13 Charles II.

24 March, 13 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Chard esq. J.P., of William Tomkins tobacco-pipe-maker and Simon Trout turner, both of Whitechappell, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Ansell Poulton of Whitechappell cordwainer, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Ansell Poulton at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answeare the being taken by Lieut. John

Wilton and others his Majestie's Officers on this present Lord's Day in an unlawfull assembly, private meeting or conventicle in the parish of Stepney contrary to His Majesties late proclamation &c."—Also, similar Recognizances in the same sums, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of William Parkehurst of Deane-and-Flower Street in Stepney silke-throwster, and William Tomkins of Whitechappell tobacco-pipe-maker at the same next S. P., to answer for being taken by the King's officers on the same Lord's Day at the same conventicle. S. P. R., 28 March, 13 Charles II.

8 April, 13 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Charles Pitfeild and Richard Powell esqs. and Justices of the Peace, of Thomas Nash of Nortonfolgate silke-throwster in the sum of forty pounds, and of James Nash of Whitechappell labourer, in the sum of fifty pounds; For the appearance of the said James Nash at the next G. Q. S., "to answer being taken amongst divers other persons unlawfully assembled together in the house of one Robert Malbon in Shorditch on the 24th day of February being the Sabboth Day contrary to the King's Majesties proclamacion &c." S. P. R., ..., 13 Charles II.

16 June, 13 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Byde knt. J.P., of John Fenner of Petticoate Lane ivory-turner and Richard Purnell of Spittlefeilds frame-worke-knitter in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of William Gurney of Petticoate Lane silke-throwster, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the same William Gurney at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being taken amongst divers others at an unlawfull meeting on the 16th day of June 1661 being the Sabboth Day, contrary to the King's Majesties proclamacion and the statute mencioned in the same proclamacion."—Also, on eighteen several parchments, Recognizances in the same sums, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance at the same next S. P. of the following persons, to wit, (1) John Dorrington of Long Alley in Shorditch glover, (2) Ansell Polton of Whitechappell cordwynder, (3) John Foxwell of Gunn Yard in Bishopsgate Streete weaver, (4) John Foster of Foxe Lane in Shadwell leiterman, (5) George Newman of Gunn-Yard weaver, (6) John Noddle of Rosemary Lane brick-maker, (7) Nicholas Martin of Wapping cordwinder, (8) Hercules Richardson of Whitechappell cordwinder, (9) George Hawkins of St. Saviour's Southwarke co. Surrey weaver, (10) John Grace of Crooked Lane London brushmaker, (11) Laurence Rowden of Ratcliffe Highway rope-maker, (12) Thomas Hull of Whitechappell mealeman, (13) William Carsewell of . . . ., (14) Jeffery Lane of Wapping leiterman, (15) Henry Avis of Wapping mariner, (16) Thomas Dickenson of Nightingall Lane smith, (17) William Hartley of Ratcliffe smith, (18) George Miller of Rosemary Lane

sawyer, to answer for being taken at the same unlawful meeting. S. P. R., 12 July, 13 Charles II.

10 July, 13 Charles II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower London and J.P., of Thomas Browne of Whitechappell gardner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Browne's appearance at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to give evidence &c. "against John Fenner in a case of dangerous words tending to treason." S. P. R., 12 July, 13 Charles II.

30 July, 13 Charles II.—True Bill that, in the highway at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., Thomas Dennis late of the said parish laborer assaulted Walter Crumwell, and robbed him of a paire of bootes worth fourteene shillings, one cloth riding coate worth forty shillings, two pockett handkerchiefs worth four shillings, a silver hat-band worth five shillings, a paire of gloves worth two shillings, a knife worth ten-pence, a bridle worth two shillings, and a saddle worth fourteen shillings of the goods and chattels of the same Walter Cromewell. Found 'Guilty,' Thomas Dennis was sentenced to be hung.—Walter's surname is spelt diversely in the indictment 'Crumwell' and 'Cromewell.' G. D. R., 15 Jan., 13 Charles II.

1 August, 13 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Dunstan's-in-the-West co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Evans late of the said parish gentleman assaulted Elizabeth Stevenson wife of William Stevenson, and with a pistol charged with gun-powder and a leaden bullet gave her with said bullet &c. a mortal wound in the right breast, of which she died on the next following day, being thus murdered by the said Edward Evans gentleman. No clerical minute touching arraignment or consequences thereof. G. D. R., 28 Aug., 13 Charles II.

2 August, 13 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Thomas Mullines of "Shod Thames nigh the Mill in the parish of St. Toolie" co. Surrey, and George Cooper of the precinct of St. Katherine Tower, and John Seaford servant of William Carter of Armitage Dock in St. Buttolph's Algate lighterman, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Mullines, George Cooper and John Sleaford at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to prosecute the law and give evidence &c. "against one Nathan Johnson, who with others did enter the vessell, whereof and wherein the said Thomas Mullines was and part-owner is of the said vessell, lying then beyond Gravesend against Hole-Haven in the county of Essex, on the 18th day of July last past 1661, with weapons drawen, and did felloniously steale take and carry away from out of the said vessell one hundred and thirty-three pounds of currant monies of England, being the proper goodes of the said Thomas Mullines." S. P. R., 26 Aug., 13 Charles II.

6 AUGUST, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Richard Wills of Armitage Dock in Stepney turner and William Ritch of the same place joyner, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and William Stowne of Shadwell in Stepney marriner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said William Stowne's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex to answer &c. "for that he by flattering and great promises made unto George Creech and Thomas Riddle did so obteine his desire, as that he got them to yeeld and goe with him to a ship, where he left them to be transported to Virginia, thone being an apprentize, and thother without the consent of his parents, to theire great loss and greefe." S. P. R., 26 Aug., 13 Charles II.

10 AUGUST, 13 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. about 3 p.m. of the said day, Thomas Allen *alias* Wood *alias* Hackleton and Thomas Garth, both late of the said parish labourers broke into the dwelling-house of George Crabtree and stole therefrom and carried away a leather wallett worth four pence and two hundred pounds of numbered money being in the said wallett, of the goods and chattels of the said George Crabtree. At the bill's head this clerical minute, to wit, "Po se" = he puts himself. G. D. R., 28 Aug., 13 Charles II.

12 AUGUST, 13 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd., William Cransten (*sic*) late of the said parish esq. commonly called William Lord Cranston (*sic*) assaulted Alexander Skringer esq. and murdered the said Alexander Skringer by giving him with a sword called a rapiar in the right part of his breast a mortal wound, of which the same Alexander then and there died instantly. Found 'Not Guilty' of murder, Lord Cranston was found 'Guilty' of slaying in self-defence. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 13 Charles II.

1 OCTOBER, 13 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Palmer late of the said parish laborer stole and carried away two necklesses of pearle worth five pounds, ten ells of holland worth three pounds and thirty pounds in numbered money, of the goods chattels and moneys of Lady Anne Sydenham. No clerical minute touching arraignment or consequences thereof. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 13 Charles II.

25 NOVEMBER, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Daniel Bannifeild of Sprucens Iland in Stepney victualler, John Waldgrave of Hermitage in Wapping in the parish of Stepney scrivener, Thomas Glenister of Wapping-juxta-Hermitage in Whitechappell and Christopher Smyth of Lower Wapping in Whitechappell victuallers, in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of the said Daniel Bannifeild, John Waldgrave, Thomas Glenister and Christopher Smyth at the next S. P. and

G. D. of Midd., in order that the said Daniel may prefer an indictment, and the other three give evidence in support of the same indictment, "against William Hammond for speaking these traiterous and treasonable words against the King's Majesty, to witt, saying in the hearing and presence of others, 'That Oliver was as good a man as King Charles was, and that he had lent Oliver a thousand pounds, and that King Charles was as very a knave as Oliver was.'" S. P. R., 9 Dec., 13 Charles II.

2 DECEMBER, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Edward Chard esq. J.P., of William Rawlins of Stepney co. Midd. labourer, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Rawlins at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to prosecute &c. "and give evidence against George Appleby touching his speaking of these dangerous words following, *vizt.*, The Lord Protector was as good a man as the King." S. P. R., 9 Dec., 13 Charles II.

5 DECEMBER, 13 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, in the highway at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Ralph Taylor, Thomas . . . ., Thomas Anne, Benjamin Childerton, Thomas Cooke, John Oatley, Edward Ray, Alexander Browne and Michael Busher, all nine late of the said parish laborers, assaulted Sir John Scudamore K.B., and robbed him of a demy-caster worth forty shillings, a cloth cloake worth five pounds, a pair of cloth breeches worth five pounds, a cloth dublet worth three pounds, a holland shirt worth forty shillings, a pair of gloves worth two shillings, a jewell of gold enameld worth fifty shillings, another jewell of gold sett with a diamond "valoris duodecim denariorum" (? librarum), four gold rings worth thirty shillings, a gold ring sett with seaven diamonds worth twenty-five pounds, and nineteen pounds in numbered money, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Sir John Scudamore, K.B., the said goods and moneys being taken from the person of the same Sir John Scudamore. Ralph Taylor and Thomas Anne confessed the indictment, the other seven culprits were found 'Guilty' by a jury; all nine highwaymen were sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 13 Charles II.

9 DECEMBER, 13 CHARLES II.—Order (made by Justices of Peace for Middlesex in G. S. P. at Hicks Hall &c.) that the Churchwardens of St. Giles's Cripplegate, with the assistance of the ablest and substantiallest inhabitants of their parish, forthwith raise by rate within the same parish a sufficient sum of money for the full repayment to John Clarke of St. Giles's aforesaid baker, of the sum of £118 5*s.* 2*d.*, which he disbursed and expended out of his own moneys for the relief of the poor of the said parish in 1659 A.D., when he "was churchwarden of the parish of St. Giles Cripplegate where the poore were

very numerous, and in the said yeare by exceeding hardnes of the times and deadnes of tradeing many housekeepers fell to great want [and] others forsooke their wives and families. S. P. Reg.

14 DECEMBER, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Thomas Byde knt. J.P., of Thomas Pile of Spittlefeilds weaver, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Pile's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to prosecute an indictment against one Jenckinges and Griffith for uttering and speaking seditious and treasonable words against the King's Majesty at a private meeting." S. P. R., 13 Jan., 13 Charles II.

16 DECEMBER, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Symon Marriott of St. Paul's Covent Garden gentleman, William Powell of St. Martin's-in-the Feildes . . . . and Richard Major of St. Paul's Covent Garden . . . ., in the sum of one hundred pounds each; For the said Richard Major's appearance at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to answer for speaking seditious words, to wit, "That although the King had sett forth a proclamation for those that were of Oliver's partie to depart out of the cittie of London, yett they would be able to doe more mischeife against the King then they would doe at hoame; for though the Cittie of [ ] had cried them downe, yet the Cittie would crie them upp as fast againe; As also for saying that the Bishopp of Durham had thirtie thousand pounds more than he should have." G. D. R., 15 Jan., 13 Charles II.

21 DECEMBER, 13 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, in the high-way at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., Thomas Cooke, Benjamin Childerton, Thomas Anne, Ralph Taylor, John Brookes, William Nash and Richard Benfeild, all seven late of the said parish laborers, assaulted the Rt. Hon. Arthur the Earl of Essex, and robbed him of a hat called "a beaver" worth five pounds, a silke hatband worth five shillings, a sword with a silver hilt worth four pounds, and three pounds in numbered money, of the goods chattels and money of the said Earl of Essex, the said chattels and moneys being taken from the person of the said Earl. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 13 Charles II.

26 DECEMBER, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Jeremie Whichcot bart. J.P., of Richard Vincent son of John Vincent labourer and Thomas Russell labourer, both of Hendon, in the sum of five pounds each; For the appearance of the said Richard Vincent at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for makeing a disturbance in Hendon church in the tyme of the public service of God . . . . on the 10th November last past."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Richard Sullen of Hendon labourer, and Daniel Shepard of Hendon

labourer, at the same next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer for taking part in the same riotous disturbance in Hendon church. S. P. R., 13 Jan., 13 Charles II.

3 JANUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of John Holder lath-splitter and John Rogers cann-maker, both of Ratcliffe Highway in Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Thomas Toomes of the same place victualler, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Toomes at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for that he hath most uncivilly and inhumanely beaten a female servant of his, being (as he himselfe confesseth) of the age of nineteene or twenty yeeres, and that with great knotted whipcords, so that (as upon the oaths of three severall persons being women of good repute) the poore servant is a lamentable spectacle to behold." S. P. R., 13 Jan., 13 Charles II.

10 JANUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at St. Andrew's in Holborne co. Midd., on view of the body of William Cropp gentleman, there lying dead and slain; With Verdict that on the 9th instant Edward Brydall late of the said parish gentleman was making his way up Chancery Lane towards High Holborn, when the said William Cropp, having a sword drawn in his right hand assaulted the said Edward Brydall and with the said sword wounded him in the left arm, and then said "Why do you not draw? If you will not draw I will cut you in peeces," whereupon the said Edward Brydall drew his rapier in self-defence &c., and that in the ensuing affray the said Edward Brydall for the preservation of his own life gave the said William Cropp with the said rapier a mortal wound in his breast, of which wound he then and there died instantly. G. D. R., 15 Jan., 13 CHARLES II.

13 JANUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Order (made at G. Q. S. P. held at Hicks Hall) that two of the Justices of the Peace for Middlesex, dwelling in or near St. Clement's Danes' (one of the same Justices being of the Quorum) with the counsel and aid of the churchwardens and overseers for the poor and other most discreet inhabitants of the same parish raise by rate within the said parish the sum of four hundred pounds, for the finishing of a workhouse and providing a convenient stock, in and upon which the indigent poor of that parish may be "sett on work to worke to gain their living." S. P. Reg.

15 JANUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Record of arraignment &c. of Ralph Taylor, Thomas Dell *alias* Dale, Thomas Anne, Benjamin Childerton, Thomas Cooke, John Oatley, Edward Ray, Alexander Browne, and Ellina Emmerson; with verdict of 'Not Guilty' in respect to Ellina Emmerson, and verdict 'Guilty' and sentence of death against all eight

men, for the robbery of Sir John Scudamore K.B. and Bart. in the highway; and marginal minute of an Order that the four first-named men should be hung in Holborne. G. D. Reg.

15 JANUARY, 13 CHARLES II.—Record of the committal to gaol of five persons, to wit, Walter Finch, James Brooke, John Mann, James Itchill and George Tayler "for refusal to take the oath of obedience (*sic*): to remain in gaol until &c." G. D. Reg.

31 JANUARY, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Cooper late of the said parish taylor stole and carried off two velvett coates embroidered with gold and silver worth sixty pounds, and three-score yards of searge worth seven pounds and ten shillings, of the goods and chattels of Charles the Duke of Richmond. Confessing the indictment, Thomas Cooper asked for the book and was branded. G. D. R., 14 May, 14 Charles II.

1 FEBRUARY, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Bladwell esq. J.P., of Thomas Browne silke weaver and Charles Feild cordwayner, both of Saffron Hill, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Sara Elmore of . . . . in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Sara Elmore at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for receiving of above forty shillings since Christmas last from the daughter of Richard Evans being but a child, giving her apples, sugar-cakes and naples-biscakes for the same, she the said Elmore having incouraged other children also after the like manner to pilfer from their parents both money and goods, and to change them with her for aples, sugar-plummes, chesnutts and the like." S. P. R., 17 Feb., 14 Charles II.

19 FEBRUARY, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Charles Pitfeild esq. J.P., of William Wallingworth inn-holder, William Bradley bricklayer, William Bray taylor, and Charles Deane yeoman, all four of Newington, and of Anthony Maunder inn-holder and John Oliver carpenter, both of Hackney, and of John Goddard and Robert Smith, both of Edmunton tanners, and of Paul Hunt of Tottenham gardner and John Savell of Hodgson tanner, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said ten bounden persons at the next S. P. for Middlesex at Hicks Hall, "to prosecute by inditement or otherwise give evidence against Charles Lord Buckhurst, Sir Henry Bellasis K.B., Edward Sackville esq., John Bellasis esq. and Thomas Wentworth esq., for felloniously murdering and robbing of John Hoppe tanner." S. P. R., 17 Feb., 14 Charles II.

24 MARCH, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., Paul Bucknam late of the said parish gentleman assaulted George Greene gentleman, and with a sword gave him in

the right side of his body a mortal wound, of which he then and theredied instantly, being thus murdered by the said Paul Bucknam. Acquitted of murder, but found 'Guilty' of manslaughter, Paul Bucknam asked for the book and was branded. G. D. R., 14 May, 14 Charles II.

26 March, 14 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Byde knt. J.P., of William Exelby and William Grately, both of Wentworth Street weavers, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas Betts of the same street . . . . at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for affronting and abusing Mr. William Meggs a gentleman of qualitie with provokinge language, calling him knave, in the presence of" divers Justices of the Peace for Middlesex. S. P. R., ... April, 14 Charles II.

14 April, 14 Charles II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir John Baber knt. J.P., of Joseph Bilcliff of St. Paul's Covent Garden gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Joseph Bilcliff at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to prefer an indictment and give evidence "against Edward Tupslye for embezeling of a certaine parcell of letters belonging to the Rt. Worshipfull Sir William Morris knt. one of His Majesties principal Secretaryes of State and other persons." S. P. West. R., 18 July, 14 Charles II.

19 April, 14 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. about ten a.m. of the said day, Stephan Buckler late of the said parish labourer broke into the dwelling-house of James Butler esq. in Lincolnes Inne, and stole therefrom and carried away a paduasway cloake trimm'd with gold and silver lace worth seventy-five pounds, two cambricke bandes laced with Flanders lace worth twenty-three pounds, and forty pounds in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said James Butler esq.—Stephen Buckler was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 14 May, 14 Charles II.

9 May, 14 Charles II.—Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken at Acton co. Midd., on view of the body of Joan Standberry, daughter of Michael Standberry of Hillingdon co. Midd. gentleman, there lying dead: With verdict that, on the 8th inst. in the said parish of Acton, the said Joan Standberry was journeying upon a certain gelding towards London, when Daniel Huske *alias* Huse late of Hammersmith yeoman, whilst driving a dray drawn by three horses and laden with barrels of beer, drove his horses against the gelding on which the said Joan was riding, so that she was thrown from her animal to the ground, and was struck on the head by the left wheel of the dray, with the result that through mischance she died instantly of the injury done to her skull, which was crushed by the wheel that passed over her.—Also, the

indictment of the same drayman (styled in the document Hust *alias* Hurst) for the murder of the said Joan. The jury found him 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 3 June, 15 Charles II.

24 MAY, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Byron wife of William Byron late of the said parish labourer, stole and carried away a watch with a gold case worth twelve pounds, of the goods and chattels of Sir Anthony Craven bart.—No clerical minute touching arraignment or consequences thereof. G. D. R., 20 Aug., 14 Charles II.

2 JUNE, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Reynell knt. J.P., of John Ketch of Asheford co. Midd. clerk, in the sum of one hundred pounds, and of Edward Osbaldeston of Staynes yeoman and John Hubbard . . . ., in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Ketch at the next Q. S. P. for Middlesex at Hicks Hall in St. John's Street, to answer to what shall be objected against him by Martha Whitinge and others, who charge him "for the riotous and forcible breaking of the church doores of Asheford aforesaid and for speakinge of divers opprobrious and contumelious speeches against the present government of this kingdom, and in derogation of the Booke of Comon Prayer . . . ."—Also, on four other parchments, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Andry the wife of Reginald Pigg of Asheford aforesaid yeoman, Thomas Goodwin of Stanwell co. Midd. cordwayner, Frances Marshe of Asheford spinster, and Elizabeth Weekes of Staynes co. Midd. widow, at the same next Q. S. P., to answer for joining in the same riot &c. in Asheford church . . . ., 14 Charles II.

8 JUNE, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, William Spence, Charles Latham, Thomas Field, Ralph Speed, John Bear, David Morris, William Robinson, Edward Tayler, Thomas Hobart and Peter Dixon, all ten late of the said parish yeomen, with divers unknown persons to the number of one hundred, unlawfully and tumultuously congregated and assembled themselves together under colour of performing acts of religious worship other than what is established in this kingdom by the laws of this kingdom of England. Charles Latham, Ralph Speed, John Bear, David Morris, Edward Tayler and Peter Dixon were found 'Not Guilty.' Found 'Guilty' by jury, William Spence was fined five pounds, whilst Thomas Field and Thomas Hobart were fined twenty shillings each. No clerical minute touching William Robinson. S. P. R., 18 July, 14 Charles II.

17 JUNE, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir Thomas Player knt. J.P., of Richard Norgrowe of St. Gyles's-in-the-Fields vic-

tualler, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of Daniel Clensy . . . . at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer his being taken in company with tenn more severall persons by the Guard belonging to the parish of Hackney, the last night betweene twelve and one of the clocke, about the house of one Jeremiah Howard, putting him and his family in feare by threatening speeches, thereby causing him to beate a drum to the great disturbance of the inhabitants thereabouts."—Also, on eight several parchments, Recognizances taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of eight other suspected characters, to wit, James Dooley, Humphry Compton, Henry Beale yeoman, Henry Ellston, Richard Norgrowe victualler, Thomas Bradway, John Slade and John Ellston, for being taken in company with Daniel Clensy, and contributing to the alarming midnight riot, which caused Jeremiah Howard of Hackney to beat his drum in the afore-described manner. S. P. R., ..., 14 Charles II.

26 June, 14 Charles II.—Records of the indictment and arraignment of Henry Fell, Mark Close, Roger Roberts, Benjamin Greenewell, Richard Burroughes, William Guppy, Nicholas Ware, Nathaniel Turner, Thomas Daford, Nicholas Wilson, Edward Stretch, James Inwood, Thomas Wilkinson, Thomas Hinton, Samuel Loveday, John Berry, Richard Ogle and William Carsewell, for being present at an unlawful assembly on 25th May ult.; and of John Griffith, Jonathan Jenings, John Bull and Robert Halsey for being present at an unlawful assembly on 13th inst. June; and of Randolph Roper and Samuel Hodgkin for being present at an unlawful assembly on . . . . On their arraignment all the aforesaid persons put themselves 'Not Guilty' on the country, with the exception of Mark Close, who said nothing. G. D. Reg.

29 June, 14 Charles II.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. William Dafforne, Thomas Mildman, John Todd, Robert Ayres and Thomas Thorneton, all five late of the said parish yeomen, with divers unknown persons to the number of fifty, congregated and assembled themselves together unlawfully and tumultuously, under colour of performing acts of religious adoration other than the religious worship established in this kingdom by the laws of England. Found 'Guilty,' all five culprits were fined in the sum of twenty shillings each. S. P. R., 18 July, 14 Charles II.

4 July, 14 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's Holborne on the said day, Thomas Betterton, James Noxe, Robert Noxe, Robert Turner, Thomas Lillistone, Mathew Medburne, Cave Underhill, Samuel Sanford, James Dixon, Joseph Price, Henry Harris and Francis Pavy, all twelve late of St. Clement's Danes' gentlemen, with divers unknown

disturbers of the peace, riotously assembled together and assaulted Edward Thomas gentleman, and beat and maltreated him, and held him their prisoner for the space of two hours. Each of the twelve riotous gentlemen confessed the indictment, and was fined three shillings and four pence, which fine he at once paid to the Sheriff of Middlesex. S. P. R., 18 July, 14 Charles II.

6 July, 14 Charles II.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Andrew Raven, Randolph Emerson, Edward Aylsom, John Martin, John Pantwell, James Johnson, John Griffin, Nicholas Brooke, Henry Johnson and George Morris, all ten late of the said parish yeomen, with divers unknown persons to the number of fifty, unlawfully and tumultuously congregated and assembled themselves together under colour of performing acts of religious worship other than the worship established in this kingdom of England by the laws thereof. Edward Aylsom, John Griffin, Nicholas Brooke, Henry Johnson and George Morris were found 'Not Guilty.' No clerical minute touching James Johnson. Confessing the indictment, John Pantwell was fined forty shillings. Andrew Raven was found 'Guilty' and fined five pounds; being also sent to Newgate prison, till he should pay the fine and put in sureties for his good conduct. Found 'Guilty' Randolph Emerson was fined twenty shillings. S. P. R., 18 July, 14 Charles II.

7th to 17 July, 14 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken on one or another of said days or intervening days, before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, for the appearance of Richard Ogle of Whitechappell dyer, Robert Ayres . . . ., John Bull of Whitechappell . . . ., Edward Shawler . . . ., John Martin . . . ., and John Cowdray . . . ., at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to "answeare for being taken in an unlawful assembly, and for refuseing to take the oath of alleageaunce." S. P. R., 18 July, 14 Charles II.

8 July, 14 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Pancras co. Midd. on the said day, Renaugh Menell gentleman, Charles de Vendosne (*sic*) de la Fontaine gentleman, De la Rue . . . . gentleman, Du Chatto . . . . gentleman, all four late of the said parish, assaulted Philipp Villeneive (*sic*) gentleman, and that the aforesaid Renaugh Menell with a sword then and there gave the said Philipp Villeneive in the right part of his body between the short ribs a mortal wound of which he then and there died instantly, being thus murdered by the aforesaid four culprits. Putting themselves on trial at Session 8 Oct. 1662, Renaugh Menell and Charles de Vendosne (*sic*) de la Fontaine were found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 20 Aug., 14 Charles II.

9 July, 14 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Nathaniel

Snape esq. J.P., of Easter Bellieu widow and Richard Evans butcher, both of Saffron Hill, and Thomas Symes of St. Pulchre's London . . . ., each of the three in the sum of ten pounds; For the said Easter Bellieu's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for the speakinge these wordes, vizt., That His Majestie entertaynes none but vagabonds and roagues." S. P. R., 18 July, 14 Charles II.

10 July, 14 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Joseph Ayloffe esq. J.P., of James Ba . . . . de Pellinell of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields taylor and John Rogers of the Stable Yard at St. James's . . . . one of the groomes of His Highness the Duke of Yorke, in the sum of fifty pounds each; For the appearance of De Berni, a French footman to His Highnesse the Duke of Yorke, at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to answer for beinge quarrellinge in the streets with drawne swords against one Mounsier Villeneue (*sic*) since slayne on the seaventh day of July."—Also, the Recognizances, taken on 11th Aug., 14 Charles II., before the same J.P., of Edward Evans of Perpole Lane in St. Andrew's Holborne tailor and Peter Maugre of Artillery Lane in St. Botolph's Bishopsgate London merchant, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Charles de Vendosme de la Fountaine, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Charles de Vendosme de la Fountaine at the next S. P. in Hicks Hall in St. John's Street, "to answer for beinge quarrellinge in the streets with drawne swords against one Mounsier Villeneue, who is since slayne, on Monday the seventh day of July." S. P. R., 18 Aug., 14 Charles II.

20 July, 14 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Nelson esq. J.P., of Thomas Serle of St. Bride's London oylman and Thomas Lathwell of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields tallow-chaundler, in the the sum of twenty pounds each, and William Ralph of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said William Ralph's appearance at the next G. Q. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer for being with others "unlawfully assembled on the Sabbath-day . . . . under a pretence of joyninge in religious worship."—Also, Recognizances, taken before same J.P. on divers days of July and August, 14 Charles II., for the appearance of George Beard of St. Paul's Covent Garden poulterer; James Hollinpreist weaver, John Chamberlaine joyner, Thomas Lathwell tallow-chandler, all three of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields; Thomas Serle of St. Bride's London oylman; John Rix grocer, Richard Mansel victualler, and John Cuckoe blacksmith, all three of St. Margaret's Westminster; John Sturgeon of St. Margaret's Westminster grocer, and John Cawne of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields silk-weaver; William Bowden of St. Margaret's Westminster pewterer, and Richard Ansted of St. Margaret's

Westminster matlayer, at the next G. Q. S. P. for the City of Westminster and the Liberty thereof, to answer for being taken at an unlawful meeting of persons assembled together on a "Sabath day . . . . under a pretence of joyning in religeous worship." S. P. West. R., 1 Oct., 14 Charles II.

1 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of William Tibbs of St. Jude's London stacioner and Augustine Dry of Christchurch clothworker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said Augustine Dry's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answeare for being taken at an unlawfull assembly, and refusing to take the oath of alleageaunce."—Also, Recognizances, taken before the same J.P. on one or another of the following days, to wit, 22nd, 24th, 28th, 31st July and 4th, 6th, and 8th Aug., 14 Charles II.; For the appearance of Thomas Hubbard of Stepney silke-weaver, George Hawkins of St. Mary's Overis weaver, John Reddall of Stepney carpenter, Joseph Stint of . . . ., Thomas Smith of St. Andrew's Holborne gunstock-maker, Samuel Loveday of . . . ., Hercules Richardson of Whitechappell . . . ., William Stone of Stepney . . . ., Joan Crosskeyes of Allhallowes Staining widow, Edward Bland of St. Giles's Cripplegate chandler, John Beere of Stepney . . . ., Thomas Shelton of St. Botolph's Algate porter, Thomas Langley of St. Andrew's Holborne . . . ., and William Williams of St. Botolph's Bishoppsgate . . . ., at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer for being "taken at an unlawfull meeting and refusing to take the oath of alleageaunce."—Also, Recognizances, taken before Erasmus Moyse esq. J.P. on 31 July, 14 Charles II., for the appearance of Anne the wife of John Ralph of Edmonton laborer and Anne Johnson of Edmonton spinster, at the next S. P. for Midd. to answer "for being in an unlawfull assembly under pretence of joyning in a religious worship not authorized by the laws of this realme."—S. P. R., 18 Aug., 14 Charles II.

1 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's Holborn co. Midd. on the said day, Christopher Feilding gentleman assaulted Thomas Walley (*sic*) gentleman, and then and there murdered him by giving him with a sword in the left part of his belly near the groine, a mortal wound of which he died instantly. Acquitted of the murder, Christopher Feilding was found 'Guilty' of manslaughter, whereupon he pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded.—Also, the Coroner's Inquisition-post-mortem, taken in the said parish, for ascertaining the cause of death of the said Thomas Walley. G. D. R., 20 Aug., 14 Charles II.

5 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Arthur East of Blackwall in Stepnie headborough,

in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Arthur East's appearance at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to prefer an indictment &c. "against Edward Williams, who is suspected to have stolen . . . . the sum of threescore pounds in silver currant monies of England, the which he saith he received from the hands of Lord Vaughan who is gonn into France, and he the said Edward Williams being his servant was to follow his said Lord."—Also, Recognizance, taken on the 9th of same August before the same J.P., of John Godolphin of St. Margaret's Westminster cornett to His Royall Highness the Duke of Yorke his Life-guard and John Brown of Blackwall ship-wright, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said John Godolphin and John Brown at the same next S. P. and G. D., to give evidence in support of the same indictment against Edward Williams." S. P. R., 18 Aug., 14 Charles II.

11 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of John Sumner of Three Tunn Alley in Petticoat Lane Whitechapple comb-maker, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Sumner's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to prefer an indictment &c. "against Robert Phage, for that he contrary to and without the consent of parents, freinds or maister hath enticed and conveighed one Edmond Gregory (an apprentice to one Hugh Rogers) away, to be transported beyond seas to Virginia." S. P. R., 18 Aug., 14 Charles II.

14 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Henry Jones late of the said parish broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of Thomas Sydenham M.D., with intention of despoiling him of his goods. Henry Jones was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 20 Aug., 14 Charles II.

16 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Mary's-le-Savoy co. Midd. on the said day, in the presence and hearing of divers of the King's lieges and subjects, Henry Zouch late of the said parish esq. spoke and uttered these seditious words, to wit, "If Oliver were alive, I would fight for him before any man in England for money." G. D. R., 20 Aug., 14 Charles II.

18 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Nelson esq. J.P., of Thomas Sheparde shoemaker and Robert Childe leatherseller, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Edward Brownlow of the same parish gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Edward Brownlow's appearance at the next G. Q. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer "for speaking these words, that he wished all the gentry in the land would kill one another, so that the comminalty might live the better." S. P. West., R., 1 Oct., 14 Charles II.

24 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of John Wilton, Thomas Blakesley, Robert Johnson and Thomas Browne, all four of the parish of Whitechappell, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said four bounden persons at Hicks Hall on Wednesday the 27th inst., to prosecute the law and give evidence against Henry Eyres, Christofer Browne, John Hide, Thomas Sturt, Thomas Hobart, Robert Cross, Thomas Bales, Edward Wade and John Frith "for being taken in an illegal meeting." S. P. R., ... Aug., 14 Charles II.

29 AUGUST, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Nelson esq. J.P., of Thomas Wells of St. Paul's Covent-Garden bodismaker and Thomas Eade of Hampsted bricklayer, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Robert Thornell at the next G. Q. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Middlesex, to answer for saying "that if the Kinge did side with the Bishops, the divell take Kinge and the Bishops too." S. P. West., R., 1 Oct., 14 Charles II.

26 SEPTEMBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Robert Nelson esq. J.P., of Thomasine Barley of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields spinster, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Thomasine Barley's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to give evidence against Mary Greene the wife of Moore Greene, for speaking these wordes, 'A pox on all the Kings and she did not care a t . . . . for never a Kinge in England, for she never did lie with any."—Also, on the same file, other Recognizances for the appearance of divers persons at the same S. P., to prove the utterance of these seditious words by Mary Greene. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 14 Charles II.

1 OCTOBER, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bills, on two several parchments, for not going to church &c. during eleven months against George Earl Bristall (Georgius Comes Bristall) and John Digby esq., both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. Clerical minute of 'Proclamacion' on each bill. G. D. R., ..., 15 Charles II.

8 OCTOBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Record that, at the S. G. D. opened on the said day, George Greene, John Hepper, Mark Dawson, John Harris, William Howard, John Johnson, James Stanford, Richard Hollyer, Richard Jones, Thomas Nuttall, Mary Bolton, Mary Hare, Rebecca Davis, Elizabeth Williams, Richard Smith *alias* Nuttall, John Thomas, Charles Williams, Thomas Haddoway, Christiana Farmer and Thomas Button (twenty persons) all pleaded the King's special Pardon, and had it allowed to them by the Court under the condition mentioned therein, *viz.* that they and each of them be forthwith transported by the sheriffs of London and Middlesex to some English plantation, there to remain for ten years &c." G. D. Reg.

20 OCTOBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. and . . . . J.P., of Thomas Piggot of St. Botolph's Algate gunsmith and John Wilkins of St. Katherine's-near-the-Tower glass-button-maker, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of George Morris at the next S. P. for Middlesex "to answeare his being taken at an unlawfull meeting and refuseing to take the Oath of Alleageaunce."—Also, Recognizances, taken on 23 Nov., 14 Charles II., before the same J P., for the appearance of Samuell Loveday of Cree Church taylor at the same S. P. "to answeare for his being taken at an unlawfull meeting." S. P. R., 8 Dec, 14 Charles II.

21 OCTOBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Bales esq., J.P., of Theophilus Greenway of St. Clement's Danes' gentleman, and Thomas Gunn of Tuttle Street Westminster, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Thomas Gunn at the next S. P. for the Liberty of Westminster, "to answeare all such matters as on his Majesties behalfe shall be objected against him by John Tremaine esq., whom the said John Gunn had kept prisoner as a cavelleir, and for saying he was a Roundhead and would so continue." S. P. West., R., 8 Jan., 14 Charles II.

25 OCTOBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of John Currey of London haberdasher, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of Rebecca Trevers wife of . . . . Trevers of London "wholesale tobacconist" at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to "answeare for her saying 'This Government will not last long' and other suspitious language tending to sedition." S. P. R., 8 Dec., 14 Charles II.

5 NOVEMBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Nathaniel Snape esq. J.P., of Thomas Becket saylesman, Richard Neale clothyer and George Jesson carryer, all three of Little Tower Hill London, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Becket at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer the complaint of Thomas Holton the Elder, being charged by him for being a common frequenter and favorer of the Anabaptisticall unlawfull meetings, and for refusing to suffer Thomas Holton his apprentice to goe to devine servis, and jereing and derideing him for goeing to Church to heare the Common Prayer, and for that he refuseth to teach him his trade, and has given him unlawfull correction by pinching and cruelly beating him." S. P. R., 8 Dec., 14 Charles II.

24 NOVEMBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before John Smith esq. J.P., of Robert Parratt of All-Hallowes-Lane silke-dyer

and Thomas Fletcher of Chiswell Street locksmith, in the sum of forty pounds each ; For the appearance of John Tirret at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer for "being taken on Sunday being the 23rd of November at a conventicle and meeting . . . . under the pretence of religious worshipp, and there was preaching in a howse and did own himself to be a Fift Monarky Man and owneth no King but King Jesus and refuseth to . . . ."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of William Latham at the same S. P., to answer for being at the same meeting. S. P. R., 8 Dec., 14 Charles II.

24 NOVEMBER, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Christopher Slegg yeoman and Anne Cavileere (*sic*), wife of Isaac Cavileere laborer, both late of the said parish, assaulted and beat Thomas Beckford, so that his life was despaired of. Both culprits confessed the indictment and were each fined three shillings and four pence. S. P. R., 8 Dec., 14 Charles II.

25 NOVEMBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of William Furbisher of Ratcliff Highway in Stepney cooper, and Thomas Lyne of Whitechappell gardener, in the sum of twenty pounds each ; For the appearance of Anne Cavaleer (*sic*), wife of Isaack Cavaleer of East Smithfeild laborer, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer the complaint of Thomas Beckford gentleman, who charges her and Christopher Slegg with dragging him by the hair of his head into a house "where, if some good people had not come and rescued him, he had been in daunger of some bodily harme." S. P. R., 8 Dec., 14 Charles II.

8 DECEMBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Calendar of prisoners committed to and remaining in the New Prison, exhibiting the names of the following persons, so committed for being taken in an unlawful assembly, to wit, Henry Salter, William Newell, Roger Bickerstaffe, committed by Sir John Robinson on 7th Sept. ; William Pearson, Samuel Hodgskins, John Noddell, Arthur Watkin, Joakin Drinnge, William Gubby, Nickolas Bly, Zacharey Barden, Thomas Lam, John Wooldridge, committed by Sir John Robinson on 26th Oct. ; Benjamin Mather, William Spencer, William Sparrey, Thomas Taylor, John Somerfeild, John Warner, committed by Thomas Lucy esq. on 15th Nov. ; Hennery Ward and John Newton, committed on 23rd Nov. ; Thomas Askree *alias* Eskrigg, John Cragg and Thomas Ayres, committed by Sir Reginald Forster on 30th Nov. ; Samuel Walley and John Willoby, committed by Sir Reginald Forster on 7th Dec. ; and John Boyce, committed by Sir John Robinson on 7th Nov. "for keepinge of a preechinge howse,"—in all, *twenty-seven* prisoners. S. P. R., 8 Dec., 14 Charles II.

10 DECEMBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Record of the committal to prison, there to remain without bail until &c., for refusing to take the Oath of Obedience (sacramentum obediencie) of the following persons, to wit, Walter Benthall,* George Mayo,* Jeremiah Ansell,* Richard Peake,* William Bordall, Michael Smith, John Phillipps, Richard Wilkinson,* John Wharton,* John Woodward,* John Mason,* George Picke,* Francis Hawkins,* William Paine,* Joseph Wallen *alias* Walley,* Nathaniel Ofeild,* Robert Barley, Thomas Jackman, Robert Winn, Francis Brankley,* Thomas Gibbons,* William Browne,* William Owen,* Thomas Orchard,* John Neale,* Philip Taylor,* Thomas Greene,* George Parker, Thomas Fisher,* Thomas Godfrey,* George Challener,* William Oldham, William Ditch,* Richard Gay,* John Hamden,* Anthony Brumpton, William Beersley,* William Thomas,* Hugh Napper,* Henry Perkins,* John Clarke,* William Chadway,* William Dangerfeild,* Edward Bone,* John Hill,* John Riddall, Richard Day,* Richard Goodman,* John Lucas,* John Todd,* John Brice,* John Smith,* Daniel Fleming,* John Blakeley,* Thomas Smith,* John Done,* Thomas Wine,* John Stree,* Joseph Jordan,* John Eastgate,* John Cooke,* Thomas Lloyd,* Thomas Rawson,* Thomas Pofford,* Thomas Fowler,* Nehemiah Wallington,* Mary Finch,* Thomas White,* Robert Goffe,* Henry Salter,* William Newell, Roger Bickerstaffe,* William Grubble,* Nicholas Blith,* John Wooldridge,* Benjamin Mathewe,* Peter Dixon,* William Brend,* Humble Thacker,* Jonathan Jenings, John Griffith, William Spence, Andrew Raven,* Joshua Hincks* and William Warwicke.*—All the names, against which asterisks are placed, appear amongst the names of the persons, who were delivered by proclamation at the next Session of 14 Jan., 14 Charles II. G. D. Reg.

14 DECEMBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Byde knt. J.P., of John Chare of Wood Street London mealeman and Owen Lavender of Shoreditch frame-work-knitter, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas Cowper at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer being taken with divers others at a private meeting on the fowerteenth day of December 1662 being the Lords Day contrary to the lawes of this kingdome."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of William Wharton of Fore Street in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate London upholster, Robert Cooke of St. Martin's-le-Grand London barber, Thomas Atwood of Spittlefeilds silver-spinner, and Cornelius Hathaway . . . ., at the same S. P., to answer to a like charge. S. P. R., 12 Jan., 14 Charles II.

19 DECEMBER, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Valentine Hand of Hare Alley St.

Leonard's Shorditch silkweaver, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Valentine Hand at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to prefer an indictment "against William Downes and William Almond, for that they did by enticeing words seduce one John Fletcher of the age of fourteene years or thereabout, being an apprentize of the said Valentine Hand, ... and carried him to a ship to be conveyed to some of the Ilands beyond the seas &c." S. P. R., 12 Jan., 14 Charles II.

3 JANUARY, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Byde knt. and Charles Pitfeild esq. Justices of the Peace, of Robert Malbon and James Samwaies, both of St. Leonard's Shorditch silke-throwers, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Jeremie Eightshillings at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer his refusing to take the Oath of Allegeance before us, being tendred unto him."—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justices, of the same sureties in the same sum; For the appearance of Richard Russell at the same next G. Q. S. P., to answer for the same offence. S. P. R., 27 April, 15 Charles II.

15 JANUARY, 14 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, William Dillon, Thomas Sarsfeild, Richard Fanning, Walter Fitz-Gerrard, Laurence Clarke, George Willis, Richard Fitz-Simons, Peter Terrell and Gregory Burne, all nine late of the said parish gentlemen, assaulted Mathew Webb, and that the said William Dillon with a rapier gave the said Mathew Webb in the left part of his breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly, being thus murdered by the said William Dillon, and that the other eight culprits were present and aiding and abetting the said William Dillon to commit the said murder. Found 'Guilty,' William Dillon, Thomas Sarsfeild and Richard Fanning, gentlemen, were sentenced to be hung. Walter Fitz-Gerrard, Laurence Clarke, George Willis and Gregory Burne each produced the king's pardon. No clerical minute touching Richard Fitz-Simons and Peter Terrell. G. D. R., 18 Feb., 15 Charles II.

19 JANUARY, 14 CHARLES II.—Transcript on parchment of a certificatory letter dated on the said day by 'The President and Governors of the Corporacion for the poore within the Boroughes Townes and places of the county of Middlesex lying and being within the parishes mencioned in the weekely Bills of Mortality' to the Justices of the Peace for the said county, Certifying their need of eighteen thousand and eight hundred pounds for their worke, viz. 12,000£. for building of a workehouse, 2,000£. for materials of hemp and wooll to worke upon, 2,500£. for implements household and

household stuffe, 800£. for tooles and implements to worke, and 1,500£. for the wages of officers and servants for a year. S. P. R., 12 Jan., 14 Charles II.

26 JANUARY, 14 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Charles Pitfeild esq. J.P., of Barnaby Claydon brewer and William Boys gardener, both of Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Gilbert of the same parish gardener, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Gilbert's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hicks Hall, "to answere to all such matters as shall be objected against him for saying the Commissioners of Sewers were all Knaves and Rouges." S P. R., 16 Feb., 14 Charles II.

7 FEBRUARY, 15 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before George Marche esq. J.P., of Thomas Oyles cheesemonger and John Minterne scrivener, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Francis Moore at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for beinge with many more at a Meetinge and an Assembly where was one preaching to them, as was testifyed upon oath by the Churchwardens and officers of the parish of Stepney." S. P. R., ..., 15 Charles II.

10 FEBRUARY, 15 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, by falsely representing to Elizabeth Tame wife of Thomas Tame of the said parish cooper, that an infant was about to be baptized at the dwelling-house of Robert Wing in the said parish, when in truth there was no infant about to be baptized at the said house, Hanna Calcott late of the said parish spinster fraudulently induced the said Elizabeth to deliver to her, the said Hanna, a certain silver christening cup, two gallons of French wine called 'clarrett wine,' and two quarts of Spanish wine called Canary wine, of the goods and chattels of the said Thomas Tame and in the custody of the said Elizabeth Tame. Found 'Guilty' of obtaining the goods on false pretences, Hanna Calcott was fined twenty-four shillings and four pence, and committed to prison till she should have paid the fine. G. D. R., 18 Feb., 15 Charles II.

1 MARCH, 15 CHARLES II.—True Bill against Anne Warden widow, Peter Wilkinson taylor, George Wildbore grocer, William Rowbotham taylor, William Smithson taylor, Paul Houldhouse shoemaker and John Deakins stacioner, all seven late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, for not going to church &c. for two months, beginning on the said day.—Also, True Bill for not going to church &c. for six months beginning on 1 March, 15 Charles II., against Henry Sadler late of Sunbury co. Midd. yeoman.—Also, True Bill against Jasper Lindsey glover, John Frith taylor and Francis Chickley glover, all three late of St. James's

Clerkenwell co. Midd., for not going to church &c. during two months beginning on 1 Aug., 15 Charles II.—Also, True Bills for not going to church &c. during six months beginning on 1 March, 15 Charles II., against Richard Wells of Ashford co. Midd. yeoman, Edmund Seares of Hampton gentleman ; and George Best yeoman, Roger Cox yeoman, and Frances Gosling wife of Henry Gosling weaver, all three late of Harlington co. Midd.—Clerical memorandum of 'Proclamacion' on all these bills. G. D. R., 14 Oct., 15 Charles II.

12 April, 15 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Player knt. J.P., of Edward Willmott and William Allistrey, both of Grayes Inn co. Midd. gentlemen, in the sum of ten pounds, and of John Hoyle, also of Grayes Inn gentleman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said John Hoyle's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer the complainte of Thomas Steddle for misbehavinge himselfe in the parish church of Hackney duringe sermon-time by speakinge disgracefull words of the . . . . then preachinge, and disturbinge severall gentlewomen by uncivill language and threateninge the sayd Thomas Steddle for reproovinge him for soe doeinge." S. P. R., 27 April, 15 Charles II.

27 April, 15 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Charles Pitfeild esq. J.P., of John Norman of St. Leonard's Shoreditch weaver and John Woode of the same parish tailor, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Marke Michell at the next S. P. to be held at Hickes Hall in John Streete, "to answeare the complainte of the church-wardens and officers of the parish of St. Leonard Shoreditch in the county aforesaid, for making of a ryott upon the King's coronacion-day and disturbeinge and abusinge the ringers at the said church."—Also, similar Recognizances (on three several parchments) taken on the same day before the same J.P.; For the appearance of William Norman, William Hynett and William Hobson at the same next S. P., to answer for joining in and promoting the same riot. S. P. R., 2 June, 15 Charles II.

11 May, 15 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Edward Higgons esq. J.P., of Thomas Peacock of the Savoy . . . . and William Blackburne of the same place haberdasher; For the appearance of Josia (*sic*) Cole at the next G. Q. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, "to answer for that hee with severall other persons commonly called Quakers on the 10 of May instant met at a house in the Pall Mall in St. James' Feilds upon pretence of religious worship contrary to the Law in that case made and provided, hee the said John (*sic*) Cole being then and there found by the Constable actually as teacher or holder forth to the rest."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., for the appearance of Robert

Lignes at the same G. Q. S. P., to answer for having been present at the same Quakers' Meeting." S. P. West., R., 10 July, 15 Charles II.

17 MAY, 15 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken on the said day before Sir Richard Everard knt. J.P., for the appearance of Robert Brice, Morice Thomas, John Kirton, Robert Skiner, John Wright, James Awle, John Sturgeon, Richard Anstead, Thomas Fossett and Elizabeth Tisdell at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer for being "at an unlawfull assembly on the Lord's Day in the time of divine service contrary to His Majesties late proclamacion." The bills afford no evidence as to the vocation and social quality of the ten persons charged with attending a conventicle. S P. West., R., 10 July, 15 Charles II.

10 JUNE, 15 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Richard Everard knt. J.P., of Samuel Gilbert turner and Robert Grigory chandler, both of St. Margaret's Westminster, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Mary Lane the Elder and Mary Lane the Younger at the next G. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer "for forging of false certificates pretending to have the disease called the King's Evill, on purpose thereby to cheat his Majestie of his gold." S. P. West., R., 10 July, 15 Charles II.

15 JULY, 15 Charles II.—Record that, at the S. G. D. of the said date, Gilbert Clarke, Thomas Carver, William Claver, Alice Binney, Mary Wheatley, Thomas Peake, Richard Warner, Bridget Jarrow, Job Ryde, Joan Farr, Robert Slaughter, Elizabeth Budd, Mary Williams, Richard Page, John Demetrius, Samuel Taunton, William Jewell, Hugh Godfrey, John Humphreys, Thomas Tredway, Richard Turner, Lewis Jones and Thomas Nickson (twenty-three persons) pleaded the King's special Pardon, dated on the said 15th July, the condition of the pardon being that they and each of them shall within the space of two months go from England to the island or islands called "les Barbadoes" or to some part of America inhabited by the King's subjects, and will remain out of England for seven years. G. D. Reg.

10 AUGUST, 15 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd. on the said day, John Hoyle late of the said parish esq. assaulted Francis Torado junr., and murdered him by giving him with a rapiar in the left part of his belly a mortall wound, of which he died on the 16th day of the same month. John Hoyle was found 'Not Guilty.'—Also, the Coroner's Inquisition for the cause of the death of the said Francis Torado junr., in which document his surname is spelt Terrado, and the said Francis is styled 'watchmaker.' G. D. R., ..., 15 Charles II.

20 SEPTEMBER, 15 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Abell esq. J.P., of Thomas Maddock marriner and George

Collins cordwainer, both of Shadwell in the parish of Stepney co. Midd. in the sum of forty pounds each, and William Preston of Shadwell aforesaid ship-caulker, in the sum of eighty pounds; For the said William Preston's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer to what shall be objected against him by Richard Wood of Rosemary Lane joyner, "who accuses him of deludeing and inticeing away his apprentice Isaac Bosse and causing his said apprentice to be conveyed downe to Gravesend, and there put on board the ship *Golden Fortune* outward bound for Virginia, with an intention to have had him transported, and deteining him on board the ship one whole weeke out of his sayd master's service."—Also, Recognizances, taken on 30 Sept., 15 Charles II., before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Mary wife of Dennis Andrus of Ratcliffe seaman at the same next S. P., to answer for being concerned in the same attempt to transport Isaac Bosse to Verginia. S. P. R., 8 Oct., 15 Charles II.

21 October, 15 Charles II.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Nicholas Blay of Lymehouse in Stepney co. Midd. baker, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said Nicholas Blay's appearance at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to frame and prefer &c. a bill of indictment "against William Peirce (now a prisoner in the Gaol of Newgate) for treasonable and trayterous words by him spoken &c., to witt, saying that *the King is a roague*."—Also, Recognizances, taken before the same J.P. on 5 Nov. and 19 Nov., 15 Charles II.; For the appearance of Thomas Marriott of King Harry Yard near Nightingale Lane in St. Botolph's Algate gentleman; and of John Fletcher victualler, John Spense . . . ., William Spense husbandman, and William Ruston labourer, and Edward Bradway . . . ., all five of Beathnall Green in Stepney co. Midd., at the same next S. P. and G. D., to give evidence against the same William Peirce. S. P. R., 7 Dec., 15 Charles II.

23 October, 15 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster co. Midd. on the said day, George Gery late of the said parish gentleman assaulted James Cliffe gentleman, and with a sword gave on the left papp a mortal wound of which he then and there died instantly, being thus murdered by the said George Gery. When the bill was found 'true,' George Gery was 'at large.' G. D. R., 14 Jan., 15 Charles II.

16 November, 15 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Powell esq. J.P., of John Loake victualler and John Morgan porter, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Elizabeth Wood, wife of John Wood of St. Margaret's in Lothbury in London tobacconist at the next Session of the Peace for the county of Middlesex, "to answer Mr.

Johnson, constable of St. Gyles's-in-the-Fields, who tooke her late in the night in his watch at the Turnestyle Taverne in Holborne with a man in her companie, and she is a loose disorderly person."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the 19th of the same month before the same J.P., of the same two sureties in the same sum each; For the appearance of Elizabeth Harris at the same next S. P., to answer for being taken by Constable Johnson late in the night "at the Turnestile Taverne in Holborne."—Also, similar Recognizance, of the same two sureties, taken on 16 Nov., 15 Charles II., before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Gilbert Edwards of St. Peter's Cornhill London upholder at the same S. P., who was taken by Constable Johnson late in the night "at Turnestile in Holborne with two women in his companie of evill fame, and a man who drew his sword against the constable and made an escape &c." S. P. R., 7 Dec., 15 Charles II.

11 DECEMBER, 15 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Abell esq. J.P., of Thomas Tayler of Rosemary Lane in Whitechappell joyner and William Patrick of Tower Dock in the Liberty of the Tower of London chirurgeon, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Piddock of Stepney co. Midd. marriner, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Piddock's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer to what shall be objected against him by Thomas Durham of Stepney weaver, "who accuses him of unlawfully transporting his Apprentice Roger Harris in the shipp *William and Robert* to the Barbadoes, and there selling him for a slave for sixteene hundred poundes waight of suger." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 15 Charles II.

25 DECEMBER, 15 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Lucy esq. J.P., of Geoffrey Vale taylor and William Harris lynendraper, both of St. James's Clarkenwell, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Mary Ledger at the next G. D. for Middlesex, to answer "to what shall be objected against her by William Watson gentleman, Clark to His Majestyes Counsell and others, for receavinge of stolen goods." G. D. R., 14 Jan., 15 Charles II.

5 JANUARY, 15 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Sir William Parkhurst knt. J.P., of Robert Ditch of St. Katherine's co. Midd. seaman, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Robert Ditch and of his wife Ursula Ditch at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to be held at Hickes Hall, to give evidence "against one Paule Badcock for selling and sending aboard of a shipp one Andrew Couch a young man, an apprentize to one Peter Dickenson, to goe beyond seas." S. P. R., 14 Jan., 15 Charles II.

18 FEBRUARY, 16 CHARLES II.—Record that, at the S. G. D. of the said date, Elizabeth Hawkins, John Stockell, John Hatton, John Cavee, Richard Salter, John Pane, Edward Ridgway, Dorothy Hunt,

Mary Hall, Mary Wellington, Susan Wren, William Cooper, Richard Guy, Katherine Wright, Honora Collins, Thomas Prockter, Edward Davies, John Wallis, Anne Howard, Katherine Bentley, Elizabeth Biron, Henry Marshall, Humphrey Underwood and James Coachman, twenty-four convicted felons, pleaded the King's special pardon, dated on the 1st inst., under condition that they and each of them shall within two months go out from England and upon sea to the island of Virginia or the islands called the Barbadoes or some other part of America (versus Virginie insulam seu insulas vocatas le Barbadoes aut aliquam aliam partem Americe) inhabited by the King's subjects, and do not return to England for seven years from the end of the said two months, following the date of the same pardon. G. D. Reg.

18 April, 16 Charles II.—Order made, at G. Q. S. P. held at Westminster, in consent to the certificate and desire of the President and Governors of the Corporacion for the Poore within the parishes and places hereafter named lying and being within the parishes mencioned in the Weekely Bills of Mortality, for raising by assessment and rate within the same parishes and places the sum of £2002 10*s.* 0*d.* "for the furnishing the new workhouse at Clerkenwell with materialls and provision of clotheing and victualls and for a stocke to imploy the number of six hundred poore at worke and maintenance of a hundred aged and blind persons uncapable to labour"; the assesment on the said parishes and places being as follows :—

	£	*s.*	*d.*
The Libertie of the Rolls	019	0	0
St. Giles-in-the-Feilds	310	0	0
St. Mary-Savoy	006	15	0
St. Clement's Danes'	056	0	0
St. Andrew's Holborne	104	0	0
St. James's Clerkenwell	120	0	0
St. Sepulcher's	076	10	0
St. Mary's Islington	061	0	0
St. Giles's Cripplegate	160	0	0
Popler, Blackwall	059	0	0
Lymehouse	090	10	0
Shadwell	185	0	0
Ratcliffe	111	0	0
Wapping Whitechappell	136	0	0
	£1494	15	0

	£	*s.*	*d.*
Carried over	1494	15	0
Lower Wapping	0044	0	0
Libertie of Eastsmithfeild	0077	0	0
Libertie of Minories	0003	10	0
Whitechappell	0070	0	0
Milend	0026	5	0
Bethnoll Greene	0015	0	0
Hackney	0044	0	0
St. Leonard's Shoreditch	0108	0	0
St. Katherine's	0059	0	0
Spittlefeilds	0035	0	0
Libertie of Saffron Hill and Hatton Garden	0026	0	0
Total	£2002	10	0

. . . . S. P. Reg.

20 April, 16 Charles II.—Three several memoranda that Francis Cottington of Hanworth co. Midd. esq. and William Gildon and Richard Gildon, both of Hanworth aforesaid gentlemen, are each separately delivered in bail to Laurence Wood tayler and George Rith victualler, both of St. Andrew's Holborne, each of the said three principals being bound in the sum of two hundred pounds, and each of the said mainpernors being bound in three several sums of one hundred pounds each; For the appearance of the same Francis Cottington, William Gildon and Richard Gildon at the G. D. S. next after Trinity term, to answer to an indictment for trespass. G. D. Reg.

2 May, 16 Charles II.—Recognizance, taken before Edmund Godfrey esq. J.P., of John Baker of Russell Street in St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Baker's appearance at the next G. S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to give evidence "against Peter Sourceau and Everard Blake for speakeing certain scandalous seditious and treasonable words against His Majestie *viz.* 'The King of England is not fitting nor capable to govern his kingdomes.'" S. P. R., 24 May, 16 Charles II.

3 May, 16 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Edmund Godfrey esq. J.P., of John Garrat of St. Clement's Danes' tailor and Fulke Vaugh of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and Everard Blake of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields tailor, in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Everard Blake at the next G. D. for Middlesex to answer &c., he being charged "by one John Baker for discourseing with one Peter Sourceau and uttering certain scandalous and seditious and treasonable words against his said Majestie, saying he was not fitting nor capable to govern his kingdomes."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P., of Claudius Sourceau of St. Paul's Covent Garden tailor and William Carr of St. Margaret's Westminster gentleman, in the sum of one hundred pounds each, and of Peter Sourceau of Covent Garden . . . ., in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Peter Sourceau at the same next G. D. for Middlesex, to answer &c. for his part in the same treasonable conversation. G. D. R., 25 May, 16 Charles II.

18 May, 16 Charles II.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Edward Price of Padington co. Midd. clerk, and vicar of Stonely co. Warwick, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Edward Price at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to prefer an indictment &c. "against Henry Phillips for words by him spoken against our Soveraign Lord the King tending to sedition and against the present government of this kingdom, to witt, 'That the King that now is did take the same waies that

his father did to be ill beloved, and that the Chimnie-monie would prove a worse burden than formerly the Ship-monie was.'" S. P. R., 24 May, 16 Charles II.

25 May, 16 Charles II.—Record that, at G. D. S. of the said date, Dorothy Bowden, Daniel Brisley, Mary Elmes, Mary Rowe, John Bird, Mary Drew, George Vigen, William Peace, Christiana Gisburne, Mary Hull, James Johnson, William Cooke and William Harrison, thirteen persons attainted and convicted of several felonies, pleaded the King's special pardon, dated on the 21st inst. under condition, that they and each of them within the space of two months go out of England upon the sea to the island or islands called the Barbadoes or some other part of America inhabited by the king's subjects, and remain there for seven years and do not return therefrom into the said kingdom within seven years from the end of the said two months next following the date of the said pardon. G. D. Reg.

8 June, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Anthony Derrew (*sic*) late of the said parish labourer, in the presence and hearing of divers of the King's lieges, spoke these scandalous words, to wit, that 'The King was a vagabond and a rogue and a knave.' Found 'Not Guilty,' Anthony Derrew was acquitted. G. D. R., 6 July, 16 Charles II.

11 June, 16 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Abell esq. J.P., of Lewis Declo weaver and John Michell weaver, both of Whitechappell, and John Leaman of Stepney yeoman, in the sum of fifty pounds, and Anthony Dereew (*sic*) of Whitechappell weaver, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Anthony Dereew at the next G. D. for Middlesex, to answer &c. for saying "The King is a Rogue and Knave," and also for saying "The King keeps whores and then drinking a Health to the King and all whores." G. D. R., 6 July, 16 Charles II.

11 June, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Margaret's Westminster on the said day, Fulke Bellas late of the said parish, being an inrolled soldier (existens irrotulatus ut miles) to serve the King within this kingdom of England, withdrew himself from the service of the same Lord King, with the permission of his captain. This indictment was quashed for insufficiency. G. D. R., 6 July, 16 Charles II.

15 June, 16 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before John Smith esq. J.P., of William Parker of Crutchet Fryers London taylor and William Harvey of Whitechappell cordwayner, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Thomas Joanes . . . . at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for being taken in Moore Feildes, where the wrasteling ground is," he being "reputed to be a comon pick-pocket." S. P. R., 4 July, 16 Charles II.

26 JUNE, 16 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Prockter, Nathaniel Snape and James Northfolke esqs. and Justices of the Peace, of Robert Doyley of London silkeman and William Polhiet of Hatton Street glasier, and John Wood of Whitechappell scale-maker, in the sum of one hundred marks each; For the appearance of the said John Wood at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex to be holden at Hickes Hall, to answer &c. "for being taken at a conventicle in Hatton Streete" on the same 26th June.—Also, similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justices of the Peace, for the appearance at the same G. S. P. of the following persons, to wit, Abraham Holmes of Chissell Street London laborer, Edward Brookes of Spittlefeilds silkeweaver, John Clerke of Aldermanbury yoman, Edward Holden of Petticote Lane yeoman, Philipp Taylor of Whitechappell water-bearer, John Church of Norton Folgate taylor, Thomas Birket of Bishoppgate Street laborer, Nathanial Sindenham of Whitechappell porter, William Towerson of Canon Street London plate-worker, Henry Witherington of Croydon co. Surrey glover, David Barrett of Aldermanbury shoemaker, Edward Sherwin of Suffolke Lane porter, and Joseph Timplon of Petticoat Lane imbroyderer, to answer "for being taken at a Conventicle in Hatton Streete, the day and yeare abovesaid." S. P. R., 4 July, 16 Charles II.

5 JULY, 16 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P., of Richard Wincles vintner and Francis Burt salesman, both of Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of William Williams of . . . ., in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said William Williams at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "then and there to answer for saying (as hath been alleaged) to Thomas Rankin (one of the Dukes watermen, who at that time had the Duke of Yorkes cloth and Plate of Armes on), that hee should pull off his Foole's Coat and give it to his sonne." S. P. R., 29 August, 16 Charles II.

17 JULY, 16 CHARLES II.—Certificate, under the hands and seals of Sir William Rider knt. and George Marche esq. Justices of the Peace, that on the said day Alexander Parker of Watlin Street London gentleman, Richard Clifson of St. Martin's-le-Grand taylor, Francis White an apprentice of John Newell of St. Katherine's near the Tower of London block-maker, Daniel Martin of Whitechappell nailsmith, Maximilian Keates of Cheapside London coateseller, Thomas Davis of Stepney broker, Francis Moore of Stepney distiller, Miles Knowles of St. Katherine's aforesaid tobaccoe-cutter, Richard Waples of Houndesditch in St. Botolph's London mercer, Sir John Vaughan of London, K.B., Benjamin Greeneway of St. Botolph's Bishopsgate grocer,

Richard Bryan apprentice of Samuel Wing of Milke Streete iremonger, Francis Collins of Ratcliffe in Stepney bricklayer, John Cowdrey of Stepney carpenter, Peter Pennington of Stepney marriner, Samuel Groome of Stepney maryner, Roger Evans of Stepney smith, Richard Knowlman of Stepney seaman, Samuel Bowlton of Foster Lane London goldsmith, John Noble of New Gravel Lane in Stepney maryner, Francis Plumsteade apprentice of Clement Plumsteade of Little Tower Hill London iremonger, Anthony Lingwood *alias* Ringwood of Outer Tower Hill London iremonger, John Price of Lawrence Powntnes Lane London packer, John Goodwin of Old Change London clothworker, John Terry of St. Botolph's-without-Algate London salesman, Edmund Barkley apprentice of John Fordham of Walbrooke skinner, Roger Melledge apprentice of Richard Greenway of Blackfryers London taylor, Joseph Scott of Bartholomewes London upholster, William Mathews of East Smithfeild taylor, Thomas Dry of Whitechappell grocer, and William Ward of Yarmouth co. Norfolke maryner came before the said Justices of the Peace at Stepney co. Midd. on the said 17th July, 16 Charles II., and were duly convicted of having assembled unlawfully on the same 17th July at the dwelling-house of William Beanes in Stepney aforesaid, together with one hundred other and unknown malefactors besides the persons of the said William Beanes's family, under colour of exercising religion otherwise than is allowed by the liturgy and practice of the Church of England; and that on the said day for the said offence the aforesaid Justices of the Peace committed the said Alexander Parker to Newgate gaol there to remain for three months, unless he should pay a fine of five pounds, and committed the aforesaid Richard Clifson, Maximilian Keates, Sir John Vaughan K.B., Benjamin Greeneway, Samuel Groome, William Ward and Thomas Dry to the same gaol of Newgate, there to remain for three months unless they should each pay severally a fine of forty shillings (nisi quilibet eorum separatim pro seipsis predictis justiciariis solveret quadraginta solidos pro fine &c."), and committed all the others to the same gaol of Newgate, there to remain for three months unless each of them should pay a fine of five shillings.—Also, in the same packet with this document, forty-seven similar certificates, dated respectively on one or another of the following days, to wit, 24 July, 31 July, 7 Aug., 14 Aug., 21 Aug., 28 Aug., 4 Sept., 11 Sept., 18 Sept., 25 Sept., 2 Oct., 9 Oct., 23 Oct., 4 Nov., 6 Nov., 20 Nov., 27 Nov., 11 Dec., 25 Dec., 9 Jan., 22 Jan., and 29 Jan. of 16 Charles II., and 12 Feb., 19 Feb., 26 Feb., 12 March, 21 March, 14 April, 21 May, 11 June and 31 Dec. of the 17th year of Charles II., and certifying the conviction of persons for assembling unlawfully at such meetings under colour of religion, as were prohibited by the Conventicles Act of

16 Car. II. In all, these forty-eight certificates exhibit particulars of 909 convictions, viz. 548 convictions of male offenders and 361 convictions of female conventiclers. The number of the individuals to whose conviction of a particular offence these notable writings give testimony is of course smaller than the number of the certified convictions, as three of the certified convictions sometimes relate to the same individual, and in a considerable number of cases a single offender is certified to have been convicted twice. In all, the number of individuals, pointed to by the certificates as convicted conventiclers is 782,—*viz.* 479 males and 303 females. The 479 males were 1 knight (Sir John Vaughan K.B.), 8 gentlemen, 2 physicians, 6 merchants, 3 goldsmiths (to wit, 20 persons of a condition superior to that of the mere commonalty), 1 apothecary, 8 apprentices, 9 bakers, 2 barbers, 1 basket-maker, 2 blacksmiths, 1 bookbinder, 1 bodice-maker, 2 brewers, 3 bricklayers, 5 brokers or factors, 1 butcher, 1 button-maker, 1 cabinet-maker, 1 capmaker, 1 carman, 13 carpenters, 1 carrier, 1 carver, 12 chandlers, 4 cheese-mongers, 1 cloth-drawer, 4 cloth-workers, 1 coat-seller, 1 combmaker, 11 coopers, 25 cordwainers, 4 distillers, 1 draper, 1 'dust-maker' (*sic*), 4 dyers, 5 felt-makers, 2 glaziers, 13 glovers, 8 grocers, 1 gunsmith, 1 hat-maker, 6 haberdashers, 1 heel-maker, 4 hosiers, 6 husbandmen, 1 inn-keeper, 3 ingravers, 5 ironmongers, 1 jeweller, 11 joyners, 21 laborers, 1 leather-dresser, 1 leather-seller, 1 lime-maker, 19 marriners, 1 mason, 1 meal-man, 1 mercer, 1 nailsmith, 1 oilman, 1 packer, 1 painter, 3 patten-makers, 2 perfumers, 1 pewterer, 1 pinmaker, 1 plasterer, 1 plumer, 1 porter, 1 poulterer, 2 rope-makers, 1 salter, 2 sadlers, 1 saleman, 6 sawyers, 1 scrivener, 9 servants, 2 shipwrights, 14 shoe-makers, 2 silk-stocking-makers, 1 silk-stocking-framemaker, 10 silk-weavers, 3 skinners, 7 smiths, 2 spectacle-frame-makers, 1 soap-boiler, 1 stocking-seller, 1 sugar-baker, 1 tanner, 46 tailors, 3 tallow-chandlers, 2 tin-men, 1 tobacconist, 1 tobacco-cutter, 2 tobacco-pipe-makers, 3 turners, 1 vintner, 5 upholsterers, 1 watch-maker, 2 watermen, 21 weavers, 1 wine-cooper, 1 wire-drawer, 3 woodmongers, 1 wool-comber, 4 yarn-men, 24 yeomen and 17 men of unknown avocations = total, 479 male persons. The females were—5 wives of gentlemen, 2 wives of physicians and 2 spinsters of gentle condition, *viz.* 9 gentlewomen, 3 wives of bakers, 1 wife of a barber, 1 wife of a blacksmith, 1 wife of a bookseller, 1 wife of a button-maker, 5 wives of chandlers, 1 wife of a cloth-drawer, 1 wife of a cloth-worker, 6 wives of cordwainers, 1 wife of a cutler, 1 wife of a dyer, 1 wife of a glazier, 3 wives of glovers, 2 wives of grocers, 1 wife of a hatmaker, 1 wife of a haberdasher, 2 wives of hosiers, 1 wife of a husbandman, 1 wife of a founder, 1 wife of a jacksmith, 5 wives of laborers, 19 wives of mariners, 1 wife of a maltster, 1 wife of a meal-man, 4 wives of porters,

1 wife of a rope-maker, 3 wives of sawyers, 1 wife of a scrivener, 1 wife of a ship-caulker, 2 wives of shipwrights, 1 wife of a shoe-maker, 3 wives of smiths, 10 wives of tailors, 1 wife of a tobacconist, 1 wife of a tobacco-pipe-maker, 1 wife of a trumpetter, 1 wife of an upholsterer, 1 wife of a victualler, 1 wife of a waterman, 3 wives of weavers, 3 wives of yeomen (=108 wives), 50 widows, 139 spinsters (no one of whom appears from the description given of her to have been of gentle quality), and 6 females not sufficiently described for classification = total, 303 female persons.—A comparison of this summary of 782 persons indicted for attending religious conventicles in the 16th and 17th years of Charles II. with the lists of persons indicted in the previous reign for not going to church will satisfy the student, that in respect to social quality the conventiclers of Restoration London were greatly inferior to the Middlesex recusants (for the most part, catholics) who refrained from attending the services of the established church in the time of Charles the First.

From this imperfect series of Certificates of Convictions of Conventiclers it appears that the unlawful assemblies were held at one or another of the following eleven places, to wit—(1) The Dwelling-house of William Beanes at Stepney, (2) A Building or Room in the possession of an unknown man in Stepney, (3) A House late in the possession of a certain . . . . Brock in Milend, (4) The Dwelling-house of John Elson carpenter in St. Sepulchre's parish, (5) The Dwelling-house of Peter Burdett in Holloway Street, St. Leonard's, Shorditch, (6) The Dwelling-house of Peter Burdett in Westbury Street in Stepney, (7) The Dwelling-house of Mary Winch widow in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, (8) The Dwelling-house of Richard Swift weaver in Hendon, (9) The Dwelling-house of Sibil Heaman widow in Limehouse in Stepney, (10) The Dwelling-house of Joseph Robinson in the Liberty of Norton Folgate, and (11) The Dwelling-house of Margaret Hammond in Hackney.

I. The twenty conventicles held at William Beanes's dwelling-house in Stepney were held on (1) Sunday 17 July, 16 Car. II., when some 134 persons were present, of whom 34 were convicted, (2) Sunday 31 July, 16 Car. II., when some 56 persons were present, of whom 16 were convicted, (3) Sunday 7 Aug., 16 Car. II., when some 79 persons were present, of whom 29 were convicted, (4) Sunday 14 Aug., 16 Car. II., when some 61 persons were present, of whom 21 were convicted, (5) Sunday 21 Aug., 16 Car. II., when some 51 persons were present, of whom 11 were convicted, (6) Sunday 28 Aug., 16 Car. II., when some 14 persons were present, 4 of whom were convicted, (7) Sunday 28 Aug., 16 Car. II., when some 84 persons were present, of whom 34 were convicted, (8) Sunday 4 Sept., 16 Car. II.

when some 36 persons were present, of whom 16 were convicted, (9) Sunday 11 Sept., 16 Car. II., when some 53 persons were present, of whom 20 were convicted, (10) Sunday 18 Sept., 16 Car. II., when some 50 persons were present, of whom 20 were convicted, (11) Sunday 25 Sept., 16 Car. II., when some 37 persons were present, of whom 17 were convicted, (12) Sunday 2 Oct., 16 Car. II., when some 53 persons were present, of whom 23 were convicted, (13) Sunday 9 Oct., 16 Car. II., when some 41 persons were present, of whom 16 were convicted, (14) Sunday 30 Oct., 16 Car. II., when some 53 persons were present, of whom 23 were convicted, (15) Sunday 6 Nov., 16 Car. II., when some 28 persons were present, of whom 8 were convicted, (16) Sunday 20 Nov., 16 Car. II., when some 33 persons were present, of whom 13 were convicted, (17) Sunday 27 Nov., 16 Car. II., when some 21 persons were present, of whom 9 were convicted, (18) Sunday 11 Dec., 16 Car. II., when some 25 persons were present, of whom 11 were convicted, (19) Sunday 25 Dec., 16 Car. II., when some 24 persons were present, of whom 4 were convicted, (20) Sunday 19 Feb., 17 Car. II., when some 48 persons were present, of whom 18 were convicted.

II. The eight conventicles, held at the Building or room of a certain unknown man in Stepney, were held on (1) Sunday 24 July, 16 Car. II., when 57 persons were present, of whom 17 were convicted, (2) Sunday 7 Aug., 16 Car. II., when some 26 persons were present, of whom 12 were convicted, (3) Sunday 28 Aug., 16 Car. II., when some 60 persons were present, of whom 30 were convicted, (4) Sunday 4 Sept., 16 Car. II., when some 62 persons were present, of whom 32 were convicted, (5) Sunday 11 Sept., 16 Car. II., when some 30 persons were present, of whom 15 were convicted, (6) Sunday 23 Oct., 16 Car. II., when 54 persons were present, of whom 27 were convicted, (7) Friday 4 Nov., 16 Car. II., when 32 persons were present, of whom 16 were convicted, (8) Sunday 12 Feb., 17 Car. II., when 64 persons were present, of whom 44 were convicted.

III. The *one* conventicle held at the house late in the possession of one . . . . Brock at Milend was there held on Sunday 24 July, 16 Car. II., when some 123 persons were present, of whom 23 were convicted.

IV. The twelve conventicles held at the Dwellinghouse of John Elson carpenter in St. Sepulchre's parish were held on (1) Sunday 21 Aug., 16 Car. II., when some 59 persons were present, of whom 29 were convicted, (2) Sunday 4 Sept., 16 Car. II., when some 100 persons were present, of whom 50 were convicted, (3) Sunday 11 Sept., 16 Car. II., when some 65 persons were present, of whom 32 were convicted, (4) Sunday 25 Sept., 16 Car. II., when some 44 persons

were present, of whom 22 were convicted, (5) Sunday 2 Oct., 16 Car. II., when 21 persons were present, of whom 10 were convicted, (6) Sunday 22 Jan., 16 Car. II., when 31 persons were present, of whom 24 were convicted, (7) Sunday 29 Jan., 16 Car. II., when some 54 persons were present, of whom 47 were convicted, (8) Sunday 12 Feb., 17 Car. II., when some 66 persons were present, of whom 32 were convicted, (9) Sunday 26 Feb., 17 Car. II., when some 26 persons were present, of whom 13 were convicted, (10) Sunday 12 March, 17 Car. II., when some 11 persons were present, of whom 4 were convicted, (11) Sunday 19 March, 17 Car. II., when some 25 persons were present, of whom 9 were convicted, (12) Tuesday 21 March, 17 Car. II.,when some 52 persons were present, of whom 22 were convicted.

V. The one conventicle held at Peter Burdett's dwellinghouse in Holloway Street, St. Leonard's, Shorditch, was held on Sunday 11 Dec., 16 Car. II., when 6 persons besides the members of the said Peter Burdett's family were present, of whom 1 was convicted.

VI. The one conventicle, held at Peter Burdett's dwellinghouse in Westbury Street in Stepney, was held on Sunday 22 Jan., 16 Car. II., when some 31 persons were present, of whom 1 was convicted.

VII. The one conventicle held at the Dwellinghouse of Mary Winch widow in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate was held on Monday 9 Jan., 16 Car. II., when 9 persons besides the persons of the said Mary Winch's household were present, of whom 2 were convicted.

VIII. The one conventicle, held at Sibil Heaman's dwellinghouse in Limehouse in Stepney, was held on Sunday 21 May, 17 Car. II., when some 54 persons besides the persons of the said Sibil Heaman's family were present, of whom 24 were convicted.

IX. The one conventicle, held at Richard Swift's dwellinghouse in Hendon, was held on Sunday 9 April, 17 Car. II., when some 13 persons were present, of whom 12 were convicted.

X. The one conventicle, held at Joseph Robinson's dwellinghouse in the Liberty of Norton Folgate, was held on Sunday 11 June, 17 Car. II., when 44 persons were present, of whom 4 were convicted.

XI. The one conventicle, held at Hackney in the dwellinghouse of Margaret Hammond of Hackney widow, was held on Sunday 31 Dec., 17 Car. II., when some 25 persons were present, of whom 8 were convicted.

Readers should notice the word 'some' in the foregoing minutes. The numbers of persons, stated to have been present at the successive assemblies, are only approximate statements. Giving the names &c. of all the individuals convicted of having been at a particular conventicle, each certificate gives also the number of the other and unknown male-

factors (besides the persons of the family of the person in whose house, building or room the meeting took place), who were present on the same occasion under colour of religion &c. This latter number was of course nothing more than an approximate computation, made by the constables and headboroughs and their assistants, who whilst arresting the subsequently convicted conventiclers were more like to over-rate than to under-rate the number of the conventiclers who managed or were allowed to escape.

It remains for the manipulator of these certificates to give a summary of the judgments delivered by acting Justices on conventiclers convicted for the first or second time :—17 July, 16 Car. II., 1 conventicler sentenced to prison for three months or to pay 5*£*., 7 sent. to prison for three months or to pay 2*£*. each, 26 sent. to prison for three months or to pay 5*s*. each :—24 July, 16 Car. II., 40 conventiclers sent. to prison for six days or to pay 5*s*. each :—31 July, 16 Car. II., 13 conventiclers sent. to prison for two days or to pay 5*s*. each, 2 sent. to prison for two days or to pay 2*s*. each, 1 sent. to prison for two days or to pay 1*£*. :—7 Aug., 16 Car. II., 2 conventiclers sent. to prison for two days or to pay 1*£*. each, 1 sent. to prison for two days or to pay 10*s*., 12 sent. to prison for six days or to pay 5*s*. each, 8 sent. to prison for two days or to pay 5s. each, 18 sent. to prison for two days or to pay 2*s*. 6*d*. each :—14 Aug., 16 Car. II., 17 conventiclers sent. to prison for two days or to pay 5*s*. each, 1 sent. to prison for two days or to pay 1*s*. :—21 Aug., 16 Car. II., 29 conventiclers sent. to prison for two days or to pay 5*s*. each, 11 sent. to prison for two days or to pay 2*s*. 6*d*. each :—28 Aug., 16 Car. II., 30 conventiclers sent. to prison for ten days or to pay 5*s*. each, 31 sent. to prison for one day or to pay 2*s*. each, 4 sent. to prison for five days or to pay 2*s*. each, 1 sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s*. :—4 Sept., 16 Car. II., 16 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 5*s*. each, 32 sent. to prison for six days or to pay 2*s*. each, 19 sent. to prison for three days or to pay 2*s*. each, 31 sent. to prison for three days or to pay 1*s*. each :—11 Sept., 16 Car. II., 25 conventiclers sent. to prison for three days or to pay 1*s*. each, 20 sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s*. each, 22 sent. to prison for three days or to pay 6*d*. each :—18 Sept., 16 Car. II., 20 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s*. each :—25 Sept., 16 Car. II., 17 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s*. each, 22 sent. to prison for two days or to pay 6*d*. each :—2 Oct., 16 Car. II., 23 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s*. each, 10 sent. to prison for two days or to pay 6*d*. each :—9 Oct., 16 Car. II., 16 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s*. each :—23 Oct., 16 Car. II., 27 conventiclers sent. to prison for three days or to pay 2*s*. 6*d*. each :—30 Oct., 16 Car II., 23 conventiclers sent. to prison for two days or to pay 1*s*. each :—

4 Nov., 16 Car. II., 16 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s.* each :—6 Nov., 16 Car. II., 8 conventiclers sent. to prison for two days or to pay 1*s.* each :—20 Nov., 16 Car. II., 13 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 2*s.* each :—27 Nov., 16 Car. II., 9 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s.* each :—11 Dec., 16 Car. II., 11 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s.* each, 1 sent. to prison for three days or to pay 4*£*.:—25 Dec., 16 Car. II., 4 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 2*s.* 6*d.* each :—9 Jan., 16 Car. II., 2 conventiclers sent. to prison for three days or to pay 2*s.* each :—22 Jan., 16 Car. II., 24 conventiclers sent. to prison for three days or to pay 10*s.* each, 1 sent. to prison for three days or to pay 2*s.* 6*d.* :—29 Jan., 16 Car. II., 47 conventiclers sent. to prison for three days or to pay 10*s.* each :—12 Feb., 17 Car. II., 44 conventiclers sent. to prison for three days or to pay 2*s.* each, 32 sent. to prison for three days or to pay 10*s.* each :—19 Feb., 17 Car. II., 18 conventiclers sent. to prison for one day or to pay 1*s.* each :—26 Feb., 17 Car. II., 13 conventiclers sent. to prison for fifteen days or to pay 10*s.* each :—12 March, 17 Car. II., 4 conventiclers sent. to prison for ten days or to pay 10*s.* each :—19 March, 17 Car. II., 9 conventiclers sent. to prison for fifteen days or to pay 10*s.* each :—21 March, 17 Car. II., 22 conventiclers sent. to prison for ten days or to pay 10*s.* each :—14 April, 17 Car. II., 11 conventiclers sent. to prison for two days or to pay 1*s.* each, 1 sent. to prison for three months or to pay 5*£*. :—21 May, 17 Car. II., 1 conventicler sent. to prison for three months or to pay 5*£*., 1 sent. to prison for two months or to pay 5*£*., 4 sent. to prison for two months or to pay 50*s.* each, 17 sent. to prison for two months or to pay 20*s.* each, 1 sent. to prison for three months or to pay 20*s.* :—11 June, 17 Car. II., 4 conventiclers sent. to prison for fifteen days or to pay 20*s.* each :—31 Dec., 17 Car. II., 7 conventiclers fined 1*£*. each, and 1 fined 2*£*., without any alternative imprisonment.

The eight conventiclers convicted on 31 Dec., 17, Car. II., were Thomas Barnadiston of Hackney gentleman, Thomas Hinde of St. Andrew's Holborn brewer, Mary Pollstead of Hackney spinster, Frances Freeman of Hackney widow, Elizabeth Barnadiston of Hackney spinster, Susan Barnadiston of Hackney spinster, Mary Sotherne of Hackney spinster, and Margaret Hammond of Hackney widow, who were sentenced by the acting Justices of the Peace (Sir Thomas Player knt. and Henry Rowe esq.) to pay fines, to wit, Thomas Barnadiston to pay forty shillings and each of the other seven to pay a fine of twenty shillings, for having assembled unlawfully on the same aforesaid day, at the dwelling-house of the said Margaret Hammond under colour of exercising religion &c., together with seventeen other and unknown malefactors besides the persons of the said widow Hammond's family. With the

exception of these eight conventiclers who were fined without being first sentenced to imprisonment, all the other conventiclers, mentioned in this imperfect series of numerous certificates as having been convicted for a first or second offence against the Conventicle Act, were committed to prison, there to remain for a stated time unless each of them (*i.e.* of every batch of convicts) should pay a stated fine,—the words of the judgment touching the fine or fines being in each certificate to this effect, "nisi quilibet eorum separatim pro seipsis predictis justiciariis solveret &c. pro fine &c." = unless each of them should severally pay for themselves to the said Justices the sum of &c. for a fine &c. Construed with severe literalness these words would mean that unless *each* individual of the batch of offenders should pay the fine imposed on him or her, *all* of the offenders in the same group were to endure imprisonment for the stated term; and it is certain that in later time and different parts of the country, it was the practice of law to require payment of every individual's fine before enlarging any of the offenders, committed in the same batch to prison for the same term with the option of paying the same fine. A consequence of this practice was that the richer individuals in a batch of offenders used sometimes to pay the fines of those of their companions in trouble, who were not themselves able or willing to escape detention by a sacrifice of money. But nothing appears in the Middlesex records, to show that this severe practice prevailed at the tribunals of the Justices of the County in the years covered by these certificates.

In respect to offenders, convicted before two or more Justices of the Peace of a third violation of the Conventicle Act, the certificates record that the said offenders were committed to gaol there to remain till they should be delivered by due course of law, *viz.*, to use the words of the statute, "there to remain without baile or mainprize untill the next General Quarter Session Assizes Gaol Delivery or sitting of any Commission of Oyer and Terminer in the respective county limitt division or liberty" wherein the offence was perpetrated. In due course every offender, so committed to gaol, was arraigned at G. Q. S., G. D. or S. O. T. for the alleged third offence, when, if he were found 'Guilty' by verdict of jurors, or if he refused either to plead the general issue or to confess the indictment, *i.e.* stood mute, he was adjudged to be transported to some one of His Majesty's foreign plantations, other than Virginia and New England, there to remain for seven years, unless he should be able and willing to purchase exemption from so severe a punishment by paying a fine of 100£. For every subsequent offence against the same enactment, the stubborn conventicler was on conviction dealt with in the same manner as upon his third conviction before Justices of the Peace.

Some other features of these certificates deserve the student's consideration. It is noteworthy that, with two or three exceptions, the offences certified by the certificates were perpetrated on Sunday, that the offenders are shown by the certificates to have been brought and convicted before the acting Justices on the very day of the offence, that the Justices before whom they were brought sate in the immediate vicinity of the places if not in the very places of unlawful assembly, and that certificates of conviction and judgment were then and there dated on the same day and at the same place. Both from recognizances of persons, bound to appear at the next S. P. to answer for refusing to aid constables in conducting conventiclers to prison, and from indictments for such refusal of assistance, it also appears that conventiclers convicted before Justices on Sunday were forthwith taken on the same day through the streets to prison, there to remain &c. unless they paid the fines imposed upon them. It follows therefore that, for the enforcement of the Conventicle Act, a good deal of purely secular and sometimes rather tumultuous business was done on the day of sacred rest and devout exercise.

Even more noteworthy is it that the judgments on conventiclers for first and second offences were far less severe than Neale and other writers on English puritanism have represented. The maximum fine of 5*£*. was imposed on only a few of the misdemeanants for a first offence. Somewhat heavy fines, such as 50*s*., 40*s*., 20*s*. and 10*s*. were also inflicted in a considerable number of cases for the same offence. But the more frequent fines were of 5*s*., 2*s*. 6*d*., 2*s*., and 1*s*.; no more than 6*d*. being exacted in some cases. At the same time the certificates do not afford a single instance where the maximum fine of 10*£*. or any fine higher than 5*£*. was inflicted for a second offence. The accounts, given us by some writers of the way in which pious tradesmen were despoiled of their whole stock and devout artisans were stript of their goods by the exorbitance of the fines, appear therefore to have been not wholly free from exaggeration. Anyhow such accounts are not applicable to the way in which a harsh and mischievous law was administered in Middlesex, in any year covered by the present volume. Moreover, the general leniency of the sentences to imprisonment is no less remarkable than the general moderateness of the alternative exactions of money. C. C. C., 16 & 17 Car. II.

1 AUGUST, 16 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before George Marche esq. J.P., of John Smarte of Ratcliffe merchant, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said George Smarte's appearance at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, then and there to "give evidence against David Punnet, William Chinchin, John Harman, Robert Pollen, Daniell Smarte and Cornelius Chinchin, as well as to indict as to

find them Guilty of a felony which is laied to their charge, vizt. for stealeing several parcells of Virginia tobacco in leafe from him &c." S. P. R., 29 Aug., 16 Charles II.

3 August, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Pancras on the said day, Arthur Redman, John Clifford, Francis French and Teague Mackmaney, all four late of the said parish labourers, assaulted Walter Clunne, and that Arthur Redman with a drawn sword gave the said Walter Clunne in the right arm a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly, being thus murdered by the said Arthur Redman, and that the aforesaid John Clifford and Francis French were aiders and abettors in the same murder. Found 'Guilty' Arthur Redman and Francis French were sentenced to be hanged. Declining to plead, John Clifford was sentenced to the *Peine forte et dure;* this sentence to the *peine* being recorded on the dorse of the indictment in a remarkable Latin minute, that in English runs thus, "He does not wish to plead nor to be tried; Therefore it is adjudged by the Court that he be led to the prison whence he came, and there be put into a vile and dark dungeon, and there be thrown on the ground without any straw or covering and without any raiment about him except for covering his private parts and that he lie upon his back, and be covered as to his head and naked as to his feet, and that one of his arms be extended with a rope to one part of the said dungeon, and the other of his arms to the other part of the dungeon, and his forelegs be treated in like manner, and that there be put on his body so much of iron as he is able to bear and more and more (et quod super corpus ejus ponatur tantum de ferro et plus quantum portare potest et plus), and that on the first day afterwards he have three pieces of barley bread without drink, and on the second day he thrice drink of the water nearest the gate of the prison (running water being excepted) without bread, and on what day he eats he may not drink, and on what day he drinks he may not eat, until he have died." G. D. R., 31 Aug., 16 Charles II.

14 August, 16 Charles II.—True Bills against John Higgens late of Stepney merchant, Edward Walker late of Stepney smith, and William Cocks late of Lymehouse chandler, for being present on the said day at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c., at the dwelling house of William Beanes of Stepney, after having been on two former occasions convicted of being present at a like unlawful assembly.—Also, similar True Bill against John Horne late of Stepney cordwinder, for being present on 28 October, 16 Charles II., at a like unlawful conventicle at the dwelling-house of William Beanes at Stepney in the company of fifty persons besides the persons &c., after having been on two former occasions convicted

of attending a like unlawful assembly.—Also, True Bill against Thomas Zachary of St. Bartholomew's London gentleman, and John Rotten of St. Swithin's London taylor, for attending a similar unlawful conventicle on 28 Aug., 16 Charles II., at Stepney co. Midd. in a building possessed by some unknown man, in the company of thirty persons besides &c., after having been convicted on two previous occasions of being present at a similar unlawful conventicle.—Also, similar True Bills against Roger Bickerstaffe shoe-maker, William Clarke blacksmith, Anne Gold widow, and Thomas Gibson sugar-baker, all four late of Stepney co. Midd., for being present on days precisely mentioned in the respective bills of August or October, 16 Charles II., at unlawful conventicles at Stepney aforesaid, under colour of exercising religion in other manner than what is allowed by the liturgy and practice of the Church of England, after having been convicted on two previous occasions of attending similar conventicles.—No clerical minute touching arraignment or consequences thereof appears on any of these True Bills. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

23 August, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Botolph's-without-Algate co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Foster late of the said parish laborer stole and carried off one hundred and fourscore pounds of Spanish tobaccoe worth forty pounds, of the goods and chattels of Humfrey Taylor. Found 'Not Guilty,' Thomas Foster was acquitted. G. D. R., 31 August, 16 Charles II.

29 August, 16 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of George Parker of St. Katherine's Precinct Tower of London constable and Joseph Smith of Rosemary Lane in Whitechappell victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of John Checkeright of the aforesaid Precinct tobacco-cutter, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Checkeright's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., he being "accused for enticeing and seduceing Thomas Rice junior, and spiriting him on board a ship ryding in the river Thames, in order to the transporting of him against his will and his friends consent to some forraign plantacion." S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

4 September, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, John Norton late of the said parish laborer stole and carried off "un' libr' ponder' seric' operat' *anglice* one pound of spun burino lege (*sic*) silke" worth twenty-four shillings, and one pound and a halfe of "Belladine silke" worth twenty-one shillings, of the goods and chattels of Peter Gillum." Found 'Guilty' of stealing to the value of ten-pence, John Norton was sentenced to be whipt. G. D. R., 14 Oct., 16 Charles II.

4 September, 16 Charles II.—True Bill against Elizabeth Ford

late of London spinster *alias* Elizabeth Ford the wife of Edward Ford late of St Andrew's Holborne trumpeter, for attending on the said day at the dwellinghouse of John Elson in St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c., in the company of fifty persons besides the persons of John Elson's family; the said Elizabeth Ford having been convicted on two former occasions of attending a similar unlawful assembly. To this indictment Elizabeth Ford said nothing, whereupon she was sentenced to pay a fine of forty pounds, or be imprisoned for eleven months. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

11 September, 16 Charles I.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, in a building in the possession of an unknown person, Arthur Baker of Blackfriers London taylor was present, together with fifteen unknown persons besides the persons of the family of the said unknown man, at an unlawful conventicle held under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c.; he, the said Arthur Baker, having been convicted on two former occasions of attending a like unlawful assembly, to wit, (*a*) of attending, on 24 July, 16 Charles II., such a meeting held at the same place, together with forty unknown persons, besides the family of the unknown possessor of the said place, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for six days, and (*b*) of attending a like unlawful assembly under colour of exercising religion &c., on 4 Sept., 16 Charles II., in a certain enclosed place of the messuage called *The Bull and Mouth*, and being in the ward of Aldersgate London, for which offence he was again sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for six days. On his arraignment on the present bill, Arthur Baker said nothing, whereupon he had judgment to be transported for seven years to the island of the Barbadoes. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

11 September, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, at Stepney in a building in the possession of some unknown man, on the said day, Margaret Fisher late of the said parish spinster, was present, in the company of fifteen persons besides &c., at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion otherwise than is allowed by the liturgy and practice of the Church of England; the said Margaret having been convicted on two former occasions of being present at a like unlawful meeting. No clerical minute touching arraignment or quences thereof. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

11 September, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, in the dwellinghouse of William Beanes at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Atwell late of the said parish spinster *alias* &c. the wife of Bartholomew Atwell yeoman, was present in the company of twenty persons

besides &c. at an unlawful conventicle, under colour of exercising religion otherwise than is allowed by the liturgy and practice of the Church of England; the said Mary Atwell having been convicted on two former occasions of attending a like unlawful assembly. Saying nothing to the indictment, Mary Atwell was sentenced to pay a fine of forty pounds or be imprisoned for eleven months. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

11 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Player knt. and George Marsh esq. Justices of the Peace, of Jeremy Emings tobacconist and George Harrison laborer, both of Stepney co. Midd., in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Edward Hide of St. Peter's parish Paul's Wharfe London taylor, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the appearance of the said Edward Hide at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for being taken in an unlawfull and riotous assembly upon Milend Green, disturbing the Peace after proclamacion was made by His Majesties Justices of Peace, thereby commanding all maner of persons to depart to their own homes, or to goe to church upon paine of ymprisonment, whilst his Majesties said Justices were breaking up an unlawfull meetinge of certaine people called Quakers."—Also similar Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same Justices of the Peace; For the appearance of William Yeames of Ratcliffe in Stepney co. Midd. shipwright, and Jeremy Emings of Stepney tobacconist, at the same next S. P., to answer to a charge set forth in the same terms. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

18 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of William Beanes at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Anne Polly in the company of thirty persons besides &c. was present at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion otherwise than is allowed by the liturgy and practice of the Church of England; the said Anne Polly having been convicted on two former occasions of attending two like conventicles at the *Bull and Mouth* meeting-place. Found 'Not Guilty,' Anne Polly was acquitted. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

18 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of John Elson in St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. on the said day, together with fifty persons to the jurors unknown, besides the persons of the family of the said John Elson, Henry Taylor late of Stepney co. Midd., wyerdrawer, was present at an unlawful conventicle, held under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c.; he, the said Henry Taylor having been convicted on two former occasions of attending a like unlawful assembly, to wit, (*a*) of attending, on 21 Aug., 16 Charles II., such a conventicle at the dwelling-house of William Beanes in Stepney, in the company of forty persons besides the persons

of the same William Beanes's family, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of two shillings and six-pence or be imprisoned for two days, and (*b*) of attending, on 28 Aug., 16 Charles II., a like assembly held in the said William Beanes's dwelling-house at Stepney, in the company of fifty persons besides the persons of the family of the said William Beanes. On his arraignment upon the present indictment Henry Taylor said nothing, whereupon he had judgment to be transported for seven years to the island of Jamaica. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

18 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at the dwelling-house of William Beanes in Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Roger Roberts late of the said parish cordweiner was present, together with thirty unknown persons besides the said William Beanes's family, at an unlawful conventicle held under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c.; he, the said Roger Roberts having been convicted on two former occasions of attending a like unlawful assembly, to wit, (*a*) of being present, on 7 Aug., 16 Charles II., at a like conventicle in the same dwelling-house of the same William Beanes, in the company of fifty persons besides the persons of William Beanes's family, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of five shillings or be imprisoned for two days, and (*b*) of being present, on 14 Aug., 16 Charles II., at a like assembly in the same dwelling-house of the same William Beanes, in the company of forty persons besides the persons of the said William Beanes's family, for which offence he, the said Roger Roberts was sentenced to pay a fine of five shillings or be imprisoned for two days. On his arraignment Roberts put himself 'Not Guilty' on the country, but he was found 'Guilty' by the jury, and had judgment to be transported for seven years to the island of Jamaica. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

18 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of William Beanes at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Peter Pennington late of the said parish mariner, was present, in the company of thirty persons to the jurors unknown, besides the persons of the said William Beanes's family, at a conventicle held under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c.; he, the said Peter Pennington having been convicted on two previous occasions of being present at a like unlawful assembly, to wit, (*a*) of attending, on 17 July, 16 Charles II., a like conventicle at the same dwelling-house of the same William Beanes, in the company of a hundred unknown persons, besides the persons of the said William Beanes's family, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of ten shillings or be imprisoned for three months, and (*b*) of being present, on 11 September, 16 Charles II., at a like meeting in the same dwelling-house of the

same William Beanes, in the company of twenty-five persons unknown, besides the persons of the said William Beanes's family, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for twenty-four hours. On his arraignment upon the present indictment, Peter Pennington said nothing, whereupon he had judgment to be transported for seven years to the island of Jamaica. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

25 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of John Elson at St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. on the said day, John Crane late of the said parish sawyer was present at an unlawful conventicle, together with twenty-two persons besides the persons of John Elson's family, under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c.; the said John Crane having been convicted on two former occasions of being present at a like unlawful assembly. No clerical minute touching arraignment or consequences thereof. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

25 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at the dwelling-house of one William Beanes in Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, William Roberts late of the said parish, servant of John Leaver felt-maker, together with twenty-five persons to the jurors unknown besides the persons of the family of the said William Beanes, was at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion otherwise &c.; he, the said William Roberts having been convicted on two former occasions of attending an unlawful religious conventicle, to wit, (*a*) of attending, on 21 August, 16 Charles II., such a meeting at the dwelling-house of John Elson in St. Sepulchre's co. Midd., together with thirty other persons besides the persons of the said John Elson's family, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of five shillings or be imprisoned for four days, and (*b*) of being, on 4 September, 16 Charles II., present at another such unlawful meeting at Stepney co. Midd., together with thirty unknown persons, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of two shillings or be imprisoned for six days.—On his arraignment on the present indictment, William Roberts said nothing, whereupon he had judgment to be transported for seven years to the island of the Barbadoes. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

25 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at the dwelling-house of one John Elson in St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. on the said day, Margaret Jackson late of the said parish spinster, was at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion &c. otherwise than &c., together with twenty-five persons to the jurors unknown, besides the persons of the family of the said John Elson; she having been convicted on two previous occasions of attending an unlawful conventicle, to wit, (*a*) of attending, on 11 September, 16 Charles II., with seven

other persons to the jurors unknown, at a certain messuage called the *Bull and Mouth* in the ward of Aldersgate in London, for which offence she was, upon conviction thereof, sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for four days, and (*b*) of attending, on 18 September, 16 Charles II., a similar religious conventicle at an enclosed place of the same messuage called the *Bull and Mouth*, for which second offence she was sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for five days. Touching her arraignment for the third offence and its consequences, there appears on the bill this clerical minute, to wit, "Nihil dicit h'et judicium quod transportetur ad insulam de le Barbadoes existen' un' forinsec' plantac'on' d'c'i D'ni Regis nunc ib'm remanere septem annos juxta formam statuti=She says nothing; she has judgment that she be transported to the island of the Barbadoes being one of the foreign plantations of the Lord now King, there to remain seven years according to the form of the statute." S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

25 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd., in the dwelling-house of William Beanes on the said day, Patience Wilson late of Bowe Lane London spinster, together with twenty persons to the jurors unknown, was present at an unlawful assembly or conventicle, held under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c.; she, the said Patience Wilson, having been on two former occasions convicted of attending a like unlawful meeting, to wit, (*a*) of being present at a like conventicle in the same dwelling-house of the same William Beanes, on 28 August, 16 Charles II., in the company of fifty persons besides the persons of the said William Beanes's family, for which offence she was sentenced to pay a fine of two shillings or be imprisoned for one day, and (*b*) of being present, on 11 September, 16 Charles II., at a like conventicle in the same dwelling-house of the same William Beanes, in the company of twenty-five persons besides the persons of William Beanes's family, for which offence she was sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for twenty-four hours. On her arraignment upon the present indictment, Patience Wilson said nothing, whereupon she had judgment to be transported for seven years to the island of Jamaica. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

25 SEPTEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of John Elson at St. Sepulchre's co. Midd., Joan Niccolls, the wife of John Niccolls late of St. Margaret's Westminster hattmaker, was present at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c., in the company of twenty persons besides the persons of the said John Elson's family; she, the said Joan Niccolls having been convicted on two previous occasions of being

present at a like unlawful conventicle at the *Bull-and-Mouth* meeting-place. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

25 September, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, at the dwelling-house of John Elson in St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Lee late of Old Change London cordwayner was present at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion, in the company of twenty persons to the jurors unknown, besides the persons of the said John Elson's family; he, the said Edward Lee having been convicted on two previous occasions of attending a like unlawful assembly, to wit, (*a*) of attending, on 14 August, 16 Charles II., a like conventicle at a certain inclosed place late a parcel of the messuage commonly called *The Bull and Mouth*, in the parish of Sts. Anne and Agnes in the ward of Aldersgate London, in the company of twenty persons besides the persons of the family in the same messuage, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of twelve pence or be imprisoned for four days, and (*b*) of attending, on 11 September, 16 Charles II., another such unlawful assembly at the same inclosed place late a parcel of the aforesaid messuage commonly called *The Bull and Mouth*, for which offence he was again sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for four days. To the present indictment Edward Lee on his arraignment said nothing, whereupon he was sentenced to be transported to the island of Barbadoes, there to remain seven years. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

2 October, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of William Beanes at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Boycott late of the said parish chandler was present at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c. in the company of fifty persons besides &c.; the said Edward Boycott having been convicted on two previous occasions of attending a like unlawful assembly, to wit, (*a*) of being present, on 14 Aug., 16 Charles II., at such a conventicle at an inclosed place late a parcel of the messuage known as *The Bull and Mouth* in the ward of Aldersgate London, in company of twenty persons besides the persons of the family in the same messuage, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for fourteen days, and (*b*) of being present, on 28 Aug., 16 Charles II., at a similar unlawful meeting, held in a building at Stepney, in the possession of a certain unknown man, in the company of thirty persons besides &c., for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of five shillings or be imprisoned for ten days. To the present indictment Edward Boycott on his arraignment said nothing, whereupon he was sentenced to be transported to the island of the Barbadoes, there to remain seven years. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

2 October, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of William Beanes at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Hubbard late of the said parish smith, was present, in the company of twenty persons to the jurors unknown, besides the persons of the said William Beanes's family, at an unlawful assembly held under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c.; he, the said Thomas Hubbard having been convicted on two previous occasions of attending a like unlawful meeting, to wit, (*a*) of attending, on 31 July, 16 Charles II., such a meeting in the same dwelling-house of the said William Beanes, in the company of forty persons besides the persons of William Beanes's family, for which offence he was sentenced to pay a fine of five shillings or be imprisoned for two days, and (*b*) of attending, on 4 Sept., 16 Charles II., another like meeting, at the same dwelling-house of the same William Beanes, in the company of twenty persons unknown besides the persons of the same William Beanes's family, for which offence he, the said Thomas Hubbard, was sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for twenty-four hours. To the present indictment Thomas Hubbard on his arraignment said nothing (dicit nihil), whereupon he had judgment to be transported for seven years to the island of Jamaica. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

2 October, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of William Beanes at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Hannah Trigg late of the said parish spinster was present at an unlawful conventicle, held under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c., in the company of thirty persons to the jurors unknown, besides the persons of William Beanes's family; she, the said Hannah Trigg, having been convicted on two former occasions of attending a like unlawful meeting, to wit, (*a*) of attending, on 21 August, 16 Charles II., such an assembly at an inclosed place late a parcel of the messuage called *The Bull and Mouth*, in the parish of Sts. Anne and Agnes in the ward of Aldersgate, London, for which offence she was sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for four days, and (*b*) of attending, on 11 September, 16 Charles II., in the company of seven persons another such meeting at the same inclosed place, late a parcel of *The Bull and Mouth* in the ward of Aldersgate London, for which offence she was again sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for four days. Whether, at her arraignment on the present indictment, Hannah Trigg confessed the indictment, or put herself 'Not Guilty' or stood mute, does not appear; but a clerical minute on the bill certifies that she was sentenced to be transported to the island of the Barbadoes, there to remain seven years. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

2 October, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Sepulchre's co.

Midd. in the dwelling-house of John Elson, Douglas Templer late of St. Bride's London spinster, together with eleven unknown persons besides the persons of the said John Elson's family, was present at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c.; she having been convicted on two former occasions of attending a like unlawful assembly, to wit, (*a*) of attending such a meeting on 4 Sept., 16 Charles II., at an inclosed place of the messuage called *The Bull and Mouth* in the ward of Aldersgate London, for which offence she was sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for four days, and (*b*) of attending, on 11 Sept., 16 Charles II., with seven persons unknown, a like unlawful meeting held at the same place of *The Bull and Mouth*, for which offence she was again sentenced to pay a fine of one shilling or be imprisoned for four days. On her arraignment upon the present bill, she said nothing; whereupon she had judgment to be transported for seven years to the island of the Barbadoes. S. P. R., 6 Oct., 16 Charles II.

6 October, 16 Charles II.—The Record, in S. P. Reg., of Proceedings at G. Q. S. P. held at Westminster on the said day before Sir Gilbert Gerrard bart. and thirty-seven other Justices of the Peace for Middlesex, exhibits particulars of the arraignment before the Court of the following seventeen persons for having been present at a conventicle under colour of exercising religion &c. after two previous convictions for a like offence, to wit, (1) Peter Pennington late of Stepney mariner, (2) Thomas Hubbard late of Stepney smith, (3) Roger Roberts late of Stepney cordweiner, (4) Patience Wilson late of Bowe Lane London spinster, (5) Henry Taylor late of Stepney wyerdrawer, (6) Hanna Garnish wife of Nicholas Garnish late of St. Sepulchre's mariner, (7) Joan Niccolls wife of John Niccolls late of St. Margaret's Westminster hatt-maker, (8) Mary Atwell wife of Bartholomew Atwell late of Stepney yeoman, (9) Elizabeth Ford wife of Edward Ford late of St. Andrew's Holborne trumpeter *alias* Elizabeth Ford late of London spinster, (10) Edward Lee late of Old Change cordweiner, (11) Hanna Trigg late of Stepney spinster, (12) Arthur Baker late of St. Anne's Blackfriers London taylor, (13) Douglas Templer late of St. Bride's London spinster, (14) Edward Boycott late of Stepney chaundler, (15) Anne Polly late of Stepney spinster, (16) William Roberts late of Stepney feltmaker, and (17) Margaret Jackson late of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. spinster. Of these seventeen persons only two, *viz.* Roger Roberts late of Stepney cordwainer and Anne Polly late of Stepney spinster put themselves on a Jury of the country; all the fifteen others appeared and said nothing. Anne Polly was found 'Not Guilty' and was therefore dismissed. Found 'Guilty' by a jury Roger Roberts had judgment of transportation to Jamaica for seven years.

Peter Pennington, Thomas Hubbard, Patience Wilson and Henry Taylor, who all "said nothing" to the indictment, were sentenced to be transported to Jamaica for seven years. Hanna Garnish, Joan Niccolls, Mary Atwell and Elizabeth Ford were each committed to the House of Correction, there to remain for eleven months, unless her respective husband would redeem her by a payment of forty pounds. Edward Lee, Hanna Trigg, Arthur Baker, Douglas Templer, Edward Boycott, William Roberts, and Margaret Jackson each had judgment to be transported for seven years to the Island of the Barbadoes. Hence, at this session *twelve* conventiclers were sentenced to be transported for seven years to the West Indies, for the offence of assembling unlawfully under colour of exercising religion &c. S. P. Reg.

9 October, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, in the dwelling-house of William Beanes at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Evanden late of Stepney co. Midd. spinster was present, together with twenty persons besides &c., at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion &c., the said Elizabeth Evanden having been convicted on two former occasions of attending a similar meeting. No clerical minute touching arraignment or consequences thereof. S. P. R., 6 Oct, 16 Charles II.

12 October, 16 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before William Gery esq. J.P., of Nicholas Blackman blacksmith and Joseph Girle farrier, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of William Steere of St. Pancras fellmonger at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "for suffering unlawfull conventicles in his house on the 9th of October instant being Sabboth day."—Also, Recognizances, taken on the same day before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Henry Corpe and Joseph Corpe, both of Noble Street London dyamond-cutters, and of James Billing of Thames Street felt-maker, at the same next S. P., to answer "for being in the house of Mr. William Steere at an unlawfull conventicle on the 9th of October instant being Sabboth day." S. P. R., 5 Dec., 16 Charles II.

22 November, 16 Charles II.—True Bill that, in the highway at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Rogers glover and John Barett furrier, both late of the said parish, assaulted Ellen Bridges wife of Anthony Bridges, and stole from her person fifty yards of "ferrett ribband" worth sixteen shillings, twenty yards of bone-lace worth thirty shillings, five yards of taffaty ribband worth six shillings, two holland coifes worth twelve-pence, and thirty-six shillings in numbered moneys, of the goods chattels and moneys of the said Anthony Bridges. —Edward Rogers and John Barett were both found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 17 Dec., 16 Charles II.

5 DECEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—Session of Oyer and Terminer, held on the said day and the two following days at Hicks Hall before Sir Robert Hyde Ch. J. &c., Sir Robert Twisden knt. one of the King's Justices appointed to hold pleas before the same King, Sir John Keeling knt. another of the King's Justices appointed &c., Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower of London, Sir William Palmer knt., Francis Crawley esq., Richard Procter esq., John Phelipps esq. one of the Auditors of King's Exchequer, Francis Blomer esq., Thomas Swalowe esq. and Charles Pitfeild esq., Justices of the Peace &c.

Po' se Jurat' &c. Cul' h'et Judiciu' q^d^. transportetur ultra maria ad Insulam Jamaice existen' un' forinsec' plantac'on' d'c'i D'ni Regis nunc i'b'm remanere septem annos juxta form' statut' &c.

Edwardus Barkeley nuper de parochia de Stebunheath alias Stepney skinner, pro illicito conventiculo post duas separales convicciones coram Justiciariis pacis &c.

[In English.]

He puts himself; The jurors say that he is Guilty; he has judgment that he be transported beyond seas to the Island of Jamaica being one of the foreign plantations of the said Lord now King, there to remain seven years according to the form of the statute, &c.

Edward Barkeley late of the parish of Stebunheath *alias* Stepney skinner; for an unlawful assembly after two several convictions before Justices of the Peace &c.

Followed in the S. P. Reg. by similar record of arraignment, trial, verdict and sentence for the same offence in respect to each of the following persons, to wit,—(1) William Mathews late of Stepney taylor, (2) Diggory Marshall late of Stepney taylor, (3) William Brenn *alias* Brend late of Stepney yeoman, (4) Vincent Gerrard late of Stepney joyner, (5) John Goodwin late of Old Fishstreete London clothworker, (6) John Noble late of Stepney mariner, (7) Nathaniel Harding late of Stepney yeoman, (8) Edward Mallitrat late of Stepney distiller, (9) Francis Tersey *alias* Toursey late of Stepney joyner, and (10) Martin Groshia late of Stepney barber.

Hence, *eleven* male persons were sentenced at this S. O. T. to be transported to Jamaica for seven years, for attending an unlawful religious assembly, after two previous convictions before Justices of the Peace for the same offence.

The records of this S. O. T. conclude with an Order which, after reciting the names of the said offenders and particulars of their offence &c. closes with these words, "According to which judgment soe given

against the aforenamed persons, the Shereiffe of this county by warrant under the hands and seales of severall of his Majesties Commissioners of Oyer and Terminer assembled at this Sessions is required and commanded to convey the above-named persons and every of them to the Port of London and from thence to imbarque them and every of them to be safely conveyed to the said Island of Jamaica being one of his Majesties forraine plantacions there to remain for seaven yeares. It is therefore thought fitt and ordered by this Court that the Constables headboroughs and tithingmen of the parish of Stebunheath *alias* Stepney aforesaid or of the respective places where the estate reall or personall of the said offendors or any of them shall happen to bee doe and shall forthwith upon the receipt hereof sequester into their hands the profitts of the lands and doe distraine and sell the goods of the said offendors and every-one of them for the reimbursement of the saide Shereife all such reasonable charges as he shall be at for the conveying and imbarqueing of the said offenders soe to be transported as aforesaid rendering to every of the said partyes or his or her assignes the overplus of the same if any bee unles any of the said offendors or some other on behalfe of the said offendors soe to bee transported shall give the said Shereiffe such security as hee shall approve of, for the paying of the said charges unto the said Shereiffe." S. P. R.

11 DECEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—Coroner's Inquisition for cause of death, taken at St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. on view of the body of Charles Oliver, there lying dead and slain; With Verdict that, on the 3rd instant Henry Hopgood, then being tythingman of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., appointed in the King's name Thomas Bridges, William Palmer, William Wilson, James Haydon, James Peaton, John Reynolds and Robert Marshall to be "vigilatores *anglice* watchmen" for the said parish in the night of the said day, And That the aforesaid watchmen thus appointed were discharging the duties of watchmen in the said parish in accordance with their appointment, when between twelve and one o'clock in the said night the aforesaid Charles Oliver, and Miles Hoberts esq., Patrick Miche gentleman, and Arthur Gelthroppe gentleman, with divers unknown persons, with swords drawn made an assault on them the aforesaid watchmen, beating and wounding them, so that they the said watchmen were constrained to defend themselves against their said assailants, and that in the affray thus caused by the said rioters Charles Oliver received on the fore-part of his head a mortal wound, of which he languished from the said 3rd Dec., 16 Charles II., to the 8th day of the said month, when he died thereof.—In this record we have an example of the nocturnal broils, between companies of roisterers and companies of watchmen,

that were of frequent occurrence in the western suburbs of Charles the Second's London. G. D. R., 13 Jan., 16 Charles II.

17 DECEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Blomer esq. J.P., of Jefferey Hewson of Endfeild co. Midd. tanner and Thomas Gardener of Rosemary Lane in St. Buttoll's Allgate victualler, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of William Matthewes at the next S. P. for Middlesex to answer &c. for that "hee, having a commission from the Right Honorable the Earle of Berksheire to sease upon all forraigne pictures, did take tenn shillings of a person whom hee did meete with, who had such pictures, to connive and winke at them, and said, 'A t . . . d for the Earle of Berkshire.'" S. P. R., 20 Jan., 16 Charles II.

25 DECEMBER, 16 CHARLES II.—True Bills on four several parchments against Thomas Clarke late of St. Olave's Southwarke co. Surrey dyer *alias* &c. late of Stepney co. Midd. dyer, Thomas Burbanck apprentice of Samuell Windmill of the Minories London gun-maker *alias* Thomas Burbranck late of Stepney co. Midd. gun-maker, Bartholomew Hall late of Whitechappell silke-thrower *alias* &c. late of Stepney co. Midd. silke-thrower, and Thomas Stoakes late of Stepney co. Midd. baker, for being present on the said day in the dwelling-house of William Beanes, in the company of twenty persons besides the persons of the said William Beanes's family, at an unlawful conventicle under colour of exercising religion otherwise than is allowed by the liturgy and practice of the Church of England; each of the said four culprits having on two former occasions been convicted of being present at a similar unlawful assembly. Each of the four culprits put himself 'Not Guilty' on a jury of the country, and on being found 'Guilty' by a jury at G. Q. S. P. was sentenced to be transported to the island of Jamaica, there to remain for seven years. S. P. R., 20 Jan., 16 Charles II.

11 JANUARY, 16 CHARLES II.—General Quarter Session of the Peace held at Hicks Hall on the said day, and on the 12th, 13th, 14th and 16th days of the same month, before Sir Robert Hyde knt. Ch.J. &c. Sir John Keeling knt. one of the King's Justices appointed to hold pleas before the same King, Sir Gilbert Gerrard bart., Sir Jeremiah Whichcott bart., Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. and Lieutenant of the Tower of London, Sir Hugh Smithson knt. and bart., Sir Reginald Forster bart., Sir Robert Atkins K.B. and the Queen's Solicitor, Sir William Palmer knt., Sir John Baber knt., Sir Thomas Player the younger knt., Sir Thomas Byde knt., Sir William Rider knt., Humphry Weld esq. and others, Justices of the Peace.

The Register of the proceedings at this G. Q. S. P. exhibits records of the arraignment and trial of four persons for attending an unlawful religious assembly after two previous convictions before Justices of the

Peace for the same offence, with verdict of 'Guilty' against each culprit, and sentence of transportation to Jamaica for seven years; the culprits so convicted and sentenced being (1) Thomas Stoakes late of Stepney baker, (2) Bartholomew Hall late of Stepney silke-thrower, (3) Thomas Burbanck *alias* Burbranck late of Stepney gun-maker, and (4) Thomas Clarke late of Stepney dyer.

Followed by the copy of the Warrant for the transportation of the same culprits, addressed to the Sheriff of Middlesex, and concluding thus, "These are therefore in his Majesties name to will and command you accordingly to convey the said Thomas Stoakes, Bartholomew Hall, Thomas Burbanck *alias* Burbranck and Thomas Clarke and every of them to the Port of London and from thence to imbarque them and every of them, to be safely transported to the Island of Jamaica being one of his Majesties forraigne plantacions there to remaine for seaven yeares. And hereof you may not faile at your perrill. Given under our handes and seales at Hicks Hall aforesaid this eleaventh day of January in the sixteenth yeare of King Charles the Second." S. P. Reg.

21 JANUARY, 16 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Abell esq. J.P., of William Tompkins of Boar's Head Yard in Whitechappell and Ralph Lambert of Wheeler's Street in Stepney, both tobacco-pipe-makers, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of Richard Price of Boar's Head Yard in Whitechappell tobacco-pipe-maker, in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said Richard Price's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer the charge of "his apprentice Anne Tutchbury who upon her oath accuses him of tyeing her with a line by the wrists and thumbs upp to a beame and there unreasonably beate her." S. P. R., 17 Feb., 17 Charles II.

22 JANUARY, 16 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Thomas Byde knt. and Charles Pitfeild esq. Justices of the Peace, of John Wellman victualler, Richard Crosby needlemaker, and Thomas Haley weaver, all three of St. Leonard's Shoreditch, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said three bounden persons at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to give in evidence against John Tisoe of St. Martin's-le-Grand London shoomaker, for being unlawfully assembled amongst divers other persons in Westbury Street in the parish of Stepney and there preaching to them &c."—Also, Recognizances, taken on 14 Feb., 17 Charles II., before the same Justices of the Peace, for the appearance of John Simcocke of Spittlefeilds beadle, Roger Thomas of the same place weaver, and the aforementioned Richard Crosby and Thomas Haley, at the next S. P., to give evidence "against severall persons taken unlawfully assembled together at a private meetinge-place in Westberry Street on the 12th day of January 1664 &c." S. P. R., 17 Feb., 17 Charles II.

29 JANUARY, 16 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before John Smith, William Bowles and Francis Blomer esqs. Justices of the Peace, of John Timberlake innholder, Christopher Comeings victualler and George Terry yeoman, all three of St. Sepulchre's co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each ; For the appearance of the said John Timberlake, Christopher Comeings and George Terry at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to prosecute and give evidence "against severall quakers who was (*sic*) this day taken at a conventicle and unlawfull assembly if it shall happen to be the third conviction of any of them." S. P. R., 17 Feb., 17 Charles II.

13 FEBRUARY, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir Philipp Howard J.P., of John Goodchilde carpenter, Richard Street plumer, William Hardy bricklayer, and John England . . . ., all four of St. Margaret's Westminster, John Francis of Allhollowes Stainings winecoper, and Francis Church of . . . . stacioner, in the sum of . . . . each, and of Andrew Rothwod of St. Margaret's Westminster victualler, in the sum of five hundred pounds ; For the appearance of the said Andrew Rothwod at the next G. D. for Middlesex, to answer &c. for "being guilty of the murther of Charles the First the late King of blessed memory."—A fragmentary parchment. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 17 Charles II.

17 FEBRUARY, 17 CHARLES II.—Session of Oyer and Terminer, held on the said day and the following day at Hicks Hall, before Sir Jeremiah Whichcott bart., Sir Thomas Player the younger knt., Sir Thomas Byde knt., ..., John Phelipps one of the auditors of the King's Exchequer, ..., Francis Blomer and Charles Pitfeild esqs., Justices of the Peace.—The register of the proceedings at this S. O. T. exhibits the arraignment and trial &c. of the following persons for having attended an unlawful assembly under colour of exercising religion &c. after two previous convictions of the same offence before Justices of the Peace, to wit,—(1) Thomas Weekes late of St. Sepulchre's upholster, (2) John Somerfeild late of St. Sepulchre's cordweiner, (3) Hugh Carter late of St. Sepulchre's cordweiner, (4) Charles Rogers late of St. Sepulchre's clockmaker, (5) Thomas Kemsey late of St. Sepulchre's cordweiner, (6) John West late of St. Sepulchre's yeoman, (7) Mathew Jackson late of St. Sepulchre's yeoman, (8) Sara Hawes late of St. Sepulchre's spinster, (9) John Prickett late of St. Sepulchre's cordweiner, (10) Hester wife of Henry Fruen late of St. Sepulchre's porter, (11) Mary wife of Thomas Pennell late of St. Sepulchre's yeoman, (12) John Gabb late of St. Sepulchre's cordweiner, (13) Henry Wooden late of St. Sepulchre's grocer, (14) Anne Parker late of St. Sepulchre's spinster, (15) Thomas Cooper late of St. Sepulchre's ironmonger, (16) James Penington late

of St. Sepulchre's silke-throwster, (17) William Cawderwood *alias* Cawtherwood late of Stepney silke-weaver, (18) Henry Cummings late of Stepney weaver, (19) James Skirton *alias* Kirton late of Stepney weaver, (20) Bridget Dixon late of Stepney spinster, (21) John Rose late of Stepney clothworker, (22) James Kendall late of Stepney glover, (23) John Smith late of Stepney shoemaker, (24) John Harding late of Stepney tayler, (25) Mary Cox wife of John Cox late of Stepney tobacco-pipe-maker, (26) Elizabeth Mortimer late of St. Sepulchre's spinster, (27) Elizabeth Collins late of St. Sepulchre's spinster, (28) Sarah wife of Samuel Martin late of St. Sepulchre's chandler, (29) Margaret Walters wife of Humfrey Walters late of St. Sepulchre's yeoman, (30) John Frith late of St. Sepulchre's taylor, (31) Bethia Marlow late of St. Sepulchre's spinster, (32) John Tisoe late of Stepney shoemaker, (33) Sara Willoughby wife of John Willoughby late of Stepney cordweiner, (34) Isaac Chattwood *alias* Chattward late of St. Sepulchre's merchant.

Of these thirty-four arraigned persons the following twenty-four are recorded in the register to have put themselves on a jury, to have been found 'Guilty' and to have been sentenced to transportation to Jamaica for seven years—(1) Thomas Weekes, (2) John Somerfeild, (3) Hugh Carter, (4) Charles Rogers, (5) Thomas Kemsey, (6) John West, (7) Mathew Jackson, (8) Sara Hawes, (9) John Prickett, (10) John Gabb, (11) Henry Wooden, (12) William Cawderwood *alias* Cawtherwood, (13) James Skirton *alias* Kirton, (14) Bridget Dixon, (15) John Rose, (16) James Kendall, (17) John Smith, (18) John Harding, (19) Elizabeth Mortimer, (20) Elizabeth Collins, (21) John Frith, (22) Bethia Marlow, (23) John Tisoe, (24) Sara Willoughby.

Henry Cummings appeared, stood mute and was therefore sentenced to transportation to Jamaica for seven years.

Three of the thirty-four culprits put themselves Not Guilty on a jury, were found 'Guilty,' and escaped sentence to transportation, *viz.* (1) Hester Fruen who was committed to the House of Correction, there to remain for eleven months "nisi vir ejus sol' viginti libras pro redempcione sua ad usum paup'um p'och' pred'"=unless her husband should pay for her redemption twenty pounds to the use of the poor of the aforesaid (*i.e.* St. Sepulchre's) parish, (2) Mary Cox who was committed to the House of Correction, there to remain for eleven months unless her husband should pay for her redemption twenty pounds, to the use of the poor of the parish of Stepney, and (3) Sara Martin who in like manner was committed to the House of Correction, there to remain for eleven months, unless her husband should pay for her redemption twenty pounds, to the use of the poor of St. Sepulchre's parish.

The following six persons put themselves on trial, were found 'Not

Guilty,' and were therefore acquitted, to wit, (1) Mary Pennell, (2) Anne Parker, (3) Thomas Cooper, (4) James Penington, (5) Margaret Walters, and (6) Isaac Chattwood *alias* Chattward.

Found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be transported to Jamaica	24 persons
Standing mute, but all the same having judgment to be transported to Jamaica	1 person
Found 'Guilty' and sentenced to the House of Correction	3 persons
Found 'Not Guilty' and therefore allowed to go 'sine die'	6 persons
	34 persons

The record of the proceedings at this S. O. T. closes with a copy of the prolix Warrant, addressed to the Sheriff of Middlesex under the hands and seals of the aforementioned Justices of the Peace, which closes with these words:—"These are therefore in his Majesties name to will and command you accordingly to convey the said Thomas Weekes, John Somerfeild, Hugh Carter, Charles Rogers, Thomas Kemsey, John West, Mathew Jackson, Sara Hawes, John Prickett, John Gabb, Henry Wooden, William Cawderwood *alias* Cawtherwood, Henry Cummings, James Skirton *alias* Kirton, Bridget Dixon, John Rose, James Kendall, John Smith, John Harding, Elizabeth Mortimer, Elizabeth Collins, John Frith, Bethia Marlow, and John Tisoe and every of them to be safely transported to the Island of Jamaica being one of his Majesties forayne Plantacions there to remain for seven yeares. And hereof you may not faile at your perill. Given under our hands and seals at Hicks Hall aforesaid this Seventeenth Day of February in the seventeenth yeare of King Charles the Second." S. P. Reg.

17 FEBRUARY, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Peter Blewett of Crutched Friars in St. Olave's Hart Street London sadler, Edward Riccotts of King's Street in Wapping in Stepney waterman and William Lambert of the precinct of St. Katherine Tower waterman, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said three bounden persons at the next G. S. P. for Middlesex to be held at Hickes Hall, to give evidence &c. "against Robert Ditch committed to Newgate by the Right Honble. the Lord Cheife Justice of England for taking up people and selling them beyond sea against their wills." S. P. R., 17 Feb., 17 Charles II.

20 FEBRUARY, 17 CHARLES II.—Record that, at the S. G. D. of the said date, Anne Watson, Elizabeth Baily, Thomas Roberts, Samuel Gilmore, John Austin, Francis Benbow, John Symons, Richard Coney,

John Weekes, Grace Beechley, John Westwood and John Pound, twelve persons convicted of felonies, pleaded the King's special pardon, granted to them under condition of their transportation to "the island or islands called Jamaica or some other part of America now inhabited by the king's subjects," and remaining there, and not returning to England within seven years from the end of two months next following the date of the same pardon. G. D. Reg.

28 FEBRUARY, 17 (*sic*) CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Jegon esq. J.P., of John Howton locksmith and William Pepper millayner, both of St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Elizabeth Baldwin wife of Benjamin Baldwin, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to annswer the suspition of having feloniously imbezilled goods of John Maynston, who died of the sickness of the pestilence, being trusted therewith." S. P. R., 23 April, 18 Charles II.

7 MARCH, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, in the presence and hearing of divers of the King's lieges, William Neale late of the said parish yeoman uttered these malicious and seditious words, to wit, "The Bishopps of this realme are murdring rogues and the veryest rogues that live upon the earth." William Neale was found "Non compos mentis," and discharged on account of his insanity. G. D. R., 5 April, 17 Charles II.

17 MARCH, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. at nine o'clock in the night of the said day, Thomas Carryll, Roger Cusake, Dennys Carryll, Garrett Stake, Christopher Moone, Charles Moone, Cload De-Vall, George Somerfeild, Richard Gold, John Fitz-Gerrard and Darby Scowland, all eleven late of the said parish gentlemen assaulted James Tyrrill gentleman, and that the said Thomas Carryll with a rapier murdered the said James Tyrrill by then and there giving him with the said rapier in the left part of his body a mortal wound, of which he died at the eleventh hour of the same night at St. Margaret's Westminster, and that all the other aforesaid ten culprits were present at the said affray and aiding and abetting to the said murder.—Clerical minutes certify that Cload De-Vall, Richard Gold, John Fitz-Gerrard and Darby Scowland put themselves on trial at S. G. D., 14 Jan., 21 Charles II., and were all found 'Not Guilty'; but the bill exhibits no clerical minute touching any of the other culprits. G. D. R., 5 April, 17 Charles II.

21 MARCH, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Croydon co. Surrey on the said day, Walter Hatcher gentleman, Henry Hoare gentleman and William Wilson laborer assaulted George Nevill esq., and that with a rapier the said Walter Hatcher then and there gave the said George

Nevill in his left thigh near the groin a mortal wound, of which he languished from the said 21st March to the 25th day of the same month, when he died of the said wound at St. Paul's Covent Garden co. Midd., being thus murdered by the said Walter Hatcher, Henry Hoare and William Wilson. All three were found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 10 May, 17 Charles II.

21 March, 17 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, Mary Gwinne late of the said parish spinster assaulted Elionore Davis, and with her feet kicked and bruised the said Elionore Davis on the left thigh near the groin, so that the said Elionore languished from the said 21st of March to the 6th day of April next following, on which day she died of the injury she sustained by being thus kicked, and that in the aforesaid manner Mary Gwinne murdered the said Elionore Davis. On her trial Mary Gwinne was found 'Not Guilty,' the Jury further finding that Elionore Davis died a natural death. G. D. R., 10 May, 17 Charles II.

28 March, 17 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. on the said day, Edward Perrott gentleman and John Denham *alias* Deereham gentleman, and Edmund Crouch gentleman, all three late of the said parish, assaulted Richard Sedgewicke, and that Edward Perrott with a rapier then and there murdered the said Richard Sedgewicke, by giving him with the said rapier in the left part of his breast a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly, and that John Denham and Edmund Crouch were present and aiding and abetting to the said murder. Found 'Guilty' Edward Perrot was sentenced to be hung. Edmund Crouch was found 'Not Guilty.' No clerical minute touching John Denham. G. D. R., 5 April, 17 Charles II.

3 April, 17 Charles II.—General Quarter Session of the Peace held at Westminster on the 3rd, 4th, 6th, 7th and 8th of the said month, before Sirs Jeremiah Whichcott knt. and bart. and William Wheeler knt. and bart., and twenty-one other Justices of the Peace for Middlesex.—The minutes of proceedings at this G. Q. S. P. comprise records of the arraignment &c. of (1) Frances Morley late of St. Sepulchre's spinster, (2) John Francis Triponet late of St. Sepulchre's gouldsmith, (3) Margaret Welsby late of St. Sepulchre's widow, (4) Anne Hayley late of St. Sepulchre's widow, (5) John Horsey late of St. Sepulchre's shoemaker, and (6) Jane Lewis wife of Richard Lewis late of St. Sepulchre's tailor, for being present at an unlawful religious assembly under colour of exercising religion &c., after two previous convictions before Justices of the Peace for a like offence. All six put themselves 'Not Guilty' on the country and were found

'Guilty'; whereupon Frances Morley, John Francis Triponet, Margaret Welsby, Anne Hayley and John Horsey were sentenced to be transported to Jamaica for seven years, and Jane Lewis was committed to the House of Correction for Middlesex, there to remain for eleven months, unless her husband should pay for her redemption twenty pounds, to the use of the poor of St. Sepulchre's parish. The record of proceedings at the Session comprises copy of the warrant addressed by the Justices of the Peace to the Sheriff of Middlesex, requiring him to imbarque the five first-named convicts "to be safely transported to the Island of Jamaica." S. P. Reg.

21 MAY, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, on being requested by Nathaniell Sherman constable of the said parish to aid him in conducting Sibil Heaman, Margery Rively, Mary Jessey, Susan Williams and divers other persons to Newgate Gaol, in accordance with a warrant under the hands and seals of Sir William Rider knt. and George Marche esq. Justices of the Peace, for that they, the said prisoners, had been taken at an unlawful conventicle at the house of the said Sibil Heaman in the said parish, under colour of exercising religion otherwise than &c., Thomas Patten late of the said parish yeoman obstinately refused to assist the said constable in accordance with his request. Confessing the indictment, Thomas Patten was fined in the sum of six shillings and eightpence, which fine he paid to the Sheriff in the Court. S. P. R., 19 June, 17 Charles II.

22 MAY, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before George Marche esq. J.P., of Daniel Tarlinge bricklayer and William Jeffery grocer, both of Lymehouse co. Midd., in the sum of forty pounds each, and of Thomas Fisher of the same place turner, in the sum of eighty pounds; For the said Thomas Fisher's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "the complainte of Nathaniell Sherman constable of Lymehouse, for refusinge to be aidinge and assistinge unto him (being required in his Majesties name) to guard him with severall persons unto Newgate, which were taken att a conventicle or unlawfull meetinge at the house of Sibble (*sic*) Heaman in Lymehouse, and committed by two of His Majesties Justices of Peace for the said offence." —Also, similar Recognizances, taken on one or another of the three days, to wit, 22nd, 23rd, 26th May, 17 Charles II., before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Thomas Lander of Lymehouse butcher, Thomas Hasteede of Lymehouse taylor, James White of Lymehouse smith, and Henry Constable of Lymehouse waterman, at the same S. P. to answer &c., they being one and all charged in the same manner by Constable Sherman, with refusing to aid him in conveying to Newgate divers persons taken at the same conventicle in Sibble Heaman's

house, and committed to prison by two Justices of the Peace for that offence. S. P. R., 19 June, 17 Charles II.

7 JUNE, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of William Sidey of Churchyard Alley in Rosemary Lane in . . . . without Algate, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the said William Sidey's appearance at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to prefer an indictment "against Edward Allen constable, for treasonable words by him the said Allen heard publiquely spoken in the open street by a strange woeman, unknowne to the said Edward Allen, to witt, That the King shall not live one howre, Yet the said Allen (though a constable and in his Liberty) would not apprehend her for those treasonable wordes, but let her make an escape." S. P. R., 19 June, 17 Charles II.

8 JUNE, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Harmondsworth co. Midd. on the said day, William Briscoe late of the said parish yeoman assaulted and with both his hands threw Robert Davy violently to the ground, and the said William Briscoe "cum ambabus pedibus genibus et cubitibus ipsius Willelmi Briscoe prefatum Robertum Davy in et super testiculos . . . . ipsius Roberti Davy sic super terram jacentis adtunc et ibidem . . . . calcavit, percussit et contusit," thereby causing to the said Robert Davy injuries, of which he died on the last day of the said June, being thus slain and murdered by the said William Briscoe. Acquitted of murder, William Briscoe was found 'Guilty' of manslaughter; whereupon the Court deferred judgment till it should have taken counsel. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 18 Charles II.

9 JUNE, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of Jerman Naylor matlayer, Richard Middleton weaver and John Woollard taylor, all three of the High Street, Whitechappell, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said three bounden persons at the next G. S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to give evidence "against one Samuel Seares for speaking blasphemous words *vizt.* That hee the said Seares was really Christ, and that he should . . . . Kinges, Princes and Magistrates." S. P. R., 19 June, 17 Charles II.

20 JUNE, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Dunstan's-in-the-West in the ward of Farringdon-without-London on the said day, Christofer Richardson, Philip Greene and William Turner, all three late of the said parish watermen, assaulted Anthony Dewe gentleman, and that with an oare of a boate the said Christofer Richardson struck the said Anthony Dewe on the left part of his skull so as to bruise and break the same skull, and that Anthony Dewe languished of the injuries thus done him from 20th June, 17 Charles II., till the

25th of the same month, on which last-named day he died of the same injuries, being thus murdered by the aforesaid Christofer Richardson, Philip Greene and William Turner. Philip Greene and William Turner put themselves on trial and were found 'Not Guilty.' Over Christofer Richardson's name appears the clerical minute "Extra" = At large. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 18 Charles II.

21 JUNE, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Clement's Danes' co. Midd. on the said day, John Brakes late of the said parish yeoman stole and carried off "unam penulam seric' cum holoseric' duplicat' *anglice* vocat' Farendine cloake lined with velvett" worth eight pounds, one "farendine doublett" worth six pounds, a pair of "Farendine breeches" worth six pounds, and a pair of silke stockens worth fifteen shillings, of the goods and chattels of Philip Forrest "in Medicinis Doctoris." When the indictment was found, John Brakes was at large, but at S. G. D. 2 July, 18 Charles II., he put himself on trial and was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 19 Feb., 18 Charles II.

21 JUNE, 17 CHARLES II.—At the S. G. D. of this date twelve culprits were convicted of capital felonies and sentenced to be hanged (*one* woman for murdering her child, *three* men for highway robbery, *three* men for horse-stealing, *five* men for burglary) and though two of the horse-stealers were reprieved after judgment, all twelve were sent to the gallows. This Session was the last to make actual war against crime for seven months. Sessions of Gaol Delivery were indeed opened and held formally before the Lord Mayor and two or three magistrates on 11th Oct., 6th Dec., and 12th Jan., but each of these Sessions was adjourned instantly (instanter adjornata fuit), possibly to the relief of culprits awaiting trial, who might escape death by gaol-fever but could not hope to escape a capital verdict, when they came to be tried.—On 19 Feb., 18 Charles II., the pestilence having passed from the city it had scourged so terribly, there was a regular Gaol Delivery, at which *fourteen* men were sentenced to death (for their respective crimes of burglary, high-way robbery, house-breaking, horse-stealing &c.), one woman was sentenced to death for murdering her child, another woman was sentenced to be hanged for stealing money, and one man (who stood mute to an arraignment for high-way robbery) was committed to the *peine forte et dure.* No one of the sixteen, sentenced to death by the rope, was reprieved after judgment. G. D. Reg.

1 JULY, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Joseph Ayloffe esq. J.P., of Thomas Will of St. Andrew's Holborne cloth-worker and William Arnold of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields brick-layer, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of Jeane Prichard spinster at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for living out of

service, and for bringing goods out of an house then infected into an house in Graies Inne Lane, without the knowledge of the Master of the house." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

6 JULY, 17 CHARLES II.—The brief account of the G. Q. S. P. held on this day at Hicks Hall (when the Great Plague was raging) certifies that the Session was no sooner opened before Sir Hugh Smithson knt. and bart. and nine other Justices of the Peace than it was adjourned till the 4th of October. The only business done, or at least recorded in the Register as having been done at this formal Session was the granting of licenses to John Mills and John Truly both of Hendon and John Weedon of Wilsdon to be kidders, and to Bennet Hammond of Fulham and Edward Allen of Isleworth to be badgers.—On the 4th of October, 17 Charles II., a G. Q. S. P. was held at Westminster before Sir Reginald Forster bart., Thomas Swalowe esq., William Geery esq. and Edmund Godfrey esq. Justices of the Peace; but it was a hasty and formal meeting, that was instantly adjourned till the 4th December (Sessio ista pacis instanter adjornata fuit per prefatos Justiciarios hic usque diem Lune scilicet quartum diem Decembris).—On the 4th of December four Justices of the Peace (Sir Hugh Smithson knt. and bart., Sir Reginald Forster bart., Erasmus Moyse esq. and Charles Pitfeild esq.) met in G. S. at Hicks Hall, but do not appear from the S. P. Reg. to have done anything but adjourn the session instantly till the 9th of January.—At the G. Q. S. P. held at Hicks Hall on the last-named day (9th Jan.) there was a better assembly of Justices (William Earl Craven and nineteen other Justices of the Peace); but after it had granted licenses to six kidders and fifteen badgers, it was adjourned on the following day (10th Jan.) till the 15th Feb., 18 Charles II., at Hicks Hall.—On this last-named day the gathering of Justices at G. Q. S. P. was numerous, Earl Craven, Sir John Keeling knt. Ch.J. and Sir Orlando Bridgman knt. and bart. Ch.J., appearing in Court with thirty-three other magistrates for the County.—The most remarkable Order made by this full Court runs in the following words :—" This Court takeing into consideracion " the manifold mischiefes and inconveniences, which doe arise and " happen to the Inhabitants of this County, and more especially to " the inhabitants of the parishes and places conteyned within the " weekely bills of mortallity, by receaving harbouring and placeing of " inmates and undersitters in houses and cellars, and by erecting of " new buildings, and by devideing and parcelling out the said buildings " and other houses into severall petty tenements and habitacions, and " pestering and filling the same with inmates and poore indigent and " idle and loose persons, whereby the health and safety of all his " Majesties subjects is greately endangered and the burthen is growen

" soe heavy to many of the said parishes within the weekely bills of " mortallity, that the wealthy are not able to releive the poore in time " of health, much lesse in time of sicknesse or infeccion, as hath " appeared in the late visitacion of the plague:—For the redresse of " the said mischiefes and inconveniences, doth thinke fitt and accord- " ingely doth order (the right honorable the Lord the Cheife of His " Majesties Court of King's Bench and of his Court of the Common " Pleas being present and directing the same) That all houses devided " into severall habitacions or dwellings shall be restored to their former " state, soe as there shall bee noe more habitacions than dwellings " before the said devisions; And that all inmates or undersitters re- " ceaved and harboured into any new erected buildings and other " houses, whether they be devided or not devided, or into any cellars, " shall be forthwith removed from thence, by the owners thereof, that " there may be noe more families then one abideing in the said houses; " And to the end that these direccions may bee more carefully executed, " This Court doth thinke fitt and thereupon doth desire and order, " that the Justices of Peace of this County and of the City and Liber- " ties of Westminster within the same county (but more especially the " Justices of the Peace in the severall parishes and places within the " weekely bills of mortallity) once or twice in the weeke (or oftener " if occasion require) and untill this most insufferable annoyance to " the publique be thoroughly reformed, doe meete and assemble " togeather, and doe use their utmost care and dilligence for the " more effectuall and speedy putting in execucion of this Order, and " that if any person or persons shall wilfully refuse or neglect to " restore their devided houses in such a condicion as they were in " before the deviding thereof, or if they shall not remove their inmates " or undersitters out of their said new erected buildings or other, and " out of their cellars, by a certaine time to them prefixed by the said " respective Justices of Peace, That then the said Justices of Peace " shall from time to time bind the persons offending in the premisses " with sureties to appeare at the respective Sessions of Peace, there " to answer their said offences and contempt, And likewise to bind " over some of the officers of the respective parishes and places to " prosecute and preferr bills of indictment against the said offenders " untill they conforme herein. And this Court doth declare that all " and every landlord and owner of any devided house, new erected " buildings or of any other houses or tenements or celler, into which " such inmates poore and indigent people have been, now are, or " hereafter shall bee received and placed shaull and ought to beare " and pay all charges and expences which the parish shall susteine or " be putt unto for and by reason of any such inmates poore and

" indigent people inhabiting within the parish, and shall and ought to " be likewise rated and assessed to pay their rateable share and propor- " cion with the inhabitants of the parish for and towards the releife " of the poore of such parish allthough the said landlord or owner " dwell out of the parish. By the Court." S. P. Reg.

7 JULY, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Charles Pitfeild esq. J.P., of Edward Cantrell victualler and Thomas Coleman fisherman, both of Hoxton in St. Leonard's Shorditch, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Edward Smallie of Hoxton aforesaid victualler, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Edward Smallie at the next S.P. for Middlesex, "to answer for receiving and taking into his house three children out of Whitecrosstreet neere unto a house visited with the plague and there being one that died in the house from whence they came but fower daies before, and refusing to remove them after warning." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

14 JULY, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Henry Rowe esq. J.P., of John Savadge of St. Giles's Cripplegate brewer and Robert Roberts of Stoke-Newington victualler, in the sum of ten pounds each, and of William Michell . . . . in the sum of twenty pounds; For the said William Michell's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to "answere his assaulting and striking of Richard Gytters constable for questioning him for bringing goods into the said parish without a certificate from a house in St. Gyles Cripplegate suspected to be visited with the plague." 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

19 JULY, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Jegon esq. J.P., of Christopher Holt of St. George's Southwark . . . . and William Prescod of St. Sepulchre's blacksmith, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of Joan Barnet of St. Sepulchre's spinster at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to aunswere the offence of imbezilling infected goods out of infected houses, being apprehended by the constable &c." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

23 JULY, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Henry Rowe esq. J.P. of William Chapman and John London both of Hackney laborers, in the sum of five pounds each, and of William Francis of Hackney laborer in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of the said William Francis at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer for "receivinge into his house at Hackney severall children, who were brought out of a place in London very much visited by the plague, to the endangeringe of the inhabitants of the sayd parish of Hackney." 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

24 JULY, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Henry Rowe esq. J.P., of Thomas Wint of Shoreditch weaver and Edward

Linley of Stoke Newington joyner, in the sum of five pounds each, and of John Hancocke of Hackney . . . ., in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of the said John Hancocke at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere for his receiving goods out of a house in Shoreditch infected with the plague, to the indangering of the inhabitants of the parish of Hackney." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

30 AUGUST, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, William Saunderson *alias* Saunders yeoman, John Rathbon gentleman, John Beech tailor, Henry Tucker tailor, Thomas Flynt gentleman, Thomas Evans millener, John Milles carpenter, William Westcott yeoman, John Cole tailor and Samuel Swinfen tailor, all ten late of the said parish, conspired to overthrow the ancient government of this kingdom of England, and to depose the now king thereof and totally deprive him of his crown and royal rule, and to make war against him, and on the same day for the accomplishment of these treasons and traitorous designs and imaginations conspired and agreed to put the said now king to death, and to seize and take possession of the same king's palace called Whitehall, and the City and Tower of London, and divers other strongholds and fortified places of the said Lord King within this kingdom of England. John Beech and Samuel Swinfen were found 'Not Guilty.' The other eight culprits, to wit, William Saunderson, John Rathbon, Henry Tucker, Thomas Flynt, Thomas Evans, John Milles, William Westcott and John Cole, were found 'Guilty,' and were sentenced to be taken to the Gaol of Newgate whence they came, and thence be drawn to the place of execution ("ad locum execucionis trahantur," the name of the place not being given), and there be executed in the manner appointed for the execution of felons convicted of high treason. G. D. R., 25 April, 18 Charles II.

12 SEPTEMBER, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before Edmond Warcupp esq. J.P., of John Lawrence of Southwarke co. Surrey felt-maker, in the sum of two hundred pounds; For the appearance of James Billing, Elias Day and John Church of Southwarke laborers at the next S. P. for the City and Liberties of Westminster," then and there to take the Oathes of Allegiance and Supremacie.—Also, Recognizance, taken on 8 Dec., 17 Charles II., before the same J.P., for the appearance of William Mervill of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields taylor, at the next S. P. for the City and Libertie of Westminster, "to take the oathes of Allegiance and Supremacy."—Also, Recognizances, taken before same J.P. on 1 Feb., 18 Charles II., for the appearance of Caleb Nicholas of Abchurch Lane London chirurgion at the next S. P. for the City and Liberties of Westminster "to doe and receave what by the Court shallbee enjoined of him," and in the mean time

for his loyalty in "discovering all treasons and traitours that shall come to his knowledge." S. P. West., R., 20 April, 18 Charles II.

26 SEPTEMBER, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Jegon esq. J.P., of Thomas Peirce yeoman and Jane Wood widow, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Eleonore Unckles of the same parish widow in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Eleonore Unckles at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to aunswere the imbezilling the goods of Doctor Parker late dead of the plague &c." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

26 SEPTEMBER, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Jegon esq, J.P., of John Wilmot of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields barber, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of Una Watty of St. Sepulchre's widow, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Una Watty at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to aunswere the imbezilling the goods of Doctor Parker lately dead of the plague &c."—Also, Recognizances, on two several parchments, taken on the same day before the same J.P.; For the appearance of Elizabeth Moyes of St. Stephen's Coleman Street London widow, and Elizabeth Collier wife of James Collier of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields . . . ., at the same next S. P., "to aunswere the imbezilling the goods of Doctor Parker lately dead of the plague &c." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

29 SEPTEMBER, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of William Hickes haberdasher, John Ash victualler and Timothy Adams taylor, all three of Golding Lane in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Elizabeth Williams of Ship Yard in St. Giles's aforesaid widow in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Elizabeth Williams at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "Then and there to answer the complaint of the Churchwardens, Overseers for the poore, constables and other auntient inhabitants of the Liberty of East Smithfeild in the parish of Botolph's-without-Aldgate in the county of Middlesex, who charge her to have illegally gott into the possession of the house of one Sarah Stapleton of East Smithfeild aforesaid, who lay sick in bed, and the sayd Williams then and there combined with one William Hickes and Thomas Whitmell unjustly to keep in possession of the same house, whilst they ransacked, pillaged and carryed away the said Stapleton's goods fraudulently and secretly, without her consent, in the night time, the said Stapleton lying sick of the plague, unable to resist them, and the said Elizabeth Williams resisting the High Constable and his watch, when they demaunded entrance into the said house, to secure the goods for the use of the said Stapleton, to releive her in her sick-

ness and keep her from being chargeable to the parish &c." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

29 SEPTEMBER, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, on two severall parchments, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P.; For the appearance of Thomas Whitmell joyner and William Hickes haberdasher, both of Golding Lane in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer the complaint of the Churchwardens and Overseers of the Poore of East Smithfeild who charge 'them' to have illegally gott into the possession of the house of one Sarah Stapleton of their said Liberty, whilst shee lay sick in bed, and thereout and from thence privately and secretly carryed away the household goodes and other things of the said Stapleton in the night-time, without her consent, shee lying sick of the visitation called the plague, and not able to resist them, insoemuch that shee is now destitute of subsistance and thereby soe much impoverished, that shee is already become chargeable to their said Liberty." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

12 OCTOBER, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Edmond Warcupp esq. J.P., of James Breach of St. Margaret's Westminster gentleman and Thomas Smith of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields chandler, in the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds each, and of John Catch of Staines co. Midd. tobacco-cutter, in the sum of three hundred pounds; Under condition "that John Catch shall personally appear at the next" S. P. for the City and Liberties of Westminster, "and in the meane time shall not speake teach or meete in any conventicle or unlawfull assembly &c." S. P. West., R., 20 April, 18 Charles II.

17 OCTOBER, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Swalowe esq. J.P., of William Wildbore silkweaver and Robert Mason victualler, both of Shorditch, and Henry Bardwell of St. Sepulchre's porter, in the sum of fifty pounds each, and of Isabella Petty of Wentworth Street in Whitechappell widow, in the sum of one hundred pounds; For the appearance of the said Isabella Petty at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for that shee (with others) did illegally break into the house of one Richard Scarvell lately deceased, in . . . . of the night, notwithstanding a padlock was hanged on the dore, which they broke off and . . . . carried off a considerable quantity of goodes to the value of above one hundred pounds of one Mary Scarvell's, spinster, natural sister and administratrix of all the goodes of the said Richard Scarvell, her said brother, and for imbezelling and making away the same goodes &c." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

18 OCTOBER, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Jegon esq. J.P., of Richard Maddock of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields and Elizabeth Ellis of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields spinster, in the sum of

forty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Elizabeth Ellis at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to aunswere the suspition of having feloniously imbezilled the goods of Sir John Underhill in the house of Dr. Parker late deceased." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

21 October, 17 Charles II.—True Bill that, at the parish of St. Pancras on the said day, Robert Ridgley late of the said parish gentleman assaulted George Dale gentleman, and with a rapier gave the said George Dale on the left part of his breast a mortal wound, of which he died on the following day, being in the aforesaid manner slain and murdered by the said Robert Ridgley. When this indictment was found Robert Ridgley was at large; but at G. D. 17 Feb., 21 Charles II., he was tried on another indictment and sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 18 Charles II.

30 October, 17 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Jegon esq. J.P., of Philipp Argoe needlemaker and Thomas Baker tobacco-pipe-maker, both of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, in the sum of forty pounds each; For the appearance of Peter Prosser of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields laborer at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to aunswere the imbezilling feloniously the goodes of John Roberts in tyme of his sicknes." S. P. R,, 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

7 November, 17 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Robert Jegon esq. J.P., of Grace Wright and Constance Bolton, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Feilds widows, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Rebecca Wilts of the same parish widow, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Rebecca Wilts at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to aunswere the opening and entring a house infected &c." S. P. R., 15 Feb., 18 Charles II.

6 December, 17 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Philip Beaver, John Jones and Henry Boyle, all three late of the said parish laborers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Lord the King called Whitehall, and stole therefrom and carried off a pair of gloves worth eight shillings, "unum manile *anglice* vocatum a blacke muffe" worth five shillings, and a book called *The Holy Court* worth forty shillings, of the goods and chattels of Dorcas Nun widow. Acquitted of the burglary, Philip Beaver and John Jones were found 'Guilty' of felony, whereupon Philip pleaded his clergy effectually and was branded. Judgment on John Jones was deferred, because the Court wished to take counsel. No clerical minute touching Henry Boyle. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 18 Charles II.

6 December, 17 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Philip Beaver, John Jones and Henry Boyle, all three late of the said parish laborers, broke

burglariously into the dwelling-house of the Lord the King called Whitehall and stole therefrom and carried off two silver standishes worth twenty-four pounds, two silver sugar-boxes worth six pounds, five silver spoones worth forty shillings, "viginti uncias teniole auree et argent' *anglice* vocat' gold and silver lace" worth five pounds, fifty medalls of gold worth fifty pounds, one hundred medalls of silver worth twenty pounds and one hundred copper medalls worth ten pounds, "et centum et vigint' fibulas argent' *anglice* vocat' silver plate buttons" worth twelve pounds, of the goods and chattels of the Most Noble Henry Viscount Cornebury. Philip Beaver and John Jones were found 'Not Guilty.' No clerical minute touching Henry Boyle. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 18 Charles II.

14 DECEMBER, 17 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Edmund Warcupp esq. J.P., of Richard Moore, of St. Catherine's near the Tower of London brewer and John Spring of Amsterdam marriner, in the sum of two hundred pounds each; Under condition "that the said John Spring (a Dutch prisoner released out of Chelsey Colledge at the speciall instance and request of the said Richard Moore, upon condicion to be a true prisoner to His Majesty within London and Middlesex) shall not depart out of the Citty of London or County of Middlesex without an absolute discharge from his Grace the Duke of Albemarle under his hand and seale first obtained, and shall personally appeare at the next Sessions to be held for the Citty and Liberty of Westminster." S. P. West., R., 20 April, 18 Charles II.

31 DECEMBER, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Paul's Covent Garden co. Midd. between four and five p.m. on the said day, Gerrard White laborer, Mary Barrett wife of William Barrett laborer *alias* Mary Barrett spinster, and Elizabeth Davenant widow, all three late of the said parish, broke into the dwelling-house of George Agard, and stole therefrom and carried off eighteen silver thimbles worth twenty-seven shillings, "vigint' par' spintror' argent' *anglice* vocat' silver shoe-buckles" worth three pounds, five silver issue plates worth twenty shillings, two silver ink-horns worth twenty-four shillings, twelve silver toothpicker cases worth twenty-four shillings, one hundred small pearles worth thirty shillings, a gold ring with a picture of King Charles the First on itt worth six shillings, a picture of King Charles the Second sett in gold with a pearle hanging at itt worth forty shillings, three silver fountaine penns worth fifteen shillings, three silver money-boxes worth fifty shillings, two coralles sett in guilt dockettes with silver bells worth forty shillings, a silver watch-case worth six shillings, a silver box worth five shillings, "trigint' et sex adea argent' *anglice* vocat' silver counters" worth twenty shillings, "unam thecam argent' cum scopula barbat' *anglice* vocat' a silver case with a beard brush in itt" worth ten shillings,

eighteen silver trencher salts worth fifty shillings, an ovall peece of silver with a picture upon itt worth . . . ., "picturam argent' Ducis Albemarle *anglice* vocat' the Duke of Albemarles picture in silver" worth five shillings, a silver crucifix guilt worth eight shillings, two silver pencills worth ten shillings, "unum cor argent' *anglice* a silver hart" worth four shillings, two ruby doubletts sett in a gold pendant worth ten shillings, eight pairs of silver buttons worth sixteen shillings, seventy-two silver seales worth four pounds, ten wedding gold rings worth ten pounds, sixteen other joynt gold rings worth five pounds, twelve hollow gold rings worth forty shillings, "quinquagint' rosariola agathis et christalline *anglice* vocat' Aggat and Christall beades" worth ten shillings, two hundred small coralls worth ten shillings, a cornelian bracelett sett in gold worth forty shillings, "duos annulos aureos cum floribus operat' *anglice* vocat' gold rings for locks of haire wrought with tulipps" worth twenty shillings, five gold rings for locks of haire enameled worth forty shillings, twelve gold rings enameled worth four pounds, six other gold rings worth thirty shillings and a silver buckle for a belt worth two shillings, of the goods and chattels of the said George Agard. Found 'Guilty' Gerrard White was sentenced to be hung; found 'Guilty,' Mary Barrett was reprieved by the Court before judgment. Elizabeth Davenant was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 19 Feb., 18 Charles II.

20 JANUARY, 17 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at the parish (*sic*) of St. Katherine's Tower co. Midd. Robert Dutch late of the said parish (*sic*) yeoman, being a person greedy of gain, assaulted Ralph Bradshaw and unlawfully and hurtfully conveyed him on board the ship *The Elizabeth and Mary* then lying in the river Thames, with the intention of forcibly and unlawfully conveying the same Ralph Bradshaw to a place beyond the seas, called Virginia, and there selling him for the gain and profit of him Robert Dutch. The only clerical minute on the bill's face is "po se" = he puts himself. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 18 Charles II.

20 FEBRUARY, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Andrew's-in-Holborne co. Midd. in the night of the said day, Henry Kempe and Nicholas Marshall, both late of the said parish laborers, broke burglariously into the dwelling-house of William Whittaker M.D., with the intention of stealing and carrying off the goods and chattels of the said William Whittaker. Found 'Guilty,' Henry Kempe and Nicholas Marshall were sentenced to be hanged. G. D. R., 19 Feb., 18 Charles II.

28 FEBRUARY, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Joseph Ayloffe esq. J.P., of William Jeupe victualler and Edward Redknappe barber, both of St. James's Clerkenwell, and John Bibby of Duck Lane London smith, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of . . . . Hampson at the next S. P. for Middle-

sex, "to answer for bringing a person sick of the plague into the parish of St. James Clerkenwell out of St. Martin's Lane neere Charing Crosse." S. P. R., 20 March, 18 Charles II.

7 MARCH, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Hampton co. Midd. between eleven and twelve o'clock in the night of the said day, Thomas Goose junior and Robert Hawes, both late of the said parish yeomen, broke into and entered the King's park called Bushey Parke, and then and there unlawfully and injuriously broke the gates and pales of the same park, and pulled up a wooden bridge over a certain river in the same park, and threw the same bridge into the same river. The clerical minute "po se" = 'he puts himself,' appears over the names of both culprits, but the parchment tells nothing more of the consequences of arraignment. S. P. R., 20 March, 18 Charles II.

20 MARCH, 18 CHARLES II.—Order, made at Hicks Hall, referring to Mr. Procter and Mr. Wharton (Justices of the Peace for Middlesex inhabiting within the Holborne division of the same county) the petition of John Greene, son and administrator of John Greene deceased, who seeks from the Court an order to the Churchwardens and Overseers of the poor of High Holborn, for payment to his said deceased father's estate of the sum of fifty-five pounds two shillings and sixpence, expended during the late pestilence by the same John Greene deceased on certain of the poore of High Holborne when they were visited by the plague; the petitioner urging in support of his prayer that "his father dureing all the time of the late visitacion of the plague untill his death was very vegilant and diligent in the performance of his office of Constable of High Holborn, and to some or other of the Justices of that division twice a weeke or oftener (as occasion required) gave upp an account of all the visited houses, the persons within them, how they were provided for, and the charge of maintaining them," and that out of his own resources he expended the said money on the visited poor, with the encouragement of the inhabitants and Justices of the said district, and "upon promise of repayment to be made out of the rates assessed for the visited poore of High Holborne." S. P. Reg.

4 MAY, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, William Stapleton, William Legg and Alexander Innes, all three late of the said parish gentlemen, assaulted James Somervaile gentleman, and that the said William Stapleton then and there with a rapier gave the said James Somervaile in the left side of his belly a mortal wound, of which he then and there died instantly, being thus slain and murdered by the said William Stapleton, William Legg and Alexander Innes. Found 'Guilty' at G. D. of 20 Feb., 19 Charles II., William Stapleton and William Legg gentlemen were

sentenced to be hung. The only clerical minute over the name of Alexander Innes is "at large." G. D. R., 30 May, 18 Charles II.

14 May, 18 Charles II.—True Bill that, at St. Anne's Blackfriars in the ward of Farringdon London on the said day, John Mason late of St. Dunstan's-in-the-West co. Midd yeoman assaulted Charles Gerrard gentleman, and with a pewter quart pott gave the said Charles Gerrard on the left side of his head a mortal wound, of which he languished from the said 14th of May till the 12th of June next following, on which last-named day he died of the same wound, being thus slain and murdered by the said John Mason. Acquitted of murder, but found 'Guilty' of manslaughter, John Mason asked for the book, read it and was branded.—Also, Coroner's Inquisition for the cause of the death of the said Charles Gerrard gentleman. G. D. R., ..., 18 Charles II.

21 June, 18 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Joseph Ayloffe esq. J.P., of Anthony Baskervile of St. Andrew's Holborne bricklayer, in the sum of forty pounds, and of Morgan Boyle chandler and Samuel Peace plumer, both of St. Andrew's Holborne co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Anthony Baskervile at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for making a publick buriall at the interment of his wife, who died of the plague in the said parish in April last, therby greatly indangering the spreading the infection of the plague." S. P. R., 9 July, 18 Charles II.

1 July, 18 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Collett esq. J.P., of Thomas Porter of Worcester laborer, Thomas Read of Soam co. Cambridge laborer, and Charles Wood of Stamford co. Northampton laborer, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the appearance of the said Thomas Porter, Thomas Read, and Charles Wood at the next S. P. for Middlesex, then and there to frame a bill of indictment and give evidence against Owen Bather late of St. John's Street in Clerkenwell co. Midd. laborer and tapster, who is "by them charged for pressing of men to serve our Sovereign Lord the King as souldiers, hee having no commission so to do." S. P. R,, 9 July, 18 Charles II.

6 August, 18 Charles II.—True Bill that, in the highway of the parish of St. Pancras co. Midd. on the said day, John Broxholme gentleman and Richard Wild laborer, both late of the said parish, assaulted a certain Philip Powell and robbed him of a cloth coat worth thirty shillings, "a paire of cisars" worth four-pence, an iron key worth six-pence, an iron instrument called "a horsfoote picker" worth six-pence, and four shillings in numbered moneys. Richard Wild was found 'Not Guilty'; John Broxholme gentleman was found 'Guilty' and sentenced to be hung. G. D. R., 10 Oct., 18 Charles II.

8 AUGUST, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Downton esq. J.P., of Richard Bradbridge cordwainer and Jonathan Wiman taylor, both of Istleworth co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and Ralph Shakespeare of Istleworth aforesaid waterman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the appearance of the said Ralph Shakespeare at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c. "for refusing to appeare on shipboard in the fleet, he being imprest to serve the King in this famous expedition &c." S. P. R., 28 Aug., 18 Charles II.

2 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill against Robert Welch late of Whitechappell yeoman, for not going to church &c. for an entire month beginning on the said day.—Also, True Bill against Richard Phenix, late of Whitechappell yeoman, for not going to church &c. during one month, beginning on the said day. G. D. R., 10 Oct., 18 Charles II.

4 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before John Underwood esq. J.P., of Richard Robinson of St. James's Clerkenwell brewer, in the sum of twenty pounds, and of his two sureties, in the sum of ten pounds each; For the said Richard Robinson's appearance at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex "to answere for the taking away a cloath coate from the late great fire." S P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles II.

4 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Richard Procter esq. J.P., of Thomas Escott in the sum of forty pounds, and of his two sureties, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the said Thomas Escott's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answere his being in company with the Dutch baker of Westminster on Sunday last being the . . . . instant where these words were spoken, that they came to see whether the ferry was on fier or no . . . . to whom they were spoken it was unknowne." S. P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles II.

4 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields co. Midd. on the said day, John Hobbes late of the said parish yeoman wilfully and maliciously set fire to his own house, by the burning of which house he wilfully and feloniously set fire to the adjoining dwelling-house of George Grimes, and by fire destroyed the same house of the said George Grimes. John Hobbes was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 10 Oct., 18 Charles II.

5 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. James's Clerkenwell co. Midd. on the said day, Elizabeth Shaw late of the said parish spinster, had in her possession divers fire-balls, compounded of gunpowder, brimstone and other combustible matter, with the intention of placing and firing the said balls so as to set on fire and destroy the

dwelling-houses of divers of the king's lieges and subjects. Putting herself on trial on 10 Dec., 18 Charles II., Elizabeth Shaw was found 'Not Guilty.' S. P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles II.

5 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Sepulchre's co. Midd. on the said day, Brian Mogill of the said parish gentleman set fire to a fire-ball, compounded of gunpowder brimstone and other combustible matter, and then and there threw it alight into the dwelling-house of a certain man to the jurors unknown, with the malicious intention of then and there destroying the same house by fire. G. D R., 10 Oct., 18 Charles II.

6 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P.; For the appearance of Robert Mason of St. Buttolph's Algate baker at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer to what "shall be objected against him by the constable of Saint Buttolph Algate, who, suspecting the said Mason to have a hand in the late fyer of London, did upon search find in his house a ball and barrell of stuffe, supposed to be in readinesse to make wild fier &c." S. P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles II.

7 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizance, taken before John Underwood esq. J.P., of John Clift of St. Bride's co. Midd. gunsmith, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said John Clift's appearance at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., he "being suspected to be in the plott of fiering the city." S. P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles II.

8 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Thomas Bales esq. J.P., of Thomas Clothier of St. Margaret's Westminster . . . . and George Greenwood of the same place grocer, both in the sum of ten pounds; For the appearance of the said George Greenwood at the next S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, "to answeare for speaking wordes the fourth of September last past concerning the then burning of St. Paules, and that the Abbey Church might be burnt as soone as that." S. P. West., R., 1 Oct., 18 Charles II.

8 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before John Underwood esq. J.P., of Fardinando D'Emassedo clerk and Mary Wilson widow, both of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields co. Midd., in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Anthoney D'Elora of St. Andrew's Holborne gentleman; For the said Anthoney D'Elora's appearance at the next G. Q. S. P. for Middlesex, to answer &c., he "being suspected to be in the plott of the late great fire."—Also, Recognizances, taken before the same J.P. on 7 Sept., 18 Charles II., for the appearance of Robert Evelin of St. Bride's blacksmith at the next G. Q. S. P. "to

answere the suspicion of being in the plott of the great fire."—Also, Recognizances, taken before Charles Pitfeild esq. J.P., on 29 Sept., 18 Charles II.; For the appearance of Mary Fisher, wife of Francis Fisher, at the next S. P. for Middlesex, to answer "the complaint of John Martin merchant for suspicion of stealing and carrying away several quantities of Virginia tobacco out of Fenchurch Street and Mincing Lane in the time of the late dreadfull fier, of the goods of the said John Martin." S. P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles II.

16 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at St. Martin's co. Midd. on the said day, Robert Hubert late of the said parish laborer, set fire to a certain fire-ball compounded of gunpowder brimstone and other combustible matter, and with it fired and destroyed the dwelling-house of a certain man to the jurors unknown. Robert Hubert put himself 'Not Guilty' to this indictment, process on which ceased, because the said Robert was hung in London on another indictment. G. D. R., 10 Oct., 18 Charles II.

28 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Joseph Ayloffe esq. J.P., of William Goodman of Smithfeild Barres butcher and Thomas Richmond of Cheeck Lane St. Sepulchre's tobacco-pipe-maker, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said William Goodman and Thomas Richmond at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to give evidence &c. "against Bryan Mac-Gill for throwing fire-balls on Munday the third of this instant September in Lumbard Streete London and on Wednesday the fifth of September in Cheeck-Lane nere Smithfeild." S. P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles II.

29 SEPTEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Peter Sabbs esq. J.P., of John Shadwell gentleman and George Edsall taylor, both of St. Dunstan's-in-the-West, in the sum of twenty pounds each, and of Richard Gardiner of the same parish gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Richard Gardiner's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to answer for making a fyre the fifth day of September last past about midnight, and during the time the Citty was on fyre, at a place called Hocklee-in-the-Hole, which fyre he made in the street neere the end of Three Salt-Peeter houses, which (as it hath bin affirmed upon oath before me) might have bin to the utter ruin and destruction of that part of the towne, if it had not bin prevented." S. P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles II.

2 OCTOBER, 18 CHARLES II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower of London and J.P.; For the appearance of Thomas Hoggeflesh of the Liberty of the said Tower cooper, at the next S. P. and G. D. for Middlesex, to answer to what "shall be objected against him by Mr. Corsellis of

London merchant upon suspition of feloniously taking away out of a cellar belonging to Mr. Corsellis [*a*] six quarte caske (*sic*) of brandy." G. D. R., 10 Oct., 18 Charles II.

6 October, 18 Charles II.—Recognizance, taken before Peter Sabbs esq. J.P., of Thomas Plummer of Creed parish London gentleman, in the sum of forty pounds; For the said Thomas Plummer's appearance at the next S. P. for Middlesex, "to prosecute Edmund Nunne and Anne his wife for imbezilling his goodes in the late fyre, which goodes (as he hath sworne) were to the value of above thirty pounds." S. P. R., 4 Oct., 18 Charles II.

2 November, 18 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Sir (?) Richard Everard knt. (?) J.P., of Richard Braywood gentleman, Mary Raven spinster and Mary Harris spinster, all three of . . . . -in-the-Fields, in the sum of twenty pounds each; For the appearance of the said Richard Braywood, Mary Raven and Mary Harris at the next S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, "to give evidence against Apolonia Ha . . . . De Brill being charged for concealing of Ludlow and suspected to bee privy to the fireing of London." S. P. West., R., 7 Jan., 18 Charles II.

20 November, 18 Charles II.—Recognizances, taken before Francis Lucy esq. J.P., for the appearance of Francis Lane . . . . at the next Q. S. P. for the City and Liberty of Westminster, to answer the complaint of Anne, the wife of William Hamper, "for defrauding her of certaine goods delivered to him by her in the time of the late fire of London." S. P. West., R., 7 Jan., 18 Charles II.

. . . . November, 18 Charles II.—Recognizances, on eight several parchments, taken on divers days of the said month before Sir John Robinson knt. and bart. Lieutenant of the Tower of London J.P.; For the appearance of John Lewin one of the Overseers of the Poor of St. Katherin's, Guilford Elvee one of the Churchwardens of the hamblett of Ratcliffe, Jeffery Winthurst one of the Churchwardens of the hamblett of Ratcliffe, Thomas Mathew one of the Overseers of the Poor of St. Katherin's precinct, William Goodwin and John Cant and William Browne, the three Churchwardens of Whitechappell, John Carter the Churchwarden of the hamblett of Limehouse, and John Case the immediate constable of the Uppe-Hamblett of Whitechappell, to answer "for obstinately refusing to make an assessment" in their respective hambletts or other districts "for and towards satisfying the charges contracted in the late visitacion in maintayning the visited poor." S. P. R., 10 Dec., 18 Charles II.

10 December, 18 Charles II.—Order that divers persons (whose names were set forth in a schedule not copied into the S. P. Register) forthwith depart and remove themselves out of St. James's Clerkenwell

unto the several parishes, where they were last settled before the late great fire; the said order being made on the petition of the church-wardens and overseers for the poor of St. James's Clerkenwell, representing that the said persons were first received into the saide parish "in obedience to His Majesties Proclamacion lately published upon the occasion of the late calamitous fire in the City of London commanding all the neighbouring parishes to receave into their churches and publique places the persons and goods of such whose habitacions were destroyed by the said fire for their present releife and shelter," and representing that divers of the persons so received "have already fallen and more are likely to fall on the charge" of the said parish. S. P. Reg.

15 DECEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, knowing that Robert Stiles and Edward Drewett had in their keeping in a boat called a hoy, at the said parish, a certain box containing ninety paires of silke stockinges worth fifty-four pounds, and a certain trunck containing two hundred and twenty-two paires of worsted stockinges worth forty-three pounds, of the goods and chattels of Richard Pendarves of London merchant, about to be transported to parts beyond sea, Thomas Pratt, Henry Duncombe and William Barrett, all three late of the said parish gentlemen, forged a certain false writing, running in the names of George Lawson wharf-enger and Edward Drewett one of the owners of the said hoy, and addressed to the aforesaid Robert Stiles, and being in these words, to wit, "Robert Stiles you . . . . deliver to this gentleman Mr. Thomas Pendarves the box covered with canvas marked with No. D. P. 1 and alsoe the truncke . . . . a matt corded and this shall be your discharge from your freinds George Lawson, Edward Drewett &c. . . . ." and that afterwards on the same day, to wit, the 15th Dec., 18 Charles II., the aforesaid Thomas Pratt, Henry Duncombe and William Barrett delivered this writing so fabricated and forged &c. by them to the said Robert Stiles and by colour and force of the same spurious document obtained and received the said box and trunk from the same Robert Stiles &c. On their arraignment, Thomas Pratt gentleman and Henry Duncombe gentleman confessed the indictment, whilst William Barrett gentleman put himself on a jury, who found him 'Guilty.' Each of the three gentlemen was sentenced to stand, with a paper on his head setting forth his offence, on the pillory for two hours on two several market days between eleven and one o'clock, to wit, on one day in Holborne street near Greyes Inne, and on the other day in the Strand near the New Exchainge, and then to pay a fine of twenty marks, and to remain in Newgate Gaol till he should have paid the fine, and put in sureties for his good behaviour for a year. G. D. R., 16 Jan., 18 Charles II.

24 DECEMBER, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Stepney co. Midd. on the said day, James Barnes late of the said parish weaver, in the presence and hearing of divers persons, spoke these malicious and devilish words, "Heere is a health to George Mounke, and the Devill take the King." James Barnes was found 'Not Guilty.' G. D. R., 16 Jan., 18 Charles II.

12 JANUARY, 18 CHARLES II.—True Bill that, at Whitechappell co. Midd. on the said day, Thomas Thompson late of the said parish laborer assaulted Allan Dawes, and with both his hands cast and threw the same Allan Dawes down on a fire-iron on the hearthstone in the chimney of the dwelling-house of the same Allan Dawes, and thereby gave the same Allan Dawes upon the left side of his body, to wit, upon his ribs a mortal wound, of which he languished from the said 12th Jan. to the 14th day of the same month, on which last-named day he died thereof, being thus slain and murdered by the said Thomas Thompson.—On the dorse of this parchment appears "the special verdict" of the jurors, running in Latin to the following effect, "And the Jurors say that, in the day year and place mentioned in the aforesaid indictment, the aforesaid Thomas Thompson and his wife were fighting together in the dwelling-house of the aforesaid Allan Dawes, when the same Allan Dawes approached them whilst they were so fighting together and did his best to part the same Thomas Thompson and his wife, whereupon the said Thomas Thompson did throw and cast the said Allan Dawes towards and against the said fire-iron mentioned in the indictment, by reason of which throwing down of the said Allan Dawes upon the said iron he broke a rib of the said Allan, of which mortal wound the aforesaid Allan Dawes died, and if on the whole matter this is murder then the jurors said Allan" (?—clearly, it should be *Thomas*) "is guilty of murder, and if on the whole matter this is manslaughter, then the Jurors say that the said Thomas Thompson is 'Not Guilty' of murder but 'Guilty' of manslaughter only." This record of the "special verdict" is followed by this record of the judgment of the Court, to wit, "And afterwards on 20 Feb., 19 Charles II., mature deliberation having been had on all and each of the premisses, it was adjudged by the Court that the said Thomas Thompson is 'Not Guilty' of murder but 'Guilty' of manslaughter only." Whereupon Thomas Thompson asked for the book and was branded. G. D. R., 16 Jan., 18 Charles II.

INDEX.

N. B.—For names, etc., of Conventiclers and Recusants, searchers of this index should refer to the lists headed respectively "Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of," and "Recusants, Names, country addresses and callings of."

A.

Abbington, 235
Abbott, Sir Maurice, knt. Gov. of the Society of London Merchants trading to the East Indies, 10
,, *alias* Ryves *alias* Savyll, Augustine, clerk, 75, 76, 114 (3)
Abbreviatory Capitals, &c., used in the present volume, xxvii.
Abchurch Lane, London, 376
Abden, Thomas, 201
Abjuration, &c., Oath of, Form of certificate to be used in the case of Recusants refusing to take the, 238, 239
,, Refusing to take the, 265
Abraham, Capt. Thomas, 15
Acre, Elizabeth, 39 (2)
Act of Parliament for removing papists from London and Westminster, 195 (2)
Acton, co. Midd., 5, 320
,, parish of, The, 198, 320
,, The highway at, 198
,, Weekly assessment made in, for the relief of persons infected, 63
Adams, Christiana, 288
,, Katherine, 27
,, Timothy, 377
Addams, William, 5
Adlam, John, 163
Adulterers to be held in prison until they put in good sureties, &c., 294, 295 (3)
Adultery, 207, 222, 270, 285, 287, 288 (3), 289, 290 (6), 291 (2), 292 (4), 293 (2), 294 (5), 295 (3), 296
,, Arraignments and trials for, Editorial note upon, 207
,, Committal for, 11
,, Execution after accouchement for, 287
,, Suspected, 211 (2)
,, Suspicion of living in, 203
,, Trial and execution of Ursula Powell for, xxii, 287
,, *see* Fornication
Affidavits respecting a sick person, charged on suspicion of burglary, &c., 207
Agard, George, 273, 380, 381
Agate and crystal beads, 381
,, *see* Jewellery
Agglethorpe, co. York, 46, 131
Agnus Dei, &c., Suspicion of bringing into the land, 193
Agred, Robert, gent., 173
Albemarle, The duke of, 380
,, ,, Picture in silver of, 381
Albrighton, co. Salop, 145
Alburton, Handford, 126
Alcock, Thomas, 258
Alcocke, John, clerk, 266
Aldermanbury, 340
Aldersgate, London, 173, 194, 201, 229, 241, 242, 244
,, Street, London, 164
,, The ward of, London, 352, 356, 357 (2), 358 (2), 359

Alderson, Thomas, 161, 162
Aldgate, London, 22, 89, 154, 170, 185, 195, 214, 258, 259, 273, 279, 304, 308, 310, 314, 325, 328, 335, 341, 351, 363, 371, 377, 385
,, [St. Botolph's], parish of, Rosemary Lane, in the, 274
,, parish of, The Minories in the, 197
Aldridge, Thomas, 140
Ale and beer, Order as to rate per barrel for strong and small, 1
,, measures, 51, 52
Alehouse, &c., A blasphemer to be suppressed from keeping any, 216
,, A disorderly and suspicious, 256 (2),
,, keepers presenting a certificate in opposition to granting a license, &c., 30
,, ,, to be licensed by five Justices of the Peace, 190
,, Order for licensing, &c., a victualler to keep an, 30
,, on the Sabbath-day, Playing cards &c. in an, 161
,, on the Sabbath-day, Drinking in an, 161 (2)
,, Speakers of sedition fined 50 marks and to be suppressed from keeping an, 284
,, suppressed near the Windmills in Moorfields, 15
Alehouses, &c., Constables to search, on on the Lord's day, and arrest tipplers, soldiers, &c., 189
,, near Hyde Park to be suppressed, Order for, 105
,, necessary for each parish, Justices to consider and report the number of, 190
,, Keepers of, 51, 105
,, &c., Receiving money for a supposed offence against the Statute relating to, 53
,, to be reduced, The number of, 190
,, &c., Order for the better government of, 189
Alehouses, Order concerning the reforming of divers disorderly, 56
,, &c., Orders and rules concerning, 189, 190
,, in Westminster, An order against tippling in, to be read in churches &c. before sermon, 190
,, *see* Petty hostelries, Victuallers, &c.
Alford, Elizabeth, xxii, 288
All Saints . . . ., London, 163
,, ,, ..., Parish of, London, 163
Allegiance, Oath of, 376 (2)
[,,], Obedience (*sic*) Oath of, Committals to gaol for refusing to take the, 319, 330
,, Oath of, Conventiclers refusing to take the, 310 (2)
,, ,, Refusing to take the, 106, 115, 117, 183, 323, 325 (2), 328, 331 (2)
,, ,, Person refusing to take the, to forfeit all his goods, chattels, lands, &c., 106
,, ,, A woman imprisoned to take the, 123, 124 (5)
Allen, Anne, 234
,, Edward, 371, 373
,, Francis, esq., 258
,, Henry, 16
,, Jane, 28, 29
,, Joan, 284
,, John, 211
,, Rebekah, 255
,, Richard, 241, 242
,, *alias* Wood *alias* Hackleton, Thomas, 315
,, William, 254
,, *see* Allin
Allenson, John, gent., 60
Alleston [Allesley (?)], co. Warwick, 136
Allhallows', Barking, London, 99
,, ,, Parish of, 89, 99
,, Bread Street, London, 118
,, Lane, 328
,, Stayning, 325, 365

Allhallows'-in-the-Wall [Allhallows', London Wall], 242, 243 (5)
,, -in-the-West (*sic*), 243
Allin, Anne, 309
,, Baldwin, 74
,, Thomas, 309
,, *see* Allen
Allington, Robert, 165
Allistrey, William, gent., 333
Almond, William, 331
Alpitt, Thomas Orpitt *alias*, 239
Alscopp *alias* Sutton, Anne Symons *alias*, 91
,, David, 91
Altham, co. Lancaster, 47, 132
"Amatist" [Amethyst], An, 259
Ambassador, French, Burglary at the dwelling-house of the, xi, 89, 90
,, ,, Celebrating mass at the lodgings of the, 248, 249
,, ,, Robbery of the servants of the, 253
,, to the duke of Holstein, John Henry, lord Killman, 280
,, Portuguese, Celebrating mass at the house of the, 172 (2), 180
,, Spanish, Suspicion of hearing mass at the house of the, 185, 186
,, ,, Stealing goods belonging to the, 307
,, Venetian, Celebrating mass at the lodgings of the, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245 (12), 247
America, inhabited by the king's subjects, Conditional pardon to prisoners to go to Barbadoes or to some part of, 334, 337, 339, 368
,, St. Christopher's Island, 233
Amethysts [36], 259
Amitus (?) [Amethysts], stones &c., Ring with, 36
Amsterdam, 380
Amusements, Theatrical, *temp.* Commonwealth, xv.
Amys, Henry, 126
Anabaptistical unlawful meetings, A frequenter &c. of, 328
"Ancor of the State," 287
Anderson, Henry, 258
,, James, 288
,, Thomas, 304
,, William, 110
Andrewes, Alderman, 196
,, Euseby, esq. (justice of the peace), 16
,, George, 247
Andrews, Joseph, 102
Andrus, Dennis, 335
,, Mary, 335
Angell, Thomas, 29
,, William, gent., 288
Angels, *see* Money
Anne, Thomas, 316, 317, 318
Annoyance in arresting neighbours on causeless actions, 164, 165
Ansell, Jeremiah, 330
Antherson, Jonas, 259
Anthonio, John, 245
Anthony, William, 39
Antimony mixed with wine, 79
Antrobus, George, 195
,, Thomas, gent., 195
Apostate, An impious and blasphemous, making a bargain with an evil spirit, xi, 88
Apparel, &c., Detaining servants', 34
,, Men taken by the watch having several disguises of women's, 257
Apparel, Prices of:
Apron, cutwork, A, 44
Aprons, Holland, 69, 70
Band, A laced, 280
,, strings, 14
,, Silk, 225
Bands, Cambric, laced with Flanders lace, 320
,, Collars called, 91
,, Cutwork, 42
,, Ruff, 27
Belt embroidered with gold and silver, A, 213
Belts, 18
Boot hose, 91
Boots, 314
,, Spanish leather, 72

Apparel, Prices of:
Breeches, 193
,, Cloth, 316
,, Farendine, 372
,, Plush, 31
,, Satin, 21
,, trimmed with silk lace and ribbon, 280
,, of black branched velvet, &c., 17
Buckles, Silver shoe, 380
Cap wrought with gold, 30
Cloak, cloth, lined with plush, A, 39
,, lined with velvet, A farendine, 372
,, grogram, with satin lace and plush, A, 18
,, laced with gold lace, A, 23
,, paduasway, trimmed with gold and silver lace, A, 320
,, satin, A, 213
,, satin figured, A, 21
Cloaks, 14, 86, 163, 193, 250
,, Cloth, 86, 171, 273, 316
Cloths, Corle neck, 225
Coat, with gold and silver lace, A cloth, 250, 251
,, lined with plush, A damask, 54
,, plush, A, 31
,, with silver clasp, A plush, 250
,, riding, A, 73
,, cloth riding, A, 314
,, stuff, A, 280
Coats, Cloth, 209, 383, 384
,, with rich cognizances, Footmen's, 79
,, embroidered with gold and silver, Velvet, 319
Coifs, 48, 360
Collars called bands, 91
Cope of cloth of silver, A, 90
Cuffs, Corle, 225
,, Scollop linen knee, 280
Doublet, Body of a, richly laced, 79
,, cloth, A, 316
,, of cloth of silver, &c., A, 17
,, trimmed with silk lace and ribbon, A, 280
,, A plush, 31
Doublets, 73, 193
,, set in a gold pendant, Ruby, 381
Apparel, Prices of:
Doublets, Perfumed leather, 33
,, Satin, 21
Face cloth, lawn, A, 29
Garment of satin, A woman's, 89
Garters, 23
,, Silk, 24
,, laced with silver and gold bone lace, 33
,, woven with gold and silver, 33
Girdles, Corle, 225
Gloves, 24, 73, 89, 101, 208, 314, 316, 379
,, embroidered &c. with gold and silver lace, 33
,, laced with three silk broad laces, 33
,, Perfumed, 33
,, Spanish, 33
,, Stag's leather, 33
Gorgets, Corle, 225
Gown, mohair, A, 286
,, mourning, A, 69
Gowns, 13
,, Mohair, laced with gold twist and lined with grey squirrel, 30
Handkerchiefs, 27, 208
,, Pocket, 314
Hangers, 18, 23, 79
Hat with a plume of feathers, A, 280, *see* Hats
Hatband, gold, A, 18
,, A silk, 317
,, set with 130 diamonds, A velvet, 208
Hatbands, Silver, 18, 314
Hats, 14, 49
,, Beaver, 18, 24, 41, 44, 213, 317
,, called demi-castors, 73 (2), 271, 316, *see* Hat
Hoods, Corle, 225
,, of velvet, French, 35
Hose, Boot, 91
Jerkin, perfumed leather, A, 33
Mantle, Cloth, laced with gold and silver lace, 267
Muff, A, 379
Neckcloths, Corle, 225
Peaks [lace], Corle, 225
Petticoat, satin, laced with gold and silver lace, A, 267

Apparel, Prices of:
Petticoats, 192
Points, Silk, 86
Quoif, Gold wrought, 24
Rocket, A [a cloak without a cape], 73
Ruff-bands, 27
Scarf, silk, A, 24
,, taffety, A, 271
Scarves, Embroidered, 79
Shirt, half, A, 193
,, A holland, 316
Shirts, 91
Shoe buckles, Silver, 380
Shoes, Roses for, 23
Sleeves, Satin, 33
,, Silver, 33
Smocks, 69, 70
Stockings, 192
,, Silk, 24, 86, 280, 372, 388
,, Worsted, 69, 70, 388
Stomacher wrought with gold, 24
Surplice, A, 90
Tops, Cloth, 251
Waistcoat, A, 69, 70
,, embroidered with silver and gold, A, 79
,, embroidered with silver and colours of silk, 79
,, with gold buttons, 251
Whiskes [a kind of tippet], Corle, 225
Applebye, Thomas, 56
Apples, 319
Appleton, co. Norfolk, 145
Apprentice, Barbarously birching an, 176
,, Unlawfully correcting, pinching and beating an, 328
,, Refusing an, to attend divine service, &c., 328
,, Fettering with lock and chain, whipping until flesh was raw, salting and holding naked to the fire, 239
,, Inveigling an, into a marriage, 233, 234
,, Inveigling an, aboard ship, to be transported beyond the seas, 331
Apprentice, on the Lord's day collecting money due to his master, &c., Employing an, 239
,, for service in Virginia, Runaway, 104
,, Selling and sending on board ship an, to go beyond the seas, 336
,, Starving an, to death, 294
,, tied by the wrists and thumbs up to a beam and unreasonably beaten, An, 364
,, Refusing to teach an, his trade, 328
,, Unlawfully transporting an, to the Barbadoes and there selling him for a slave, 336
,, to Virginia, Endeavouring to send an, 271
Apprentices, 70, 75
,, Ill-using, 231, 239
,, Inveigling aboard ship to be transported to Virginia, 315, 326. 335 (2)
,, coming from mass, 244, 245
,, Orders to discharge, from the bonds of apprenticeship, 231, 239
Aprons, *see* Apparel, prices of
Apsley, Sir Allen, knt. (justice of the peace, &c.), 16
Aqueen, Arthur, 126
Archbold, Nicholas, gent. (and esq.), 253, 268
Archer, Peter, 283
,, Robert, 303
Arden, William, gent., 204
Ardington, Mary, 202, 291
,, William, 202, 291
Ardway, Edward, 21
Argoe, Philipp, 379
Armitage [Hermitage] Dock, St. Botolph's, Aldgate, 314
,, ,, Dock, Stepney, 315
,, Robert, 245
Armory, Margaret Hogge *alias*, 182 (2)
Armour, Margaret Hogge *alias*, 124
,, for horsemen, Proof, 89
Arms and plate of the duke of York, 340

Arms to seal, Gold ring cut with, 9
,, and weapons, Suspicion of concealing, 248
Armstrong, John, 250
Army, Cursing the, 274
,, in Ireland, Attempt to rob the States waggon laden with money for the, 204
,, murdering rogues, &c., Seditious speech calling the, 247
Armyn, Elizabeth, 203
,, Dame Mary, 203, 204
Arnime, Thomas, 256
Arnold, Arthur, 194
,, John, 58, 298
,, Michaell, 229
,, Richard, 309
,, William, 372
Arnott, Richard, 65 (2)
"Arra," Editorial note on the word, 15
"Arram," earnest money, xi, 15 (4), 17, 122
Arrington, Mary, 289
,, Thomas, 289
Arrows, bows and, Shooting with, 93, 190
Arrundell and Surrey, Thomas, earl of, earl marshal of England, 152
Arsenic, Ratsbane *alias*, 42
Arson, 291, 384 (2), 385, 386
Artillery Lane, in St. Botolph's, Bishopgate, 324
Ash, John, 377
Ashborne, Anne, 297
Ashbornham, Sir John, knt., 39
Ashburner, Anthony, 297
Ashburnham, William, esq., 254
Ashbury, Alice, 292
,, William, 300
Ashfeild, Sir Richard, bart., 191
Ashford, co. Midd., 183, 321 (2), 333
,, parish, 183
,, church, Riotous and forcible breaking of the doors of, 321 (2)
,, Abell Topsill, vicar of, Speaking opprobriously against, 183
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Ashton, Edward, gent., 235, 236
,, John, gent., 95
Askew, John, 169
Askewe, Allan, gent., 46, 131
Aspenham, co. Sussex, 142
Assault and battery, 28, 179, 182, 219, 220, 248, 323, 329 (2)
,, ,, at the Fortune playhouse, 161, 162, 163
,, ,, at the Red-bull playhouse, 168 (2)
,, ,, on the watchmen of St. Clement's Danes, 362
Assault with a cane, An, 214
,, by Frenchmen, Murderous, 174, 175
,, with a hatchet, An, 21
,, and abuse in the highway, An, 160, 161
,, with a pair of slings, An, 173
,, *see* Assaults
Assaulting a child, 97
,, &c., constables, 161, 163
,, and beating servants in the park [Osterley], Heston, 105
,, a person coming from church, 108
,, and beating a person in a tavern, 75
,, and pumping, upon false reports, 181 (2)
,, the queen's servants at Chiswick, 170
,, and whipping a servant, 230
Assaults, &c., 7, 56, 161, 162, 179, 247, 250, 252, 259, 260, 264, 265, 277, 297, 305
,, with whips, 97, 166, 230
,, *see* Assault
Assell, Geoffrey, 93, 94
Assemblies, &c., *see* Riots.
Assembly at the Bear Garden, An intended, 162
,, of Divines, Certificate from the, concerning a professed jewess, 187
,, ,, Duties of the, 187
,, ,, Houses of parliament refer matters to the, 187
,, ,, A professed jewess to attend the, 186, 187

Assessment, Weekly, made for relief of persons infected (parishes named), 63
,, made for maintenance of LadyThorowgood's grandchildren, 220
Assessments made by justices for relief of places infected with the plague, 4 (2)
Assistance frigate, The, 232
Assize, Judges of, co. Bucks, sign manual addressed to the, 28
[Aston] Awstin, co. Herts, 169
,, Flawell [Flamville], co. Leicester, 76
Atheistical blasphemy, &c., Committee appointed for, 197
Atkinson, Frances Jackson *alias*, 247, 292
,, Thomas, 8
,, William, 28
Atkyn, Thomas, gent., 204
Atkyns, Edward (a justice of the common bench), 220
,, John, 186
Attlebridge, co. Norfolk, 145
Attorney-General, Sir Edward Harbert, knt., 82
Atwell, Bartholomew, 352, 359
Atwicke, Edward, 29
Auchwitz, Anne, 95
Austen, Edward, 65 (2)
,, *see* Austin, Awsten
Austin, James, gent., 174
,, John, 367
,, *see* Austen, Awsten
Awborne, Anne, 126
Awdley, Thomas, 2
Awsten, Thomas, 99
,, *see* Austen, Austin
Awstin [Aston], co. Herts, 169
Axe Yard, Westminster, 182
,, pick, A, 258
Axle-tree of a coach, Breaking an, 165
Axon, John, 248
Ayer, Thomas, gent., 45
Aylard, John, 54
Aymestrey, co. Hereford, 147
Ayres, George, 193 (2)

B.

Babtian, *alias* Dame Dorothy Jenkins, Dorothea, 275
Bacchus, Adam, 68
,, sleeping, A picture of figures dancing and, 275
Backhouse, Edward, 271
,, Joan, 291
,, John, 291
Backnaker, co. Lancaster [47], 133
Bacon, Nicholas, esq., an affiliation order to be made (if charge be proved) against, 212
Badcock, Paul, 336
Badgers, Licences to, 373
Badison, Anne, 219
Bag found in the custody of burglars, A, 196
,, embroidered, An, 192
,, night, embroidered with gold and silver, &c., A, 79
,, taffata, A, 33
Bagley, Anne, 177
,, Hugh, 177
Bagnall, Richard Downes *alias*, 17, [18]
Bail in large sum for forgery, Order for, 211
Bailey, Thomas, 148
,, Thomas, gent., 242
,, *see* Baillie, Baily, Bailye, Bayley, Baylie
Baillie, Thomas, 141
,, *see* Bailey, Baily, Bailye, Bayley, Baylie.
Baily, Elizabeth, 367
,, Pitt, co. Monmouth, 146
,, Thomas, 93, 94
,, Winefred, ix, 185
,, *see* Bailey, Baillie, Bailye, Bayley, Baylie
Bailye, Richard, 80 [116]
,, *see* Bailey, Baillie, Baily, Bayley, Baylie
Bainbrigge, John, gent., 65 (2)
Baker, Alexander, 166, 286
,, Damarise, 296
,, George, 285
,, George, clerk, 202
,, Henry, 279, 294
,, John, 56, 171, 256, 260
,, John, gent., 338 (2)
,, Laurence, 100

Baker, Michael, 264
,, Nathaniell, 271
,, Richard, 29
,, Simon, 28
,, Thomas, 379
,, of Westminster, The dutch, 384
Baker's Arms Alley, Rosemary Lane, Stepney, 258
Baldayn, John, esq., gentleman porter of the Tower of London, 272
Baldwin, Benjamin, 368
,, Elizabeth, 368
Baliol Oxford, Master and Scholars of, 43
Balme *alias* Hickabusie, William, 62
Banbury, Lord Knowles, earl of, 32
,, Henry, 250
Band strings, *see* Apparel, prices of
Bands, Cutwork, 42
,, *see* Apparel, prices of
Bane, John, 40
Banke, (?) co. Chester, 47, 132
Bankes, Alan, 113
Bannifeild, Daniel, 315, 316
Baptism, Depraving the sacrament of, 92 (2), 121 (3), 179
,, Obtaining goods, &c., for a fictitious, 332
Baptizing a cat in derision of the sacrament of baptism, 179
Barbadoes, Unlawfully transporting an apprentice to the, and there selling him for a slave for 1,600 lbs. weight of sugar, 336
,, Conventiclers to be transported to the, 352, 355, 356, 357 (2), 358, 359, 360
,, Enticing a female to go to the, conveying her on board ship, &c., against her will, and selling her for 40s., 230
,, Enticing, inveigling, &c., persons on board ships to transport them to the, 185, 259, 261, 263, 266, 269 (3), 302
,, A prisoner taken in arms at Worcester, assigned for the, 246
,, Prisoner to be transported to the, or some place beyond the sea, 184
Barbadoes, Prisoners pardoned on condition of going to the, within two months, and remaining out of England for seven years, 334, 337, 339
,, Accusing a person of being a spirit and sending a maid to the, 259
Barbel, Stealing, 54
Barbican, The, 62
Barcoale, John, gent, 195
Bardwell, Henry, 378
Barett, John, 360
,, *see* Barret, Barrett
Bargain with an evil spirit, Indictment for making an impious, xi, 88
Barges, Michaell, 240
Barham, Edward, 290
Barker, Edward, 216
,, John, 197
,, Ralph, 51
,, Thomas, 229
Barking, London, 249
Barkstead, John, *lord*, 272 (2)
Barksted, William, 188
Barley, Robert, 330
,, Thomasine, 327
Barnardo, Francis, 81
,, Philip, 80
Barnard's Inn, London, 221
Barnatt, John, 250
Barneby, Bryan, 72
Barnes, Elizabeth, 112
,, John, esq. (justice of the peace), Insolent speaking of and to, 231
,, Jonathan, 296
,, Susan, 112
,, Thomas, 285
,, William, 281
Barnet, Joan, 375
,, co. Hertford, 123
,, *see* Friern Barnet
Barningham, co. Norfolk, 145
Barnsby Street, co. Surrey, 168
Baron, Robert, gent, 249
,, Wilde, Lord chief, 213
,, *see* Barron
Baronetcy, Forged letters and sign manual to obtain the grant of a, 81, 82, 118
Barraclough, William, 126
Barret, Anne, 223
,, *see* Barett, Barrett

Barrett, Elizabeth, 295
,, Mary, 380, 381
,, Paul, gent., 223
,, Thomas, 292
,, William, 380
,, William, gent., 388
,, *see* Baret, Barret
Barron, John, 267
,, *see* Baron
Barrowe, Samuel, 169
Bars, iron, Carrying away, 257, 276
Barter, John, 131
Bartholomew Lane, London, 242, 243
,, Major, London, 164, *see* St. Bartholomew the Great
Bartholomew's, London, 341, *see* St. Bartholomew's
Bartle, Barbara, 216
Bartlett, Collabia, 39
,, Elianor, 173
,, Henry, 173
Barto, Captain (a priest), 265
Barton, Edward, 41
,, John, 231
,, Richard, 173
,, William, 173
Bartten, Thomas, 307
Baseley, Daniell, 55
Baskevile, Thomas, gent., 205, *see* Baskervile, Baskerville
Baskervile, Anthony, 383
,, Richard, 247, *see* Baskevile, Baskerville
Baskerville, Richard, 292, *see* Baskevile, Baskervile
Basketman, to collect victuals for poor prisoners in the gatehouse, Wages paid to, 101
Basons, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Bassett, Robert, 64
Bastard, Alice, 112, 113
,, Henry, 112
,, Order touching Nicholas Bacon, esq., accused of being the reputed father of a, 212
,, Parish to be discharged for maintenance of a, 212
Bastards, 25, 27 (2), 42, 61
,, Seditious speeches calling the king's children, 101, 103
Bastardy, Committal and flogging for, 12
Bastian, James Bastine *alias*, 222
Bastine, Edward, 292, 293
Bastine, James, 292, 293
,, *alias* Bastian James, 222
Batchelor, Robert, 298
Bate, Thomas, 262
Bates, Dr. [justice of the peace], 49
,, Thomas, esq., 71
Bath, co. Somerset, 143
Bather, Owen, 383
Bathurst, Bridget (or Bridgett), 291, 236
Baugh, Thomas, gent., 204
Bawdry, Suspicion of, 252
Bawdy-house, Common prostitutes taken out of a noted, 165
Bawdy-houses, 13
,, ,, Whores sitting at the doors of, 13
Baxter, Tobias, 235
Bayley, James, 303
,, John, 170
,, Thomas, 166
,, *see* Bailey, Baillie, Baily, Bailye, Baylie
Baylie, John, esq., 289
,, Richard, [80], 116
,, Thomas, 86, 118
Baylie, William, 229
,, *see* Bailey, Baillie, Baily, Bailye, Bayley
Bazeley, Daniel, 41
Beades, George, 164
Beads, Agate and crystal, 381
,, Necklaces of glass, 225
Beake, Richard, 6
Beakers, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Beale, Henry, 322
,, Peter Wright *alias*, clerk, 198, 199
Bear Garden, Publishing an intended assembly at the, 162
Beard, Abraham, 247
,, brush, A silver case with a, 380
,, Mary, 171
,, Phillip, 248
Bearne, Francis, 174
,, Thomas, 174
Beating an apprentice, 239
Beaver, Philip, 379 (2), 380
,, *see* Bever
[Becconsall], Beckensall, and Beckenshall, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Becke, Alice, 91
,, John, 169
,, Thomas, 259
Beckett, Thomas, 328

Beckensall [Becconsall], co. Lancaster, 46
Beckenshall [Becconsall], co. Lancaster, 134
Beckford, Thomas, gent., 329 (2)
Becom, John Johnson *alias*, 79
Bed, A feather, 36
,, Headpiece for a, with lawn network, 17
,, Tester for a, with bone-lace, 17
Bedfont, East, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Bedolph, Peter Fitton *alias*, clerk, 116 (2)
Bedwell, Frances, 204
Bedworth [co. Warwick], Parish of, 39
Bee Lane, London, 171
Beech, John, 376
,, Lane, 97
,, ,, Cripplegate, 256
Beechley, Grace, 368
Beer and ale, Order as to rate per barrel for strong and small. 1
,, bottled, Selling, without licence, 251
,, bowl, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
,, dray laden with barrels of, A, 320
,, False measures of, 51, 52
,, ale, &c., farmers in commission for collecting excise of, Counterfeit order directed to the, 265 (2)
,, Mixing mercury (poison) with, 205
Beersley, William, 330
Bell, Henry, 15
,, John, 256
"Belladine" silk, 351
Bellamy, William, gent., 55
Bellas, Fulke, 339
Bellasis, Sir Henry, K.B., 319
,, John, esq., 319
Bellman crying in streets for a supposed lost person, 165
Bells, Corals set in gilt dockets with silver, 380
Belt, A silver buckle for a, 381
Belton, co. Rutland, 143
Belts, *see* Apparel, prices of
Benbow, Francis, 367
Bench, Common, A justice of the (Edward Atkyns), 220
,, Upper, The chief justice of the, 210
Benevolence towards repairing Hillingdon church, Suit and petition for letters patent to collect a, 28
Beney, Adam, 193
Benfeild, Richard. 317
Benfield, Richard Peeters *alias*, 301
Bennett, Samuel, 299
Benninge, Humfrie, 167
Benson, Robert, 181
,, William, 105
Bent, William, 277
Benthall, Walter, 330
Bentley, Katherine, 337
,, co. Suffolk, 142
Bently, Michaell, 307
Beranger, Charles, 242, 243 (8)
Bere-church, Colchester, Westdoniland, *alias*, co. Essex, 43
Berkshire, earl of, A commission from, and reviling the, 363
Berks, co., 29, 64, 74, 140, 142, 146, 148
Berni, De, 324
Berrowe, James, gent., 153
Berry, John, 267, 300
,, Thomas, 197
Berrye, William, 116
Berwick, co., 81
Best, Sara, 297
Beston-Gubballs [Preston Gubbals], co. Salop, 145
Bestowe, William, 178
Bethnal Green, co. Midd., 153, 158
,, ,, in Stepney, 20 335
,, ,, Assessment made at, for furnishing. &c., of the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, ,, Resisting, &c., the headborough of, 258 (2)
Bettenson, Peter, gent., 167
Betterton, Thomas, gent., 322
Betts, John, 184
,, Lucy, 98
,, Thomas, 320
Bevan, William, 311
,, *see* Bevin, Bevyn
Bever, Anne, 2
,, James, gent., 204
,, *see* Beaver
Bevin, Humphrey, 50
,, Thomas, 45
,, *see* Bevan, Bevyn
Bevyn, Humphrey, 110

Bevyn, Rowland, 29
,, *see* Bevan, Bevin
Beyton, Richard, 169
Beza, Thomas, 214
Bezer, Leonard, 302
,, Sarah, 302
Bibby, John, 381
,, Richard, 194
Bible with two clasps, 203
Bibles, 24, 36, 48
Bickenhead, William, 51
Bickerdike, Thomas, 99
Bickerstaffe, Roger, 330
Biddick, North, co. Durham, 47, 132
Bidgood (or Bigworth), Lawrence, 230 (2)
Bierley, Philip, esq., 86
,, *see* Byerlye
Bigamists admonished, 235
Bigamy, 51, 235, 291, 300 (2)
Biggry, Abraham, 309
Bigworth (or Bidgood), Lawrence, 230 (2)
Bilcliff, Joseph, gent., 320
Bill, John, 37, 38
Billing, James, 376
,, Mary, 296
Billingeres, Robert, 109
Billins, John, 230
Binks, Robert, 274
Binney, Alice, 334
Bird, John, 296, 339
,, Thomas, 52, 214
Birding-piece, Fatal accident with a, 281
Birdseyes, John, 167
Biron, Elizabeth, 337
,, *see* Byron
Biscuits, Naples, 319
Bishopgate, London, 86, 147, 242 (2), 243 (6), 250, 324, 325, 340
,, Street, London, 181, 258, 312, 313, 340
Bishopp, Francis, 182
,, Thomas, gent., 46, 132
Bishop's Hall, Bethnal Green, 153, 158
Bishops murdering rogues, &c., Seditious speech calling the, 368
Bit, bridle, A, 89
,, snaffle, A, 89
Bits, Horse, 72
Blackamore, Women deluding a, in pretending to make a marriage for him, 274
Blackburne, Robert, gent., 243
,, William, 333
Blackfriars, London, 147, 228, 245, 246, 265, 269, 341, 352, 359, 383
,, Parish of, *see* St. Anne's, Blackfriars
Blackman, Nicholas, 360
Blackmore Park, co. Worcester, 145
Blackstone, Margaret, 126
Blackwall, co. Midd., 162, 326, 337
,, in the parish of Stepney, 8, 10, 162 (3), 325
,, A headborough of, 325
Blackwell, Jane, 125, 126
Blake, Richard, 188, 250
,, Sir William, knt., 108
Blakeley, John, 330
Blakesley, Thomas, 327
Blanchwell, John, gent., 60, 61
Bland, George, gent., 89
Blaney (or Blayney), Ellinor, 211
Blanket, A, 36
Blasphemer to be suppressed from keeping any alehouse, &c., A, 216
,, making a bargain with an evil spirit, 88
,, Order touching a gross and revolting, 215
Blasphemous opinions against the Holy Trinity, Maintaining &c., 204 (2)
Blasphemy, 371
,, Arraignment and trial for, 296
,, &c., Committee appointed for atheistical, 197
Blay, Nicholas, 335
Blayney (or Blaney), Ellinor, 211
Bleadsoe, Edward, 257
Blewett, Peter, 367
Blisse, Leonidas Smith *alias*, 189
Blith, Nicholas, 330
,, *see* Blyth
Bloomsbury, co. Midd., 143
,, Inhabitants of, to be overseers of constables of, 14
,, Notorious and other women at, 13
Blount, Anne, 237
Blundell, Katherine, 75
,, Richard, 75 (2)
Blunston, John, 310
Blunstone, John, 309
Blyth, Thomas, 229
,, *see* Blith

Board *alias* Horne, Mary, 296
Boar's Head Yard, Whitechapel, 364
Bodkin, Gold, *see* Jewellery, prices of
,, A (weapon), 21
Bodmyn, Thomas, 27
,, William, 27
Bodney, co. Norfolk, 145, 147
Bodwean, co. Carnarvon, 271
Bogg, John, 303
Bohemia, The sign of (tavern) at Chiswick, 49
Boles, Edward, 236
Bolster, A, 36
Bolt, Henry, 212
Bolton, Adam, keeper of the new prison, 3
,, Constance, 379
,, Edward, 248
,, Elizabeth, 121
,, John, 113
,, Mary, 327
Bomer, John, 182
Bone, Edward, 330
,, lace, 17, 33, 360
Bonnett, George, 54
Bonney, ..., 274
Bood, Roger, 179
Book, A silver, 232
Books, 13, 24, 35, 36 (2), 48, 72, 80 (2), 203, 232, 240, 379
,, Bibles, 24, 36, 48, 203
,, Christianity, The practice of, 36
,, Devotions for mass, &c., 240 (2)
,, Dictionary, Rider's, 13
,, Edward the third, The first part of, 13
,, ,, ,, A quadragesimo of, 13
,, Finche's work, 13
,, Government of virtue, The, 48
,, Henry the fourth, 13
,, Holy court, The, 379
,, Litany, A catholic, 240 (2)
,, Littleton (in French), 13
,, Practice of christianity, The, 36
,, Psalm book, A, 203
,, "Silver book," A, 232
,, Treatise of faith, The, 24
,, Catholic prosecution for printing, 240 (2)
,, presenting, a false pretence to get into houses and pilfer, 279
Boot hose, *see* Apparel, prices of
Bootey, William, 271
Booth, Sir George, 308
Booth, George, 217
,, John, 126
,, *alias* Cavilear, John, 85, 86
,, William, 248
Boots, Stealing, 68
,, *see* Apparel, prices of
Bordall, William, 330
Bosgrave, George, 62, 63
Bosse, Isaac, 335 (2)
Bosseley, Edward, 62, 63
Bosson, Richard, gent., 171
Boston, co. Lincoln, 204
Bostwicke, Grace, 295
Boswell, John, 280
Bottesworth, co. Lincoln, 48, 65, 133, 141
Bottled wine and beer, Selling, without a licence, 251
Bottles, Leather wine, xiv.
,, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Boughton Blean, co. Kent, 76
Bourne, Alexander, 285
Boveile, Richard, gent., 180
Bow, Threatening and offering violence to the headborough of, 196
,, Lane, London, 356, 359
Bowden, Dorothy, 339
,, Thomas, 208
Bowers, Margaret Cole *alias*, 270
Bowkers, Thomas, coroner for Westminster, 182
Bowl, beer, A, 28
Bowles, John, 36
Bowling alley, Keeping a, 202
Bowlinge, Samuel, 35, 36
Bowls, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Bowman, William, 212
Bows and arrows, Hunting without licence with, 93
,, ,, Shooting with, 93, 190
Bowyer, Grace, 256
Box covered with canvas, A, 388
,, mother-of-pearl, A, 275
,, Taking away a wooden, 291
Boxe (or Box), *alias* Cherry, Grace, 223 (2), 224, 293
Boxes with drawers, Dressing, 275
,, covered with velvet and gold lace, &c., 35
,, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Boyden, John, 54
Boyle, Henry, 379 (2), 380
,, Morgan, 383

Boyes, Susan, 179
Boys, William, 332
Bracebridge, co. Lincoln, 133
Bracelets, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Brackendall, co. Norfolk, 147
Bradbridge, Richard, 384
Bradford, Nicholas, 5
,, William, 112
Bradley, William, 319
Bradlye, George Laborne *alias*, clerk, 116 (2)
Bradshaw, Ralph, 381
Bradshawe, Anthony, 263
,, John, 293
Bradway, Edward, 335
,, Thomas, 322
Brainfeild [Bramfield], co. Suffolk, 145
Braint, George, 153
Braintree, co. Essex, 204 (2)
Brakes, John, 372
Bramell, John, xv, 254
[Bramfield] Brainfeild, co. Suffolk, 145
Brampton, co. Norfolk, 145
,, co. Suffolk, 145
Bramston, Francis, esq., 202
Branded, Persons, 2, 4, 22, 23, 24, 30, 36, 41 (2), 43, 57, 60, 64, 69, 72, 85, 102, 105, 123, 124, 125 (2), 200, 215, 225, 233, 234, 244, 248, 255, 256, 258, 267, 287, 296 (2), 297 (9), 298 (10), 299 (12), 300 (7), 301 (6), 319, 320, 325, 379, 383, 389
,, ,, in London, 73, 126, 127
,, and sent to ho. of correction to remain there until transported, Felon, 293
,, previously, Felon, sentenced to be hanged, 297
,, Felons, and sent to Bridewell, 108, 125
,, on the thumb, 48
Branding of persons deferred, 40, 61, 191
,, Reprisoned after, 30
Brandish, Gilbert, 22
Brandon, Joseph, gent., 87, 88
Brandy out of a cellar, Suspicion of taking, 387
Brankley, Francis, 330
Bransbye, Robert, 21
Branston, co. Leicester, 76
Brasingdale, John, 174
Brass enamelled buttons, 208
,, Clamps of, belonging to a furnace, 214
,, pan, A, 72
,, plate of a dial, with silver circle, A, 95
,, pot, A, 72
,, sun dials, 95
Brawling, 174, 240, 317, 318, 333
Bray, co. Berks, 74, 142
,, Nicholas, 252
,, William, 319
Braynt, Richard, 42
,, Sara, 42
Braywood, Richard, gent., 387
Brazill, George, 266
Breach, James, gent., 378
Bread Street, London, 118
Breeches, *see* Apparel, prices of
Breese, Edward, 182
Brend, William, 330
Brent, William, gent., 56
Brentford, co. Midd., 117
,, New, 12, 16, 20, 35, 58, 129, 130, 135, 137, 139, 146, 153, 175
,, ,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Old, co. Midd., 45
,, ,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Brett, Sir Alexander, knt., Captain, 17
Brewer, George, 289
,, Mary, 207
,, Roger, 207
,, William, gent., 282
Brewers not to set their drays in the streets, day or night, &c., 227
Brian, Reginald, gent., 147
,, *see* Bryan
Brice, John, 330
,, *see* Bryce
Brickbats, Throwing, 32
Bridewell, deserter sent to, A, 122
,, Felons branded and sent to, 108, 125
,, Old, London, 168
Bridge, George, 242

Bridge, John Bucke *alias*, gent., 251
,, in Bushey Park, Pulling up a wooden, and throwing it into the river there, 382
,, Chertsey, 29
,, within the parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn, Order to repair a certain, 218
,, leading from St. Leonard's Church, Shoreditch, to Kingsland, Order to repair the, 230, 231
,, at Shoreditch, Order to break open a fence for use of passengers, &c., during the repair of the, 231
Bridges, Anthony, 360
,, Ellen, 360
,, Thomas, 362
,, William Tayler *alias*, 28
Bridgman, Sir Orlando, knt. and bart. (chief justice), 373 [374]
Bridle, A, 314
,, bit, A, 89
Brill, Apolonia Ha . . . . De, 387
Bringwyn, co. Hereford, 147
Briscoe, William, 371
Brisley, Daniel, 339
Bristol stones, Gold rings set with, 32, 232
Britain, Little, London, 173, 178
Britten, Dennis, gent., 25
Britteridge, William, 274
Broadholme, co. Nottingham, 48, 133
Bromley, St. Leonard's, 5, 26
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Brompton, John, 72
,, co. Midd , 161 (2)
Bromvaile, Francis, gent., 180
Bronker, Sir William, knt., 38
Brooke, Anthony, 165
,, James, 319
,, *alias* Captain Smith, Dorrell White *alias* Thomas, 198
Brookes, Henry, 55
,, John, 317
,, Robert, lord, 39
,, Thomas, 12, 24
Broom staves, 43, 71
Brooman, William, 249
Broome, Henry, 46, 131
Broomehall, co. Westmoreland, 45, 134
Broomsticks, Lending mutinous seamen, 225
Brothels, &c., *see* Bawdy-houses, Napping, &c.
Brotherton, Nicholas, 168
,, co. York, 98
Broughton, ... 295
,, co. Lancaster, 45, 47, 132, 134
Brown, John, 326
Browne, Adam, 21
,, Alexander, 316, 318
,, Alice, 290
,, Dominic, 166
,, Garrett, 115
,, Henry, gent., 248
,, ,, 29
,, James, 305
,, ,, clerk, 83, 117
,, ,, Younge *a'ias*, 89 [90]
,, John, 216, 271, 299, 305
,, ,, Harrington *alias*, 188
,, Richard, 271
,, Thomas, gent., 204
,, ,, xi, 88, 89, 314, 319, 327
,, William, 48, 186, 330, 387
Brownlow, Edward, gent., 326
Broxholme, John, gent., 383
Brumley, Dorothy, 191
Brumpton, Anthony, 330
Bruncker, Sir William, knt , 163
Brunt, Sibil, 40
,, Thomas, 40
Brush, A silver case with a beard, 380
Bryan, John, 60, 61
,, Richard, 256
,, Robert, 8
,, *see* Brian
Bryce, Thomas, 56, 111
,, *see* Brice
Brydall, Edward, gent., 318
Bryers, Thomas, 217, 253
Brym [Bryning (?)], co. Lancaster, 133
Bryn [Bryning (?)], co. Lancaster, 47
Bucher, Tobias, 164
Buck, Unlawfully breaking into Marylebone park and killing a, 190
Bucke, John, 264
,, *alias* Bridge, John, gent., 251
Buckhurst, Charles, lord, 319

Buckingham, Benjamin, 312
,, Assizes of the co., 28
,, Sign manual addressed to the Judges of Assize for the co., 28
,, Clerk of the Peace for co., 28
Buckland, co. Kent, 39
Buckle for a belt, A silver, 381
Buckler, Stephan, 320
Bucklers Berry [Bucklersbury], London, 241 (3)
Buckles, *see* Apparel, prices of
Bucknam, Paul, gent., 319, 320
Buckner, Walter, 269
Bucks, co., 102, 146, 167, 185, 197, 270
,, in the west bailiwick of Enfield chase, Unlawfully entering and killing, 189, 190, 191 (2)
,, Unlawfully shooting, in Enfield chase, Marylebone park, &c., 189, 190, 191 (2)
Buckton, co. York, 81
Buckwell, George, 170
,, John, 170
Budbrooke, co. Warwick, 45, 134, 136
Budd, Elizabeth, 334
Bugbie's hole, 274, 278
Bull, John, 190
,, Keeping a, to be baited, 231
,, and Mouth, in the parish of SS. Anne and Agnes, ward of Aldersgate, London, Conventicles held at the meeting house at the, 352, 353, 356 (2), 357 (3), 358 (2), 359 (2)
Bullaker, Thomas, clerk, 83, 84, 117
Bullets, Golden, 268
Bullocke, Rebecca, 297
,, Thomas, 294
Bum, William, 161
Bunne, William, 16
Burden, Richard, 244
Burford, Richard, 164
Burges, Isaac, 225
Burglaries, Order to prosecute for, 196
Burglars, A bag found in the custody of, 196
,, A companion of, 256
Burglary, 10, 13, 21, 35, 37, 52, 60, 79, 87, 91, 95, 188, 189, 192, 203, 204, 210, 213, 218, 222, 264, 267, 268, 273, 298 (3), 372, 381
Burglary, Acquittals of, 28, 32, 34. 68, 73, 124, 218, 251, 257, 280, 297 (4), 299, 300 (2), 301(2), 326, 379, 380
,, ,, for, but reprisoned, 9. 90
,, Charged on suspicion of committing a, and recognizances of £1,000 each to appear, &c., 207
,, at Horton, co. Bucks, 270
Burino lege (*sic*) silk, Spun, 351
Burke, Edward, 60, 61
,, Elizabeth, 290 (2)
,, Thomas, 290
Burkingham, co. Worcester, 147
Burland, co. York, 46, 131
Burley, Anne, 204
Burliston. Mary, 209, 210
Burman, Richard, 33, 34
Burnaby, Richard, 2
Burne, Gregory, gent., 331
Burning, Prisoner sentenced to death by, 42
Burnley, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Burnt to death for coining, Sentenced to be, 285
,, ,, Women (sentences), 107 (2), 109, 110, 111 (2)
,, ,, for murdering husbands, Women sentenced to be, 285 (2)
,, in the hand, Notorious thieves, 265
Burraes, Lady, 101
Burroughes, Robert, 177
Burrowes, John, 126
,, John Pudsey *alias*, 125
Burt, Francis, 340
Burton, Anne, 126
,, Cæsar, 182
,, John, gent., 275
,, John, 177
,, Margaret, 275
,, co. Worcester, 142
Bush Inn, Staines, The, 3
Bushee, William, 167
Busher, Michael, 316
Bushey, co. Hertford, 81
,, Park, Breaking into and injuring the gates and pales of, 382

Bushey Park, Pulling up a wooden bridge in, and throwing it into the river there, 382
Busshey, Sarah, 223
Butcher, William, 44
Butchers trading on the Sabbath-day, Order for the suppression of xii, 13, 14
Butler, James, esq., 320
,, John, gent., 60, 61
,, John, 246
,, Robert, 116
Butterfeild, Henry, 102
Buttery, Ralph, 45, 134
Buttlebury [Bucklebury], co. Berks, 146
Button, Thomas, 327
Buttons, Brass enamelled, 208
,, Gold, 251
,, Silver, 381
,, Silver plate, 380
Byde *alias* West *alias* Fremasons Hessey, Francis, 29
Byerlye, William, esq., 150
,, *see* Bierley
Byfeild, Mr. Adoniram, 187
,, Christopher, 164
,, Nathaniel, clerk, 28
Byelaws touching highways, Surveyors to distrain for breaches of, 229
,, and orders relating to highways of different parishes. 228
,, Ratification, &c. of, made for preservation of highways, 226, 227, 229
Byron, Elizabeth, 279, 321
,, William, 279, 321
,, *see* Biron

C.

Cabell, Richard, 161
,, *see* Cable
Cabinet, Letters taken in the king's [at Naseby], 99, 184
,, of mother-of-pearl, A, 201
Cabinets, 24, 35
Cable, William, 55
,, *see* Cabell
Cage, &c., for St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, A, 12
Cakes, Sugar, 319
Calamanco, Price of, 9
Calcott, Hanna, 332
,, John, 119
,, William, 103
Calliley, co. Northumberland, 46, 134
Calvert, John, gent., 96
Cambrics, Stealing, 27, 307
Cambridge, co., 383
,, Robbers executed at, 253
Can, *see* Plate, prices of
Canary wine, Bottles of, xiv, 200, 332
Candles, Stealing wax, 57
Candlesticks, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Canes, 208, 214
Cannon, Edward, clerk, 77, 114 (3)
,, Street, London, 243 (2), 340
Cant, John, 387
Canterbury, co. Kent, 146
Cantrell, Edward, 375
Cap, *see* Apparel, prices of
Capell, Anne, 294
Capien, Thomas, 98
Capper, Richard, 297
Carcanet (or Carconet), *see* Jewellery, prices of
Card come before your card" "My (game), 32
Cards, 202
,, Cheating at, 32
,, &c., in an alehouse on the Sabbath day, Playing at, 161
Carkys, Richard, gent., 160
Carlisle, James, earl of, 91, 178
Carnarvon, co., 271
Caroll, Cornelius, 182
Carpenter *alias* Phibby Jack, Richard, 42
Carpet, A crimson velvet, printed with an acorn flower, &c., 97
,, Turkey, A, 32
Car, Sir William, knt., 81, [118]
,, *see* Carr, Carre
Carr, James, esq., 100
,, Sir Robert, bart., 80
,, William, gent., 338
,, William, [81], 118
,, *see* Car, Carre
Carre, John, 62, 63
,, Thomas, 21
,, *see* Car, Carr
Carriers, Orders touching highways and common, 195
Carrington, Edward, 164

Carrion, Dead, not to be cast into the highways or ditches, 226
Carryll, Dennis, gent., 368
,, Thomas, gent., 368
Carswell, Priscilla, 296
Cart against a coach, &c., Wilfully running a, 165
,, stopping a coach in the road, &c., A, 230
,, *see* Carts
Carte, Richard, 68
Carter, Edward, 248
,, Gregory, 113
,, Harbert Caster *alias*, 144
,, John, 387
,, John Caster *alias*, 144
,, Lane, London, 80
,, Mary, 126
,, Sylvester Carter *alias*, 144
,, Thomas, 298
,, William, 314
Carters, carriers and waggoners, Order to apprehend, carrying above twenty hundredweight, &c., 196
Carts, &c., Highways damaged by excessive weights carried upon waggons, 196, 227
,, Night, not to be overfilled to scatter soil in the streets, &c., 227, 228
,, Wheels of, not to be shod with iron, but slugs only, 227, 229
,, *see* Cart
Cartwright, George, 3
Carver, George, 161
,, James, 85, 161 (2)
,, Mary, 85
,, Thomas, 334
Case with beard brush, A silver, 380
,, John, 387
Casements, Iron, and frames for, 276
Caser, Margarett, 266
,, Thomas, 266
Caske, William, 231, 232
Cason, Ralph, 189
Caster *alias* Carter, Harbert, 144
,, ,, ,, John, 144
,, ,, ,, Sylvester, 144
Castle Morton, co. Worcester, 54, 136
,, William, 176
Castlehandley *alias* Potters Handley, co. Worcester, 54, 137
Castors, Demi- Hats called, 73 (2), 271, 316
Cat, Baptizing a, 179
Catherine, Queen, Seditious and treasonable speeches against, 306, 309
Catholic books, *see* Books
,, priests, *see* Priests, &c.
Catlyn, Edward, esq., 65
Catmose [Catmore], co. Berks, 146
Caudle cups, *see* Plate, prices of
Cavalier kept prisoner, A, 328
Cavaliers were the honestest men in the kingdom, Saying the, 185
Cavee, John, 336
Cavilear, John Booth *alias*, 85, 86
Cavileer (or Cavileere), Anne, 329 (2)
,, (or Cavileere), Isaac (or Isaack), 329 (2)
Cavileere (or Cavaleer), Anne, 329 (2)
,, (or Cavileer), Isaac (or Isaack), 329 (2)
Cawdell, Alice, 285
Cawdy Grange, co. Chester, 47, 132
Ceeley, Thomas, 31
Century, &c., A confection of, 50
Certificate, An unlawful marriage procured by a false, 234
,, Form of, to be used in the case of Recusants refusing to take the oath of abjuration, &c., 238, 239
,, of marriage, before a justice of the peace, A, 223
,, seaman's counterfeit, A, 232 (2)
Certificates, Forging, 334
,, made to the lord keeper of losses sustained at sea and by fire, 16 (2)
Certiorari, writ of, Indictment certified in the king's bench by, 116
,, produced in Court and allowed. 190
,, writs of, Recusants producing, which were allowed by the Court, 155, 156
,, writs of, Recusants producing. after conviction, a, 155, 157
,, writs of, to be returned into the king's bench by Recusants, 154 (2), 155 (4), 156 (3), 157 (6), 158 (9), 159
Cesar, Ferdinando, 75
Chacret, John, 224
,, Katherine, 224

Chacret, *see* Chacrett, Chatred, Chetrost, Sacrett
Chacrett *alias* Sacrett, Christian, 239
,, *see* Chacret, Chatred, Chetrost, Sacrett
[Chaddesley Corbett], Chadgley Corbett, co. Worcester, 43, 45, 134
Chaddleworth, or Chaddleword, co. Berks, 146
Chadgley Corbett [Chaddesley Corbett], co. Worcester, 43, 45, 134
Chadway, William, 330
Chaffee, Mathew (or Matthew), 307, 308
Chains, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Chairs, Gilt leather, 258
Chalice, *see* Plate, prices of
Challener, George, 330
Chamber, William, 182
,, *see* Chambers
,, pot, silver, A, 79
Chamberlayne, Edward, gent., 249
Chambers, Cristofer, 38
,, Mr. Doctor, 166
,, Ellenor, 38
,, Michael, gent., 24
,, *see* Chamber
Chamborowe, Robert, 72
Chancery Lane, co. Midd., 26, 37, 44, 58, 98, 128, 129, 130 (2), 135, 139, 165, 167, 186, 261, 318
,, ,, &c., Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, ,, The pillory in, 22, 107
Chapman, Anthony, 304
,, Benjamin, 265
,, Edward, 270
,, John, gent., 205
,, John. 160, 197, 310
,, John, junior, 102
,, John, senior, 102
,, William, 375
Chappell, Susanna Grant *alias*, 233, 234
Charculne, co. Stafford, 48
Chare, John, 330
Chareavent, Joachin, 57
Charing Cross, 269
,, ,, The High Street from, 100
,, ,, Rioters proceeding from Moorfields to, on the sabbath-day, 102
Charing Cross, &c., Petition of scavengers to fine hackney coaches exceeding six obstructing at, 101, 105
,, ,, Cleansing of streets near, 101
,, ,, St. Martin's Lane, near, 382
Charles I., 61, 66, 101, 197 [205, 206], 215
,, dwelling-house called St. James's house, Burglary at, xi, 79
,, Cabinet with letters of [taken at Naseby] 99, 184
,, Coroners of, household, &c., 61
,, (the martyr king), 206 (2)
,, To answer for the murder of, 365
,, Pardons granted by, and allowed by the Court, 126
,, A gold ring with a picture of, on it, 380
,, Seditious and treasonable speeches against, 43, 74, 81, 87, 88, 89, 93, 97, 103, 114, 119 (3), 120 (5), 126, 127, 176, 177 (3), 178, 179 (2), 183, 186 (2), 304 (2), 305
,, Stealing goods of, 41, 56, 57, 69, 85
Charles II.'s dwelling-house, Whitehall, Burglary at, 379, 380
,, Drinking the health of, 250
,, Engraving, printing and publishing a picture with inscription (given) of, 206 (2), 207, 286
,, A picture of, set in gold with a pearl hanging at it, 380
,, Seditious and treasonable speeches against 302, 303 (3), 304 (6), 305 (3), 306 (3), 307 (2), 309 (4), 310, 311 (2), 312, 316 (2), 317 (2), 324, 327 (3), 335 (2), 338 (4), 339 (2)
,, and general Monk, Treasonable words wishing, were hanged, &c., 303

Charles, Prince, *see* Wales, Charles, prince of
Charley, co. Leicester, 76
Charlton, co. Kent, 76
Charterhouse Lane, Midd., 31, 48, 154
,, ,, in St. Sepulchre's, London, 154
,, ,, Inhabitants of, to be overseers of constables of, 14
,, ,, Notorious and other women at, 13
,, Yard, in the parish of St. Sepulchre's, co. Midd., 241, 244, 245 (4), 247
Chateculme, co. Stafford, 133
Chatto, ... Du, gent., 323
Chatred, John Chetrost *alias*, 99
,, *see* Chacret, Chacrett, Chetrost, Sacrett
Cheapside, London, 118, 265, 340
,, &c., Conspirators to cheat to stand upon a stool, &c., upon a market day in, 102, 125
,, The pillory in, 70 (2)
Cheat, Conspiracy to defraud and, 102, 125
Cheating, 4, 32, 165, 261
,, A heavy fine for, 70 (2)
,, by the new way called the Trepan, 221 (2)
Checker Yard, Dowgate, 165
Checkerwright, John, 351
Cheeck Lane, near Smithfield, St. Sepulchre's, 386
Cheese, Suffolk, Stealing, 37
Chelsea, co. Midd., 18, 27, 32, 139, 205
,, Parish of, 27, 205
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, college, A Dutch prisoner released out of, 380
,, Little, 161
Cheney, Thomas, 285
Cherrington, William, 126
Cherry, Grace Boxe (or Box) *alias*, 223 (2), 224, 293
Chertsey Bridge, 29
Chesham, co. Bucks, 185
Chesson, Katherine, 36
,, Richard, 36
Chest, An iron, 273
Chester [John Bridgeman], bishop of, 166
Chester, co., 47, 132
,, George, 10
,, The see of, 166
Chesterfield, Philip, earl of, 272 (2)
Chestnuts, 319
Chetrost, Christiana, 99, 100
,, *alias* Chatred, John, 99
,, *see* Chacret, Chacrett, Chatred, Sacrett
Chick Lane, 257
,, ,, and Saffron hill, Bridge leading over the sewer between, to be repaired, &c., 218, 219
Child, Hindering execution of a warrant to search for a, 224
,, John, 297
Childe, Robert, 326
,, Thomas, 99
Childerton, Benjamin, 316, 317, 318
Children, Enticing away, under false pretences, to carry them to the Barbadoes, 185, 239, 259
,, to transport them to St. Christopher's Island, Suspicion of taking up, 233
,, into houses from infected places, Receiving, 375 (2)
,, Order made for weekly payment for the maintenance of, 220
,, to pilfer from their parents, Enticing, 319
,, Inveigling, to convey them to the plantations, &c., beyond the seas, 181, 253. 259
,, &c., in the streets, Taking up, by persons commonly called spirits, 185, 224, 239 (2)
,, Falsely reporting a person to be a spirit or inveigler of, from their parents, 181 (2)
,, Committing a riot upon a woman, saying she was a spirit, and took away, 182
,, *see* Kidnappers, Spirits, &c.
Chimney money would prove a worse burden than the ship money, Seditious speech saying that the, 339
China cup and dishes, A, 275
Chinchin, Cornelius, 349
,, William, 349
Chipping-Wicken [Wycombe], co. Bucks, 167

Chiswell Street, London, 161, 185, 329, 340
Chiswick, co. Midd., 20, 26, 35, 44, 49, 58 (2), 66, 130, 136, 137, 139 (3), 141, 142, 143, 144 (2), 147, 153, 177
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, A lunatic in the queen-mother's house at, 170
,, Outrages committed in houses at, by a lunatic, 170
,, Tavern at, called "The sign of Bohemia," 49
Christ Church, London, 194, 241, 244, 249, 325
,, ,, in Norwich, co. Norfolk, 147
Christianity, Practice of, The (a book), 36
Christening cup, A silver, 332
Christopher, . . ., 279
Christopher's Island, America, 233
,, ,, *see* St. Christopher's
Chudleigh, Sir John, knt., 39
Church, Francis, 365
,, John, 376
,, Mihill, 266
" ,, is no true church," To answer for saying the, 181
,, Prosecutions for not attending, on the Lord's day, 175 (2), 181
Churchwardens, &c., refusing to make an assessment in their hamlets towards defraying the charges contracted in the late visitation in maintaining the visited poor, 387
Churchyard Alley, Rosemary Lane, 371
Circle, A silver, 95
Cistern, leaden, A, 57
[Claines], Claymes (or Clannes), co. Worcester, 55, 136
Clannes (or Claymes), [Claines], co. Worcester, 55, 136
Clapham, Parish of, co. Sussex, 76
Clappam, Thomas, 4
Claret, French wine called, 332
Clarke, Alice, 111
,, Christopher, 181
,, Daniel, 167
,, Edmond, 303
,, Gilbert, 334
Clarke, Henry, 173
,, Joan (or Joane), 168, 237
,, John, 52, 160 (2), 258, 316, 330
,, Laurence, gent., 331
,, Richard, 168
,, Thomarshe, gent., 214 (2)
,, Thomas 41
,, William, 57, 306
,, *see* Clerke
Clasp, A silver, for a coat, 250
Clavell, Richard, 214, 289
Claver, William, 334
Claveringe, Sir John, knt., 46, 134
Claxbie (or Claxby), co. Lincoln, 65, 133, 141
Claydon, Barnaby, 332
Claymes (or Clannes), [Claines], co. Worcester, 55, 136
Clayton, co. Lancaster, 48, 133
Clement's Inn, 73
,, ,, The footways and fields near, 59
,, ,, The gunpowder house in, 59, 60
,, ,, Inhabitants &c. of, 59
Clensy, Daniel, 322
Clergy, Benefit of, 2, 4, 22, 23, 24, 30 (2), 34, 36, 40, 41 (2), 43, 57, 60, 61, 64, 69 (2), 72, 73, 85, 102, 109, 123, 124, 125 (2), 127, 191, 215, 218, 225, 233, 234, 244, 248, 256, 258, 267, 287, 293, 296 (2), 297 (7), 298 (7), 299 (11), 300 (6), 301 (5), 319, 320, 325, 379, 383, 389
,, ,, disallowed, 127
,, ,, Felon after receiving, sent to Bridewell, 125 (2)
,, ,, Felon after receiving, to remain in prison, except he depart the kingdom, &c., 123
,, ,, Ineffectual pleadings for, 36, 69
,, ,, refused, having had it previously, 221, 280

Clergy, Benefit of, prisoner after receiving, sent to prison, and to be whipt, 109
Clergymen, Prosecutions for scandalous speeches against, 171 (3), 174 (2), 183, 185
Clerke, Hugh, 268
,, John, 290
,, Joseph, 296
,, Margaret, 290
,, Peter, 297
,, Timothy, Ph.D., 290
,, William, 48
,, *see* Clarke
Clerkenwell, co. Midd., 12, 16, 17 (2), 20, 25, 26, 31, 35, 38, 42, 44, 52, 54, 56, 57, 58 (2), 59, 66, 82 (2), 86, 90, 91, 95, 96, 104 (2), 128, 129, 130, 131, 135 (2), 137, 138, 139 (2) 141, 142 (2), 143, 144 (2), 146, 147, 148 (2), 153, 154, 158 (2), 161, 163, 164 (2), 167, 174, 175, 176, 179, 182, 194, 202, 205, 219, 220 (2), 228, 245, 251, 259, 269, 272, 274 (2), 278, 279 (2), 305, 306, 333, 336, 337, 381, 382, 383, 384 (2), 387, 388
,, Parish of St. James's, *see* St. James's, &c.
,, Assessment or rate to be made for maintenance of 100 aged and blind persons incapable to labour, in the new workhouse at, 337
,, Order made for an assessment or rate to be made in certain parishes (named) for furnishing the new workhouse at, 337
,, Bellman, constable or warder of, compounding a felony, 55
,, Church, Entering the vestry of, and disturbing a meeting of parishioners there, 278, 279
,, Constable of, 279 (2)
,, Constables and churchwardens of, to shut up and mark a house infected with the plague, 71
Clerkenwell Green, co. Midd., 71
,, The highway at, 194
,, Inhabitants of, assessed for relief of persons infected, &c., 62
,, Parishioners of, Red Bull playhouse hired of the, at the rate of 20*s.* per diem, &c., 279
,, New Prison, Committal to the, 216
,, ,, A professed jewess committed to the, 186
,, ,, Keeper of the, 186
,, Stock to be furnished to employ 600 poor at the new workhouse at, 337
Cleyton, Fayth, 279
Cliffe, James, gent., 335
Clifford, John, 350
Clifford's Inn, 195, 260
Clift, John, 385
Clifton, Sir Jarvase, knt. and bart., 27
Clint, co. York, 46, 132
Clipping and filing coins, 56
Cliviger, co. Lancaster, 48, 133
Cloak, Pawning a, in part payment for press money, 163
,, *see* Apparel, prices of
Cloake, Joan, 22
,, John Ph.D., 256
Cloiscailes, Ninepins *alias* (an unlawful game), 202
Cloth, broad, Stealing, 66
,, canvas horse, A, 251
,, cushion, A, 29
,, Linen, called damask, 79
,, Sack, 27
,, Scotch, 27
,, of silver, 17, 33, 90
,, A table, 35
,, &c., A velvet saddle, 191
,, Woollen, 125 (2), 126
,, *see* Cloths
Clothes of an apprentice baked to destroy vermin, 231
Clothier, Thomas, 385
Cloths, cradle, Lawn, 29

Cloths, Neck, *see* Apparel, prices of
,, table, Damask, 29, 79
,, *see* Cloth
Clunne, Walter, 350
Coach, Breaking the axle-tree of a, 165
,, Casting dirt upon people in a, 230
,, horses, Reins for, 21
,, Stopping a, with a cart, and whipping a servant, &c., 230
,, Wilfully running a cart against and damaging a, 165
Coaches, Hackney, plying for fares against the Exchange from CoventGarden, 100, 105 (2)
,, ,, unlicensed, 252
Coachmakers, wheelwrights, &c., not to block up the streets with carriages, timber, &c., 227
Coachman asleep on his box, A, 110
,, Uncivil, ordered to be kept in prison, &c., 110
,, James, 337
Coal-heaving, Idle persons living out of service under pretence of, 169 (2), 170
,, Sea, price of, per chaldron, 16
Coals, Order made touching the price of, 212
,, Regrating, 16
Coapland, William, 260
Coat, *see* Apparel, prices of
Coates, Thomas, 296
Cobbett, Thomas, 24
Cobham, Alexander, 3
Cobweb lawn, 30
Cock-fighting, near Wellclose, Unlawful assembly and game of, 247, 248
,, stealing, 96
,, whipping on Shrove Tuesday, 258 (2)
Cockerell, Thomas Cokin *alias*, 112
[Cockerton?], Couxton (or Coxton), co. Durham, 45, 134
Cockes, Joan, 171
,, *see* Cocks, Cox, Coxe
Cockpit, Drury Lane, Acting a public stage play at the, contrary to law, 282
,, players silenced on account of the plague, 6
Cocks, Anthony, 19
Cocks, *see* Cockes, Cox, Coxe
Coellio, Pedro, gent., 219
Confection of rhubarb, century, &c., 50
Cogan, John, 137, *see* Coggen, Coggin
Coggen, John, 12, *see* Cogan, Coggin
Coggin, John, 135, *see* Cogan, Coggen
Cognizances on footmen's coats, 79
Coif, *see* Apparel, prices of
Coin, Old silver, 236
Coining, 57 (2), 67, 72, 91, 108, 111, 112, 118, 119, 194, 263, 285, 297
,, Copper, brass, lead, tin, and other false metals used in, 57 (2), 67, 263
,, Sentence, to be burnt to death for, 285
,, and uttering, 67, 72, 91, 108
Coins, Clipping and filing, 56
,, Counterfeit, *see* Money
Cokin *alias* Cockerell, Thomas, 112
Colchester, co. Essex, 43, 233
Cole, Captain, 230
,, John, 278, 376
,, Joseph Johnson *alias*, 10
,, *alias* Bowers, Margaret, 270
,, Richard, 279
,, Robert, 163
,, Thomas, 20, 26, 129, 130 (2), 131, 135, 136 (2), 139
,, William, 130
,, Yard, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 307
Coleharbor [? Coldharbor] Lane, 84
Coleman, Ellis, 253
,, Street, London, 113, 165, 177, 254
,, ,, in St. Andrew's, 310
,, ,, St. Stephen's, London, 377
,, Thomas, 375
,, Walter, clerk, 78, 114 (3)
,, Zachariah, 190
Collars, *see* Apparel, prices of
Colledge, George, x, 35, 36
,, Robert, 273
Colley, John, 64
Collier, Elizabeth, 377
,, James, 377
Collins, George, 335
,, Honora, 337
,, John, 233
,, Thomas, 194, 264, 281
Collision of a cart against a coach, 165
Collison, William, 162 (2)

Colpott, Thomas, 308
Colston Bassett, co. Nottingham, 133
Colt, George, 215 (2)
Colton Bouchamp, 193
Colvey, John, 23
Comeings, Christopher, 365
Commission granted for examination of persons as may have knowledge of the stealing of goods to the value of £40,000, 78
,, to try the "Portugals," Special, 290
Commissions, &c., from Charles Stuart, Suspected of receiving and dispersing, 250
Commissioners of oyer and terminer, Warrant from, to embark, &c., conventiclers, 362, [364, 367, 370]
,, of sewers, Reviling the, 332
Committee appointed for atheistical blasphemy, &c., 197
,, at Ely house, Disturbing the, 260
,, of examinations, The, 93
,, of the ho. of commons, Indictment and committal to prison made by order of the, 124
Committees, Reviling parliament and their, 102
Common Bench, Edward Atkyns, a justice of the, 220
,, Pleas, Lord chief justice of the [373], 374
,, ,, Sir Nicholas Hide, knt., chief justice of the, 29
,, ,, Sir William Jones, knt., justice of the, 38
Common Prayer, book of, Depraving the, 80 (2), 116, 173, 174
,, ,, book of, Fine of 100 marks for depraving the, 116
,, ,, book of, Indictment, &c., for refusing to say and use all the, 83, 84 [85], 117, 118 (2)
Common Prayer, book of, Speaking against the, 174
,, ,, Contumelious speech, &c., in derogation of the book of, 321
,, ,, was not a divine prayer, Saying the book of, 173
Commons, House of, committee of the, Indictment and committal to prison made by order of the, 124
,, ,, Disturbing the, 100
,, ,, A messenger of the, 184
,, ,, Order of the, against celebrating mass, 172
Commonwealth, Seditious speeches, &c., against the, 240, 250, 260, 264
,, A suspected enemy of the, 258
,, Suspected priest seducing people of the, 273 (2)
,, Records, Distinguishing characteristics of the, xii
Communistical speech, A, 326
Compton, Sir Henry, K.B., 148
,, Humphry, 322
,, Mr. (a priest), 273
Concalves (?), Alvara, gent., 219
Coney, Richard, 367
Confoot, Gerrard, 254
Conies in the park at Hampton Court, Unlawfully hunting, &c., 160
Connell, Daniell, 234
Connoway, Elizabeth, 91
Conspiracy to defraud and cheat, 102, 125
,, to depose the king, overthrow the government, &c., 376
,, to seize the city, tower of London, &c., 376
Constable, Henry, 370
,, of Clerkenwell, 279 (2)
,, or warder of Clerkenwell removed for compounding a felony, 55

Constable of Edgware, allowing infected persons to go at large &c., and withdrawing from his office, 33
,, at the Fortune playhouse, Assaulting, beating &c., the, 161
,, of the parish of Harrow-on-the-Hill, A, 282
,, of High Holborn expending money on the visited poor, A, 382
,, of Hoxton, Rescuing a pressed man from the, 164
,, Indictment against a, for hearing treasonable words and not apprehending the utterer thereof, 371
,, Suspected insurrectionist taken by a, 310
,, of Limehouse and Stepney, Refusing to aid the, in conveying persons to Newgate, 370 (3)
,, Inciting the gentlemen of Lincoln's Inn to "pumpe" a, 167
,, Order to annul the election of a, 52
,, of the hundred of Ossulston to visit Highgate and oversee the officers there perform their duties towards visited persons, A high, 40
,, A person elected as, in order that he may pay for exemption, 52
,, neglecting and abandoning his office during the time of the plague, 33
,, Rescuing a prisoner from a, 167
,, Upbraiding a, and calling him one of the "malignant party," 174
,, of St. Botolph's, Aldgate, 385
,, of St. Clement's Danes, A house infected with the plague closed by the, 64
,, of St. Giles's-in the Fields, Refusing to aid the, in searching for a catholic priest, 160
Constable of St. Giles's-in-the Fields to attend the earl of Southampton concerning a cage and stocks for the parish, 12
,, &c., of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, Insolent speech to the, on asking a person of what religion he was, 241
,, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, Reviling and abusing the, 98
,, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, Drawing a sword against the, and escaping, 336 (3)
,, &c., of East Smithfield, Resisting the, when demanding entrance into a house, 377
,, of Wapping, A, 274
,, and petty constables to see that a whipping post and cucking stool be erected in South Mims, The high, 6, 7
,, of the Up-hamlet of Whitechapel, The immediate, 387
Constables, &c., 13, 118, 276, 333, 351
,, &c , assaulting, &c., 160, 161, 163, 375
,, of Clerkenwell to shut up and mark a house infected with the plague, 71
,, Refusing to aid in conducting conventiclers to prison (note), 349
,, Petty, to apprehend carriers, carters, &c., infringing an order touching highways, 196
,, Fictitious, pressing men with a counterfeit warrant, 169
,, to secure alleged soldiers in alehouses, &c., 189
,, to search alehouses, fields, &c., and arrest tipplers and persons playing games, &c., 189
,, to make diligent search on Lord's days, &c., in taverns, inns, alehouses, &c , 189

Constables, &c., of Stepney to sequester estates, &c., of conventiclers, 362
,, &c., Victuallers suppressed from victualling during the time of being, 14
,, *see* Headboroughs, Officers
Conventicle Act of 16 Charles I., and 1664 A.D., xxiii.
,, held at the Bull and Mouth meeting-place in the parish of SS. Anne and Agnes, ward of Aldersgate, London, A, 352, 353, 356 (2), 357 (3), 358 (2), 359 (2)
,, held in Hackney, A, 343, 345
,, held in Hatton Street, A, 340 (2)
,, held in Hendon, A, 343, 345
,, held in Holloway Street, Shoreditch, A, 343, 345
,, held in Limehouse, Stepney, A, 343, 345, 370 (3)
,, held at Mile End, A, 343, 344, 353
,, held in the liberty of Norton Folgate, A, 343, 345
,, A preacher at a, 364
,, called a riotous and tumultuous assembly, A, 310, 321, 322, 323, 353
,, held in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, A, 343, 345
,, held at Shoreditch, A, 312 (2), 313
,, held at Spittle Yard, A, 311
,, held in a building or room of an unknown person in Stepney, A, 343, 344, 351, 352 (2), 357
,, held in Westbury Street, Stepney, A, 343, 345, 364 (2)
,, held at Whitechapel, A, 310 (2)
,, *see* Conventiclers, Conventicles
Conventicler preaching and owning himself to be a Fifth monarchy man, A, 329
,, committed for keeping a preaching house, A, 329
Conventicler not to speak, teach, or meet in any conventicle, &c., Recognizance for a, 378
Conventiclers refusing to take the oath of allegiance, 310 (2)
,, committed to the ho. of correction, 360, 366 (3), 367, 370
,, committed, &c , to the new prison, Calendar of, 329
,, committed (under warrant) to Newgate, 323, 341, 370 (3)
,, Refusing to aid constables in conducting, to prison (note), 349
,, to Newgate, Refusing to aid constables in conveying, 370 (3)
,, Dates of certificates convicting, and convictions of, 341, 344, 345
,, Editorial notes on the convictions of, 343, 348, 349
,, convicted, Summaries of the number of, with their professions, trades, &c., 342, 343
,, arraigned and tried at a sessions of oyer and terminer, Summary of sentences on 34, 367
,, Constables, &c., of Stepney to sequester estates, &c., of, 362
,, fined, 321, 322, 323, 341, 346, 347 (2), 348
,, fined or imprisoned, 341, 348, 352 (3), 353, 354 (4), 355 (3), 356 (4), 357 (4), 358 (4), 359 (2)
,, fined, imprisoned, &c., The course of procedure against, 348
,, fined or imprisoned, Summaries of, 346, 347
,, to be imprisoned unless redeemed by their husbands on payment, &c., 360, 366 (3), 370
,, Redemption money for, to be for the use of the poor of St. Sepulchre's parish, 366 (2), 370

Conventiclers, Redemption money for, to be for the use of the poor of the parish of Stepney, 366
,, taken by the king's officers, 310, 312, 313
,, standing mute, Judgments on, 322, 348, 352 (2), 353, 354, 355 (2), 356 (2), 357 (2), 358 (2), 359 (2), 360, 366, 367
Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Anstead, Richard, 334
Ansted, Richard, of St. Margaret's, Westm., mat-layer, 324
Askree *alias* Eskrigg, Thomas, 329
Atwell, Mary, late of the parish of Stepney, 352, 353, 359, 360
Atwood, Thomas, of Spittlefields, silver spinner, 330
Avis, Henry, of Stepney and Wapping, mariner, 311, 313
Awle, James, 334
Aylsom, Edward, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323
Ayres, Robert, of Stepney, yeoman, 322, 323
,, Thomas, 329
Bales, Thomas, 327
Baker, Arthur, of and late of St. Anne's, Blackfriars, London, tailor, 352, 359, 360
Barden Zacharey, 329
Barkeley, Edward, late of Stepney, skinner, 361 (2)
Barkley, Edmund (apprentice), of Walbrooke, skinner, 341
Barnardiston, Elizabeth, of Hackney, 347
,, Susan, of Hackney, 347
,, Thomas, of Hackney, gent., 347
Barrett, David, of Aldermanbury, shoemaker, 340
Batchelor, Nathaniel, of Southwark, felt-maker, 170
Beanes, William, of Stepney, members of the family of, 341, 350, 354 (7), 355 (2), 356 (2), 358 (4), 360, 363
Bear, John, of Stepney, yeoman, 321
,, *see* Beere
Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Beard, George, of St. Paul's, Covent Garden, poulterer, 324
Becket, Thomas, salesman, 328
Beere, John, of Stepney, ..., 325
,, *see* Bear
Berry, John, 322
Bickerstaffe, Roger, late of Stepney, shoemaker, 329, 351
Billing, James, of Thames Street, felt-maker, 360
Birket, Thomas, of Bishopgate Street, labourer, 340
Bland, Edward, of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, chandler, 325
Bly, Nickolas, 329
Bowden, William, of St. Margaret's, Westm., pewterer, 324
Bowlton, Samuel, of Foster Lane, London, goldsmith, 341
Boycott, Edward, late of Stepney, chandler, 357, 359, 360
Brend, *alias* Brenn, William, late of Stepney, yeoman, 361
Brenn *alias* Brend, William, late of Stepney, yeoman, 361
Brice, Robert, 334
Brooke Nicholas, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323
Brookes, Edward, of Spitalfields, silk weaver, 340
Brookshawe, William, 113
Browne, Christopher, 327
,, Micah, of St. Botolph's, Aldgate, felt-maker, 170
Bryan, Richard (apprentice), of Milk Street, ironmonger, 341
Bull, John, of Whitechapel, ..., 322, 323
Burbanck *alias* Burbranck, Thomas (apprentice), of the Minories and late of Stepney, gunmaker, 363, 364 (2)
Burbranck, *alias* Burbank Thomas (apprentice), of the Minories and late of Stepney, gunmaker, 363, 364 (2)
Burdett, Peter, of Holloway Street, members of the family of, 345
Burroughes, Richard, 322
Carnall, Susan, of Fenchurch Street, London, 312

Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Carsewell, William, of . . . ., 313, 322
Carter, Hugh, late of St. Sepulchre's, cordwainer, 365, 366, 367
Catch, John, of Staines, co. Midd., tobacco cutter, 378
Cawne, John, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, silk weaver, 324
Cawderwood *alias* Cawtherwood, William, late of Stepney, silk-weaver, 366 (2), 367
Cawtherwood, *alias* Cawderwood, William, late of Stepney, silk-weaver, 366 (2) 367
Chamberlaine, John, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, joiner, 324
Chattward, *alias* Chattwood, Isaac late of St. Sepulchre's, merchant, 366, 367
Chattwood *alias* Chattward. Isaac, late of St. Sepulchre's, merchant, 366, 367
Child, Robert, of St. Bride's, London, gardener, 310
Church, John, of Norton Folgate, tailor, 340
Clarke, Thomas, late of St. Olave's, Southwark, and late of Stepney, dyer, 363, 364 (2)
,, William, late of Stepney, blacksmith, 351
Clerke, John, of Aldermanbury, yeoman, 340
Clifson, Richard, of St. Martin's-le-Grand, tailor, 340, 341
Close, Mark, 322
Cocks, William, late of Limehouse, chandler, 350
,, *see* Cox
Cole, Josia (or John), preacher at a Quaker's meeting, 333
Collins, Elizabeth late of St Sepulchre's, 366 (2), 367
,, Francis, of Ratcliffe in Stepney, bricklayer, 341
Cooke, Robert, of St. Martin's-le-Grand, barber, 330
Cookesley, Thomas, 113
Cooper, Anne, of Whitechapel, 310
,, Thomas, late of St. Sepulchre's, ironmonger, 365, 367
Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Cooper, *see* Cowper
Corpe, Henry, of Noble Street, London, diamond cutter, 360
,, Joseph, of Noble Street, London, diamond cutter, 360
Cowdray, John . . . ., 323
Cowdrey, John, of Stepney, carpenter, 341
Cowper, Thomas, 330
,, *see* Cooper
Cox, Mary, late of Stepney, 366 (2)
,, *see* Cocks
Cragg, John 329
Crane, John, late of St. Sepulchre's parish, sawyer, 355
Cross, Robert, 327
Crosskeyes, Joan, of Allhallow's Stayning, 325
Cuckoe, John, of St. Margaret's, Westm., blacksmith, 324
Cummings, Henry, late of Stepney, weaver, 366 (2), 367
Daford, Thomas, 322
Dafforne, William, of Stepney, yeoman, 322
Davis, Moses, of Golden Lane, chandler, 311
,, Thomas, of Stepney, broker, 340
Dickinson, Thomas, of Nightingall Lane, smith, 313
Dixe, William, 113
Dixon, Bridget, late of Stepney, 366 (2), 367
,, Peter, of Stepney, yeoman, 321
,, Thomas, of Southwark, merchant, 170 (2)
Dorrington, John, of Long Alley, Shoreditch, glover, 313
Drake, Katherine, of St. Olave's, Southwark, 312
Drinnge, Joakin, 329
Dry, Augustine, of Christchurch, clothworker, 325
,, Thomas, of Whitechapel, grocer, 341
Elson, John, of St. Sepulchre's parish, carpenter, Persons of the family of, 352, 353, 355 (3), 356, 357 (2), 359

Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of:—
Emerson, Randolph, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323
Emings, Jeremy, of Stepney, tobacconist, 353
Eskrigg, Thomas Askree *alias*, 329
Evanden, Elizabeth, late of Stepney, 360
Evans, Roger, of Stepney, smith, 341
Eyres, Henry, 327
Fell, Henry, 322
Field, Thomas, of Stepney, yeoman, 321
Fisher, Margaret, late of the parish of Stepney, 352
Ford, Elizabeth, late of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and late of London, 351, 352, 359, 360
Fossett, Thomas, 334
Foster, John, of Fox Lane, Shadwell, lighterman, 313
Foxwell, John, of Gun Yard, Bishopgate Street, weaver, 313
Freeman, Frances, of Hackney, 347
Frith, John, late of St. Sepulchre's, tailor, 327, 366 (2), 367
Fruen, Hester, late of St. Sepulchre's, 365, 366
Gabb, John, late of St. Sepulchre's, cordwainer, 365, 366, 367
Garbrand, John, 113
Garnish, Hanna, late of St. Sepulchre's, 359, 360
Gerrard, Vincent, late of Stepney, joiner, 361
Gibson, Thomas, late of Stepney, sugar-baker, 351
Gold, Anne, late of Stepney, 351
Goodwin, John, of Old Change, and late of Old Fish Street, London, clothworker, 341 (2), 361
Gospright, Frances, 312
Grace, John, of Crooked Lane, London, brushmaker, 313
Graves, Anne, of Trinity Minories, 312
Greeneway, Benjamin, of St. Botolph's Bishopgate, grocer, 340, 341
Greenewell, Benjamin, 322
Griffin, John, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323
Griffith, John, 322
Groome, Samuel, of Stepney, mariner, 341
Groshia, Martin, late of Stepney, barber, 361
Gubby, William, 329, *see* Guppy
Guppy, William, 322, *see* Gubby
Gurney, William, of Petticoat Lane, silk-throwster, 313
Hall, Bartholomew, late of Whitechapel and Stepney, silk-thrower, 363, 364 (2)
Halsey, Robert, 322
Halton, Jane, 312
Hammond, Margaret, of Hackney, Persons of the family of, 347
Harding, John, late of Stepney, tailor, 366 (2), 367
,, Nathaniel, late of Stepney, yeoman, 361
Hartley, William, of Ratcliffe, smith, 313
Hathaway, Cornelius, ... 330
Hawes, Sara (or Sarah), late of St. Sepulchre's, 365, 366, 367
Hawkins, George, of St. Saviour's and St. Mary's Overies, Southwark, weaver, 313, 325
Hayley, Anne, late of St. Sepulchre's, 369, 370
Heaman, Sibil, of Stepney, 370
,, ,, Members of the family of, 345
Hide, Edward, of St. Peter's parish, Paul's Wharf, tailor, 353
,, John, 327
Higgins, John, late of Stepney, merchant, 350
Hinde, Thomas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, brewer, 347
Hinton, Adkins, of Whitechapel, tobacco-pipe-maker, 310
,, Thomas, 322
Hobart, Thomas, of Stepney, yeoman, 321, 327
Hodgkin, Samuel, 322
Hodgskins, Samuel, 329
Holden, Edward, of Petticoat Lane, yeoman, 340
Hollinpreist, James, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, weaver, 324

Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Holmes, Abraham, of Chiswell Street, London, labourer, 340
Horne, John, late of Stepney, cordwainer, 350
Horsey, John, late of St. Sepulchre's, shoemaker, 369, 370
Horton, Ellen, 312
Hubbard, Thomas, of Stepney, silk-weaver, 325
,, Thomas, late of Stepney, smith, 358, 359, 360
Hull, Thomas, of Whitechapel, mealman, 313
Inwood, James, 322
Jackson, Margaret, late of St. Sepulchre's parish, 355, 359, 360
,, Mathew, late of St. Sepulchre's, yeoman, 365, 366, 367
Jenings, Jonathan, 322
Jesse, Henry, of the liberty of the Tower of London, yeoman, 170
Jessey, Mary, 370
Johnson, Anne, of Edmonton, 325
,, Henry, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323
,, Henry, of Whitechapel, tobacco-pipe-maker, 310
,, James, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323
Keates, Maximilian, of Cheapside, London, coat seller, 340, 341
Keffin, William, of London, merchant, 311
Kemsey, Thomas, late of St. Sepulchre's, cordwainer, 365, 366, 367
Kendall, James, late of Stepney, glover, 366 (2), 367
Kirton, James Skirton *alias*, late of Stepney, weaver, 366 (2), 367
,, John, 334
Knowles, Miles, of St. Katherine's, near the Tower, tobacco-cutter, 340
Knowlman, Richard, of Stepney, seaman, 341
Lam, Thomas, 329, *see* Lambe
Lambe, Thomas, 113, *see* Lam
Lane, Jeffery, of Wapping, lighterman, 313
Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Langley, Thomas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, ... 325
Lash, Hannah, of Wapping, 312
Latham, Charles, of Stepney, yeoman, 321
,, William, 329
Lathwell, Thomas, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, tallow-chandler, 324
Lee, Edward, late of Old Change, London, cordwainer, 357, 359, 360
Lewis, Jane, late of St. Sepulchre's, 369, 370
,, Susan, 312
Light, Mary, of St. Saviour's, Southwark, 312
Lignes, Robert, 334
Lingwood *alias* Ringwood, Anthony, of Outer Tower Hill, London, ironmonger, 341
Loveday, Samuell (or Samuel), of Cree Church, tailor, 322, 325, 328
Mallitrat, Edward, late of Stepney, distiller, 361
Mansel, Richard, of St. Margaret's, Westm., victualler, 324
Marlow, Bethia, late of St. Sepulchre's, 366 (2), 367
Marshall, Diggory, late of Stepney, tailor, 361
Martin, Daniel, of Whitechapel, nailsmith, 340
,, John, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323 (2)
,, Nicholas, of Wapping, cordwainer, 313
,, Sarah (or Sara), late of St. Sepulchre's, 366 (2)
Mather, Benjamin, 329
Mathews, William, of East Smithfield, tailor, 341, 361
Melledge, Roger (apprentice), of Blackfriars, London, tailor, 341
Mildman, Thomas, of Stepney, yeoman, 322
Miller, George, of Rosemary Lane, sawyer, 313
Moore, Francis, of Stepney, distiller, 332, 340
Morley, Frances, late of St. Sepulchre's, 369, 370

Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Morris, David, of Stepney, yeoman, 321
,, George, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323, 328
Mortimer, Elizabeth, late of St. Sepulchre's, 366 (2), 367
Nash, James, of Whitechapel, labourer, 313
Neave, Mary, 312
Newell, William, 329
Newman, George, of Gun Yard, weaver, 313
Newton, John, 329
Niccolls, Joan, late of St. Margaret's, Westminster, 356, 359, 360
Noble, John, of New Gravel Lane, Stepney, mariner, 341, 361
Noddell, John, 329, *see* Noddle
Noddle, John, of Rosemary Lane, brickmaker, 313, *see* Noddell
Nodwell, John, of Whitechapel, tobacco-pipe-maker, 310
Ogle, Richard, of Whitechapel, dyer, 322, 323
Oram, Sarah, 312
Pantwell, John, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323
Parkehurst, William, of Dean and Flower Street, Stepney, silk-throwster, 313
Parker, Alexander, of Watling Street, gentleman, 340, 341
,, Anne, late of St. Sepulchre's, 365, 367
Passhelar, John, of Stepney, tailor, 311
Paynter, Elizabeth, of Whitechapel, 310
Pearson, William, 329
Penington, James, late of St. Sepulchre's, 365, 367
,, *see* Pennington
Pennell, Mary, late of St. Sepulchre's, 365, 367
Pennington, Peter, of and late of Stepney, mariner, 341, 354, 355, 359, 360
,, *see* Penington
Plumsteade, Francis (apprentice), of Little Tower Hill, ironmonger, 341
Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Pollsteade, Mary, of Hackney, 347
Polly, Anne, late of Stepney, 353, 359
Polton, Ansell, of Whitechapel, cordwainer, 313
,, *see* Poulton
Pope, Mary, 312
Poulton, Ansell, of Whitechapel, cordwainer, 312
,, *see* Polton
Price, Danyell, of the liberty of the Tower of London, tailor, 170 (2)
,, John, of Laurence Poultney Lane, London, packer, 341
Prickett, John, late of St. Sepulchre's, cordwainer, 365, 366, 367
Ralph, Anne, of Edmonton, 325
,, William, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, gent., 324
Raven, Andrew, late of Stepney, yeoman, 323
Reddall, John, of Stepney, carpenter, 325
Richardson, Hercules, of Whitechapel, cordwainer, 313, 325
Ringwood, Anthony Lingwood *alias*, of Outer Tower Hill, London, ironmonger, 341
Rively, Margery, 370
Rix, John, of St. Margaret's, Westminster, grocer, 324
Roberts, Roger, late of Stepney, cordwainer, 322, 354, 359
,, William, late of Stepney, felt-maker, 359, 360
,, William, late of Stepney, servant, 355
Robinson, William, of Stepney, yeoman, 321
Rogers, Charles, late of St. Sepulchre's, clockmaker, 365, 366, 367
Roper, Randolph, 322
Rose, John, late of Stepney, clothworker, 366 (2), 367
Rotten, John, of St. Swithin's, London, tailor, 351
Rowden, Laurence, of Ratcliffe Highway, ropemaker, 313
Salter, Henry, 329

Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Scott, Joseph, of Bartholomew's, London, upholsterer, 341
Seales, Thomas, 113
Serle, Thomas, of St. Bride's, London, oilman, 324
Shawler, Edward . . ., 323
Shelton, Thomas, of St. Botolph's, Aldgate, porter, 325
Sherwin, Edward, of Suffolk Lane, porter, 340
Simcocke, Elleanor, of Bishopsgate Street, London, 312
Sindenham, Nathaniel, of Whitechapel, porter, 340
Skiner, Robert, 334
Skirton *alias* Kirton, James, late of Stepney, weaver, 366 (2), 367
Smith, John, late of Stepney, shoemaker, 366 (2), 367
,, Mary, of Wapping, 311
,, Thomas, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, gunstock-maker, 325
Somerfeild, John, late of St. Sepulchre's, cordwainer, 329, 365, 366, 367
Sotherne, Mary, of Hackney, 347
Sparrey, William, 329
Speed, Ralph, of Stepney, yeoman, 321
Spence, William, of Stepney, yeoman, 321
Spencer, William, 329
Stanton, Jane, 312
Start, Thomasine, 113
Stint, Joseph, of . . ., 325
Stoakes, Thomas, late of Stepney, baker, 363, 364 (2)
Stone, William, of Stepney . . ., 325
Stout, Alice, 312
Stretch, Edward, 322
Sturgeon, John, of St. Margaret's, Westminster, grocer, 324, 334
Sturt, Thomas, 327
Tayler, Edward, of Stepney, yeoman, 321
Taylor, Henry, late of Stepney, wiredrawer, 353, 354, 359, 360
,, Philipp, of Whitechapel, water-bearer, 340
,, Thomas, 329
Templer, Douglas, late of St. Bride's, London, 359 (2), 360
Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Terry, John, of St. Botolph's-without, Aldgate, salesman, 341
Tersey *alias* Toursey, Francis, late of Stepney, joiner, 361
Thomas, Morice, 334
Thorneton, Thomas, of Stepney, yeoman, 322
Timplon, Joseph, of Petticoat Lane, embroiderer, 340
Tirret, John, 329
Tisdell, Elizabeth, 334
Tisoe, John, of St. Martin's-le-Grand, London, and late of Stepney, shoemaker, 364, 366 (2), 367
Todd, John, of Stepney, yeoman, 322
,, Mary, 312
Tomkins, William, of Whitechapel, tobacco-pipe-maker, 313
Toursey, Francis Tersey *alias*, late of Stepney, joiner, 361
Towerson, William, of Cannon Street, plate-worker, 340
Trigg, Hannah (or Hanna), late of Stepney, 358, 359, 360
Triponet, John Francis, late of St. Sepulchre's, goldsmith, 369, 370
Turner, Nathaniel, 322
Vaughan, Sir John, of London, K.B., 340, 341, 342
Vuckles, William, 113
Wade, Edward, 327
Walker, Edward, late of Stepney, smith, 350
Walley, Samuel, 329
Walters, Margaret, late of St. Sepulchre's, 366, 367
Waples, Richard, of Houndsditch in St. Botolph's, mercer, 340
Ward, Hennery, 329
,, William, of Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, mariner, 341
Ware, Nicholas, 322
Warner, John, 329
Wasey, Alice, of Whitechapel, 310
Watkin, Arthur, 329
Weekes, Thomas, late of St. Sepulchre's, upholsterer, 365, 366, 367
Welsby, Margaret, late of St. Sepulchre's, 369, 370
West, John, late of St. Sepulchre's, yeoman, 365, 366, 367

Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Wharton, William, of Fore Street, St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, upholsterer, 330
White, Francis (apprentice), of St. Katherine's, near the Tower of London, block-maker, 340
Whitlocke, Mark, 113
Wilkinson, Thomas, 322
Williams, Susan, 370
,, William, of St. Botolph's, Bishopsgate 325
Willoby, John, 329
Willoughby, Sara, late of Stepney, 366 (2)
Wilson, Nicholas 322
,, Patience, late of Bow Lane, London, 356, 359, 360
Winch, Mary, of St. Giles's-without, Cripplegate, Persons of the household of, 345
Witherington, Henry, of Croydon, co. Surrey, glover, 340
Wood, John, of Whitechapel, seal-maker, 340
Wooden, Henry, late of St. Sepulchre's, grocer, 365, 366, 367
Wooldridge, John, 329
Wright, John, 334
Yeames, William, of Ratcliffe in Stepney, shipwright, 353
Zachary, Thomas, of St. Bartholomew's, London, gentleman, 351
Adams, John, of Spittle Yard, Conventicle held in the house of, 311
Beanes, William, of Stepney, Conventicles held in the dwelling-house of, 341, 343 (2), 350 (2), 351, 352, 353 (2), 354 (7), 355 (2), 356 (3), 357, 358 (4), 360, 363
Boyce, John, committed for keeping a preaching house, 329
Brock, . . ., in Mile End, Conventicle held in a house late in the possession of, 343, 344
Burdett, Peter, in Hollowell Street, St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, Conventicle held in the dwelling-house of, 343, 345
Burdett, Peter, in Westbury Street, Stepney, Conventicle held in the dwelling-house of, 343, 345, [364 (2)]
Conventiclers, Names, addresses and callings of :—
Elson, John, carpenter, in St. Sepulchre's parish, Conventicles held in the dwelling-house of, 343, 344, 352, 353, 355 (3), 356, 357, 359
Hammond, Margaret, in Hackney, Conventicle held in the dwelling-house of, 343, 345, 347
Heaman, Sibil (or Sibble), in Limehouse, Stepney, Conventicle held in the dwelling-house of, 343, 345, 370 (3)
Hinton, Thomas, of Whitechapel, tobacco-pipe-maker, Conventicle held in the dwelling-house of, 310 (2)
Malbon, Robert, of Shoreditch, Conventicle held in the house of, 312 (2), 313
Robinson, Joseph, in the liberty of Norton Folgate, Conventicle held in the dwelling-house of, 343, 345
Steere, William, of St. Pancras, fellmonger, Conventicles held in the house of, 360 (2)
Swift, Richard, weaver, in Hendon, Conventicle held in the dwelling-house of, 343, 345
Winch, Mary, in St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, Conventicle held in the dwelling-house of, 343, 345
Conventiclers, Neale on the judgments on, 349
,, during exile in the plantations, Position of, xxvi.
,, A teacher of, 333
,, to be transported to the Barbadoes, 352, 355, 356, 357 (2), 358, 359, 360
,, to be transported to Jamaica, 354 (2), 355, 356, 358, 359, 360, 361 (3), 363, 364 (2), 366 (2), 367 (3), 370
,, transported to Virginia and New England, 348
,, Warrant from the commissioners of oyer and terminer to embark, &c., 362

Conventiclers, Warrant for the sheriff of Middlesex to convey, to the port of London for embarkation to Jamaica, 362, 364, 367, 370
Conventicles, Unlawful, 113, 170 (2), 310 (2), 311 (3), 312 (2), 313 (4), 321, 322 (2), 323 (2), 324 (2), 325 (3), 327, 328 (3), 329 (3), 330 (2), 332, 333, 334 (2), 340 (3)—349, 350 (2), 351 (2), 352 (4), 353 (5), 354 (2), 355 (3), 356 (2), 357 (2), 358 (2), 359 (2), 360 (3), 361 (5), 363 (2), 364 (2), 365 (2), 366 (4), 367 (2), 369, 370 (3), 378
,, held in specified houses, Summaries of the number of, and persons present, 343, 344, 345
,, held in specified houses and persons present at each, Editorial note upon the, 345, 346
,, Justices sitting in the vicinity of unlawful assemblies, *i.e.*, 349
,, were held, Names of owners of houses and addresses where, 343, 344, 345
,, Proclamation against, 311 (2), 312, 313 (3), 330, 334
,, held in St. Pancras, 360 (2)
,, held in St. Sepulchre's parish, 343, 344, 352, 353 (2), 355 (3), 356, 357, 358, 359
,, held in Stepney, 313, 332, 341, 343, 344, 345, 350 (2), 351 (2), 352 (3), 353, 354 (7), 355, 356 (3), 357 (2), 358 (4), 360, 363, 370 (3)
,, *see* Conventicle, Conventiclers
Conway, Elizabeth Robinson *alias*, 178
Conway, Robert, 51
Cooke, Anne, 293
,, John, 202, 330
,, Richard, 223, 293
,, Thomas, 279, 296, 316, 317, 318
,, William, 339
Coombes, John, 283
Cooper, Dorothy, 246
,, George, 310, 314
,, Nicholas, 259
,, Richard, 96 (2)
,, Thomas, 319
,, William, 166, 167, 337
Coote, Thomas, 271
Cope, Thomas, gent., 93, 94
,, William, 252
,, *see* Apparel, prices of
Coplestone, Sir John, 269
Copper, Engraving on, of the figure of the king of scots (Charles II.), &c., 207
,, Medals of, 380
,, and other metals used in counterfeit coining, 57 (2), 263
,, with silver, &c., Mixing, to defraud, 70
Coral, 264
Corals set in gilt dockets with silver bells, 380
,, Small, 381
Cordwell *alias* Hewett, Joan, 36
Corey, John, 6
Cork, earl of, The, 73
Corle [? Cruel, a fine worsted], Knots of, 225
Cornebury, Henry, viscount, 380
Corneford, Grissell, 276
Cornelian, 236
,, bracelet set in gold, A, 381
,, seal, A, 203
Corneshaw Rawe, co. Durham, 45, 134
Cornhill, London, 99, 185, 336
Cornish, Peter, 32
Cornwall, co., 143
Coroner of the king's household, Henry Dennington, gent., 61
,, for Middlesex fined, 188
,, ,, not returning inquisitions, &c., 189
,, ,, Application for a writ to remove the, and elect another, 188

Coroner for Westminster, 182
Coroners, king's, Henry Harriet, gent., one of the, 61
Coronet of beaten gold, A, 79
Correction, ho. of, Committals, detentions, and imprisonments in the, 11, 12, 22, 31, 108, 109 (2), 231, 293, 294 (2), 295, 296
,, ,, Committal to the, with hard labour, 108
,, ,, Conventiclers committed to the, 360, 366 (3), 367, 370
,, ,, Flogging in the, 12
,, ,, governor of the, William Parkes, 108
,, ,, Hemp mills at, to be repaired and another built, 44
,, ,, A lunatic sent to the, 291
,, ,, Payment to the matron of the, for disbursements, 7
,, ,, Salary paid to Jane Gott, matron of the, 7
,, ,, Pickt hatch in the, 7
,, ,, Prisoners in the, 9, 78, 109
,, ,, Prisoner to beat hemp in the, 109
,, ,, Rioter sent to the, and kept to labour, &c., 107
,, ,, Soldiers in the, 7
,, ,, Treasurer of the, 7
,, ,, Wheels for women at the, 7
,, ,, Women's wards in the, divided from soldiers, 7
,, ,, for Westminster, Prisoner in the, to be transported, &c., 184
Corsellis, Mr., 386, 387
Cossins, Richard, 254
Cotes, Richard, 229
Cottington, Francis, esq., 338
Cotton, Henry, 214
,, Hill, co. Stafford, 46, 134
,, Hugh, 240
,, Mary, 208, 247, 292
Couch, Andrew, 336
Coughton, co. Warwick, 136
Coulewen, co. Warwick, 66
Coulter, John, 274
Council, clerk of the, Henry Lawrence, Letter signed by, 238
,, ,, ,, William Watson, gent., 336
,, Lords of the, 43, 62, 82
,, Order of the, concerning catholic priests and jesuits, 238
,, of state, Depraving the, 192
,, ,, at Whitehall, Counterfeiting an order and seal of the, 261, 262
Counsel at law, The king's, 118
Counsett, David, 251
Counterfeit certificate, A seaman's, 232 (2)
,, letters, 37, 69, 70, 81, 232, 265
,, passports, 39, 48
,, warrant for payment of money, A, 265
,, ,, Fictitious constables pressing men with a, 169
,, writing to obtain money under false pretence of a great fire, 217
Counterfeiting an order and seal of the council of state at Whitehall, 261, 262
,, orders of the lord protector, 261, 265
Counters, Silver, 380
Court, Contempt of, 34
,, to take counsel, Judgments deferred for the, 371, 379
,, of guard, Affronting and calling the, a pack of rogues, 97
Court House, Old Bailey, Gaol Deliveries at the, 106 (3), 107, 108 (2), 109 (4), 110, 111 (3), 112, 113 (3), 116, 119, 120, 122, 123, 124, 126, 283 (2), 285, 286, 288, 289, 290, 292, 294, 295, 296

Court House, Old Bailey, Sessions of oyer and terminer held at the, 116
,, ,, Old Bailey, Special sessions of oyer and terminer held at the, 119 (3)
,, ,, Old Bailey, Special sessions of oyer and terminer held by adjournment at the, 108 (2)
,, king's, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields within verge of the, 61
,, Leete of the manor of Harrow, 208
,, of wards, Places where kept, 105
,, ,, and liveries, Sir Robert Naunton, knt., master of the, 54
Courthopp, George, 32
Couxton [Cockerton (?)], co. Durham, 134
Covent Garden, co. Midd., 98, 100, 215 (2), 246, 249 (2), 273, 338
,, ,, Hackney coaches plying for hire, obstructing against the Exchange from, 100, [105 (2)]
,, ,, Murderer to be hanged on a gibbet in, for three hours, 288
,, ,, St. Paul's, 188, 199, 200, 221 (2), 233, 235, 237, 240, 272, 273, 280, 302 (2), 306, 317, 320, 324, 327, 338, 369, 380
Coventree, William, gent., 47, 132
Coverly, Edmond, 260
Cow Cross, co. Midd., 26, 62, 128, 129, 135 (2), 142, 143, 169, 179 (2)
,, ,, parish of, 26
,, ,, Inhabitants to be overseers of constables of, 14
,, ,, Market kept at, 13
,, ,, Notorious and other women at, 13
,, stealing, 297
Coward, John, 310
Cowell, Margarett, 269
Cowley, co. Midd., 57
Cowley, Weekly assessment in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, John, 109
,, Thomas, gent., 186
Cowood, Henry, 256
,, Margarett, 256
Cowper, John, 104
,, Samuell, 183
Cox, Gyles, 274
,, Henry, 239
,, John, 366
,, Margarett, 269
,, Stephen, 269
,, *see* Cockes, Cocks, Coxe
Coxe, John, gent., 56
,, John, 51
,, Leonard, 136
,, Lewis, 99
,, William, 166
,, *see* Cockes, Cocks, Cox
Coxhead, Richard, 303
Coxton (or Couxton) [? Cockerton], co. Durham, 45
Cozens, Francis, 126
Crabtree, George, 315
Cradle-cloths, Lawn, 29
Cradocke, Tobias, esq., 36
Cragge, Thomas, 169
Craketrees, co. Westmoreland, 47, 132
Crane, John, 99
Cranford, co. Midd., 3, 144
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Cranke, Thomas, 246
Cransten (*sic*), William, esq., commonly called William, lord Cranston (*sic*), 315
Craven, Sir Anthony, bart., 321
,, William, earl, 373
Craye, John, 20
Creech, George, 315
Creechurch, London, 147, 328
Creed parish, London, 387
,, Lane, Ludgate, 272
Creeshaw, Thomas, 237
Crespion, Germaine, 213
Cressey, Gabriell, 242, 243 (5)
,, Mr., 12
Creswell, Arthur, 98
,, Thomas, 62, 63
Crew, Sir Randol, knt., 101
,, Shedrach, 230
Crimp, A, 256

Crippes, Cornelius, 107
Cripplegate, co. Midd., 17, 20, 24, 55, 58, 59, 62 (2), 66, 72, 74, 86, 88, 92 (2), 97, 99, 104, 113, 135, 137, 147, 153, 179, 206, 214, 221, 224, 228 (2), 233, 237, 240, 243, 250 (2), 256, 257, 263, 279 (2), 305, 310, 316, 325, 330, 337, 343, 345, 375, 377, 378
,, Inhabitants of, 237
,, Moor Lane, 161
Croft, John, 110
Crofton, John, 160
Cromewell (or Crumwell), Walter, 314
Cromwell, John, 290
,, The lord general, his regiment of horse, 203
,, Oliver, chief general of the army, Depraving, 192, 284
,, ,, Record of, being sentenced to be hung in London for felony, 125 (2), 126
,, Richard, esq., 287
,, *see* Lord Protector, &c.
Crooked Lane, London, 307, 309, 313
Crookes, Thomas, 55
Cropp, William, gent., 318
Crosby, Richard, 364 (2)
Cross, Gold, *see* Jewellery, prices of
,, red, placed upon a house infected with the plague, A, 71
Crosse, Alsoppe, gent., 91
,, Dennis Harmoratt *alias*, 262
,, Henry, gent., 65 (2)
,, Henry, 169
,, Thomas Gilman *alias* Gilmore *alias*, 231, [232]
Crosswell, William, 164
Croston, co. Lancaster, 47, 132
Crouch, Edmund, gent., 369
Crouly, Mr., 200 (2)
Crow bar of iron, A, 183
,, gold ring with the picture of a, set in it, A, 268
Crowch, Dorothy, 178
,. Mathewe, 167
[Crowle], Crowley, co. Worcester, 145
Crowley, Elizabeth, 266, 295
,, [Crowle], co. Worcester, 145
Crown, Godfrey, 34
Crowther, Thomas, gent., 251
Croydon, co. Surrey, 340, 368
Crucifix enamelled with precious stones, A, 74
,, in his chamber, &c., Scandalous speech, saying the king had a, 74
,, silver gilt, A, 381
Crucifixes, Catholic, 193
Crumwell (or Cromewell), Walter, 314
Crutched Friars, London, 241 (5), 339
,, ,, in St. Olave's, Hart Street, 367
Crystal beads, Agate and, 381
,, case, A watch with a, 203
,, covers for watches, &c., 95
Crythin, co. Denbigh, 148
Cucking stool, &c., to be erected at Rickes End, South Mims, Order for, 6
Cuckold, A, 280
Cudgelling people in the streets, 168
Cuffs, *see* Apparel, prices of
Culpepper, Nicholas, gent., 85
Cumberland, co., 31, 47, 132, 217
Cunning men [astrologers, &c.], Consulting, 252
Cup, A china, 275
,, Accusing a person of stealing a silver, 252
Cups, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Cureden, co. Lancaster, 48
Curious indictments and recognizances of the Commonwealth records, xiv
Currants, 200
Currey, John, 328
Curse, Threatening to invent a new, upon the parliament, 184
Curses, Uttering, 208
Cursing the army, 274
,, and swearing, 272
Curtain playhouse, Common sewer near the, 164 (2)
Curtains, 17
,, Damask, 41
Curtis, Jane, 296
,, Josias, 126
,, Roger, 270
Curtyn, Anne, a professed jewess, 186, 187
Cusake, Roger, gent., 368
Cushion cloth, 29
Cutler, John, 306

Cuttberd, Lawrence, 105
Cutts, Charles, 197, 198

D.

Dade, Thomas, clerk, xiii, 198
Dagger-knife, A, 221
,, A Scottish, 89
Daggers called stilettos, 22, 29
Dalbie, Andrew, 251
Dalden [? Dalton], co. Durham, 45, 134
Dale, George, gent., 379
,, Joseph, 127
,, Roger, 43
,, Thomas, 286
,, Thomas Dell *alias*, 318
[Dalton (?)] Dalden, co. Durham, 45, 134
,, co. Lancaster, 49, 135
Damask, 44
,, Linen cloth called, 79
Damond, Richard, 217
Dams, Roger, 155
Danby, Henry, earl of, 17
Dancing at a garland and carrying the garland home upon the head, 281
,, naked, Man and woman. supposed to be Ranters, 214
,, picture of figures, and Bacchus sleeping, A, 275
Dangerfield, William, 330
Danie, Judith, 248
Daniell, Edward, 281
,, John, 229, 296
Danvers, Sir John, knt., 30
,, Katherine, 266
Darbie, Ralph, 235
Darby, Richard, 269
,, William, gent., 56
Darcy, Conyers esq., 236
Darke-house, Whitefriars, 225
Darneton, co. Durham, 46, 132
Dartford, co. Kent, 253
Dartmouth, co. Devon, 98
Dauntsey, Edward, chirurgeon, 37
Davenant, Elizabeth, 380, 381
Davies, Alice, 107
,, Edward, 337
,, George, 232 (2)
,, Henry, 107
,, (or Davis), Howell, 95, 96
,, Joan, 292, 293
Davies, John, 74, 182
,, Margaret, 193
,, Nicholas, 163
,, Richard, 30
,, Thomas, 164
,, *see* Davyes
Davige, Lawrence, gent., 162
Davis, Anne, 205
,, Elionore, 369
,, Henry, 310
,, (or Davies), Howell, 95, 96
,, John, 166
,, Rebecca, 327
,, Richard, 205
,, Symon, 100
Davison, Richard, 19, 23, 25, 129 (2), 130. 131, 135
Davy, Robert, 371
Davyes, George, 291
,, *see* Davies
Dawes, Allan, 389
Dawney, Austin, 53
Dawson, Alice, 97
,, George, 291
,, Mark, 327
,, Martha, 306
,, Thomas, 247, 292
Day, Elias, 376
,, Richard, 330
Dayborne, William, 237
D'Elora, Anthoney, gent., 385
D'Emassedo, Fardinand, clerk, 385
De Brill, Apolonia Ha . . ., 387
De la Rue, . . ., gent., 323
De Luke, Robert, 184, 198
De Vall, Cload, gent., 368
De Ventris, John, 185
Deakins, William, 210, 211, 219
Dean, John, 224
,, and Flower Street, Stepney, 313
Deane, Charles, 319
,, Francis, 276
Death by mischance, 281
,, rate of Middlesex, Penal, *temp.* Charles I. and Commonwealth, xvii
,, ,, Comparison of the penal, *temp.* Charles I. with the penal death rate *temp.* James I., xx
Death's head engraved, A gold ring with a, 60
,, ,, A gold ring enamelled with a, 267

Deboist [debauched] man, A, 256
,, man and woman, Picture of a, by Peter Gnast, 275
Debtford [Deptford], 248
Declo, Lewis, 339
Dedenham, Andrew, 290
Deeper, Lewis, 5
Deer, Enfield chase used for the maintenance of, 190, 191 (2)
,, Marylebone Park enclosed for keeping, 190
,, Theobald's Park, Enfield, used for preservation of, 94
Deere, Hugh, 7
,, Mary, 7
Deereham, John Denham *alias*, gent., 369
Defraud and cheat, Conspiracy to, 102
Defrauder sentenced to be set upon a stool in the new market and whipt back to Newgate, &c., 293
Defrauding master, A servant, 235
,, seamen, 256
Delbridge, Thomas Heysem *alias*, 44, [45]
Dell *alias* Dale, Thomas, 318
Demetrius, John, 334
Denbigh, co., 146, 148
Denbye, William, 126
Denham *alias* Deereham, John, gent., 369
Dennington, Henry, gent. (coroner of the king's household), 61
Dennis, Thomas, 314
[Deptford], Debtford, 248
Derby, co., 3, 48, 133
Deserter to be hanged, Record of sentence for, 107
Deserters from the army, 15 (4), 17, 74, 75, 107 (5), 112, 122
Deserting the king's service, Indictments of soldiers for, xi.
Desmond, George, earl of, 103, 105
Devall, . . ., [Marnie], 199
Deverell, Richard, 262
Devon, co., 98
Devotions for mass, &c. (book), 240 (2)
Dewe, Anthony, gent., 371
Dials, Brass, Ivory, Sun, &c., 95
Diamond, Mrs., 196
,, A table, 273
Diamonds, 9, 36, 39, 44, 60, 81, 85, 98, 198, 203, 208, 209, 211, 235, 236, 259, 267 (2), 268, 273, 316
Diamonds, Fossett [Facet], set in gold and enamelled, 87
,, Little (or small), 87, 95, 236
,, Pointed, 44, 53
Dice, 202
Dickenson, Peter, 336
Dickinson, John, 272 (2)
Dickson, Jenkin, 72, 73
,, *see* Dixon
Dictionary," " Rider's, 13
Digby, Dr. Symon, 178
Diggby, Symon, 251
Dillon, William, gent., 331
Dimmock, James, 307
Dirt and a horn into a shop, Throwing, 280
Disguises of women's apparel, Suspicious persons taken with, 257 (2)
Disher's, Captain, troop of horse, 203
Dishes, China, 275
,, Pewter, 91
,, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Disorder at the Red Bull playhouse, Committing a great, ix, 168
Disorderly house at Ratcliffe Highway, Keeping a notorious, 252
,, houses, 259, 276, 279 (2)
,, living, 258, 259, 268
,, persons, 231, 237, 246, 249 (2), 254 (2), 256, (2), 258, 259, 336 (3)
,, ,, Victualler entertaining, &c., at unseasonable hours, 40
,, and suspicious persons taken by the watch, 257 (2)
,, tavern, Keeping a, 178
,, women, 236, 237, 256, 259, 276, 279 (2), 281, 336 (3)
,, ,, *see* Lewd women
Disorders, &c., committed in alehouses near Hyde Park, 105
Disturbance by beating of a drum, 322 (2)
Disturbers of the peace, 323
,, ,, ,, after proclamation made by justices, 353 (2)
,, ,, ,, *see* Riots, &c.

Disturbing neighbours, 259
Diswicke, John, 288
Ditch, Robert, 336, 367
,, Ursula, 336
,, William, 330
Divine service, Disturbing the curate of Stepney in reading, 174
,, ,, Attempt to raise a tumult during, 102
,, visitation (deaths by), 50, 58 (3)
Divines, Assembly of, Certificate from the, concerning a professed jewess, 187
,, ,, Duties of the, 187
,, ,, Houses of parliament refer matters to the, 187
,, ,, A professed jewess to attend the, 186, 187
Dixon, James, gent., 322
,, Peter, 330
,, *see* Dickson
Dodd, Anthony (a minister at Paddington, &c.), 234
Dodford, Edward, 197
Dolman, William, gent., 65, 141
Done, John, 330
,, *see* Dunn, Dunne
Donington, Edward, 30
Dooley, James, 322
Dorrington, Robert, clerk, 216, 289
Dorset, lord, Secretary to, 166
Doubleday, Francis, gent., 309
Doublet, *see* Apparel, prices of
Dover, Michael, 163
Dowding, George, a headborough, 256, 257 (2)
Dowgate, Checker Yard, London, 165
Dowglas (*sic*), Sir Archibould, captain, 15
,, *see* Duglas
Downe, William, 241
Downeham, Christopher, 74
Downes, Arthur, 74
,, Henry, 280
,, *alias* Bagnall, Richard, 17, 18
,, William, 331
Dowse, Mary, 289
Doyley, Robert, 340
Drackford, William, gent., 270
Drake, William, 299
Drawing-board, An Indian gilt, 275
,, (engraving) irons for gold and silver, 24
Dray, laden with barrels of beer, Run over and killed by a, 320, 321
,, *see* Drays
Draycott, John, 121
Drays and water-carriages not to be set in the streets day or night, 227
,, *see* Dray
Drayton, West, co. Midd., 21, 271
,, ,, parish of, 21
,, ,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, ,, Disturbing the minister of, whilst preaching a funeral sermon, 271
Dressing-boxes with drawers, 275
Drew, John, 305, 306
,, Mary, 339
Drewe, John, 210, 211
Drewett, Edward, 388
Drinking in an alehouse on the sabbath-day, 161
,, a health to king Charles and duke of York, 250
,, the pretended king's health, 212
,, a health to the king and all whores, 339
,, a health to the confusion of parliament, 194, 207, 208
,, a health to the confusion of the lord protector, 224, 225, 252, 264
,, a health to the confusion of the lord protector and city of London, 224, 225
,, in a strong water-shop on the sabbath-day in sermon time, 257
Driver, John, 260
Drowning, Death by, 50
Drum, Disturbance by the beating of a, 322 (2)
Drunk and disorderly, 98, 184, 231, 305
Drunkard, boasting, A 231
Drury Lane, co. Midd., 30 (2), 31, 41, 49, 97, 134, 135, 174, 175

Drury Lane, Cockpit, Acting a public stage play at the, contrary to law, 282
Dry, William, 121
Drye, John, 218
Du Chatto, ..., gent., 323
Dublin, The barons of the exchequer in, 261
,, City of, 177
Ducats, *see* Money
Duck Lane, London, 381
Ducking pond, Riotously pulling down an old shed near the, 164 (2)
Duel, Challenging to a, contrary to an ordinance of council, 255
,, Suspicion of fighting a, 272 (2)
Duels, To answer for being a common quarreller and fighter of, 216
Duffenby, co. Cumberland, 47, 132
Duglas (*sic*), Sir Archibald, knt., captain, 15
,, *see* Dowglas
Duke, John, 291
,, Street, Covent Garden 273
Duke's Place, London, 147
Dunch, Edward, esq., 72
Dunchie, Humphrey, 96
Duncombe, Sir Edward, knt., 37
,, Henry, gent., 388
Dunerill, co. Hereford, 145
Dungarvan, Viscount, 73
Dunkin, John, 274
Dunlopp, Margaret, 204
Dunn, Edward, executioner, 265
,, Sara, 126
,, *see* Done, Dunne
Dunne, Richard, 210, 211
,, Sara, 125
,, *see* Done, Dunn
Dunnington, John, 173
Dunsmore, Francis, lord, 29, 30
Duplois, Henry, 126
Durdin, John, 268
Durham, co., 45, 46, 47, 132, 134
,, bp. of, Thomas Moreton, S.T.P., late, 101
,, bp. of, Speech concerning the, 317
,, Elizabeth, 236
,, Thomas, 336
Dust, Rakers of sea-coal ashes crying, 226
"Dust ho," Dustmen's cry of, 228
Dustmen, Whitechapel, announce their arrival by sounding a horn, 228
Dutch baker of Westminster, The, 384
,, prisoner not to depart out of the city of London, &c., without a discharge, A, 380
,, Robert, 381
Dutchy, The, *see* Lancaster
Dycer, John, 60
Dymder, co. Hereford, 145

E.

Eade, Thomas, 327
Eagle, co. Lincoln, 65, 141
Ealing, co. Midd., 22, 143, 153, 154, 240, 304
,, Parish of, 22
,, &c., Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Questioning and disturbing the minister of, during divine service, 240
Earl Marshal of England, Thomas, earl of Arundel, &c., 152
Earlham, co. Norfolk, 305
East, Arthur, 325, 326
,, Bedfont, *see* Bedfort
,, India Company, merchants of the, Warehouses belonging to the, 104
,, Indies, Governor and Society of London merchants trading to the, 8, 9, 10
,, ,, Letter from the, 215
,, Smithfield, *see* Smithfield
Easterbrooke, Jacob, 286
Eastgate, John, 330
Eaton, Henry, gent., xv, 279, 280
Ebony picture frames, 275
Eccleston, Magna, co. Lancaster, 47, 132
Eden, Richard, 296
Edgar, Thomas, 118
Edgbaston, co. Warwick, 41, 45, 53, 134
Edgware, co. Midd., 33
,, Parish of, 33, 308
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Neglect of duty, &c., by the constable of, 33

Edgware, *alias* Edgworth, co. Midd., 308
,, parish of, Order for the minister of the, deprived of his cure to appear, &c., before the justices, &c., 308
,, Inhabitants of, 33
,, The pestilence at, 33
Edgworth, Edgware *alias*, co. Midd., 308
,, Mr., curate of Stepney, Disturbing and speaking against, 174 (3)
Edinborough, 205
Edinges, Thomas, 34
Edlington, John, 167
Edmiston, Jonathan, 235
Edmondes, William, 93, 94
Edmonton, co. Midd., 2, 58, 59, 137, 222, 319, 325
,, Parish of, 200, 222
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, The hundred of, 2, 25
Edridge, Ralph, 69
Edsall, George, 386
Edward the third, The first part of (a book), 13
,, ,, A quadragesimo book of, 13
Edwards, Elizabeth, 126, 247, 292
,, George, 31, 128, 129, 279
,, Gilbert, 336
,, James, 269, 300
,, John, 296
,, Lewis, 12
,, Thomas, 282
,, William, 261
Eels, Stealing, 54
Eeles, Robert, 185
Eglin, Jane, 294
Egyptians, Counterfeit, 289
Eightshillings, Jeremie, 331
Elflicke, Richard, 230
Elgin, Thomas, earl of, 251
Elizabeth of Ipswich, The (ship), 10
,, *and Mary, The* (ship), 381
Eliott *alias* Moris, Henry, 9
,, *see* Elliett
Ellam, Francis, gent., 18
Elliett, John, 271
,, *see* Eliott
Ellis, Elizabeth, 378, 379
Ellis, Francis, 172
,, John, 153, 253
,, Thomas, 100, 286
Ellitt, John, 255
Ellston, Henry, 322
,, John, 322
Elmer, John, 138
Elmes, Mary, 339
Elmore, Sara, 319
Elopement, An, 237
Eltham, co. Kent, 148
Elton, Mary, 296
Elvee, Gilbert, 387
Ely House, Holborn, 225
,, Disturbing the committee at, 260
Embezzling goods, Illegally breaking into a house and, 378
,, ,, Charge of, 56
,, ,, at the time of the fire of London, 384, 386, 387
,, ,, out of infected houses, 373
,, ,, of persons late dead of the pestilence, 368, 377 (3)
,, ,, of persons sick of the plague, 379
,, ,, Suspicion of, 379
,, a parcel of letters, &c., 320
,, nails, 10
Embezzlement, Suspicion of, 326 (2)
Embroidered bags, 33, 192
,, lace, 33, 79
Embroidery, Gold and silver, 33, 79, 191, 192, 213, 319
,, Silk colour, 79
Embry, Mary, 269
,, Samuell, 269
Emeralds, 85, 198, 203, 209, 236, 267
Emings, Jeremy, 353 (2)
Emmerson, Ellina, 318
,, Margaret, ix, 181 (2)
Enamelled rings, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Endarby, Edward, gent., 281, 282
Enderby, Elizabeth, 235
,, William, 235
Enfield, co. Midd., 20, 23, 31, 35, 38, 68, 93, 144, 146, 190, 191, 363

Enfield, Parish of, 68, 93, 189, 190, 191
,, ,, ,, Assessment made for relief of the poor of the, visited by the plague, 4
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, West bailiwick in the chase of, Unlawfully entering and killing bucks in the, 189, 190, 191 (2)
,, Unlawful hunting and killing stags in Theobald's park, 93, 94
,, Theobald's park, used for preservation of deer, 94
England, John, 365
"England's Remembrances," Dispersing seditious papers entituled, 253 (2)
English, William, 268
Engraved picture (with inscription given) of king Charles II., Publishing-ing, &c., an, 206 (2), 207, 286
Engraving (?), Drawing irons for, 24
Escott, Thomas, 384
Esker, Anne [? Mary Isgare, 224], 293
,, *see* Esterley, Isgare
Esperance. H.M.S., 25
Essex, co., 10, 33, 41, 43, 134, 141,
,, 204 (2), 207, 233, 261, 262, 314
,, The county gaol of, 207
,, Arthur, earl of, 317
,, earl of, Speaking opprobrious words against the, 177
,, Justices of, to take bail for appearance of suspected burglar at the Midd. sessions, &c., 207
,, ,, of the peace for, 207
Esterley (? Isgare), Adam, [223], 293
,, *see* Esker, Isgare
Estreated, Recognizances to be stayed from being, 211
,, Heavy recognizances to keep the peace, &c., 210
Ethersell (Hetherhall or Hethersall), Mary, 230 (2)
Ethroppe, co. Bucks, 146
Euston, co. Suffolk, 145
Euxton, co. Lancaster, 47, 48, 133
Evans, Edward, gent., 314
,, Edward, 14, 324
,, Elizabeth, 112
,, Galloway, 107
,, John, 107
,, Katherine, 263
,, Richard, 319, 324
,, *alias* Smith, Roger, 218
,, Suzan, 165
,, Thomas, 376
Evars, John, gent., 169
Evelin, Robert, 385
Evelyn, John, esq., 209
Evenell, Gabriel, gent., 73
Evered, Edward, 70, 71
Everingham, co. York, 46, 131
Everington, Margaret, 298
Evil Spirit, Making an impious bargain with an, xi, 88
Ewers, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Ewing, James, 254
Ewre, James, 167
Examinations, The committee of, 93
Exchange, from Covent Garden, Obstruction by hackney coaches plying for hire against the, 100, 105 (2)
,, New, The pillory in the Strand near the, 388
,, ,, The rails of the, 69
Exchequer, barons of the, Certificates and schedules of recusants refusing to take the oath of abjuration to be sent to the, sealed and written on parchment, 238, 239
,, court of, Letters patent, enrolled in the, 68
,, Order for stay of proceedings against a recusant enrolled in the, 68
,, Dublin, Barons of the, 261
Excise of beer, ale, &c., Counterfeit order directed to the farmers in commission for collecting the, 265
,, in Ireland, Counterfeit order appointing a surveyor-general of the customs and, 261, 262
Executioner, Edward Dunn, 265

Executions, Capital, in the ten heaviest years of Charles I., xviii
,, ,, Fewness of, during the civil war, xxi
,, ,, for felonies, or for silence to indictments for felonies committed in Middlesex *temp.* Charles I., xvii
,, ,, for felonies, or for silence to indictments for felonies committed in Middlesex *temp.* Commonwealth, xviii
,, Hanged, drawn and quartered, 78, 83, 84, 114 (5), 115 (5), 117, 121 (2), 199, 226, 286, 290, 376
Exelby, William, 320
Exile in the plantations, Position of conventiclers during, xxvi
Explosion of gunpowder at Wapping, 99
Extorting money from courtiers to pass through the king's private way near Gray's Inn Lane, 166
,, ,, by pressing gentlemen in the fields without warrant, &c., 169
Eye, Robert, 306
Eyes, Maker of hooks and, 269

F.

Faborne, Master, 233
Face cloth, *see* Apparel, prices of
Fair, Greengoose, Stratford Bow, suppressed during whitsun week on account of the plague, 62
,, lady, Southwark, Cheating at, 165
Fairefax, Colonel, 118
Fairfax, Thomas, lord, called King Tom, 103
,, Thomas, lord, chief general of the army, Depraving, 192, 284
,, Thomas, 299
Fairfaxe, Sir Thomas, Collectors of money assessed for, 182
Faith, Treatise of (book), 24
Falcon, cut A (jewel), 9
Falkland, Henry, viscount, 215
,, *see* Faulkeland, Fawlkland
Falloway, James, 276
False news, &c., Publishing and dispersing, 74, 205
,, pretences and pilfering, Getting into houses by, 279
,, ,, Obtaining goods, &c., by, 69, 332, 334
,, ,, obtaining goods by, Whipping for, 70
,, ,, Obtaining money by, 39, 217
,, swearing, Endeavouring to persuade a person to, 197
Fan handle of gold set with diamonds, 98
Fanner, George (one of the guard), 97
Fanning, Richard, gent., 331
Farendine cloak and breeches, A, 372
Fares, Obstruction of highway by hackney coachmen p'ying for, 105
Farmer, Christiana, 327
,, Thomas, 21
,, William, 217
Farmingham, co. Kent, 137
,, *see* Farningham
Farnell, William, 57
Farningham, co. Kent, 54 136, 148
,, *see* Farmingham
Farr, Joan, 334
Farre, Eleanor, 294
,, Thomas, 294
Farrer, Constantine, 65, 66, 113
Farringdon, the ward of, London, Blackfriars in, 383
,, without, The ward of, 89, 371
Fast days, Order for the proper observance of Lord's days and, 189
Faulkeland, Henry, earl [*sic*] of, 37
,, Henry, viscount, 37
,, *see* Faikland, Fawlkland
Fawcett, Nicholas, 4
Faulkner, Thomas, 161, 162, 181
Fawlkland. Henry, Viscount, 51
,, *see* Falkland, Faulkeland
Feather bed, A, 36
Feathers, A hat with a plume of, 280
Feckenham, co. Worcester, 45, 134

Feckingham [Feckenham], co. Worcester, 45
Feild, Charles, 319
,, Edward, 27
,, *see* Field
Feilding, Christopher, gent., 325
Fell, John, 24
,, William, 233
Fellow, John, 178
,, Thomas, 178
Felon branded and sent to Bridewell, A, 108
,, ,, and sent to ho. of correction to remain there until transported, A, 293
,, after receiving benefit of clergy to remain in prison except he depart the kingdom, A, 2
,, tried on an indictment in London, A 6
,, to endeavour to recover stolen plate, A, 3
,, suspected, Prosecutor to allow 6*d.* per diem to a, whilst in prison, 78
,, *see* Felons
Felonies, Accessory to, 122, 308
,, Capital executions for, or for silence to indictments for, committed in Middlesex *temp.* Charles I., xvii
,, Capital executions for, or for silence to indictments for, committed in Middlesex *temp.* Commonwealth, xviii
Feloniously stealing, *see* Stealing, &c.
Felons, Harbouring, &c., 35, 36, 39, 45, 57, 60, 85
,, hanged, Number of, *temp.* Charles I., 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 116, 119, 120, 122, 123, 124, 126
,, ,, Number of, *temp.* Commonwealth, 283, 285, 287, 288, 289, 291, 293, 294, 295, 296
,, Orders for rewards to be paid for apprehending, 231, 235
,, *see* Felon
Felony, 32, 34, 60, 124, 218, 280, 297 (2), 298, 300 (5), 301 (8), 379
,, Accessory to, before and after the fact, 36, 95
Felony, Accessory to, to be kept in prison, &c., until confession of where goods are be made, 7
,, Suspected accessory to, 103
,, ,, ,, to a, of £40,000, 78
,, Branded for, 200
,, Order concerning a constable or bellman compounding a, 55
,, of £40,000, Order made by parliament to examine persons concerning a, 78
,, Suspicion of, 81, 93, 118, 171, 214, 254, 263, 269, 276, 368, 386, 387
,, *see* Goods, Chattels, &c., Stealing
Feltes, John, 279
Feltham, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Felton, 93
,, a person coming from church, Threatening to, 108
Fence, Abraham, 248
Fenchurch Street, London, 84, 276, 312, 386
Fenner, John, 313, 314
Fermyn, Joseph, 55
,, *see* Firmin, Phyrmyne
Ferret ribbon, 360
Ferry was on fire," Persons charged with saying " they came to see whether the, 384
Fervile, co. Salop, 145
Fetter Lane, London, 81, 167, 185, 242
Fettering and inhumanly beating an apprentice, 239
Fettiplace, John, gent., 68
Fettyplace, John, 126
Fever, Pestilent spotted, and a burning, 58 (2)
Field, Challenging another to the [to fight a duel], 255
,, Henry, gent., 255, 293
,, John, 109
,, lane, Market kept at, 13
,, walker, A common, 97
,, *see* Feild
Fifth monarchy man, A, 329
Filkins, Francis, 179
Finch, Mary, 330
,, Walter, 319
Fincher, Richard, esq., 249

Finche's Work (Book called), 13
Finchley, co. Midd., 5, 16, 55, 180, 181 (4)
,, Parish of, 55, 181
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Finchley church, Fighting in, and disturbing the minister and congregation of, 180, 181 (2)
,, Churchwardens of the parish of, 180, 181
,, fire at, A, 16
Fine of 100 marks for depraving the book of common prayer, 116
,, ,, for speaking seditious words against the queen, 125, 127
,, for wounding and maiming, and remanded to prison, 33
Finglehead, co. Westmoreland, 47, 132
Fins, whale, Stealing, 29
Fire balls compounded of gunpowder, brimstone, &c., 384, 385 (2), 386
,, ,, Setting fire to, firing, and destroying houses, [385], 386
,, ,, Throwing, 385, 386
,, Certificate of losses, sustained by, 16
,, Counterfeit writing, to obtain money under false pretence of a great, 217
,, at Finchley, A, 16
,, iron, A, 389
,, of London, The great, 384 (2), 385 (2), 386, 387
,, ,, Defrauding of goods delivered at the time of the, 387
,, ,, Embezzling goods at the time of the, 384, 386, 387
,, ,, Persons and goods of such whose habitations were destroyed in the late, to be received into neighbouring parishes for relief and shelter in obedience to proclamation, &c., 388
Fire of London, Order that divers persons remove out of St. James's, Clerkenwell, to their several parishes where they were settled before the late, 387, 388
,, ,, Suspected of being in the plot and privy to the, 385 (3), 386, 387
,, Obtaining money under forged passport and pretended, 39
,, wild, A barrel of stuff to make, 385
Firmin, John, 86
,, Joseph, 150
,, *see* Fermyn, Phyrmyne
Fish, Stealing, 5, 54
,, Street, Old, London, 361
Fisher, Bridget, 39
,, Edward, 21
,, Francis, 386
,, Hamlett, 103
,, Henry, gent., 152
,, Isabella, 126
,, Katherine, 102
,, Mary, 386
,, Steven, 309
,, Thomas, 330, 370
Fitter, William, 80
Fitton *alias* Bedolph, Peter, clerk, 116(3)
Fitz-Gerrard, John, gent., 368
,, ,, Walter, gent., 331
Fitz-Hughes, Kenellum, 258
Fitz-James, Henry, 215 (2)
Fitz-Simons, Richard, gent., 331
Five Ink Horns, Grub Street, The, 310
Flagons, *see* Plate, prices of
Flanders lace, 306, 320
Fledborough, co. Nottingham, 133
Fleet, The king's, 384
,, Street, 97, 217, 255
Fleetewood, Bridgett, 264
,, James, D.D., 264
Fleming, Daniel, 330
Flemings, Keeping wenches to stand at a door to entice in, 252
Flesh, Counterfeit license to kill, dress and sell, during lent, 37, 38
,, Order touching trading in, on the sabbath-day, 13, 14
Fletcher, Edward, 231
,, James, gent., 261, 262
,, James, 165
,, John, 331, 335

Fletcher, Thomas, 17, 107, 125 (2), 126, 163, 329
Flint, co., 146, 148
Flogging a female to death with a rod, 193
Flood, Evans, 14
,, Francis, 4
Flour, 200
Flower-pots, 275
Flowers, &c., A picture of, by Vander Vene, 275
Floyd, Jenkin, 276
,, Sarah Weaver *alias*, 269
Fluellin, John, gent., 169
Flynt, Thomas, gent., 376
Foard, Robert, 75
,, Thomas, 75 (2)
Follett, Thomas, 224
Follins, Morris, 278
Fontaine (Fountaine), Charles de Vendosne [*sic*] (Vendosme), de la, gent., 323, 324
Footman of the earl of Warwick slain, A, 57
,, of the duke of York, A French, 324
Footmen's coats with rich cognizances, 79
Forcett, co. York, 41
Ford, Edward, 352, 359
Fordham, John, 160, 341
Fore Street, St. Giles's, Cripplegate, London, 310, 330
Forestalling. &c., 16 (2)
Forged certificates, 232
,, letters, 232 (2), 388
,, ,, with a counterfeit sign manual, 81
Forgeries (orders, certificates, &c.), 232, 261, 262, 265
Forgers fined and sentenced to stand on the pillory for two hours on two several market-days, &c., 388
Forgery, Order for person to be bailed (in a large sum) for, 211
,, *see* Counterfeit. &c.
Forks, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Fornication, 291, 295, *see* Adultery
Forrest, Philip, M.D., 372
,, Thomas, 250
,, William. 74
Forsheire, John, "doctor," 302
Forte et dure, *Peine*, The punishment of, described, 350
Forte et dure, *Peine*, Sentenced to the, 111, 112, 120, 126, 202, 223, 270, 283, 284 (2), 285 (3), 286, 287, 288 (2), 289 (2), 290, 291 (2), 293 (2), 295 (3), 296, 350, 372
,, ,, ,, Sentences to the, *temp.* Charles I. and the Commonwealth, xxi
Fortune playhouse, Assaulting an inhabitant and the constable of the, 161, 162
,, ,, noted brothel near the, A, 165
,, ,, Whitecross Street, Riot at the, ix, 161 (2), 162 (4)
,, ,, Threatening to pull down the, 162
Fossett, Matthew, 208
,, Temperance, 208, 288
Foster, Francis, 161
,, Lane, London, 81, 113, 341
,, Thomas, 351
,, William, 161, 300
Fouley, Nicholas, 224
Fountain pens, Silver, 380
Fountaine (Fontaine), Charles de Vendosme (Vendosne) de la, 323, 324
Fowler, Mr., 271
,, Sir Thomas, 110
,, Thomas, 330
Fownhope, co. Hereford, 145, 146
Fox, Captain, 274
,, Henry, 311
,, Jane, 259
,, Lane, Shadwell, 313
Foxcott, co. Warwick, 41
Foy, Katherine, 179
,, Lazarus, 179
Framefield, co. Sussex, 31
Frames for casements, 276
,, Picture, 275
France, 326
,, king and queen of, Burglary at the dwelling-house of the ambassador of the, xi, 89, 90
,, Suspicion of assisting Penruddock to escape to, 246

France, A family taken prisoners at sea by a French man-of-war and carried into, 30
,, hoping the English in, would receive the same sauce there, Seditious speech, 243
,, *see* French
Francis . . . ., 104
,, John, 365
,, Katherine, 26
,, Martin, 274
,, Robert, 21, 26
,, William, 375
,, *see* Frauncis
Francke, Robert, 162 (2)
Franklyn, John, 78
Fraud, 66, 69
,, Fine of £100 for, 70 (2)
Frauncis, William, gent., 235, 236
,, *see* Francis
Freckleton, Lady Fraunces, 37
Freeman, Alice, 6
,, Thomas, 161
,, William, 250
Freind, John, 246
French ambassador's lodgings, Newport House, Celebrating mass at the, 248, 249
,, ,, servants, Robbery of the, 253
,, Francis, 350
,, hoods of velvet, 35
,, John, 197
,, Robert, gent., 207
,, *see* France
Frenchmen, Murderous assault by, on soldiers, 174, 175
Frere, Israell, esq., 5
Frethe, Richard, 36
Frier, William, 179
,, *see* Fryer
Friern Barnet, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Fringe, Gold, 30, 41
,, Silver, 41
Frith, John, 181
Frivolous actions, Arresting neighbours on, 164, 165
Frome, co. Somerset, 204
Fruen, Henry, 365
Fruits, A picture of, 275
Frye, William, 125
Fryer *alias* Herne *alias* Richmond, Andrew, clerk, 78, 115 (3)
,, Henry, 35
,, *see* Frier
Fulham, co. Midd., 23, 26, 34, 58 (2), 66, 130, 138, 154, 218, 246, 263, 373
,, Parish of, 34, 218, 263
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Fuller, Francis, 118
,, George Fulwood *alias*, 223
Fuller's Rents, Holborn, 290
Fulrice, co. York, 46, 131
Fulwood, George, 273
,, (or Fullwood) *alias* Fuller, George, 223
Fumbregen, Matthias, 242 (2), 243
Funeral sermon, Disturbing the minister of West Drayton whilst preaching a, 271
Furbisher, William, 329
Furnace, Avis, 229
,, William, 229
Furnifold, Henry, gent., 288
Furnifull, Anne, 239 (2)
,, Edward, 239 (2)
Fustian, Stealing remnants of, 27
Fynney, Richard, 32

G.

Gadmadam, co. York, 46, 131
Gadsden, John, 164
Gage, George, 285
,, ,, clerk, 198
,, Thomas, 198
Gale, Agnes, 223
,, Elizabeth, 217, 218
,, James, 217, 218
,, John, 217, 218, 289
,, Peter, 218
Gall, Giles, 262
Galloon lace, 225
Gallows, *see* Tyburn
Game at cards, A, 32
Games, Constables to search in the fields and arrest all playing at, 189
,, Unlawful, 32, 202
Gaming-house, Keeping a common, 202
Gandie, Elopaine, 175

Ganyeare, Bonadventure 241 (3)
Gaol Delivery books and sessions of peace rolls, v
„ Deliveries, Clerk of, 10
„ „ at the Court House, Old Bailey, 106 (3), 107, 108 (2), 109 (4). 110, 111 (3), 112 113 (3). 116, 119, 120, 122, 123 124, 126, 283 (2), 285. 286, 288, 289, 290, 292, 294. 295, 296
„ Deliveries London and Middlesex, 3 (2), 5, 10, 11, 15 19, 22, 23, 27, 29, 34. 37, 39 43, 51, 55, 56 (2), 57, 71, 72, 74 (3), 75 (6), 80, 81, 84 (2) 87 (2) 88, 89, 90, 93, 94 95 (2), 96 (3), 97, 103 (3), 118, 163, 165, 166, 168, 171 (3), 195, 203, 210, 211 (2), 233, 238, 253, 264, 268, 271, 272 (2), 282, 290, 305, 306, 307 (3), 308, 309 (2), 311, 314 (2), 316 (2), 317, 326 (2), 335 (2), 336, 338 (5), 339. 349, 365, 371 (2), 372, 386 (2)
„ Delivery of 21 June, 17 Charles I, Editorial note and summary of the, 372
„ „ Justices of, 92
„ „ Register *temp.* Charles I., Further particulars taken from the, 106–127
„ „ „ *temp.* Commonwealth, Further particulars taken from the, 207, 283–301
Garden . . . ., 224
„ roller, An iron frame for a, 258
„ Unlawfully entering a, 220
Gardener, Thomas, 363
„ *see* Gardiner, Gardner
Gardiner, Joan, 223
„ Peter, 285
„ Richard, gent., 386
„ „ 119, 233
„ Thomas, 171
„ William, 246
„ *see* Gardener, Gardner
Gardner, John, 191
„ Phillip, 215
„ Ralph, 258
Gardner, Sir William, knt., 35
„ *see* Gardener, Gardiner
Garladye, Richard, 39
Garland, Dancing at a, and carrying the garland home upon the head, 281
Garman, Edward, 181
Garment, *see* Apparel, prices of
Garner, William, 298
Garnets, 32
Garney, George, esq., 35
Garnish, Nicholas, 359
Garrat, John. 338
Garrell, Joan, 38
Garrison, James, 177
Garters, *see* Apparel, prices of
Garth, Thomas, 315
Garthwaite, Timothy, 240
Garton, John, 299
Garvas, John, 278
Gaseley, John, 300
Gatehouse, Westm., The, 182
„ „ Petition of poor prisoners in the, 101
„ „ Prisoners in the, 182, 303
„ „ Victuals collected for relief of poor prisoners in the, 101
„ „ Wages paid to basketman to collect victuals for poor prisoners in the, 101
Gate-keeper extorting money from courtiers, &c., to pass the king's private way near Gray's Inn Lane end, 166
Gates, Alice, 21
Gateside, co. Northumberland, 47, 132
Gatton, co. Surrey, 76
Gay, Richard, 330
„ *see* Gey
Gayer, John, 70 (2)
Gaywood, Thomas, 206
Geffrey (or Jeffery). John, 232
„ *see* Jeffery, Jeffrey
Gelthroppe, Arthur, gent., 362
Gems, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Genney, Anne, 195
Genoa, Signor Francisco (Franco Barnardo) Barnardy Phillipson (Phillippson). resident for the commonwealth of 270, 295, 296

Gent, Edward, 11
Gentleman of quality, Affronting and abusing a, 320
George, Francis, 55, 110
,, William, 161
Gerrard, Charles, gent., 383
,, Sir Gilbert, bart., 282
,, Henry, 302 (2)
Gery, George, gent , 335
,, William, esq., 175
Gey, John, 281
,, *see* Gay
Giare, John, 233
Gibbes, Joane, 256
,, Samuel, 70, 71
,, Uriah, 256
,, Walter, gent., 144, 146
,, *see* Gibbs
Gibbins, Thomas, 85
Gibbons, Thomas, 330
Gibbord, William, 274
Gibbs, Mary, 247, 292
,, *see* Gibbes
Gibson, Susan, 121
,, Thomas, gent., 261, 262
Gifford, Peter, 193
Gilbert, John, 332
,, Samuel, 334
Gilbey, Anne, 11
Gilby, Anne, 11
Gilbye, John, 162
Gildon, Richard, gent., 338
,, William, gent., 338
Giles, Edward, lawyer, 94
,, Lancelot, 63
,, *see* Gyles
Gilforde, Roger, 117
Gill, Samuel, 253
Gillman, Thomas, 102
,, *see* Gilman
Gillum, Peter, 351
Gilman, Thomas, 246
,, *alias* Gilmore *alias* Crosse, Thomas, 231, 232
,, *see* Gillman
Gilmore, Samuel, 367
,, *alias* Crosse, Thomas Gilman *alias*, 231, [232]
Gilpine, Peter, 79
"Gingerlyne," 9
Girdlers, The warden of the company of the, 52
Girdles, *see* Apparel, prices of
Girle, Joseph, 360
Gisbrough, co. York, 46, 131
Gisburne, Christiana, 339
Gitters, Richard, 375
Glass beads, Necklaces of, 225
,, looking, in a crimson velvet cover and laced with gold lace, A, 275
Glasses, Silver plates for, 10
,, Venice, 275
Glenister, Thomas, 315
Gloucester, co., 186
Gloves, *see* Apparel, prices of
Glynn, lord chief justice, Uttering scandalous words against, 252
Gnast, Peter, Picture by, of a deboist [debauched] man and woman, 275
Goddard, John, 319
Godden, John, 73
Godfrey, Hugh, 334
,, Thomas, 330
Godolphin, John, 326
Godwyn, Cassandra, 209, 287
,, James, 209, 287
Goffe, Anne, 235
,, Robert, 330
,, William, 169, 235
Gold, coronet of beaten, A, 79
,, Diamonds set in, 87
,, embroidery, 33, 79, 191, 192, 213, 219
,, fringe, 30, 41
,, John, 271
,, Pretending to have the king's evil, and thereby cheat the king of his, 334
,, lace, 23, 33, 35, 41, 44, 79, 95, 251, 267, 275, 320, 380
,, plate lace, 30
,, Medals of, 380
,, Melting, 3
,, Richard, gent., 368
,, ring, counterfeit, A, 165
,, and silver, Drawing [engraving (?)] irons for, 24
,, twist, 30, 44
Golden bullets, 268
,, fly set with rubies, diamonds, and sapphires, A, 53
,, *Fortune, The* (ship), 335
,, Lane, co. Midd., 44, 58, 62, 69, 128, 129, 131, 135, 163, 164, 165, 167, 168, 311
,, ,, in the parish of St. Giles-without - Cripplegate, 104, 377, 378

Golder, Anne James *alias*, 29
Golding, Anne, 259
Gomersall, Richard, 107
Good, Anne, 17
,, Henry, gent., 17
,, Henry, 107
,, Robert, 253
Goodaker, John, 194
Goodchilde, John, 270, 365
Goodman, John, clerk 73 (2), 171
,, Marke, gent., 216
,, Richard, 330
,, William, 386
Goods and chattels, Feloniously taking away and receiving of, 2, 10, 11, 17, 23, 24 (3), 27 (2), 29, 30, 31, 32, 36 (2), 38, 39 (4), 41 (2), 42, 43, 44, 45, 48, 51, 54 (2), 56, 57 (2), 60 (2), 69, 72, 73, 85, 89, 98, 101, 108, 114, 120, 124, 125, 126, 127, 192, 200, 201, 208, 209, 213, 218, 223, 225, 232, 233, 236 (2), 240, 244, 246, 251, 255, 256, 258, 259, 262, 267, 270, 276, 278, 285 (2), 286 (2), 287, 288, 289, 290 (2), 291 (3), 293, 294, 295 (2), 306, 315, 319, 321, 351 (2), 372
,, Obtaining, by false pretences, 69, 70
,, obtaining, by false pretences, Whipping for, 70
,, into a parish without certificate from a place suspected to be visited with the plague, Bringing, 375
,, out of an infected house in Gray's Inn Lane, Bringing, 373
,, Receiving stolen, 96, 97, 336
Goodwin, James, 258
,, Thomas, 321
,, William, 387
Goose, Thomas, junior, 382
Goosnac, Goosnar, Goosenarghe, Goosenarth [Goosnargh], co. Lancaster, 47, 132, 133
Gore, The hundred of, 2, 25
Gorge, Sir Arthur, knt., 18
,, Edward, lord, 33, 34
,, Tymoleon, gent., 18
Gorgets, *see* Apparel, prices of
Gosbill, John, 58
Gosfield, co. Essex, 207
Gosforth, John, gent., 87
Goslein, ..., 105
Gosling, Henry, 333
Gospright, George, 312
Goswell Street, co. Midd., 163, 182
Gott, Jane, matron of the ho. of correction, 7
Gouldman, George, D.D. (justice of the peace), 16
Government, Suspected disaffected persons to the, 309 (2)
,, Reviling the, 321
,, Seditious words spoken against the, 312
,, of Vertue (Book called the) 48
Gowns, *see* Apparel, prices of,
Grafton, co. Warwick, 45, 134
Graistoke [Greystocke], co. Cumberland, 132
Grand Larceny, 296 (3), 297 (12), 298 (10), 299 (13), 300 (12), 301 (9)
Grandison, co. Suffolk, 142
Grange [Cawdey], co. Chester, 47
Grantham, Launcelott, gent., 249
Grateley, William, 320
Graunt, *alias* Chappell, Susanna, 233, 234
,, William, ix, 181
Gravel Lane, 258 (2)
,, ,, Stepney, 223
,, ,, New, Stepney, 247, 251, 341
Gravenner, *alias* Grosvennor, John, gent., 30
Graver, William, 303
Graves, William, 249, 259
Gravesend, 335
,, Hole Haven, against, 314
Gray, Anne, 274
,, Henry, 242
,, Patrick, 162
,, Richard, 85
,, de Warke, William, lord, 31
,, *see* Gray
Gray's Inn, co. Midd., 56, 71, 95 (2), 104, 175, 202, 212, 249, 290, 291 (2), 309, 333
,, ,, in St. Andrew's, Holborn, 36
,, ,, Chambers in, 11, 40
,, ,, Holborn, street near, 388
,, ,, Maliciously breaking windows in, 40
,, ,, Lane, 40, 166, 290

Gray's Inn Lane, Bringing goods out of an infected house in, 373
,, ,, ,, Refusing courtiers, &c., to pass through the king's private way near, 166
Graystocke [Greystocke], co. Cumberland, 47, 132
Great Seal, Endeavouring to compass the grant of a baronetcy, &c , under the, 82
,, ,, Lord commissioners of the, 188, 189
,, ,, Lord keeper of the, certified of losses by sea and fire, 16 (2)
,, ,, lord keeper of the, Suit from the inhabitants of Hillingdon to the, 28
,, ,, of Charles I. in wax, Procuring a mould of the, to be taken in tobacco-pipe clay, 307
,, ,, A pardon under the, 119
Green, Anthony, 179
,, Bank, Stepney, 259
,, Dragon Court, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 177
,, John, 164
Greene Arbour Lane, St. Sepulchre's parish, 266
,, Elizabeth, 269
,, *alias* Holmbie, Francis Quassett *alias* Robert Redpeth *alias*, clerk, 52, 80, [116 (2), 117]
,, George, gent., 319
,, George, 327
,, John, 269, 294
,, John, junior, 382
,, John, senior, 382
,, Mathew, 265
,, Moore, 327
,, *alias* Pettygreene, Peter, 221
,, Philip, 371, 372
,, Thomas, gent., 144
,, Thomas, 330
,, Timothy, 248
,, William, 85, 170
,, William Owen *alias*, 298
Greenford, &c., Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Greengoose fair, Stratford, Bow, Order to suppress, during whitsun week, on account of the plague, 62
Greenhoe Bolton (or Bottom), co. York, 46, 131
Greenloue [Greenlaw (?)] Parish of, co. Berwick, 81
Greenoway, Harcourt, gent., 219
Greenway, Richard, 341
,, Theophilus, gent., 328
Greenwich, co. Kent, 148
,, Letter under sign manual dated from the manor of, 28
Greenwood, Clement, 165
,, George, 385
Gregger, Nicholas, 242
Gregory, Edmond, 326
,, Edmund, gent., 271
,, Thomazina Warberton *alias*, 27
,, *see* Grigory
Gregson, William, 166
Grendon, co. Northampton, 204
Gresham, Richard, 12, 19, 25
Gresmond [Grosmont], co. Monmouth, 146
Grevelthroope, co. York, 131
Grewelthorpe, co. York, 46
Grey, Phillis, 306
,, Thomas, 197
,, *see* Gray
[Greystocke], Graistoke, or Graystocke, co. Cumberland, 47, 132
Griffeth, Robert, gent., 80
,, *see* Griffith
Griffin, Henry, 63
,, Hester, 292
,, William, 97
Griffith, John, 330
,, *see* Griffeth
Griggs, Edwin, 115
Grigory, Robert, 334
,, *see* Gregory
Grigson, John, x, 35, 36
Grimes, George, 384
,, Samuell Peirson *alias* George, 273
Grissold, John, 252
Groom of the duke of York, A, 324
[Grosmont], Gresmond, co. Monmouth, 146
Grosvennor, John Gravenner *alias*, gent., 30
Grosvenor, Colonel (justice of the peace), 234

Grub Street, co. Midd., 44, 62, 131, 143, 167, 237
,, ,, The Five Ink-horns, 310
,, ,, May-day riot in, 161
Grubbe, William, 290
Grubble, William, 330
Grymesditch, Thomas, gent., 176
Grymserge, co. Lancaster, 47, 132
Gualter, William, gent., 40
Guard, Court of, Affronting and calling the, a pack of rogues, 97
,, A yeoman of the, 166
Gudger, Peter, 271
,, *alias* Williams, Peter, 298
Gun, Discharging a loaded, 40
,, Shooting with a, 40
,, tavern in Wapping, 303
Gunn Alley, Wapping, 235
,, Thomas 328
,, Yard, Bishopgate Street 313
Gunpowder house in Clement's Inn, The, 59, 60
,, ,, in Clement's Inn, to be viewed by justices &c., The, 60
,, ,, late in Lincoln's Inn Fields, The, 59
,, Houses at Wapping destroyed by explosion of, 99
Gurney, Sir Richard, knt. and bart. (lord mayor), 82
Gutter Lane, London, 81
Guy, Richard, 118, 119, 337
Gwinne, Mary, 369
Gwyn, Jane, 284 *see* Gwynne
,, John, 214
Gwynne, Jane, 191 (2) *see* Gwyn
Gyan, Elizabeth, 216
Gyatt, James, 241 (3)
,, John Baptist, 241 (4)
Gyles, Daniell, 250
,, *see* Giles

H.

Hack, William, 262
Hackett, Sir Cuthbert, knt., 28
Hackleton, Thomas Allen, *alias* Wood *alias*, 315
Hackney, co. Midd., 22, 267, 319, 322, 347, 375, 376
Hackney, Parish of, 22, 267
,, ,, church of, Brawling in the, 333
,, ,, The guard of the, 322
,, Endangering the inhabitants of the parish of, by receiving children and goods there from places infected with the plague, 375, 376
,, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Cle kenwell, 337
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Conventicle held in, 343, 345
,, A house at, beset by robbers 257
, coachman fined ten groats for not attending the sessions when bound over to do so, A, 101
,, coachmen to answer for obstructing the highway plying for fares, 105
,, coachmen not to stand within three yards of, or feed their horses in the streets before men's doors, 227
,, coaches plying against the Exchange from Covent Garden, Obstruction by, 100, 101
,, coaches obstructing the highway against the New Exchange waiting for fares, 105 (2)
,, coaches, Petition to fine, exceeding the number of six, at the Exchange, &c., 101
,, ,, Unlicensed, 252
Haddocke, Helen, 34
Haddoway, Thomas, 327
Hadley, co. Midd., 123, 153, 312
,, Parish of, 312
,, ,, church of, Molesting the minister of the, during divine service, 312
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Richard, 296
Haggerston, co. Durham, 45, 134
Hague, The, 275

Haies, George, 257
Haighton [? Huyton], co. Lancaster, 47, 133
Hail-shot, Firing, 40
Hair, Gold rings for locks of, wrought with tulips and enamelled, 381
Haiward *alias* Howard, Anne, 247, 292
Hakes, Samuell, 297
Hale, William, 300
Hales, co. Norfolk, 145
,, Thomas, 253
Haley, John, 40
,, Thomas, 364 (2)
Hall, Andrew, clerk, 91, 92, 120
,, Edward, gent., 85
,, Edward, 212
,, Elizabeth, 31
,, John, gent., 186
,, Mary, 337
Halsey, Clement, gent., 262
,, Margaret, 188
Halton, Owen, 312
Hambleton, Anne, 303
Hamden, John, 330
,, Mr., 269
Hamerton, Stephen, esq., 132
,, *see* Hammerton
Hammersmith, co. Midd., 5, 15, 39, 54, 58, 69, 135, 166, 192 (2), 197, 211, 320
,, Parish of, 5, 39, 54, 135
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Hammerton, Stephen, esq., 46
,, *see* Hamerton
Hammond, Bennet, 373
,, James, 250
,, (or Hamond) *alias* Jackson, John, clerk, 77, 114 (2)
,, William, gent., 98
,, *alias* Nelson *alias* Valentyne, William, 77
,, *see* Hamond
Hamocke, Stephen, 252
Hamond (or Hammond) *alias* Jackson, John, clerk, 77, 114 (2)
,, *alias* Smythe, Thomas, 10
,, *see* Hammond
Hampe, William, 97
Hamper, Anne, 387
,, William, 387
Hampshire, The States ship, 214
Hampson, . . ., 381
Hampstead, co. Midd., 83, 118, 139, 327
,, Parish church of, John Sprint, clerk, minister of the, 84
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, co. Midd., 20, 269, 270, 312, 333, 382
,, Parish of, 382
Hampton, Anne, 79, 114
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Jane, 198
,, Richard, 79, 114
,, Robert, esq., 198
,, court, hare-warren and park of, Unlawfully hunting, &c., conies in the, 160
,, ,, honor of, Taking hares with cords near the 268
Hancock, Hillary, 247
Hancocke, Anthony, 139
,, Joan, 126
,, John, 376
,, Richard, 93
Hand, Valentine, 330, 331
Handkerchers, *see* Apparel, prices of
Hanged, drawn and quartered [78], 83, 84, 114 (5), 115 (5), 117, 121 (2), 199, 226, 286, 290, 376
Hangers, *see* Apparel, prices of
Hangleton, co. Sussex, 51
Hanmer, co. Flint, 148
,, Francis, clerk, 237, 238, 292, 293
Hannson, Thomas, merchant, 37
Hanscombe, Thomas, 213
Hanwell, co. Midd., 86
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Hanworth, co. Midd., 338
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Hapton [Hoghton], co. Lancaster, 48
Harbert, Charles, esq., 36
,, Sir Edward, knt., attorney general, 82

Harding, Thomas, 161
Hardy, William, 365
Hare Alley, St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 330
,, John, 37
,, Mary, 327
,, Timothy, 299
,, warren within the manor of Hampton court, The, 268
,, ,, Hampton court park, Unlawfully hunting, &c., conies in the, 160
Harecourte, Henri de Louraine, Prince of (French ambassador), 89, 90
Harefield, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Hares near Hampton court, Taking and destroying, 268
Harley, Zachereas, 164
Harlington, co. Midd., 333
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Harman, Francis, 264
,, John, 349
Harmon, Benjamin, 93
Harmondsworth, co. Midd., 27, 371
,, Parish of, 27, 371
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Harmoratt *alias* Crosse, Dennis, 262
Harper, John, 169, 304
Harraton, co. Durham, 46, 132
Harriett, Henry, gent. (one of the king's coroners), 61
Harrington *alias* Browne, John, 188
,, in Chadgley Corbett [Chaddesley Corbett], co. Worcester, 43
Harris, Elizabeth, 336
,, Henry, gent., 322
,, John, 168, 240, 262, 327
,, Mary, 294, 387
,, Miles, 294
,, Robert, 258
,, Roger, 336
,, Symon, 269
,, William, 336
Harrison, George, 353
,, Henry, 181, 246
,, John, 118, 244
,, Susan, 260
,, William, 339
Harrow, &c., Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, free school at, William Hide, M.A., master of the, 208
,, manor of, The court leete held in the, 208
,, Order for the master of the free school at, to be discharged from serving as headborough of, 208
Harrow-on-the-Hill, parish of, The constable of the, 282
,, ,, ,, parish of, Chief inhabitants of, to make choice of a headborough of the, &c., 208
,, ,, ,, whipping-post at, Trespassers publicly whipped at the, 282
Hart Street, Crutched Friars, in St. Olave's, 367
Hartepoole (or Hartpoole), [Hartlepool], co. Durham, 45, 134
Hartoppe, William, 160
Harvey, Robert, 84
,, Thomas Worstley (suspected Romish priest), 180
,, William, 339
Harwood, Edward, 224
,, George, 282
,, Magna, co. Lancaster, 45, 134
Hasteede, Thomas, 370
Hastinges, Raphe, esq. (Justice of the Peace), 16
Hatbands, *see* Apparel, prices of
Hatch Beauchamp co. Somerset, 74
Hatcher, Walter, gent., 368, 369
Hatchet An assault with a 21
Hather, Richard 291
Hats called demi-castors, 73 (2), 271, 316
,, *see* Apparel, Prices of
Hatter, Richard, gent., 236
Hatton Garden, &c., Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse, Clerkenwell, 337
,, Alce [*sic*], 304
,, John, 304, 336

Hatton, Street, A conventicle held in, 340 (2)
Haughton, Thomas 294
Haulchton, co. Flint. 146
Havers Gilbert, 178
Haward, Edward 276
„ John 276
Hawes, Robert, 382
Hawker of seditious pamphlets, 194
Hawkes, Katherine, 108
„ Richard 108
„ William, 169
Hawkins, Elizabeth, 336
„ Ellen 290
„ Francis, 330
„ Joan, 230
„ John, 290
Haydon, James, 362
„ *see* Heydon
Hayes, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Haynes, Joan 200
„ John. 200
„ William, 176
Hayward, Peter, 256
Headborough of Bethnal Green Resisting a 258 (2)
„ of Blackwall, A, 325
„ of Limehouse, A, 267
„ of Ratcliffe highway, A, 252
„ of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, Refusing to aid and assaulting the, in searching for a catholic priest, 160
„ of Stepney allowing a prisoner to escape, A. 305
„ of Wapping. A, 270
„ Taking away a search warrant from a 224
Headboroughs &c. 13 40
„ „ to apprehend carriers, carters &c., infringing an order touching highways, 196
„ of Shoreditch, 256, 257 (2)
„ &c., of Stepney to sequester the estates of conventiclers. 362
„ Victuallers whilst serving as, to be suppressed from keeping victualling &c., 14
Headboroughs, *see* Constables. Officers
Heads of offenders, Sentences to stand on the pillory with inscriptions of the offences placed on the. 22, 38, 48 53. 70 (2), 102, 107, 117, 125, 388
Heake. Thomas 266
Heale, James, 267
Heamon, Roger, 207
Hearden. William, 215
Hearne (or Herne) *alias* Richmond, Andrew Fryer *alias*. 78, 115 (2)
Heath, Richard, 169
„ William, gent., 178
Heather, Edward, 163
Heaver, Joan, 126
Hebbes, Robert, 166
Hector, A reputed, 253
Hedge, John, 60
Hele, John, esq., 215
„ Nicholas, esq., 213
Hellifeild, co. York, 46, 132
Heminges, Thomas, 56
Hemp, &c., Certificatory letter for money for, for the poor to work upon, 331
„ Prisoner to beat, and to live on what he gets, 109
„ mill at ho. of correction to be repaired, and another built, 44
Hemsall, Christopher, 12
Henderson, William, 247
„ [*sic*] William, clerk, 91
„ *see* Hinderson
Hendon, co. Midd., 5, 214, 317 (2), 373
„ Parish of, 214
„ Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
„ church, Making a disturbance in, during divine service, 317, 318
„ Conventicle held in, 343, 345
Henley-in-Arden, in the parish of Wootten Wawen co. Warwick, 54, 137
Henlip, co. Worcester. 145
Henllan, co. Denbigh, 148
Henne, Christopher, 161
Henrietta Maria, Queen, assaulting her servants, 170
„ „ Queen, Burglary at the dwelling-house of, x, 35, 36

Henrietta Maria, Queen, Stay of proceedings under sign manual against a recusant servant of, 71
,, ,, Queen, Fine of 100 marks for speaking seditious words against the, 125, 127
,, ,, Queen, Seditious speeches against, 88, 101, 103, 125, 126, 127. 304, 309, 310
,, ,, Queen-mother's house at Chiswick, 170
Henry. . . . ., gent., 80
,, the Fourth (A book called) 13
,, VIII., A gold picture of, 9
Henson Henry, 250
,, William, 178
Hepper John, 327
Hepscott, co. Northumberland, 47, 132
Herbert, Elizabeth, 221
Hereford, co., 145, 146, 147 148
[Hermitage] Armitage Dock. St Botolph's, Aldgate 314
,, Armitage Dock, Stepney, 315
,, in Wapping, &c., 315
,, Wapping-juxta-, in Whitechapel, 315
Herne, Mr. [justice of the peace], 67
,, (or Hearne) *alias* Richmond, Andrew Fryer *alias*, clerk, 78, 115 (2)
Herring, Isa, 290
Herringe, Robert, 161
Hertford, co., 66, 75, 81, 123, 169, 260, 272
Hessey, Francis Byde, *alias* West *alias* Fremasons, 29
Heston, co. Midd., 20, 26, 35, 42 (2), 44, 48, 49, 86, 103, 105, 129, 130 (2), 131, 136 (2), 139, 144, 153, 175
,, Parish of, 103, 135, 175
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, [Osterley] park at, Assaulting and beating servants in the, 105
Hetherhall [*sic*] Ethersell, or Hethersall, Mary, 230 (2)
Hewett, Joan Cordwell *alias*, 36
,, Peter, 296
,, Richard, 10
Hewlam [Hulam], co. Durham, 45, 134
Hewlyn, Benjamin, 311
Heworth, co. York, 46
Hewson, Jefferey, 363
Heycock, Humphrey, 174
Heydon, Andrew, 299
,, *see* Haydon
Heysem *alias* Delbridge, Thomas, 44, 45
Heysham, co. Lancaster, 47, 132
Heyston [Heysham], co. Lancaster, 132
Hickabusie, William Balme, *alias*, 62
Hickes, John, 85
,, William, 307, 377, 378
,, *see* Hicks
Hickman, Richard, 239, 301
Hicks, Sir Baptist, knt. and bart., Burglary at, 9
,, Captain, 273
,, Hall, 222
,, ,, An order made at, referring a petition to the justices inhabiting within the Holborn division, 382
,, ,, St. John's Street, 51, 97, 147, 148, 149, 186, 195, 202, 209, 212 (3), 220, 226, 230, 231, 237, 254, 275, 277, 282, 321, 324, 333
,, ,, Warrant to convey conventiclers to the port of London for embarkation, &c., dated at, [362], 364, 367
,, ,, Sessions of oyer and terminer, Sessions of the peace, General sessions of the peace, General quarter sessions and Quarter sessions held at, *see* Sessions
,, John, 225
,, *see* Hickes
Hickxhall, *see* Hicks Hall
Hide, Edward, 353
,, Sir Nicholas, knt., chief justice of the common pleas, 29
,, William, 180
,, William, M.A., master of the free school at Harrow Hill, 208
,, *see* Hyde
Higgens, Hugh, 167
,, Joane, 230 (2)
Higges, Henry, 125, 126
High Street, Whitechapel, 371

Higham, Francis, 174
Highgate, The earl of Kingston's house house at, 281
,, Persons visited with the plague at, to be shut up, &c., 40
,, General sessions of the peace held at, 4
Highway, Assault in the, 263
,, Obstruction of, by hackney coachmen plying for fares, 105
,, robbers to be hanged in Holborn, 319
,, Surveyors of, 226, 228, 229, 230, 231
,, *see* Highways'
Highwaymen, &c., Charged with being a companion of, 256
Highways, By-laws for preservation of, 226
,, ,, touching, Editorial note upon the, 228
,, and common carriers, Order touching, 195
,, damaged by excessive weights carried upon carts, waggons, &c., 196, 227
,, decayed in several parishes, 196
,, and ditches, Dead carrion not to be cast into the, 226
,, Orders and by laws touching, 228, 229
,, Ordinance made for preservation, &c., of, 226, 229
,, repaired by inhabitants of parishes, &c., 196, 226, 227
,, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, By-laws made by the inhabitants and surveyors of the, 226, 229
,, of St. Leonard's parish, Shoreditch, By-laws touching the, 227
,, Surveyors of, to distrain for breaches of by-laws of, 229
,, *see* Highway
Higrinus, John, Ph.Dr., 78
Hill, David, 254
,, Elizabeth, 219
,, Humphrey, 100
,, James, 3
,, John, 165, 330
Hill, Robert, 165
,, Thomas, 99, 310
,, William, 125 (2), 126
,, *see* Hills
Hillingdon, co. Midd., 320
,, Parish of, 28
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Inhabitants of, 28
,, church, &c., of, Petition for letters patent to collect a benevolence for repair of, 28
Hills, Humphrey, 20
,, John, gent., 214
,, *see* Hill
Hilton, Thomas, gent., 133
,, Thomas, 45
Hinckley, Alice, 165
Hincks, Joshua, 330
Hinde, John, esq., 265
Hinderson [*sic*] William, 93
,, *see* Henderson
Hinton, Thomas, 310
Hipsley, Edward, 289
Hitch, Anne, 121
Hitchcock, Edith, 167
Hixe, Arthur, 27
Hixhall, *see* Hicks Hall
Hoare, Henry, gent., 368, 369
,, Henry, 178
Hobbes, John, 384
,, Richard, 151
,, Suzan, 3
,, Thomas, 22
Hobert, John, 309
Hoberts, Miles, esq., 362
Hobson, William, 333
Hockin, John, 98, 184
Hockley-in-the-Hole, Making a fire at, and near the saltpetre houses, 386
"Hocus-pocus," 241
Hoddesdon, Thomas, 200
Hodgekins, Captain Thomas, 310
,, *see* Hodgkins
Hodges, Mary, 182
,, Thomas, 30
Hodgkins, John, 290
,, *see* Hodgekins
Hodgson, Edward, 62, 63
,, *see* Hoxton
Hog Lane, 258

Hog Lane, St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 183
Hogge *alias* Armour, Margaret, 124
,, *alias* Armory, Margaret, 182 (2)
Hoggeflesh, Thomas, 386
[Hoghton], Hapton, Hoopton, co. Lancaster, 48, 133
Holborn, co. Midd., 1, 2 (2), 3, 5, (2), 12, 16, 19, 21, 23, 25, 31, 35, 36, 38 (3), 41, 42 (2), 45, 50 (3), 51 (2), 52, 53 (2), 54, 55 (2), 58 (2), 59, 64, 65, 66, 71, 74, 76, 81, 86, 88, 94, 97, 104, 119, 129, 130 (2), 134, 135, 136 (2), 137, 138, 139, 140, 141 (2), 142 (3), 143 (2), 144, 146, 147, 148 (2), 150, 155, 162, 166 (2), 172, 173, 174, 176, 179, 180 (2), 184, 186, 192, 200, 202 (2), 204, 205 (2), 206 (2), 210, 211, 212, 218, 220 (2), 221 (2), 223, 224, 230, 242, 244, 249 (2), 252, 259, 262, 282, 315, 318, 320, 322, 324, 325 (2), 334, 337, 338, 347, 352, 359, 372, 381, 383, 385
,, St. Andrew's, parish of, *see* St. Andrew's, &c.
,, &c., Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Ely House, 225
,, Fuller's Rents, 290
,, The highway at, 194
,, Highway robbers to be hanged in, 319
,, division, Justices inhabiting within the, 382
,, street near Gray's Inn, Forgers to stand on the pillory at, for two hours, &c., 388
,, The Turnstile tavern in, 336 (3)
,, An arrest by the watch in, 57
,, Breaking windows at the back of, 165
,, High, co. Midd., 5, 12 (2), 24, 44, 131, 147, 165, 250, 273, 318
,, ,, The constable of, 118
,, ,, constable of, Petition for payment of money expended by the, on the poor of, during the visitation of the plague, 382
Holborn, High, Churchwardens and overseers of the poor of, 382
,, ,, The quest for, 250
,, ,, Rates assessed for the visited poor of, 382
,, ,, St. Giles's - in - the - Fields, 271
Holborne, Bernard, 260
Holder, John, 318
Hole haven, co. Essex, 314
Holes (a game), 189
Holland, Fine, 79
,, *see* Hollands
,, Henry, earl of, K.G., Defaming the, 82
,, Henry, 253
,, Joan, 218
,, Sir John, knt., 147
,, John, 177
Hollands, 70, 315
,, *see* Holland
Hollis, William, 126
Holloway, John, 174, 175, 280
Hollyday, Edward, 126
Hollyer, Richard, 327
Hollyman, John, 183
Hollywell Street, co. Midd., 58, 59, 102, 137, 176, 181
,, ,, St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, Conventicle held in, 343, 345
,, ,, the thoroughfare for carrying away a great part of the soil of the city, 227, 228
,, ,, Soil from the city scattered in, by overfilling carts, &c., 228
Holmbie, Francis Quasse't, *alias* Robert Redpeith *alias* Greene *alias*, clerk, 52, 80 [116 (2), 117]
Holme, co. Lancaster [47], 133
Holmehall [Holme Hall], co. Norfolk, 146
Holmes, Ellis, 3
,, Elionore, 87
,, Thomas, 87, 307
,, William, 7, 104

Holstein, ambassador to the duke of, John Henry, lord Killman, 280
Holt, Christopher, 375
,, John, 299
Holte, Sir Thomas, knt. (justice of the peace), 39
Holton, Thomas [junior], 328
,, Thomas, senior, 328
Holy Court, The (book), 379
,, Trinity, Maintaining &c., blasphemous opinions against the, 204 (2)
Homicide, Justifiable, 68, 69
,, by mischance, 40, 49, 70, 110, 281, 320
,, in self-defence, 315, 318
Hone, John, 268
Hoods, *see* Apparel, prices of
Hooke, Mary, 295
Hooker, John, 229
,, Mr., 40
Hooks and eyes, A maker of, 269
Hooper, Gifford, 104
Hoopton [Hoghton], co. Lancaster, 133
"Hooves" of beasts, Recognizances not to gather or store up, during the time of the plague, 167 (2)
Hopgood, Henry. 362
Hopkins, Henry, 264
,, John, 32
,, William, 225
Hoppe, John, 319
Horlocke, William, 282
Horn into a shop, Throwing dirt and a, 280
Hornchurch, Parish of, co. Essex, 261
Horne, Mary Board *alias*, 296
,, Richard, 94, 95, 122 (3), 123
,, Thomas, 10
Horner, Benjamin, 303
Horns, ink, Silver, 380
Hornsey, co. Midd., 5, 86
,, Parish of, 52
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Inhabitants of, 52
,, Order to annul an election to be constable of, 52
Horse-bits, 72
,, cloth, A canvas, 251
,, ferry, Tothill Fields, Westm, The bridge near the, 50
,, foot picker, A, 382
Horse, lord general Cromwell's regiment of, The, 203
,, stealing, 21, 27, 55, 112, 124, 192, 201, 283 (2), 284 (2), 286, 288, 298 (2), 372
,, ,, Acquittals for, 19, 38, 103, 372
,, *see* Horses
Horselock with chain, Fastening a, to the leg of an apprentice, &c., 231
Horses, Reins for coach, 21
,, Runaway, 110
,, not to be fed in the streets before men's doors, 227
,, tailed together, Galloping with, through Whitechapel street, 183
,, under pretence of a warrant from parliament, Taking up, 176
,, *see* Horse
Horsley, George, 163
Horsleydown Stairs, St. Olave's parish, 263
Horth, George, 255
Horton, Anne, 110
,, co. Bucks, Burglary at, 270
,, George, 228
,, Richard, 312
,, Walter, 207
Horwood, Alexander, 260
Horwth, co. Lancaster, 134
Hose, *see* Apparel, prices of
Hosier Lane, 62
Host, Elevation of the, 241, 247, 248
Hothwell, co. Leicester, 142
Hough, Nicholas, 176
Hough-super-Montem, co. Lincoln, 65, 133, 141
Houlden [? Howden], co. York, 46
,, *see* Houldon
Houlding, William, 240
Houldon (or Houlden), [? Howden], co. York, 131
,, *see* Houlden
Houltesen, Baltezar, gent., 242
,, *see* Houlthousen
Houlthousen, Balthazar, 254
,, *see* Houltesen
Hounsditch in St. Botolph's, 340
Hounslow, co. Midd., 24, 26, 45, 167
,. Parish of, 27
House of Correction, *see* Correction, Ho. of
,, James, 240

House pulled down in a riot at Moorfields, A, 99 (2)
,, Threatening to pull down the, of a member of the parliamentary committee, 102
,, *see* Houses
Housebreaking, 15, 17, 29, 31, 36, 65, 85, 122 (2), 201, 222, 255, 262, 271, 315, 372, 380
,, An accusation of, 178
,, Acquittals for, 36, 300, 320
Household, comptroller of the king's (Car. I.), Sir John Sucklinge, knt., 2
,, implements and stuff for a workhouse, Certificatory letter for money to purchase, 331, 332
Houses closed as infected dwellings, Breaking into, 64 (2)
,, divided &c., Owners of, to be assessed for relief of the poor, although dwelling out of the parish, 374, 375
,, not to be divided into tenements, and only one family to reside therein, 374
Hoven, Frederick, 167
Hovingham [Ovington], North Riding, co. York, 166
Hovington [Ovington], co. York, 41
How, Robert, 98
Howard, Anne, 337
,, Anne Haiward *alias*, 247, 292
,, Jeremiah, 322 (2)
,, William, 327
[Howden?], (Houlden or) Houldon, co. York, 46, 131
Howell, Elizabeth, 64
,, Prudence, 102, 125
,, Richard, 192
Howket, Robert, 160, 161
Howman, Robert, 168
Hownsden, Robert, 271
Howson, Helen, 124
Howston, John, 51
Howth, co. Lancaster, 45
Howton, John, 368
Hoxton, co. Midd., 26, 319
,, Rescuing a pressed man from the constable of, 164
,, in St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 375
Hoy, A (boat), 388
Hoyle, John, esq. (or gent.), 333, 334
Hubbard, John, 321
Hubbert, Master, 295
,, Mr., 99 (2)
Hubert, Robert, 386
Hudson, Francis, gent., 80
,, Peter, 95
,, Samuel, 252
,, William, esq. (justice of the peace), 52
,, ,, 257
Huggett, John, 92
Hughes, George, 64
,, John, 103
,, Margaret, 126
,, Rowland, 242
,, Walter, 165
[Hulam], Hewlam, co. Durham, 45, 134
Hulbert, George, esq., 79, 80
Hull, Mary, 339
Hulstead, Edward, 277
Hulsted, Edward, 266
Hume, John, gent., 207
Humfreyes, Michael, 60
,, *see* Humphreys, Humphries
Humiliation day, Rescuing lambs distrained upon for breach of, 196
Humphreys, John, 334
,, *see* Humfreyes, Humphries
Humphries, Robert, 82
,, *see* Humfreyes, Humphreys
Hunn, Thomas, 23
Hunt, Dorothy, 336
,, Paul, 319
,, Ralph, 16
,, Thomas, 173
Hunting, Unlawful, in Theobald's park, Enfield, 93, 94
Huntley, Jordaine, 310
Hurst, Daniel Hust *alias*, [320], 321
,, William, 29
Hurston, Augustine, 20
Hurstwood, co. Lancaster, 47, 133
Husband, wife to answer concerning the death of her, A, 75
,, to allow his wife £20 *per annum* for her separate maintenance, Order made for a, 275
Huse, Daniel Huske *alias*, 320, [321]
Huske *alias* Huse, Daniel, 320, [321]
Hust *alias* Hurst, Daniel [320], 321
Hutchin, Richard, 26
,, *see* Hutchins

Hutchins, John, 89
,, Richard, 20
,, Katherine, 274
,, *see* Hutchin
Hutchinson, George, 255
,, John, 258
Hutton, Henry, 214
[Huyton], Haighton, Hyton, co. Lancaster, 47, 132, 133
Hyatt, Thomas, 255
Hyde Park, Order for alehouses, near, to be suppressed, 105
,, Sir Robert, chief justice, 361, 363
,, *see* Hide
Hynde, Anthony, 221 (2)
Hynett, William, 333
Hyton [Huyton], co. Lancaster, 132

I.

Ickenham, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Ickswort, William, 305
Idle persons living out of service under pretence of coal-heaving, &c., 169 (2), 170
Immoral houses, Order for the suppression of, xii, 13, 14
Impious bargain with an evil spirit, Making an, xi, 88
Imprest man refusing to appear on shipboard, An, 384
Impresting a woman for Jamaica with a pretended warrant, and taking money to discharge her, 248
Incest, Prosecution for, 289
Incontinency, *see* Adultery
Indian gilt drawing-board, An, 275
Indicatory letters and other abbreviatory capitals used in the present volume, xxvii
Indictment for making an impious bargain with an evil spirit, xi, 88
,, of Frances Richardson for picking the pocket of Francis Quarles, gent., x
Indictments for felonies committed in Middlesex, Capital executions for felonies, or for silence to, *temp.* Charles I., xvii
Indictments for felonies committed in Middlesex, Capital executions for felonies, or for silence to, *temp.* Commonwealth, xviii
,, and orders of the files and books *temp.* Charles I., Curious, x
,, Process book of, from 6 Oct. 7 Charles I. to 4 Dec. 16 Charles I., vi
,, Process book of, Particulars taken from the, 7–16 Charles I., 128–159
,, Recognizances, Coroners' Inquisitions, &c., &c., *temp.* Charles I., 1–105
,, Recognizances, Coroners' Inquisitions, &c., *temp.* Commonwealth, 188–282
,, Recognizances, Coroners' Inquisitions, &c., &c., 12–18 Charles II., 302–389
,, and Recognizances of sessions of peace rolls, viii
,, and Recognizances taken from sessions of peace rolls *temp.* Charles I., 160–187
,, and Recognizances of the commonwealth records, Curious, xiv
,, for stealing jewellery and plate, x
Indies, *see* East Indies, &c.
Infanticide, 25, 27 (2), 42, 61
Informers, 100, 202, 215, 216
,, bribed (*re* tippling act) to be disqualified to be, 53
Ingle, ..., 269
Ingots of silver, 56, 85
Ink-horns, Silver, 380
Inman, George *alias* John, 35, 36
,, *alias* Pothecary, George *alias* John, 36
Inmate, An, 177
Inmates, &c., to be removed from newly-erected, or divided houses, cellars, &c., 373, 374
Inn, Beating and bruising a man in an, 75 (2)
Inner Temple, *see* Temple
Innes, Alexander, gent., 382, 383

Inns, *see* Signs
Inquisitions-post-mortem, Coroners', 2, 4, 18 (2), 20 (2), 21 (2), 24, 32, 34, 40 (2), 42, 43, 48, 50 (2), 58 (3), 61, 62, 64, 68, 70, 214 (2), 219, 221, 248, 254, 281, 302, 318, 320, 325, 334, 362, 383
,, Coroners', not returned, 189
Insurrection, An, 310 (2)
,, against the government, Penruddock's, 246
Insurrectionist, Harbouring and concealing an, 246
,, suspected, A, 310
Interludes and stage plays at the Red Bull playhouse, Unlawfully maintaining, xv, 279, 280
Ippesley, William, 105
Ipsly, Anne, 293
Ipswich, co. Essex [*sic*], 10
Ireland, army in, Attempt to rob the states waggon laden with money for the, 204
,, City of Dublin, 177
,, John, 184
,, plantation in, Secretary and Solicitor for the affairs of the city of London, touching the, 52
,, An impressed soldier to serve in the wars of, and order concerning the same, 1, 2
,, surveyor-general of the customs and excise in, Counterfeit order appointing a, 261
,, William, 99
,, Zouch, 288, 289
Irish priest, An, 171
Irnham, co. Lincoln, 48, 133
Iron bar, An, 276
,, bars, Carrying away, 257
,, crow bar of, A, 183
,, casements, 276
,, chest, An, 273
,, fire, A 389
,, frame for a garden roller, An, 258
,, Counterfeit needles made of (poisonous), 170
,, Pieces of, 276
,, but slugs only, Wheels not to be shod with, 227, 229
,, *see* Irons
Ironmonger Lane, London, 147
Irons, Drawing (Engraving tools (?)), 24
,, Gilt stirrup, 72
,, *see* Iron
Isgare, Adam, 223
(?) ,, Adam Esterley, 293
,, Mary, 224
(?) ,, Mary Anne Esker, 293
Isleworth, co. Midd., 28 (2), 373, 384
,, Parish of, 28 (2)
,, ,, Weekly assessment made in the, for relief of persons infected, 62
Islington, co. Midd., 21, 23, 55, 58, 81, 102, 128, 129, 154, 159, 160, 171, 179 (2), 194, 337
,, Parish of, *see* St. Mary's, Islington
,, parish church of, Attempt to raise a tumult in the, on the sabbath-day, 102
,, The highway between the Red Bull and, 160, 161
,, Murderer hanged on a gibbet at, for three hours, 288
,, Person sentenced to be hanged for sacrilege at, 110
Issard, Grace, 28, 29
Issue plates, Silver, 380
Itchell, William, 37
Itchill. James, 319
Itchington, Thorpe in, *alias* Long Itchington, co. Warwick, 54, 137
Ivery, Abraham, 16
Ivinghoe co. Bucks, 197
Ivory, Bridget, 279
,, dial, An, 95

J.

Jack, A [a block], 43
,, Richard Carpenter *alias* Phibby, 42
Jackman, Thomas, 330
Jackson, Alice, 87, [88]
,, *alias* Atkinson, Frances, 24 292
,, George, 224
,, John Hammond (or Hamond *alias*, clerk, 77, 114 (2)
,, Mary, 224

Jackson, Simon, gent., 68
,, Thomas, 252
Jacob, Thomas, ix, 168
Jamaica, Conventiclers to be transported to, 354 (2), 355, 356, 358, 359, 360, 361 (3), 363, 364 (2), 366 (2), 367 (3), 370
,, Impresting a woman for, with a pretended warrant, and taking money to discharge her, 248
,, Prisoners pardoned to be transported to, 368
,, Warrant for the sheriff of Middlesex to convey conventiclers to the port of London for embarkation to, 362, 364, 367, 370
James *alias* Golder, Anne, 29
,, Edy, 233, 234
Janes, Thomas, 126
Jarrow, Bridget, 334
Jarvis, Edward, 193
Jay-bird, Shooting at a, 40
Jefferies, William, 258
Jeffery, William, 370
Jeffrey, ..., 72
,, *see* Geffrey, Jeoffrye
Jeninges, Mr., 67
,, *see* Jenings, Jennings
Jenings, Jonathan, 330
,, Thomas, 305
,, *see* Jeninges, Jennings
Jenkins, Dorothea Babtian *alias* Dame Dorothy, 275
Jenkinson, Sir Thomas, knt., 147
Jennings, Hugh, 175
,, John, 175, 201, 298
,, *see* Jeninges, Jenings
Jenny, Sir Arthur, knt., 188
Jeoffrye (or Geffrey), John, 232
,, *see* Jeffery, Jeffrey
Jerkins, *see* Apparel, prices of
Jernegan, Sir Henry, bart., 21
Jervis, John, 94, 95, 96, 122 (2), 123
Jesson, George, 328
Jesuit, A (prisoner in Newgate), 180
,, A suspected, 273 (2)
Jesuits, &c., Neglecting to assist in execution of warrant for apprehension of, 245
,, Recusants, &c., Proclamation for executing the laws against, 238
Jeupe, William, 381
,, *see* Jupe
Jewell, William, 334
Jewellery and plate, Indictments for stealing, x
Jewellery, Prices of:—
Agate set with diamonds, An, with falcon cut, 9
Beads, Agate and crystal, 381
Bodkin set with diamonds, A gold, 235
,, silver, A, 203
Bodkins, Gold, 87, 98
Bracelet set in gold, cornelian, A, 381
,, pearl, with green and red stones, A, 44
Bracelets, Diamond, 44
,, Pearl, 44, 87
Buckle for a belt, silver, A, 381
Buckles, Silver shoe, 380
Buttons, Gold, 251
,, Silver, 381
,, Silver plate, 380
Carcanet of gold set with diamonds, A, 98
Carconet of diamonds, A gem called a, 44
Case enamelled, with picture therein, A gold, 236
Chains of pearls, 60, 87, 95, 198
Cluster of nutts with rubies of gold, A, 53
Corals set in gilt dockets, with silver bells, 380
Coronet of beaten gold, A, 79
Cross set with an emerald and pendants of gold set with diamonds, A gold, 236
Crucifix, silver-gilt, A, 381
Gems, &c., 87
Golden fly set with rubies, diamonds and sapphires, A, 53
Hearts, Silver, 232, 381
Jewel of gold set with diamonds, with a pendant of gold set with diamonds fastened thereto, A, 236
,, ,, with emerald and diamonds, A, 85
,, ,, enamelled, A, 316
,, ,, set with diamonds, A round, 53

Jewellery, Prices of :—
Jewel called a true lover's knot, enamelled black, with diamonds, A, 53
Jewels, 81, 86, 87, 96
,, for a caroonet [carcanet], 87
,, of gold set with diamonds, 203, 316
,, Pendant, set with diamonds, 36
Knot set with diamonds, A gold, 235
Medals, Silver, 267
Necklaces of pearls, 39, 191, 222, 235, 315
Padlocks of gold, enamelled, 53
Pearl, A great, set in gold, like an acorn, 87
Pencils, Silver, 381
Pendants, Diamond, 44, 53
,, &c., of gold set with diamonds, 236
Picture of Charles II. set in gold with a pearl hanging to it, A, 380
,, of our lady Mary, garnished with silver, A, 35
,, of our Saviour, garnished with gold, A, 35
Ring, black enamelled, with a knot and pointed diamond, A, 53
,, gold, set with an "amatist" [amethyst], A, 259
,, ,, set with a blue stone, A, 218
,, ,, gold enamelled, set with Bristol stones, A, 232
,, ,, enamelled with a death's head, A, 267
,, ,, with a death's head engraven, A, 60
,, pointed diamond, A, 44
,, ,, set with doublet stone, A, 32
,, ,, set with an emerald and two diamonds, A, 209
,, ,, great, enamelled black, A, 53
,, ,, enamelled with divers colours, A, 53
,, ,, set with a garnet, A, 32
,, ,, hoop, with a diamond, A, 44
,, ,, with knots, A, 32
Jewellery, Prices of :—
Ring, gold, with a picture of Charles I. on it, A, 380
,, ,, with the picture of a crow set in it, A, 268
,, ,, set with red stones, A, 203
,, ,, set with ruby and amitus (?) [amethysts] stones, A, 36
,, ,, set with rubies and a table diamond, A, 273
,, ,, cut with arms to seal, A, 9
,, ,, set with todstones, A, 211, 218
,, ,, with a "turkey stone," A, 60
,, ,, set with a yellow stone, A, 259
,, *see* Rings
Ringlet with a ruby, A gold, 264
Rings, 81, 95
,, Gold, 53, 74, 85, 89, 192, 193, 201 (2), 203, 218 (2), 232, 264, 267, 273, 316, 381
,, ,, set with Bristol stones, 32
,, ,, set with diamonds, 39, 53, 60, 89, 198, 203, 211, 259, 268, 273
,, ,, with diamonds set in them like a rose, 267 (2)
,, ,, set with emeralds, 198, 267
,, ,, enamelled, 203, 232, 381
,, ,, for locks of hair, enamelled, 381
,, ,, for locks of hair wrought with tulips, 381
,, ,, Hollow, 381
,, ,, Joint, 381
,, ,, set with rubies, 211, 218
,, ,, Seal, 60, 89
,, ,, Wedding, 267, 381
,, ,, *see* Ring
Seal, A cornelian, 203
gold, set with a cornelian engraven, A, 236

Jewellery, Prices of :—
Seal . . ., An emerald, 203
,, gold, set with a sapphire, engraven, A, 236
Seals, Silver, 37, 232, 381
Tags, set with diamonds, Gold, 235
Watch, brass, A, 95
,, gold, A, 236
,, with two covers, A, 95
,, silver, with crystal case, A, 203
,, ,, garnished, with crystal, with case unpolished, A, 95
,, case, silver, A, 380
Watches, 85, 201
,, with brass covers, 95
,, with crystal covers, garnished with gold, 95
,, Gilt, 95, 96
,, with gilt covers, 95
,, with, or in gold cases, 236, 267, 268, 321
,, Silver, 95, 96
,, with covers of silver, 95
Whistle with a coral and silver chain, A, 264
,, silver, A, 95
Jewellery, &c., Stealing, to the value of £1,500, 81
Jewels worth £800, Suspected accessory to stealing, 269
,, *see* Jewellery, price of
Jewer, William, 269
Jewers, Ambrose, 255
Jewess, Order touching a professed, 186
,, A professed, to attend the assembly of divines, 186, 187
,, ,, ,, Certificate from the assembly of divines concerning, 187
Joaneby (or Joanby), co. Cumberland, 47, 132
Joanes, Anne, 165
,, Thomas, 339
,, *see* Jones
Jobur, Stephen, 175
John, . . ., 52, 183
John, Ship called the, 230 (3)
,, *and Katherine*, The boatswain of the, 266
,, *of London*, The hoy, 307
Johnson, Christofer, 165
,, Edward, 224
,, Edward, gent., 151
,, Henry, 254
,, James, 339
,, John, 272, 327
,, *alias* Becom, John, 79
,, *alias* Cole, Joseph, 10
,, Mr. (constable), 336 (3)
,, Margarett, 165
,, Nathan, 314
,, Robert, 251, 327
,, Samuel, 303
,, Simon, 60
,, Thomas, 208
,, William, 62, 63, 201, 267, 284
,, *see* Johnsonn, Jonson
Johnsonn, Edward, 219
,, *see* Johnson, Jonson
Joice, Mary, 247, 292
Jole, Augustine, 265
Jones, George, 290
,, Henry, 48, 326
,, Isabell, 298
,, James, 11 (2)
,, Jervas (Jervis or Gervis), gent., 260, 261, 262, 282
,, John, 283, 379 (2), 380
,, Lewis, 334
,, Richard, 327
,, Susan, 255
,, Sir William, knt. (justice of the common pleas), 38
,, *see* Joanes
Jonson, Edmond, 257
,, *see* Johnson, Johnsonn
Jordan, Elizabeth, 32
,, Joseph, 330
Jordane, Richard, 288
Jowles, Captain Valentine, 277
Judges of Assize, Signet addressed to, 67
,, ,, ,, co. Bucks, Sign-manual addressed to the, 28
,, of the king's bench, An order to be given by the, 110
Judgments deferred for the court to take counsel, 371, 379
Junk, Suspicion of stealing a parcel of, from a ship, 254
Jupe, Edward, 63
,, *see* Jeupe
Jury, Record of a special finding of a, touching a catholic priest, 81

Jury, grand, Presentment of the, touching the rate of sea coals, &c., 213
,, of matrons, 85, 107, 110, 111, 287 (2)
Justice, lord chief, Glynn, Uttering scandalous words against, 252
,, ,, ,, Rolle, 213
,, ,, ,, Committal by the, 367
,, Chief (Sir Orlando Bridgman, knt. and bart.), 373, 374
,, ,, of the common pleas (Sir Nicholas Hide, knt.), 29
,, ,, (Sir Robert Hyde), 361, 363
,, ,, (Sir John Keeling, knt.), 373, [374]
,, ,, of the upper bench, 210
,, of the common bench (Edward Atkyns), 220
,, of the common pleas (Sir William Jones, knt.), 38
,, of the pleas (Sir John Keeling, knt.) A, 361, 363
,, ,, ,, (Sir Robert Twisden, knt.), A, 361
,, high court of, Depraving the, 192
,, hall in the Old Bailey, 85
,, ,, in the Old Bailey, Sessions of the peace for the city of London held at the, 210
,, ,, in the Old Bailey, Quarter sessions of the peace for London and Middlesex held at the, 272 (2)
,, of the peace, Certificate of marriage before a, 223
,, ,, A false certificate of parties having been cried for marriage presented to a, 234
,, ,, within the city of London, A, 100
,, ,, co. Kent, A, 193
,, ,, Recusants to deliver themselves to the nearest, 172
Justice of the Peace, Warrants from a, 185, 186
,, *see* Justices, &c.
Justices of Gaol Delivery, 92
,, of Middlesex, Certificatory letter from the president and governors of the corporation for the poor to the, 331
,, of Middlesex, Decree of the, removing the vicar of Twickenham for preaching sedition, &c., from the pulpit, 308
,, of oyer and terminer 92
,, of the Peace, No alehouse keeper to be licensed but by five of the, 190
,, of the Peace, The form of certificate to be used in the case of recusants refusing to take the oath of abjuration and neglecting to appear before, to take the said oath, 238, 239
,, of the peace, Disturbers of the peace after proclamation made by, 353 (2)
,, of the peace assembled at Hicks Hall, 202
,, of the peace, Judgments and decrees of the, declaring null and void certain contracts of marriages, 233, 237
,, of the peace, Order of the, for husband to allow his wife £20 per annum for her separate maintenance, 275
,, of the peace, Order made by the, for annulment of a marriage on account of age, 264
,, of the peace, A pension granted by the, 2 [25]
,, of the peace, Petition of a maimed soldier referred from the king to, 1
,, of the peace, Ratification, &c., by, of bye-laws for preservation of highways, 226, 227, 229
,, of the Peace (named) at the general quarter sessions held at Hicks' Hall, 363, 373
,, of the peace (named) at session of oyer and terminer held at Hicks Hall, 361, 365

Justices of the peace, Warrant of the, to conduct conventiclers to Newgate 370
,, of the peace co. Essex, 207
,, of the peace, co. Warwick, 39
,, of the peace for Westminster (named), 100, 105, 186, 194 (2), 196
,, of the peace for Westminster, Petitions to the, 100, 101
,, to report the number of alehouses necessary for each parish, &c., 190
,, sitting in the vicinity of unlawful assemblies (conventicles), 349
,, Assessments made by, for relief of places infected with the plague, 4 (2)
,, certificates made to the lord keeper, &c., 16 (2), 28
,, Insolent and contemptuous speaking to and of 6, 34, 163, 174 177, 231, 276
,, breaking up an unlawful meeting of quakers, 353 (2)
,, (named) who heard and determined a case of sedition, 119

K.

Kampe Anthony, 104
Katherine wheel (an inn), Southwark, The, 237
,, Tower, Parish of, *see* St. Katherine's, Tower
Keeling, Sir John, knt. (chief justice), 373, [374]
,, ,, (one of the king's justices), 361, 363
,, Mary, 229, 230
Keepers of the liberty of England by the authority of parliament, The, 188, 189, 190, 191, 197, 202, 217, 275, 278 279, 280, 281, 282
Keinton John, gent. 85
Kelham, George, 165
Kelley, William, 107
Kelly William, 22
Kelmishe [Kelmarsh], co. Northampton, 160
Kempe, Henry, 381
,, Thomas, 264
[Kempsey], Kemsey, co. Worcester, 145
Kempton, Mathew, 255
Kemsey, [Kempsey], co. Worcester, 145
Kemys Sir Charles, bart., 267
Kenman *alias* Kinman, William, 219
Kennett *alias* Smith. Elizabeth, 299
Kennit *alias* Smith. Elizabeth, 278
Kensington, co. Midd.. 5 9, 20. 23. 26, 31, 38, 42, 130. 136, 142, 143. 144 153, 168, 191, 211, 304
,, Parish of, 9, 191
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Kent, Co., 39, 48, 54, 55, 76, 87, 136, 137, 146, 148, 193, 253
,, Highway robbery in, 209
,, Isaac, 68
,, John 257
Kentish Town, co. Midd., 6 23, 143 144
,, ,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Kerby, Thomas 263
Kerbye, John, 162
Kerrington, Henry, 175
Kerry Lane, London, 147
Kersley Thomas, 109
Keswick, co. Cumberland, Counterfeit writing reporting a large fire, &c., at, 217
Ketch, John, clerk, 321
Kettle, Stealing a 72
Kettleby, co. Lincoln, 133
Kew, co. Surrey, 18
Key, Henry, 300
Keys, 37, 383
Kidders, Licences granted to, 373
Kidnapping and being Kidnappers, Persons accused, &c., of, ix, 100 (2). 181, 182, 185, 224, 230 (4), 233, 239 (2), 253 (2), 255, 256, 257 (2), 259 (2), 261, 262, 263, 266 (2), 269 (3), 271, 274, 278, 279, 302, 303, [306], 315, 326, 331, 335 (2), 336 (2), 351, 367, 381
Kidneys," Death from "the payne of the, 58

Kiffener, Andrew, 236
,, Judeth, 236
Kilbourn Abbey, 276
Killersbye, Sara, 126
Killing in self-defence, [221], 290
,, and slaying, Heavy recognizances to answer for, 18, 19
Killinghall, co. York, 46
Killingham [Killinghall], co. York, 132
Killman, John Henry, lord, ambassador to the duke of Holstein, 280
Kinder, Matthew, 75
"King [Charles I.] is a stuttering fool," Seditious speech saying the, 93
,, Denying the, to be supreme head of the church of England, 165
,, ,, Person to answer for saying "God bless the, but not expressing whom meant, 195
,, Harry Yard, St. Botolph's, Aldgate, 335
,, John, 96, 305
,, Sampson, 298
,, Street, Wapping, 367
,, Thomas, 98
,, Tom (Thomas, lord Fairfax, called), 103
Kinge, Aron, 173
,, David, 311
,, John, 170
,, William, 184
Kingegate, 177
Kinges, William, 34
King's Bench, Chief justice of the, 374
,, ,, Indictment certified in the, by writ of certiorari, 116
,, ,, judges of the, Order to be given by the, 110
,, ,, Recusants producing writs of certiorari to be returned into the, 154 (2), 155 (4), 156 (3), 157 (6), 158 (9), 159
,, ,, A *Scire facias* to be brought into the, 108
,, ,, Speakers of sedition to answer for same in the, 114 (2)
,, coroner of the household, Henry Dennington, gent., 61
,, coroners for Middlesex, Henry Harriett, gent., one of the, 61
King's counsel at law, The, 118
,, court, (Whitehall), The, 61
,, evil, Pretending to have the, and thereby cheat the king of his gold, 334
,, Langley, co. Hertford, 75
,, proclamation, Imprisonment for speaking against the, 115
Kingsbury, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Kingsland, Bridge near St. Leonard's church, Shoreditch, leading to, to be repaired, 230, 231
Kingston, Henry, earl of, 281
,, John, 303
,, co. Surrey, 170
Kinletthall, co. Hereford, 148
Kinmon, William Kenman *alias*, 219
Kint, Richard, 169
Kipping, Francis, 139
Kippinge, Francis, 32
Kirkby Stephen, co. Westmoreland, 47, 132
Kirton, Daniell, 253
Kitchinge, Edward, gent., 85
Knee cuffs, 280
Knife, A dagger, 221
,, and sheath, Robbery of a, 194
Knight, Arthure, 288
,, Christopher, 271
,, Edward, 194, 285
,, Henry, 64
,, Leonard, 163
,, Philip, 63
,, Richard, 51, 138
,, Thomas, 242
,, William, 19
Knightlie, Andrew, gent., 117
Knockton Abbey, co. York, 46
Knocton, co. York, 131
Knot, Gold, *see* Jewellery, price of
,, A jewel called a true lovers', 53
,, Mary, 223
Knowles, earl of Banbury, Lord, 32
,, Francis, 307
,, Henry, esq., 6
,, William, 264, 265
Knox, Francis, 176
Knuckle, John, 57
Kowcrosse, 169
,, *see* Cow Cross
Krookvergness in Morgan's Rents, Stepney, 258

L.

Laborne *alias* Bradlye, George, clerk, 116 (3)
Lace, 36
,, Bone, 17, 33, 360
,, Embroidered, 33. 79
,, Embroidered millard, 79
,, Flanders, 306, 320
,, Galloon, 225
,, Gold, 23, 33, 35, 41. 44, 79, 95, 251, 267, 275, 320, 380
,, Gold plate, 30
,, Satin, &c., 17, 18
,, Satin embroidered, 33
,, Silk, 280
,, Silver, 33, 35, 79, 251, 267, 320, 380
Lacey, Sara, 297
Lacy, Charles, 257
,, Prias, 178
Ladd, John, 281
Ladles, *see* Plate, prices of
Ladore, Peter, 243
Lady fair in Southwark, Cheating at, 165
Laiton or Layton, co. Durham, 45 134
Lake, Richard, 99
Laleham, co. Midd., 154, 158
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Lambert, Edward, 367
,, Francis, gent., 24
,, lord, Treasonable words saying, deserved the crown, &c., 304
,, Ralph, 364
,, Thomas, 306
Lambeth, co. Surrey, 64
Lambhurst [Lamberhurst], co. Kent, 148
Lambs distrained upon for breach of humiliation day, Rescuing, 196
Lampton, parish of Heston, 135
Lanam, Elizabeth, 202
,, James, 202
,, *see* Lanum
Lancaster, co., 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 53, 132, 133, 134, 135, 140
,, duchy of, Weekly assessment made in the, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Launcelot, esq., 47, 132
Lanckton, Alice Laughton *alias*, 39
Lander, Thomas, 370
Lane, Anne, 170, 291
,, Francis, 387
,, Jane, 50, 110
,, John, 256
,, Mary. the elder, 334
,, Mary, the younger, 334
,, Richard, 170
,, Robert, esq., 50
Langford, Francis, 225
Langham, Thomas, esq., 230
Langley, Francis, 63
,, Henry, gent., 89
,, Laurence, 118
,, Oliver, 101, 102
Langston, John, gent. (or esq.), 80, 117, 118, 119
Lannoy, Benjamin, esq., 267
Lanrothall [Llanrouthall] co. Hereford, 147
[Lantilio Pertholey], Llandils Pertholie, co. Monmouth, 146
Lanum, Elizabeth, 285
,, *see* Lanam
Lanvaire-Usk-Koide, co. Monmouth, 146
Larceny, 298, 300
,, Grand, 296 (3), 297 (12), 298 (10), 299 (13), 300 (12), 301 (9)
,, Petty, 8, 54, 294, 297 (3), [298?], 299 (2), 300 (4), 351
,, ,, Whippings for, 9, 54 294 297 (2) [298 (?)], 299 (2), 304 (2), 351
Larke, Robert, 222
Larret, Thomas, 288
Lathwell, Thomas, 324
Laughton *alias* Lanckton, Alice, 39
Laurence Poultney, London, 242
,, ,, Hill, 254
,, ,, Lane, 341
Lavender, Owen, 330
Lawn, Cobweb, 30
,, cradle-cloths, 29
,, face-cloth, A, 29
,, network, 17
,, Stealing, 27, 307
Lawrence, Elizabeth, 183, 304
,, He. clerk of the council, Letter from the council signed by, 238

Lawrence, Henry, president of the council of state, Counterfeiting the name of, 261, 262
,, John, 376
Lawson, George, 388
Lawton, Anne, 257 (2)
Laystall in the parish of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, A, 49
Laystalls, Soil of the city of London not to be scattered in highways when carted to, 227, 228
Layton, Captain Titus, 118
,, or Laiton, co. Durham, 45, 134
Le Chesne, Massy, 57
Lea, John, 295
,, Phillipp, 285
,, Prudence, 285
,, *see* Lee, Leigh, Leighe
Lead, tin and other false metals used in coining, 67
Leaden cistern, A, 57
Leadenhall Street, London, 174
Leake, Daniel, 95, 122
Leaman, John, 339
Leath, William, 24
Leather chairs, Gilt, 258
,, doublet, perfumed, A, 33
,, gloves, Stags, 33
,, jerkin, perfumed, A, 33
,, side of, A, 68
,, wallett, A, 315
,, wine bottles, xiv
Leathley, William, 46
Leathly, William, 131
Leaver, John, 355
Lebberston, co. York, 46, 131
Ledger, Mary, 295, 336
Ledgingham, Thomas, 208, 209
Lee, Gabriel, 216
,, Mrs., 165
,, Thomas, 14, 15
,, *see* Lea, Leigh, Leighe
Leech, Jasper, 241
,, Mr. John, 117
,, William, 287
Leefeild, William, 184
Legg, William, gent., 382
Legge, Robert, 235
Leicester, co., 76, 142
Leichfeild, Thomas, 202
Leigh, George, 36
,, *see* Lea, Lee, Leighe
Leighe (?), John, 246
Leighe, *see* Lea, Lee, Leigh
[Leinthall], Lentall, co. Hereford, 147
Leivsey, Robert, gent., 235, 236
Lely, Peter, Pictures by, 275
Lemington, co. . . . ., 146
Lempter [Leominster], co. Hereford, 147
Lent, Counterfeit licence to kill, dress, sell, &c., flesh, during, 37, 38
Lentall [Leinthall], co. Hereford, 147
,, [Lenton], co Nottingham, 133
Lenthall, John (*sic*), esq., 307
,, William, esq., speaker of parliament and master of the rolls, 189, 207
[Lenton], Lentall, co. Notts, 133
,, co. Notts, 65, 141
[Leominster], Lempter, co. Hereford, 147
Lethringsell [Letheringsett], co. Norfolk, 145
Letter, counterfeit, to kill, dress, and sell flesh during Lent, A, 37, 38
,, under the king's signet relating to a recusant, A, 67
Letters, Counterfeit, 37, 39, 69, 70, 81, 232, 265
,, taken in the king's cabinet [at Naseby], 99, 184
,, Counterfeit, under sign manual to raise volunteers, 65, 66
,, Embezzling a parcel of, 320
,, Forged, 232 (2), 388
,, patent enrolled in the court of exchequer, 68
Leverett, John, 161
Leveston, Alexander, gent., 151
Levingston, John, 246
Levingstone, Alexander, 5
Leviston, Anne, 205
,, Thomas, gent., 205
Lewd love, Writing and sending messages tending to a, 224
,, woman, A headborough calling at the house of a, 270
,, women, 13, 97, 165, 252, 256, 259, 270, 276, 279 (2), 281, 336 (3)
,, ,, standing at door to entice in Flemings, &c., Keeping, 252
,, ,, to take up gentlemen, Employing, 217
Lewes, Elizabeth, 102, 125, 178

Lewes (or Lewis), Hugh, 81, 122, 123
,, Magdalen, 36
,, *see* Lewis
Lewin, John, 387
Lewis (or Lewes), Hugh, [81], 122, 123
,, Nicholas, 175
,, Richard, 369
,, Thomas, 1, 2
,, *see* Lewes
Lewsham, co. . . . ., 66
,, co. Suffolk, 142
Ley, John, 98, 277
Libert, Charles, clerk, 39
Licence to travel, spurious, A 48
Lieutenant, Mr., 196
Lifeguards of the duke of York, A cornet in the, 326
Lighter, Carrying off stolen oil in a, 60
Lightfoot, Thomas, 244
Lilleston, Thomas, 282
,, *see* Lillistone
Lillingstone, Robert, gent., 2
,, William, gent., 2
,, William, 2
Lillistone, Thomas, gent., 322
,, *see* Lilleston
Limehouse, co. Midd., 18, 20, 36 (2), 119, 174, 176, 207, 214, 253, 350, 370 (2)
,, Parish of, 18, 20
,, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, constable of, Refusing to aid the, in conveying conventiclers to Newgate, 370 (2)
,, hamlet of, The churchwarden of the, 387
,, headborough of, A, 267
,, in Stepney, 335
,, conventicle held at, A, 343, 345, 370 (3)
Lincoln, co., 2, 48, 64, 65, 133, 141, 202, 204
,, countess of, The 215 (2)
Lincolne, William, 276
Lincoln's Inn, 320
,, ,, Inciting gentlemen of, to "pumpe" a constable, 167
,, ,, Fields, 178
,, ,, ,, The gunpowder house, late in, 59
Lindsey, Alexander, gent., 40
,, Henry, gent., 40
,, *see* Linsey
Line, Valentine, 97
,, *see* Lyne
Linen, Suspicion of stealing, 103
,, cloth, called damask, 79
,, sheets, 91
Links, 63
Linley, Edward, 376
Linsey, Katherine Whitehead *alias*, 266
,, Peter, Lieut., Affronting, 97
,, *see* Lindsey
Lippiatt, William, 202
Lisle, Tobias, esq. (justice of the peace), Certificate of marriage signed by, 223
Litany, The catholic (book), 240 (2)
Lite, John, 294
Litle, Robert, 301
Little Britain, 173
Littleton, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, in French (book), 13
Liturgy used by the church of England, Refusing to read the, [83, 84], 85
Living incontinently, 272
,, ,, Suspicion of, 235, 237, 258
Llandiles [Llanddulas], co. Denbigh, 146
Llandils Pertholie [Lantilio-Pertholey], co. Monmouth, 146
Llangarran, co. Hereford, 147
[Llanrouthall], Llanrothall, co. Hereford, 147
Llantarne [Llanwarne (?)], co. Hereford, 146
Lloyd, Edmond, 267, 268
,, Edmund, 260
,, Jeoffry, 301
,, Thomas, 330
Loadstones, 95
Loake, John, 335
Lock, John, 228
,, silver, A, 35
Locke, Elizabeth, 122
Locker, John, 302
Lockington, Alice, 102, 125
Lockram (a kind of cheap linen), 69
Loddon, co. Norfolk, 145
Lodging-house, A suspected, 259
Lombard Street, London, 311, 386

London Bridge, 60
,, Citizens of, dwelling, &c., in the suburbs of, during the time of the plague, 61
,, city of, Alderman of the, 93
,, ,, ,, Counterfeit letter addressed to the farmers for collecting the excise of beer, &c., in the, 26
,, ,, ,, Price of sea coals within the, 212
,, ,, ,, Conspiracy to seize the, 376
,, ,, ,, Drinking a health to the confusion of the lord protector and the, 224, 225
,, ,, ,, A dutch prisoner released from Chelsea college not to depart out of the, 380
,, ,, ,, were burnt with fire," To answer for saying "it were no matter if the, 260
,, ,, ,, Seditious speech wishing to see the, on fire, 176
,, ,, ,, Carrying goods from infected houses into the, 64 (2)
,, ,, ,, Secretary and solicitor for the affairs of the, touching the plantation in Ireland, 52
,, ,, ,, Justices of the peace within the, 100
,, ,, ,, Lord mayors of the, 82, 87, 212, 294, 372
,, ,, ,, Returns to be made weekly of the mortality of the, with nature of the diseases, &c., causing death, &c., 277
,, ,, ,, Directions from the lords of the privy council for preventing the dispersing of the plague in the, and suburbs thereof, 62
London, city of, Recognizances not to collect rags, &c., during the time the plague is within three miles of the, 167, 168
,, ,, ,, Seditious speech concerning the proclamation for those of the Cromwell party to depart out of the, 317
,, ,, ,, Mr. Recorder of the, 93
,, ,, ,, Recusants not to dwell within ten miles of the, 172
,, ,, ,, Sessions of the peace for the, held at the justice hall, Old Bailey, 210
,, ,, ,, Speech concerning the shooting down of the, 117
,, ,, ,, Soil of the, not to be scattered in the highways when carted to laystalls, 228
,, Elizabeth, 264
,, Felon tried on an indictment in 6
,, The great fire of, 384 (2), 385, 386, 387
,, fire of, Defrauding of goods delivered at the time of the, 387
,, ,, Embezzling goods at the time of the, 384, 386, 387
,, ,, Order that divers persons remove out of St. James's, Clerkenwell, to their several parishes where they were settled before the late, 387, 388
,, ,, Persons and goods of such whose habitations were destroyed in the late, to be received into neighbouring parishes for relief and shelter in obedience, to proclamation, &c., 388
,, ,, Suspected of being in the plot and privy to the, 385 (3), 386 387

London Gaol Deliveries *see* Gaol Deliveries, &c.
,, John, 375
,, and Middlesex, Quarter sessions of the peace for, held at the justice hall, Old Bailey. 272 (2)
,, ,, sheriffs of, Letter addressed to the. 238
,, ,, sheriffs of, Prisoners transported by the, 327
,, port of, Warrant for conventiclers to be conveyed to the, to be embarked for Jamaica, 362, 364, [367, 370]
,, Rags sent from, disseminating the plague, 167
,, &c., Act for removing recusants from, 195 (2)
,, Thomas, gent., 211
Long Acre, in the parish of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 200, 311
,, Alley, Shoreditch, 313
,, Itchington, co. Warwick, 54, 137
,, Sutton, co. Somerset, 75
Longdon, co. Stafford, 66
,, co. Worcester, 145
Longe, John, 15
,, Mr., 34, 108
Longley, co. . . . ., 98
Longville, Thomas, clerk, 76, 78, 116
Lord chief baron Wilde, 213
,, ,, justice of England, Committal by the, 367
,, ,, ,, Glynn, Uttering scandalous words against, 252
,, ,, ,, Rolte, 213
,, Henry. 284
,, *see* Lords
,, keeper of the great seal, Certificates of losses at sea and by fire made to the, 16 (2)
,, ,, of the great seal, Suit from the inhabitants of Hillingdon to the 28
,, mayor. *see* London. &c.
,, protector, &c., Drinking a health to the confusion of the. 224 225 252, 264
Lord Protector, Counterfeiting orders of the. 261, 265
,, ,, Scandalous and traitorous verses against the, 229
,, ,, Oliver Cromwell. late, Speaking scandalous words against, 274, 276
,, ,. Seditious speeches against the, 240, 252 (2), 259, 260, 264, 266, 271, 272 (2)
,, ,, Seditious speech, calling the, a base rascal-like fellow, and hoped to see him hanged, 272
,, ,, Stealing goods of the, 233
,, ,, Warrant of the, for apprehension of jesuits and catholic priests, 245
,, ,, Words spoken against the. 236
,, ,, [Richard Cromwell], Seditious speeches against the, 275, 276, 277
,, ,, [Richard Cromwell], Stealing goods of the, 278
,, treasurer of England, Richard, earl of Portland. 52
Lords chief justices of the king's bench and common pleas 374
,, *see* Lord chief justice
,, commissioners of the great seal, 188. 189
,, Days &c., An order for the proper observance of. 189
,, house of, Disturbing the 100
,, ,, acquainted with proceedings against Margaret Powell for receiving a catholic priest, 83
,, of the privy council, 6, 43. 62, 82
Loson General, 232
Lothbury, London, 243 335
Louraine, Henri de, prince of Harecourte (French ambassador), 89, 90
Louth, co. Lincoln, 133

Love, Anne, 103
,, William, 237
Lovejoy, Roger, 283
,, William, 239
Lowden, Thomas, 99
Lowe, Dorothy, 174
,, Humphrey, gent., 232
,, John, 191
Lowen, Nicholas, 34
Lowman, John, 126
Lowther, Anthony, esq., 264
,, Richard, esq. (justice of the peace), 4
,, Robert, 264
Lucas, Edward, gent., 174
,, John, 330
Lucie, Sir Thomas, knt. (justice of the peace), 39
Luddington, co. Lincoln, 65, 141
Ludgate, London, 224, 272
Ludlow, Charged with concealing of, 387
[,,], Lutlou, co. Hereford, 145
Luke, Robert de, 184, 198
Lunatic in the queen-mother's house at Chiswick, A, 170
Lunatics, 291 (2)
Lunsford, Elizabeth, 220
,, Mary, 220
,, Philippa, 220
,, Sir Thomas, knt., 220
Lutener's Lane, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 175
Lutlou [Ludlow], co. Hereford, 145
Lyle, George, gent., 68, 69
Lyndhurst, co. Southampton, 68
Lyne, Edward, 278
,, Thomas, 329
,, *see* Line
Lynge, Sarah, 85
Lyon, William, 257
Lyons Inn, 211
Lyte, Sebastian, gent., 219

M.

Mabbott, Gilbert, 292
Mac-Gill, Bryan, 386
Mackie, Elizabeth, 297
Mackmaney, Teague, 350
Maddock, Richard, 378
,, Thomas, 334
Maddox, Thomas, 109
Madison, Anne, 220
Madley, co. Hereford, 146
Madlocke, Anne, 281, 299
Magin, Elizabeth, 54
Maid for sale, Proffering a, 266
Maidenhead, co. Berks, 29
,, and gun (sign), at Ratcliffe, The, 51
Maikin, William, 181
Maimed soldiers, Pensions, &c., to, 2, 25
Maiming, 65 (2)
,, Fine for, and remanded to to prison, 33
Maine, Colleberie, 24
Malbon, Robert, 331
"Malignant party," Calling a constable one of the, 174
Mallard's Green, parish of Hornchurch, co. Essex, 261
Mallary, Francis, 245
Malvern Parva co. Worcester, 45, 54, 134, 136, [145]
Malyn, Owen, gent., 60, 61
Man leading the calf (sign), St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, The, 52
Manchester, Henry, earl of, 15
Maning, Thomas, 164
,, *see* Maninge, Manninge
Maninge, Randolph, 290
,, *see* Maning, Manninge
Mann, John, 319
Manners, Lady, 56
Manninge, Ranulph, gent., 222, 223
,, *see* Maning, Maninge
Manslaughter, 4, 20, 21, 22, 24, 27, 30, 32, 34, 55, 61, 64, 68, 96, 109, 116, 191, 214 (2), 221 (3), 233, 298 (2), 299 (3), 300, 302 (2), 320, 325, 371, 383, 389
,, Acquittals for, 22, 24, 68
,, at common law, 61, 69
Manwood, Anthony, 96
Maplemore, Richard Midlemore *alias*, 293
Maplesden, Richard, 256
March Wood, co. Southampton, 160
[Marcle], Merkeley Parva, co. Hereford, 146

Margate, co. Kent, 48
"Margett in the island of Tennitt," co. Kent, 48
Margrave, Richard, 162
Mariner impressed to serve in the wars at the island of Rhé, 25
Mark Lane, London, 148
Markets, 13
Markington, co. York, 46, 131
Marmion, Shakerley, gent., 27, 28
Marmyon, George, 244, 245
Marriage with a blackamore, Women confederating to make a pretended, 274
,, Inveigling an apprentice into a, 233, 234
,, Judgment and decree of justices of the peace declaring null and void a certain, 237
,, before a justice of the peace, A certificate of, 223
,, Order made by justices of the peace for annulment of a, on account of age, 264
,, Presenting a false certificate of parties having been cried for, to a justice of the peace, 234
,, Record of a decree of nullification of, 233
,, An unlawful, procured by a false certificate, 234
Marriages, Contravention of the act of parliament for the regulation of, 233, 234, 237
Married man writing, and sending messages to a female tending to a lewd love, A, 224
Marriott, Simon (or Symon), gent., 249, 317
,, Thomas, gent., 335
Marsh, Henry, gent., 218
,, Jane, 230
,, *see* Marshe
Marshall, Edward, 298
,, Henry, 337
,, Nicholas, 381
,, Richard, 312
,, Robert, 362
,, Simon, 126
Marshe, Frances, 321
,, John, 114
,, *see* Marsh
Marten, Richard, 125 (2), 126
Marten, *see* Martin, Martine, Martyn
Martin, John, 240, 386
,, Mary, 274
,, Richard, 204
,, Samuel, 366
,, *see* Marten, Martine, Martyn
Martindall, Edward, 171
Martine, John, 54
,, *see* Marten, Martin, Martyn
Martyn, Elizabeth, 106
,, George, 259
,, *see* Marten, Martin, Martine
Marworth [Marwood (?)], co. Kent, 76
Mary [Henrietta Maria], queen, Burglary at the dwelling-house of, 35
,, picture of our lady, garnished with silver, A, 35
Marylebone, co. Midd., 5
,, Parish of, 208, 254
,, &c., Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, The highway in, 208
,, park, Unlawfully breaking into, and killing a buck, 190
,, ,, enclosed for keeping deer, 190
Mascall, Avis, 223
Mason, James, 294
,, John, 330, 383
,, Richard, 19, 24, 177
,, Robert, 378, 385
,, Thomas, 15, 124
Mass, Celebrating, 17, 50, 199 (2), 200 (4), 201 (3), 273 (2), 285 (2)
,, ,, at the lodgings of the French ambassador, 248, 249
,, ,, at the house of the Portuguese ambassador, 172 (2), 180
,, ,, Order of the house of commons against, 172
,, ,, by catholic priests, 17, 50, 244 (4)
,, ,, by a private priest, 202
,, ,, at the lodgings of the Venetian ambassador, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245 (12), 247

Mass, Charged with being at, 180 (2)
,, &c., Devotions for (book), 240 (2)
,, Suspicion of hearing, at the Spanish ambassador's, 185, 186
,, Voluntarily hearing, 107
,, Recusants preparing to go to, 104, 105
,, at Somerset house, To answer for going to, 172
,, Warrant to arrest persons attending, 185
Massey, Major-General, 205
Masterman, George, 280 (2)
Matchett, George, 19
Mater, Anthony, 64
Mathew, Thomas, 387
Mathewe, Benjamin, 330
Mathewes, Edward, 261
,, John, gent., 261
,, Phillip, 254
,, *see* Matthewes
Matrons, Jury of, 85, 107, 110, 111, 287 (2)
Matson, George, 254
Matthewes, William, 363
,, *see* Mathewes
Mattram, William, 11
Maudlin cup, silver, A, 44
Maugre, Peter, 324
Maunder, Anthony, 319
Mavor, Robert, 72
Mavorne (*sic*) [Malvern] Parva, co. Worcester, 145
Maweis, Richard, 169
May-day riot in Grub Street, A 161
,, (or Maye) William, 160
Maydley, Roger, 257
Maye *alias* Usherwood, Margaret, 17
,, (or May) William, 160
Mayhoe, George, 118
,, *see* Mayo, Mayow
Mayline, Katherine, 303
Mayo, George, 330
,, Thomas, gent. (messenger), 179, 180 (2), 182, 184, 185 (2), 198
,, *see* Mayhoe, Mayow
Mayow, Thomas, gent., 166
,, *see* Mayhoe, Mayo
Maypole Alley, 211
Mayston, John, 368
Meaden, Henry, 298
Measures of beer, False, 51, 52
Medal of king Charles and queen Mary, A, 268
Medals of gold, silver, and copper, 267, 380
Medburne, Edward, 303
,, Robert, gent., 322
Medici, James, gent., 221 (2), 290
Medoos, William, 23
Meggs, Mary, 293, 294
,, Mr. William, 320
Meicescoe, co. Lancaster, [47], 133
Melburne, Rowland Meldrum *alias*, 267
Meldrum, *alias* Melburne, Rowland, 267
Mellin, Edward, gent., 178
[Mellings], Metlinges, co. Lancaster, 140
Menday, John, 280
Mendlove, William, 37
Menell, Edward, gent., 200
,, Renaugh, gent., 323
Mercer, William, 178
Merchant Taylors' Company, 9
Merchants of England, Company of, for discovery of the new trade, 29
,, ranting, with bottles of sack in their hands taken by the watch, Revelling, xv, 254 (2)
Mercury, 50
,, with beer, Mixing (poison), 205
,, with milk, Mixing, 281
Meredith, Edward, 163
Merifeild, Edward, 307
Merkeley [Marcle], Parva, co. Hereford, 146
Merricke, John, 201
Merry, Thomas, gent., 248
Mervill, William, 376
Messenger of the ho. of commons, A, 184
Messingham, co Lincoln, 65, 141
Metlinges [Mellings], co. Lancaster, 140
Mews, John, 230
Mice, Arnold, 174
Miche, Patrick, gent., 362
Michell Grove, in the parish of Clapham, co. Sussex, 76
,, John, 339
,, Marke, 333
,, William, 375
,, *see* Mitchell
Michener, John, 69
,, Margaret, 69, 70
Middle Temple, *see* Temple
Middlefeild, Francis, 73
Middlemore, George, 184
,, Richard, clerk, 255
Midlemore *alias* Maplemore, Richard, 293

Middlesex, Price of sea coals within the county of, 212
,, Coroner of, fined for not attending the court when required, 188
,, coroner of, Application for a writ to remove the, and elect another, 188
,, Penal death-rate of, *temp.* Charles I. and Commonwealth, xvii
,, Lionel, earl of, 210, 211, 257
,, Capital executions for felonies, or for silence to indictments for felonies committed in, *temp.* Charles I., xvii
,, Capital executions for felonies, or for silence to indictments for felonies committed in, *temp.* Commonwealth, xviii
,, Gaol Deliveries, *see* Gaol Deliveries, &c.
,, Deputy lieutenants of, 163
,, Certificatory letter of the president and governors of the corporation for the poor of, 331
,, &c., Proclamation for strict ward and watch to be kept within the county of, 270
,, County records, *temp.* Charles I., v
,, ,, ,, *temp.* Commonwealth, xii
,, ,, ,, *temp.* Charles II., xxiii
,, Sessions of the peace, General sessions of the peace, Quarter sessions of the peace, General quarter sessions, &c., for, *see* Sessions
,, Sheriff of, 188
,, ,, Bailiff of the, 6
,, Sheriff of, to be reimbursed from conventiclers' estates of the charges made for embarking, &c., the said conventiclers, &c., 362
,, Warrant to the sheriff of, to convey conventiclers to the port of London for embarkation, 362, 364, 367, 370
Middlesex, sheriff of, Fines paid to the, 323, 370
,, sheriff of, Order for a reward to be paid by the, 235
,, sheriff of, writ of *venire facias* addressed to the, A, 51
,, London and, sheriffs of, Letter addressed to the, 238
,, London and, sheriffs of, Prisoners transported by the, 327
Middleton, Richard, 371
,, Sir Thomas, 308
,, Thomas, gent., 96
,, Tyas, co. York, 41
Midwinter, Edward, 272
Milburne, Thomas, 229
Mildemay, Sir Henry, knt., 192 (2)
,, Robert, gent., 260
Mile End, co. Midd., 5, 12, 27, 165, 236, 343, 344
,, ,, Parish of, Stepney, 236
,, ,, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, ,, Conventicle held at, 343, 344, 353
,, ,, green, Riotous assembly at a meeting of quakers upon, 353
,, ,, in the parish of Stepney, 276
Milk and mercury, Mixing (poison), 281
,. Street, 341
Millard lace, Embroidered, 79
Miller, John, 247, 292, 299
,, Marie, 280, 281
,, "*milites subter duce*," 305
Milles, John, 376
,, *see* Mills
Millett, Mary, 126
Mills, Isaak, 205
,, John, 373
,, Richard, 75
,, *see* Milles
Milton, Christopher, esq., 144
,, John, 214, 289
,, co. Kent, 76
,, Thomas, 124

Milton, Thomas (touching the death of), 182 (2)
,, William, 57, 111
Mims, South, co. Midd., 5, 19, 94, 123, 177
,, ,, Parish of, 19, 94
,, ,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, ,, High and petty constables of, 67
,, ,, Parishioners of, 6
,, ,, Whipping post and cucking stool to be erected at Rickes End, 6
Mincing Lane, 386
Minehead, co. Somerset, 48
Minister preaching, &c., against the restoration in Twickenham parish church, A, 308
Ministers, Act for the confirmation and restoring of, 308 (2)
Minories, The, 166, 168, 258, 363
,, in Aldgate parish, The, 197
,, The liberty of the, assessment made in, for furnishing &c. the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Lane, St. Dunstan's-in-the-East, 271
,, Little, 167, 243
,, Mint, The, 273
,, Le Trinitie in the, 91, 97, 98, 242 (3), 312
,, ,, Parish of, 97
Minorites, *see* Minories
Minshall, Peter, 312
Minsterley, John, 96
Mint Minories, The, 273
Minterne, John, 332
Minurs, Richard, 290
Mitchell, Ellen, 269
,, James, 269
,, Richard, 244
,, *see* Michell
Mithridate, &c., Confection of, 50
Mogges, Edward, 203
,, Mary, 203
Mogill, Brian, gent., 385
Mohair gown, &c., A, 30
Molleston, co. Pembroke, 146
Moncaster, John, 250
Money :—
Angels, Elizabeth, 9
Crowns, half, Counterfeit king Charles, 91, 194, 263
,, ,, Counterfeit Commonwealth, 194, 263
Ducats, Double double gold, 268
,, Hungary gold, 6
Gold, Coined, 89
Noble," piece of gold called a "role, 89
Piece, Queen Elizabeth . . ., 86
Pistolets, Double, 268
,, Spanish double double, 268
Portugueses, Gold, 268
Shilling pieces, ten, King Charles, counterfeit, 57
Shillings, Elizabeth, Counterfeit, 67
,, King Charles, 56
,, ,, Counterfeit, 57, 67, 72, 91, 194
,, Commonwealth, Counterfeit, 194
Sixpences, King Charles, 56
,, ,, Counterfeit, 57, 111
Thirty shilling piece of gold, A Queen Elizabeth, 268
,, ,, pieces of gold, King James, 268
Twopences, King Charles, Counterfeit, 73
Turkey piece of gold, A, 268
Vespasian, A piece of gold called a, 268
Money boxes, Silver, 380
,, Counterfeit, 57 (2), 67, 72, 91, 108, 111, 112, 118, 119, 194, 263, 285, 297
,, ,, Utterer of, to be imprisoned for life and forfeit all personal goods and profits of land, 91
Monk, General, Proposing the health of, 389
,, ,, Treasonable words wishing the King and, were hanged, 303

Monke, John, 100
Monken Hadley, co. Midd., 178
,, ,, Parish of, 178
Monmouth, co., 143, 146
,, co. Monmouth, 146
,, Robert, earl of, 54
Montgomery, co., 146
,, Earl of, *see* Pembroke, &c.
Moody, George, 23, 25
Moodye, George, 19
Moolde, William, 168
Moone, Charles, gent., 368
,, Christopher, gent., 368
Moor Lane, St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 97, 161
Moore, Edward, 27
,, Charles, lord, 42
,, Richard, 97, 380
,, Solomon, 249
,, Thomas, esq., 268
,, Thomas, 236
Moorfields, field at the end of the town of, A, 15
,, Rioting in, and house pulled down at, 199 (2)
,, to Charing Cross, Rioters proceeding from, on the sabbath-day, 102
,, Tumult in, on the sabbath-day, 102
,, Houses for windmill-keepers in, converted into alehouses, to be suppressed, 15
,, The wrestling ground 339
More, Henry, 164
,, Martha, 164
Morecott, Mrs., 165
Moreton, Thomas, S.T.P., late bp. of Durham, 101
Morford, Richard, 247
Morgan, David, gent., 193
,, John, 335
,, Robert, 257
Morgan's Rents, Stepney, 258
Morganne, Christopher, 169
Moris, Henry Eliott *alias*, 9
,, *see* Morris
[? Morland]. Morton, co. Westmoreland, 45, 133
Morley, Jane, 219. 220
,, John, 219
,, Thomas, 252
Morrell, Michael, 287
Morris, Humphrie, 272
Morris, Robert, 262, 263
,, Sir William, knt., one of the principal secretaries of state, 320
,, William, 186
,, *see* Moris
Morse, Henry, clerk, 94, 112, 121
,, ,, (a Jesuit), 180
Mortality in the parishes of Midd., Bodies to be viewed and returns made weekly of numbers dead, with nature of disease, &c., to the parish clerks, as done in the city of London, 277
Morton [? Morland], co. Westmoreland, 45, 133
Mosse, John, 255
Mother-of-pearl box, A, 275
,, ,, cabinet of, A, 201
Mott, co. Sussex, 104
,, William, 137
Moulter, Philip, M.D., 194
Moulton, Edward, 297
Mounson, William, viscount, 235
Mountague, Henry, 75 (2)
Mountebank, A, 219
Mowbray, Godfrey, 276
Moyes, Elizabeth, 377
Muncaster, John, 182
Muckishove, Stephen, 263
Muff, *see* Apparel, prices of
Mugwell Street, London, 147
Mulgrave, The earl of, 30
Mullines, Thomas, 314
Mumpesson, Sir Giles, knt., 41
Munday, Richard, 236
Munkwicke, co. Essex, 33
Munne, Ann, 12
Munnings, John, 183
Murder and charges of, 2, 6, 11, 18 (2), 20, 21, 22, 26, 29, 40, 42, 43, 62, 107, 110 (2) 112, 124, 193, 202, 205, 209, 219, 221, 223, 233, 234, 248, 249, 254, 260, 285 (2), 288 (2). 289, 291 (2), 293, 297 (2), 298 (2), 299 (4), 300 (2), 301 (2), 314, 315, 319, 320, 321, 323, 325, 331, 334, 335, 350, 368, 369 (3), 371 (2), 372 (2), 379, 382, 383, 389
,, of Charles I., To answer for the, 365
,, by strangulation, 11
Murderer to be hanged in chains, A, 291

Murderer to be hanged on a gibbet in Covent Garden for three hours, A, 288
,, to be hanged on a gibbet before his door for three hours, A, 288
,, to hang from seven in the morning till seven in the afternoon, A, 110
,, to be executed where the deed was done, A, 110
,, Harbouring a supposed, 11
,, drawn on a hurdle to the place of execution, A, 110
Murderers producing the king's pardon, 331
Murrey, Mungo, gent., 184
Muschamp, John, gent., 191
Mustard seed, Stealing, 37
Mute, Culprits standing, 111, 112, 120, 126, 202, 223, 270, 283, 284 (2), 285 (3), 286, 287, 288 (2), 289 (2), 290, 291 (2), 293 (2), 295 (3), 296, 350, 372
,, Judgments on conventiclers standing, 322, 348, 352 (2), 353, 354, 355 (2), 356 (2), 357 (2), 358 (2), 359 (2), 360, 366, 367
,, *see* Silence
Mutiny of seamen on Tower Hill, 225
,, &c. among soldiers and sailors on Tower Hill, Raising a, 163
Mynors, Henry, clerk, 77, 115 (3)

N.

Naburn, or Naborne, co. York, 46, 131
Nag's Head tavern, Clerkenwell, The, 272
Nails, Embezzling, 10
Napkins, 17
,, Diaper, 251
Naples-biscuits, 319
Napp, Thomas, 296
Napper [an adulterer], A, 217
,, Hugh, 330
Napping houses [brothels], Keeping, 217 (2)
,, men, 217 (2)
,, *see* Brothels, &c.
Nash, John, 201, 305
,, Robert, 256
Nash, Thomas, 313
,, William, 317
Naunton, Sir Robert, knt., master of the court of wards and liveries, xi, 54
Navy, The treasurer of the, 232
Nayler, William Young *alias* Wallis *alias*, 29
Naylor, Jerman, 371
,, Thomas, gent., 7
Neale on the judgments on conventiclers, 349
,, John, 330
,, Richard, 328
,, *see* Neele
Neave, Nicholas, 312
Neck cloths, *see* Apparel, prices of
Necklaces of glass beads, 225
,, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Necton, co. Norfolk, 145
Needle, Thomas, 57
Needlemakers [Company], The, 170
Needler, John, gent., 309
,, Thomas, 84
Needles of iron (poisonous), Making counterfeit, 170
Neele, William, esq., 71
,, *see* Neale
Neighbours, Arresting, on frivolous actions, 164, 165
Nellson, George, 169
Nelson, Robert, esq., 176
,, *alias* Valentyne, William Hammond *alias*, 77
Nesbett, co. Durham, 45, 134
Netlingham, Susan, 278
Nevill, George, esq., 368, 369
,, Sir Henry, knt., 220
,, Katherine, 220
New England, 348
,, Exchange, The pillory in the Strand near the, 388
,, Exchange, The rails of the, 69
,, Market, Defrauder to stand upon a stool in the, and be whipt back to Newgate, 293
,, prison, The, 3, 162
,, ,, Clerkenwell, Committal to the, 216
,, ,, Calendar of conventiclers committed to the, 329
,, ,, Clerkenwell, A professed jewess committed to the, 186

New prison, Adam Bolton, keeper of the, 3
,, ,, Keeper of the, 186
,, ,, A prisoner in the, 183
,, trade, Company of the merchants of England for discovery of the, 29
Newark-upon-Trent, Seditious speech, that the queen left a bastard at, 101
Newbolt, co. Derby, 48, 133
Newburgh, Lord, 110
Newcastle, co. Northumberland, 47, 132
Newell, John, 340
,, William, 330
Newgate, Committals to, 34, 40, 62, 93, 211, 341, 367, 376
,, Conventiclers sent to, 323, 341
,, Refusing to aid constables in conveying conventiclers committed under warrant to, 370 (3)
,, Forgers fined and to remain in, until their fines be paid, 388
,, Gaol deliveries of, *see* Gaol deliveries
,, market, 203
,, To answer for aiding in escape of a prisoner from, 186
,, Prisoners in, 4, 87, 180 (2), 193, 195, 207, 247, 263 (2), 276, 292, 307, 335
,, St. Sepulchre's-without-, 89
,, Defrauder to stand upon a stool in the new market and to be whipt back to, 293
Newington, 319
,, *see* Stoke Newington
Newman *alias* Newnam, Edward, 217, 218
,, *alias* Newnam, Elizabeth, 217, 218, 289 (2)
,, Walter, 247
Newnam Edward Newman *alias*, 217, 218
,, Elizabeth Newman *alias*, 217, 218, 289 (2)
Newport, Mountjoy, earl of, Petition of, to annul his daughter's marriage, 237
,, co. Monmouth, 146
,, House, 248
Newton, John, gent., 3
,, John, 175
,, Thomas, gent., 37
Newton, *see* Nuton
Niccolls, John. 356, 359
,, *see* Nicholls
Niccolson, Edward, esq., 3
,, Michaiah, gent., 36
Nicholas, Caleb, 376
,, Mathewe, 239
Nicholis, William, 257
Nicholls, Richard, 163
,, Thomas, gent., 242
,, Thomas, 242
,, *see* Niccolls
Nickson, John, 304
,, Thomas, 334
Night bag, A velvet, 79
,, carts not to be overfilled to spill soil in the streets, under penalty, &c., 227, 228
,, walker, A, 57
Nightingale frigate, The, 232
,, Lane, co. Midd., 265, [313]
,, ,, near East Smithfield, 311
,, ,, St. Botolph's, Aldgate, 304, 335
Nightingall Lane, [265], 313
Nine pins (a game), 189
,, ,, *alias* Cloiscailes (an unlawful game), 202
Noades, George. 169
Noble Street, London, 97, 360
Noland, James, 255
,, Margery, 255
Noller, John, 164
Non cul nec se retr', Editorial remarks on, xiii, 286, 288
Norfolk, co., 144, 145, 146, 147, 186, 197, 305 341
Norfolke, John, 167
Norgrowe, Richard, 321, 322
Norman. John, 333
Norris, Gilbert, 93
North, Grace, 171
,, John, gent., 85, 86
,, John, 126
,, Mary, 287
,, Richard, 105, 295
,, Riding, co. York, 166
Northall, co. Hertford, 272
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Northampton, co., 71, 76, 160, 200, 204, 383

Northcott, Samuel, 225
Northen, Edward, 281
Northropp, co. Lincoln, 65, 141
Northumberland, co., 46, 47, 132, 134
,, Henry, earl of, 17
Norton, Sir Edward, bart., 202, 203
,, Folgate, 313, 340
,, ,, liberty of, Conventicle held in the, 343, 345
,, ,, Market kept at, 13
,, ,, Revelling merchants at, 254 (2)
,, ,, Affronting, &c., the officer of, 254 (2)
,, John, 351
,, Thomas, 305, 306
,, Sir Walter, knt., 65, 141
Norwich, co. Norfolk, 144, 145, 147
,, Thorpe-by-, co. Norfolk, 146
Norwood, co. Midd., 60
,, Parish of, 60
,, &c., Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Nottingham, co., 48, 65, 133, 141
,, co. Notts, 133
Noxe, James, gent., 322
,, Robert, gent., 322
Nuby, Frances, 237
,, Richard, 237
Nuisances, 163, 164 (2), 226, 227, 228, 252
,, by using unlicensed hackney coaches, Committing, 252
Nulty. Edmund, 172
Nun, Dorcas, 379
Nunne, Anne, 387
,, Edmund, 387
Nurse, George, 163
Nuton, Christiana, 181
,, Edward, 181
,, *see* Newton
Nuttall, Richard Smith *alias*, 327
,, Thomas, 327

O.

O'Conner, William (an Irish priest), 171
Oar, murder committed with an, A, 371
Oates, John, 278
Oath of abjuration, &c., Form of certificate to be used in the case of recusants refusing to take the, 238, 239
,, abjuration, Refusing to take the, 265
,, allegiance, 376 (2)
,, allegiance, Refusing to take the, 106, 115, 117, 183 [319], 323, 325 (2), 328 [330], 331, (2)
,, allegiance, Conventiclers refusing to take the, 310 (2)
,, allegiance, person refusing to take the, to forfeit all goods, chattels, lands, &c., A, 106
,, allegiance, A woman imprisoned to take the, 123, 124 (5)
,, supremacy, 376 (2)
,, supremacy, Refusing to take the, 173 (2)
,, supremacy, Heavy recognizance to answer, &c., for refusing to take the, 80
Oaths, Swearing, 179, 184
Oatley, John, 316, 318
Obedience (*sic*) [Allegiance], oath of, Committals to gaol for refusing to take the, 319, 330
Obstruction of highways by hackney coachmen plying for fares, 105 (2)
Ockford, Thomas, 164
Ockould, John, gent., 163
Ofeild, Nathaniel, 330.
Officer, Refusing to aid and assist an, 236
,, in the execution of his duty, Affronting an, 254 (2)
,, allowing a prisoner to escape, 305, 306
,, Threatening and abusing an, 256
Officers, *see* Constables, Headboroughs
Ogle, Thomas, 3
Oil, Suspicion of stealing a bottle of, 171
,, Stealing a hogshead of, 60
Okeley), John Okes (*alias*, 40
Okes (*alias* Okeley), John, 40
Old Bailey, The, 10, 66, 68 (2), 222, 241, 242

Old Bailey Court House, Gaol Deliveries at the, 106 (3), 107, 108 (2), 109 (4), 110, 111 (3), 112, 113 (3), 116, 119, 120, 122, 123, 124, 126, 283 (2), 285, 286, 288, 289, 290, 292, 294, 295, 296, 304
,, Court House, Special and other sessions of oyer and terminer held at the, 108 (2), 116, 119 (3)
,, Justice Hall in the, 85
,, Justice Hall, Sessions of the peace for the city of London held at the, 210
,, Justice Hall, Quarter sessions of the peace for London and Middlesex held at the, 272 (2)
,, Brentford, *see* Brentford
,, Bridewell, London, 168
,, Change, London, 341, 357, 359
,, Fish Street, London, 11, 361
,, Jewry, London, 178
,, Street, co. Midd., 57, 100, 163, 170, 239
,, ,, St. Giles's, Cripplegate, The beadle of, 72
Oldham, William, 330
Oliver, Charles, 362
,, John, 225, 319
" ,, was as good a man as the king," &c., Treasonable words saying, 316 (2)
Olliver, John, 108
Oney [Olney], co. Bucks, 102
Oram, Rebecca, 279
,, Richard, 312
Orchard, Thomas, 330
Order for admission and licensing victualler to keep an alehouse, 30
,, for the better government of alehouses, &c., 189
,, concerning the reforming of divers disorderly alehouses, &c., 56
,, forbidding a needy man to keep an alehouse at Shoreditch, &c., Nullification of an, 30
,, as to rate per barrel of strong and small ale and beer, 1
,, to suppress alehouses near Hyde Park, 105
Order to suppress alehouses near the windmills in Moorfields, 15
,, touching Nicholas Bacon, esq., accused of being the reputed father of a bastard, 212
,, touching a gross and revolting blasphemer, 215
,, for a blasphemer to be imprisoned and suppressed from keeping any alehouse, &c., 216
,, to repair a certain bridge within the parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 218
,, touching a bridge in Shoreditch, 230
,, for a fence of enclosed lands to be broken for the use of passengers, &c., during the time of repairing a bridge in Shoreditch, 230, 231
,, for a sick person, suspected of burglary, to be bound in recognizances of £1,000 to appear, &c., 207
,, to prosecute for burglaries committed, 196
,, suppressing butchers and poulterers trading on the sabbath-day, xii, 13, 14
,, for a cage and stocks to be provided for St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 12
,, to apprehend carters, carriers, and waggoners carrying above twenty hundred weight, 195
,, for prisoner to remain in custody without bail for cheating, 4
,, for inhabitants of Middlesex not to receive into their houses children to nurse, or boarders, &c., 61
,, for an uncivil coachman to be kept in prison, &c., 110
,, touching the price of sea coals, 212, 213
,, that sea coals be not sold above the rate of 12*d.* the bushel, 213
,, for the high constable of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields to wait upon the earl of Southampton, concerning a cage and stocks for the parish, 12
,, made for committal for contemptuous speech, &c., in court, 40

Order concerning the embarkation of conventiclers from the port of London, 361
„ of the council of state, Counterfeiting an, 261
„ to restore £100, &c., deposited by a person on commitment, and afterwards discharged, 193 (2)
„ for the minister of Edgware, deprived of his cure, to appear before the justices, &c., 308
„ for prisoners reprieved after judgment, to be executed, unless maintained by their friends whilst in prison, till pardon, &c., be procured, 210
„ for prosecutor to allow a suspected felon 6*d. per diem* whilst in prison, 78
„ for constable or warder of Clerkenwell to be removed for compounding a felony, 55
„ for suspected accessory to a felony of £40,000 to remain in the ho. of correction, 78
„ for the detention of a prisoner without bail refusing to discover stolen plate, &c., 7
„ that divers persons remove out of St. James, Clerkenwell, to their several parishes where they were settled before the late fire, 387, 388
„ for a person to be bailed (in a large sum) for forgery, 211
„ to suppress Greengoose fair at Stratford-Bow in whitsun week on account of the plague, 62
„ for the gunpowder house in Clement's Inn to be removed if found dangerous, &c., 60
„ touching William Hide, master of the free school at Harrow Hill, to be discharged from serving as headborough of Harrow, 208
„ for the hemp-mills at ho. of correction to be repaired and another built, 44
„ for the better relief of persons visited with the plague, or inhabiting houses so visited at Highgate, 40
Order for highway robbers to be hanged in Holborn, 319
„ touching highways and common carriers, 195
„ to surveyors to distrain for breaches of by-laws touching highways, 229
„ for certificate to be made to the lord keeper to grant benevolences to repair Hillingdon church, &c., 28
„ to annul an election of a constable of Hornsey, 52
„ for petty hostelries in co. Midd. to be suppressed, 56
„ for houses divided into dwellings and tenements to be restored to their former state, &c., 373, 374
„ made for a husband to allow £20 *per annum* for the separate maintenance of his wife, &c., 275
„ for the suppression of immoral houses, xii, 13, 14
„ touching a professed jewess, 186
„ for the proper observance of Lord's day and fast days, 189
„ made for the maintenance of the grandchildren of lady Thorowgood, 220
„ for prosecutor to pay for maintenance of a prisoner unlawfully detained, 3
„ made by justices of the peace for annulment of a marriage on account of age, 264
„ of the ho. of commons against celebrating mass, 172
„ for a return to be made to the parish clerks, &c., of the mortality in the parishes of Midd., giving nature of diseases causing death, &c., 277
„ referring a petition for payment of certain money to justices of the peace, 382
„ for pickt hatch to be made to restrain soldiers from entering the women's wards in the ho. of correction, 7
„ for house infected with the plague to be shut up, marked with a red cross, guarded, &c., 71, 72

Order for relief of persons, &c., visited with the plague at Highgate, 40
,, for repayment of £100, &c., lent to the parish of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields for relief of the poor, 79, 80
,, for discharge of a person from prison, 193
,, for inhabitants of the liberty of Saffron-hill to levy a rate to repair a bridge, &c., 219
,, for rate to be levied for repayment of money lent for relief of the poor of the parish of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, in 1659 A.D., 316
,, for a rate or assessment to be raised in certain parishes (named) for the furnishing the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, &c., 337
,, for a rate of £400 to be raised in the parish of St. Clement's Danes for finishing the workhouse within the said parish, &c., 318
,, for recognizances to keep the peace &c. to be estreated, unless &c., 210, 211
,, for stay of estreating of convictions on indictments against recusants, 71
,, for stay of process against one of the queen's servants (a recusant), 71
,, for stay of process on an indictment against a recusant under sign manual, 71
,, for an ill-used covenanted servant to be discharged, her clothes delivered, and wages due to be paid to her, &c., 209, 210
,, touching lady Elizabeth Slingsby and her maltreated maid-servant, 209
,, for the inhabitants of St. Clement's Danes to deposit soil, &c., in parish of St. Martin's for a certain time, 49
,, for an impressed soldier and mariner to receive 40*s.* annually in respect of hurts, &c., 2, 25
,, against tippling, &c., on the Lord's day, &c., to be read in churches, &c., before sermon, 190
Order to transport a prisoner to Barbadoes or beyond the sea, 184
,, for suspected catholic priest to be transported beyond the seas, 93
,, for a whipping post and cucking stool to be erected at Rickes End, South Mims, 6
,, for a public whipping at Harrow for entering enclosed grounds, &c., 282
,, to move for a writ to remove one of the coroners for Middlesex, 188
Orders to discharge apprentices from the bonds of apprenticeship, 231, 239
,, for assessments to be levied for relief of the parishes of St. Leonard's and Enfield, infected with the plague, 4 (2)
,, for certificates to be made to the lord keeper of losses by sea and fire, 16 (2)
,, made for contempts of court, 34, 40
,, of the lord protector, Counterfeiting, 261, 265
,, for rewards to be paid for apprehending felons, 231, 235
,, and by-laws touching highways, 228, 229
,, of the files and books, *temp.* Charles I., Curious indictments and, x
Organs and virginals, An itinerant player on, 258
Orpitt *alias* Allpitt, Thomas, 239
Orton, John, 302
Osbaldeston, Edward, 321
Osborne, John, 291
Osgodby, Osgorby *alias*, co. York, 41
Osgood, John, 278
Osgorby *alias* Osgodby, co. York, 41
Ossulston, hundred of, The head constable of the, 40
,, hundred of, Order made as to the duties of a high constable of the, visiting Highgate concerning the plague, &c., 40
,, hundred of, Order made as to maimed soldiers within the, 2

[Osterley] park, Heston, Assaulting and beating servants in, near the warren, 105
Ostliffe, Ralph, 164
Otes, Francis, 167
Our Saviour, picture of, garnished with gold, A, 35
Overing, Francis, 296
Overseers, &c., refusing to make an assessment in their hamlets towards satisfying the charges contracted in the late visitation in maintaining the visited poor, 387
Overton, John, 271
,, Richard, 39
[Ovington], Hovington, co. York, 41
Owen, John, 183
,, Peircy, 253
,, *alias* Greene, Robert, 298
,, William, gent., 249
,, William, 330
Ox-flesh, Stealing, 8
Oxborough, co. Norfolk, 145, 146
Oxen, Stealing, 24, 297 (2)
Oxford, Master and scholars of Baliol, 43
,, Seditious speech that the queen was delivered of a child at, 103
,, Breach of articles for the surrender of, 124
Oxnerd, Anne, 70
,, Christian, 69, 70
Oyer and terminer, Summary of sentences on 34 conventiclers arraigned and tried at a sessions of, 367
,, and terminer, Warrant under the seals of the commissioners of, to embark, &c., conventiclers, 362, [364], 367
,, and terminer, Justices of, 92
,, and terminer, Sessions of, held at the Court House, Old Bailey, 116
,, and terminer, Special sessions of, held at the Court House, Old Bailey, 119 (3)
,, and terminer, Special sessions of, held by adjournment at the Court House, Old Bailey, 108 (2)
,, and terminer, Sessions of, held at Hickes Hall, 51, 361 (3), 365, 367
Oyer and terminer, Sessions of, held at Hicks Hall (justices of the peace named), at, 361, 365
Oyles, Thomas, 332
Ozell, Thomas, 251

P.

Pace [Parr], co. Lancaster, [47], 133
Paddington, co. Midd., 20, 42, 58, 66, 130, 135, 139, 143, 154, 197, 338
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Anthony Dodd, a minister at, and pretended registrar of the parish of, 234
Padget, Letticia, lady, 27
,, *see* Pagett
Padlock, Removing a, from the door, and illegally breaking into a house, &c., 378
Padlocks of gold enamelled, 53
Page, Damaris, 291
,, John, 204
,, John Ovenall, 231
,, Martin, 109
,, Richard, 334
Pagett, Sir Henry, knt., 116
,, *see* Padget
Paine, Daniel, 258, 296
,, Henry, 169
,, Nicholas, 16
,, William, 330
,, *see* Pane, Payne
Paiton, John, 97
,, *see* Payton
Palgrave, co. Suffolk, 145
Pall Mall, St. James' Fields, Quakers meeting at a house in the, 333
Palmer, Richard, 124
,, Thomas, 315
,, William, 285, 362
Pamphlet entitled "The complaint of journeymen Shoemakers," A, 246
Pamphlets, Hawker and seller of scandalous and seditious, 194
,, Printing and publishing scandalous, libellous and unlicensed, 228 (2)

Pamphlets, Selling and uttering unlawful, 104
,, and papers, Dispersing sundry scandalous, 246
Pan, brass, A, 72
Pancake, poisoned, A, 42
Pane, Daniell Pyne *alias*, 270
,, John, 336
,, *see* Paine, Payne
Panton, co. Lincoln, 48, 133
Paper-mill, Grinding rags in a, 167
Papers entitled "England's Remembrances," Dispersing seditious, 253 (2)
Papist, A confessed, 100
,, &c., Calling a person a, 251
Papists from London and Westminster, Act of parliament for removing all, 195 (2)
Parchmore, John, 122
Pardon under the great seal, A, 119
,, Murderers producing the king's, 331
Pardons granted by the king and allowed by the court, 126
,, to prisoners, Free and conditional, 247, 292, 293, 294 (2), 295, 296, 327, 334, 337, 339, 367
Parishes of Middlesex, Churchwardens of the, to appoint persons to view the bodies of persons dying within their parishes, &c., 277
Park (?), Christopher, *lord*, 272 (2)
Parker, Anne, 306
,, Doctor, 377 (3), 379
,, George, 330, 351
,, John, 22, 107
,, Mr. (justice of the peace, co. Kent), 193
,, Philip, 160
,, Thomas, 125, 126, 166
,, William, 339
Parkes, John, 180
,, William, governor of the ho. of correction, 108
Parkhurst, Sir William (justice of the peace), 56
Parliament, act of, Counterfeiting an, to collect contributions, &c., 217
,, Act of, for removing all papists from London and Westminster, 195 (2)
Parliament, Committee appointed by, for atheistical blasphemy, &c., 197
,, Disturbing and threatening, 100
,, refer matters to the assembly of divines, 187
,, Drinking healths to the confusion of, 194, 207, 208
,, Depraving, 192
,, Taking up horses under pretence of a warrant from, 176
,, minister reading in church a proclamation of the Commonwealth, A, 308
,, Order of, touching the price of sea coals, 213
,, Order made by, to examine persons concerning a felony to the value of £40,000, 78
,, Petitioning, 100
,, Reviling, and seditious speeches against, 82 (3), 84, 87, 88, 90 (2), 92, 94, 95, 96 (2), 97, 98, 102, 103, 117 (3), 121, 122 (3), 123 (6), 126, 127, 173, 175, 176 (2), 178, 179 (3), 180, 182, 183, 184, 192, 194, 195 (2), 197 (2), 203, 205 (2), 208, 260, 284
,, Reviling a lord of, 90
,, houses of, Rioter to appear at command before the, 115, 116
,, houses of, Rioters imprisoned at the order of the, 115 (2), 116
,, Accusing the minister of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, of serving against the, 185
,, Singing reproachful songs against 178
,, &c., Speaker of the, William Lenthall, esq., 189
,, Threatening to invent a new curse upon the, 184
,, houses, Wishing the, to fall on certain persons, 87
Parliamentarian soldiers, Reporting false news of the, 177

Parliamentarian soldiers called traitors, 175
Parliamentary army, Wishing confusion to the, 205
,, commissioners, 205 (2)
,, committees, Reviling, 102
Parr, Ellen, 177
,, [Pace], co. Lancaster, 47, [133]
,, Thomas, 177
Parrant, Clement, 11
Parratt, Robert, 328
Parrey, Dorrethy, 252
,, *see* Parry
Parriss, Robert, 296
Parry, Robert, 271
,, Sarah, 233, 247, 292
,, Simon (or Symon), gent., 221 (2), 290
,, *see* Parrey
Parshar, Thomas, 232
Parsons, Anne, 126
,, Hugh, 120
,, Joan, 79, 247, 292
,, John, esq., 260
,, William, 79
Partheere, co. Monmouth, 146
Partridge, Edmund, 10
,, Robert, 269
Passports, Counterfeit, 39, 48
Patient, Going to bed with a sick, 266
Patients, Cruelly beating and bruising, by an unlawful practitioner, 219, 220
Patrick, William, 336
Patten, Thomas, 370
Paul's Wharf, St. Peter's parish, London, 240, 353
Pavement of a new quarter generally paid for by a parochial rate, 228
,, New, from the lower end of the pound towards the church of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields to be kept in repair by the inhabitants thereof, 227
Pavements, &c., Householders responsible for cleanliness, &c., of, before their doors, 228
,, before habitations, &c., to be kept in repair by landlord, or occupier of the house, 226, 228
Pavements made at the parish charge, 227
Pavy, Francis, gent., 322
Pawlin, Mabell, 285
Pawlyn, Thomas, 169
Pawmer, Richard, 97
Pawning a cloak in part payment for press money, 163
Payne, Daniell, 257
,, *see* Paine, Pane
Payton, John, esq., The wounding of, 71
,, *see* Paiton
Pazemore, John, 169
Peace, clerk of the, Warrant to the, to give out printed licences to keep alehouses, 190
,, Clerk of the, to enter on session rolls the form of certificate to be used in the case of recusants refusing to take the oath of abjuration, &c., 238
,, Samuel, 383
,, William, 339
Peach, John, 252
Peacock, Thomas, 333
Peacocke, William, 298
Peake, Richard, 330
,, Thomas, 334
Peaks [lace], Corle, 225
Pearce, Henry, 257
,, Moses, 257
,, Thomas, 257
,, Thomas, the younger, 257
,, William, 257
,, *see* Pearse, Peirce
Pearl, mother-of-, A cabinet of, 201
Pearls, 39, 44, 60, 87, 95, 191, 198, 222, 235, 267, 315, 380
Pearse, Richard, 186
,, *see* Pearce, Peirce
Peast, Andrew, 276
Peaton, James, 362
Peck, Robert, 178
Pecke, Thomas, 196
,, William, gent., 34
Peere, William, 230
Peerson, Leonard, gent., 204
,, *see* Peirson
Peeters *alias* Benfield, Richard, 301
Pegg, Richard, 34
Peine forte et dure, Persons sentenced to the, 111, 112, 120, 126, 202, 223, 270, 283, 284 (2), 285

(3), 286, 287, 288(2), 289 (2), 290, 291 (2), 293 (2), 295 (3), 296, 350, 372
Peine forte et dure, temp. Charles I. and the Commonwealth, Sentences to the, xxi
,, ,, ,, described, The punishment of, 350
Peirce, Thomas, 126, 377
,, *see* Pearce, Pearse
Peirsall, William, 251
Peirson, Elizabeth, 208, 288
,, Jacob, 280
,, Phillipp, gent., 229
,, Richard, 208
,, *alias* George Grimes, Samuell, 273
,, *see* Peerson
Pelican on Wapping Wall, The, 302
Pellatt, Francis, gent., 201
Pellinell, James Ba . . . . de, 324
Pemberton, William, 310
Pembroke, co., 146
,, The earl of, 97
,, and Montgomery, John, earl of, 41
Penal death-rate *temp.* Charles I. with the penal death-rate *temp.* James I., Comparison of the, xx
,, ,, ,, of Middlesex *temp.* Charles I. and Commonwealth, xvii
Pencil, Silver, 381
Pendarves, Richard, 388
Pendents, Diamond, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Pendocke, Mary, 301
Peniston, Anne, lady, 98
Penn, Katherine, 100
Pennell, Thomas, 365
Penny, Giles, esq., 143
Penrose, co. Monmouth, 146
Penruddock, Suspicion of holding correspondence with, and assisting in his escape to France, 246
Pens, Silver fountain, 380
Penteye [Penterry], co. Monmouth, 143
Pentreback, co. Monmouth, 146
Pepper, Stealing, 37
,, box, *see* Plate, &c.
,, William, 368
Perch, Stealing, 54
Percy, Robert, 24
Perdeney, Francis, 247
Perice, William, 57
Period and sources of the present volume, v
Periwigs, 257
Perjury, 51, 52
Perkins, Dorothy, 239 (2)
,, Henry, 330
,, John, 310
Perriman, John, 310
Perrivale, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Perrot, Thomas, 240
Perrott, Edward, gent., 369
Perryn, John, 29
Person, A suspected, 3
Persons, Dangerous and suspicious, 257
,, Enticing and inveigling, aboard ships to transport them beyond the seas, &c., 100 (2), 181, 182, 185, [224], 230, 233, 239 (2), 253 (2), 255, 256, 257 (2), 259 (2), 261, 262, 263, 266 (2), 269 (3), 271, 274, 278, 279, 302, 303, [306], 315, 326, 331, 335 (2), 336 (2), 351, 367, 381
Pesthouse, person infected with the plague taken to the, A, 72
Peterborough, earl of, A warrant from the, 176
Peters, William, lord, 259
Peterson, Joan, 287 (2)
Petition of the inhabitants of Hillingdon for letters patent to collect a benevolence for repair of their parish church and steeple, 28
,, for payment of money expended on the poor of High Holborn during the visitation of the plague, 382
,, of poor prisoners in the gatehouse, Westm., 101
,, for recognizances estreated, to be discharged, &c., 210
,, of the churchwardens and overseers of the poor of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 388
,, of the inhabitants of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, concerning the plague, 3

Petition of scavengers and rakers, 100
,, of a maimed soldier referred to justices of the peace, 1
,, of a wife for maintenance, 275
Petitions to annul marriages, 233, 234, 237
Pett, John, 62, 63
,, William, 201
Petticoat Lane, 313, 340
,, ,, Whitechapel, 326
,, ,, Inhabitants of, to be overseers of constables of, 14
,, ,, Notorious and other women at, 13
Pettiface, Thomas, 302
Pettiman, Mary, 293
,, *see* Pettyman
Petty, Christopher, 264
,, Isabella, 378
,, hostelries within co. Midd. to be suppressed, Order for, 56
,, ,, &c., *see* Alehouses
,, larcency, 8, 54, 294, 297 (3), [? 298]. 299 (2), 300 (4), 351
Pettygreene, Peter Greene *alias*, 221
Pettyman, Mary, 223, 224
,, William, 223
,, *see* Pettiman
Pew, Evan, 277
,, Richard, 260
Pewter dishes, 91
,, quart pot, Killed with a, 383
Phage, Robert, 326
Pheasant, Azarias, 183, 184, 195
,, Timothy, gent., 183
,, *see* Phesant
Phenixe, James, 67, 68
Phesant, Mr. Serjeant, 83
,, *see* Pheasant
Phibby Jack, Richard Carpenter *alias*, 42
Phillip, Peter, 298
Phillipps, John, 330
,, Peter, 280, 297
,, Winifred, 78
Phillips, William, 303
Phillipson (Phillippson), Signor Francisco (or Franco), Barnardy (or Barnardo), resident for the commonwealth of Genoa, 270, 295
Phillpot Lane, London, 254
Philpott, Villers, gent., 75
Phinee, Abraham, 306, 307
Phippe *alias* Phipps, John, 247, 292
Phipps, Francis, 102
,, John Phippe *alias*, 247, 292
,, Walter, 243
Phyfe, Andrew, 196
Phyrmyne, Joseph, 148
,, *see* Fermyn, Firmin
Physic, Unlawfully practising, and cruelly beating and bruising a patient, 219, 220
Picher, George, 97
Pickais, Agmondisham, esq., 253
Pick-axe, A, 258
Picke, George, 330
Picker, A horse foot, 383
Pickeworth, Launcelott, 264
Pickpocket, A reputed common, 339
Pickpockets, 1, 6, 9, 10
,, Accusing collectors of being, 182
Pickt-hatch to restrain soldiers from entering the women's ward in the ho. of correction, A, 7
Pickton (or Picton), co. York, 46, 131
Picture of Charles I., A gold ring with, 380
,, of Charles II. set in gold with a pearl hanging at it, A, 380
,, ... of Henry VIII., A gold, 9
,, in silver, Duke of Albemarle's, 381
,, A, 280
,, of a deboist [debauched] man and woman, by Peter Gnast, 275
,, of eight figures dancing, and Bacchus sleeping, A, 275
,, of flowers in a circular fashion with statue of a woman, &c., by Vander Ven of the Hague, A, 275
,, of fruits, A, 275
,, of a man in a three-quarter cloak, by Peter Lely, A, 275
,, An oval piece of silver with a, 381
,, "A prospective," 262
,, of Venus sleeping, in an ebony frame, A, 275
,, of a woman in a half-length cloak, by Peter Lely, A, 275
Pictures, Catholic, 193
,, A commission to seize foreign, and conniving at same, 363

Pictures, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Piddock, John, 336
Pider, John, gent., 185 (2)
Pie corner, St. Sepulchre's, 96
Pigeon-holes (a game), 189
Pigg, Andry, 321
,, Henry, 183
,, Reginald, 321
Piggot, Thomas, 328
Pike staff, Accidentally killed with a, 49
Pile, Thomas, 317
Pilfer from their parents, Enticing children to, 319
Pilfering, Getting into houses by false pretences and, 279
Pilling, co. Lancaster, 47
Pillistone, Askue, 72
Pillory, The, Chancery Lane, 22, 107
,, ,, Cheapside, 70 (2)
,, at Temple Bar, A, 117
,, at Uxbridge, The, 48
,, &c., Forgers to stand upon the, 388
,, Informer receiving a bribe, sentenced to stand upon the, in open market, 53
,, Persons sentenced to stand upon the, 22, 38, 48, 70 (2), 107, 117, 388
,, Persons sentenced to stand upon a, in open market, &c., 48, 53
Pillow, A, 36
Pillowbeers, 29
Pinchback, Robert, 163
Pink, A (small ship), 60
Pinner, &c., Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Pinnocke, Thomas, 168
Pins, Nine (a game), 189
,, Papers of, 225
Pipe clay, Procuring a mould of the great seal in wax, to be taken in tobacco, 307
Pistol tipped with silver, A horseman's, 267
,, ,, ,, A pocket, 267
Pistolets, *see* Money
Pistols, Pocket, 251
,, Shooting with, 219, 234, 248, 260, 314
,, Stealing, 72, 89, 194, 270
Pitman, Mary, 222, 292, 293
,, Richard, 222
Pittman, John, 31
Plague, Churchwardens, &c., refusing to make an assessment in their hamlets towards satisfying the charges contracted in the late visitation in maintaining the visited poor, 387
,, Order for assessments to be made by justices for relief of places infected with the, 4 (2)
,, Weekly assessment for relief of persons infected &c., with the, (parishes named), 62, 63
,, Breaking into houses closed being infected with the, 64 (2)
,, A woman shut up infected with the, and breaking open her doors, &c., 168
,, Making a public burial of a person dead of the, &c., 383
,, A supposed undue charge for relief of persons infected with the, to be considered, &c., 67
,, &c., Order that children shall not be taken in to nurse. or boarders, in Midd. during the time of the, 61
,, Receiving children and goods from places infected with the, 375 (2), 376
,, Constable neglecting his duty, &c., during the time of the, 33
,, at Edgware, &c., The, 33
,, Person questioned for bringing goods without a certificate from a house suspected to be visited with the, 375
,, Embezzling the goods out of houses infected with the, 373, 375
,, Embezzling the goods of persons late dead of the, 368, 377 (3)
,, Embezzling the goods of a person sick of the, 379
,, Greengoose fair, Stratford-Bow, suppressed during whitsun week on account of the, 62
,, at Highgate, &c., An order made concerning the, 40

Plague, Persons infected with the, shut up at Highgate, 40
,, Recognizances not to gather or store up "hooves" of beasts during the time of the, 167 (2)
,, Illegally taking possession of a house, pillaging and carrying away the goods of a person sick of the, whereby she became chargeable to the parish, 377, 378 (2)
,, Opening and entering a house infected with the, 379
,, House infected with the, to be shut up, marked with a red cross, guarded, &c., 71, 72
,, in London, A household removed into the country on account of the, 16
,, Direction from the lords of the privy council for preventing the dispersing of the, within the city of London and suburbs thereof, 62
,, Petition for payment of money expended by the constable on the poor of High Holborn during the visitation of the, 382
,, Citizens of London dwelling in the suburbs during the time of the, 61
,, Players at the Cockpit silenced on account of the, 6
,, is within three miles of the city of London, Recognizances not to collect rags, &c., during the time the, 167, 168
,, Rags sent from London disseminating the, 167
,, Recognizances not to gather or store up rags taken in the streets at the time of, 167 (2)
,, Bringing a person sick of the, into the parish of St. James, Clerkenwell, 382
,, at St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, Inhabitants of, unable to maintain watchmen, buriers, &c., of people infected with the, 3
,, at St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, and petition of the inhabitants concerning same, The 3
Plague in St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, £100 borrowed in A.D. 1636 for relief of the poor in time of the, 79
,, Taking a person sick of the, out of St. Martin's Lane to Clerkenwell, 382
,, greatest in the parish of Stepney than other parishes within or without London, The, 62
,, Following trumpeter dead of the, to the grave, with trumpets sounded, &c., 62, [63, 64]
Planer, William, 306
Plant, William, 89
Plantations, Position of conventiclers during exile in the, xxvi
,, Conventiclers transported to *see* Barbadoes, Jamaica, &c.
Planter, The (ship), 239 (2)
Plat, Susan, 179
,, *see* Platt
Plate of a dial with silver circle, A brass, 95
,, Indictments for stealing jewellery and, x
,, Prices of :—
Bason and ewer, silver, A, 235
Basons, Silver, 15, 89, 90, 251
,, Large silver, gilded, 89
,, Silver oval, 10
Beaker, silver and gilt, A, 222
Beakers, Silver, 11, 240, 244, 255, 256
Boats, Silver, 222
Bottle, little silver, A, 10
,, silver wine, A, 10
Bowls, Silver, 38, 85, 188, 218, 222
,, ,, beer, 11, 28, 201, 236, 246
,, ,, drinking, 232, 264
,, ,, wine, 201
Boxes, Silver, 90, 236, 380
,, ,, money, 380
,, ,, sugar, 10, 15, 203, 380
Can, silver, A, 275
Candlesticks, Silver, 15, 60, 90, 203, 235
,, ,, gilt, 90
Chalice with cover, Silver, 90
Cup, silver christening, A, 332

Plate, Prices of :—
Cup, silver college, A, 267
,, or goblet, A silver, 275
,, silver maudlin, A, 44
,, tipped with silver, A little white, 275
Cups, Silver, 31, 98, 210, 218 (2), 222, 252, 278
,, ,, cawdle, 201, 203, 246, 262
,, ,, cawdle, with covers, 222, 232, 251
,, with covers, Silver, 222, 232
,, Silver and gilt, 218, 222
,, ,, wine, 213, 222, 223
Dish, silver fruit, A, 267
,, ,, sugar, A, 222
Dishes, Silver, 10, 69, 90, 222
Ewer, A silver bason and, 235
Ewers, Silver, 10, 90, 251
,, ,, gilt, 89
,, ,, Small, 90
Flagons, Great silver, with silver chains, 90
Forks, Silver, 10, 90, 236
Goblet, A silver cup or, 275
Ladles, Silver, 251
Pepper box, silver, A, 192
Plate, Gilded, 90
,, in fashion of a ship, large piece of, A, 89
Plates, Silver, 3, 203, 235
,, ,, Engraved, 10
,, ,, Gilded, 90
,, ,, for glasses, 10
,, ,, Plain, 90
,, ,, trencher, 232, 246, 251, 278
Platters, silver, Great, 41
Porringer and cover, silver, A, 192
,, silver-gilt, A, 236
Porringers, Silver, 11, 28, 44, 89, 203, 222 (2), 223, 236, 267 (2)
Pot, silver, A, 90
,, ,, medicine, 203
Pots hooped with silver, 275
Salt, silver, A great, 222
Salts, Silver, 10, 11, 85, 90, 91, 201, 213, 218, 222, 235, 264, 267
,, ,, gilt, 24, 90
,, ,, trencher, 232, 246, 381
Saucers, Silver, 203

Plate, Prices of :—
Skillets with covers, Silver, 251
Snuffers, Silver, 233
,, with a silver chain, 90
Spoon, silver, A child's, 232
Spoons, Silver, 10, 85, 90, 91, 95, 188, 192, 194, 201, (2), 203, 210, 222, 232, 236, 246, 251, 262, 264, 267 (2), 271, 380
,, ,, gilt, 11, 218, 222
,, Gilt, 201
,, ,, Little, 11
Standishes, Silver, 35, 222, 380
Tankards, Silver, 188, 192, 201 (2), 203, 210, 213 (2), 218, 222 (2), 232, 236 (2), 246, 255, 264, 267, 271
Trenchers, Silver, 73
Tun of silver, A drinking, 43
Tuns, Silver, 203
Voiders, Silver, 2, 203
,, robberies, *temp.* Commonwealth, xv
,, stolen, Prisoner to assist in the discovery of, 2, 7
Plates, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
,, Silver issue, 380
Platt, Calebb, 224
,, John, 92 (2), 120, 121 (2)
,, Susan, 92, 121
,, William, gent., 182
,, *see* Plat
Platters, *see* Plate, prices of
Play, Acting a public stage, at the Cockpit, Drury Lane, contrary to law, 282
,, Person taken ready dressed, going to act a stage, 198
Players at the Cockpit silenced on account of the plague, 6
Playhouses, &c. :—
Cockpit, The, Drury Lane, 282
,, ,, next the king's court, Whitehall, 6
Curtain, The, Shoreditch, 164
Fortune, The, Whitecross Street, ix, 161 (2), 162 (4), 165
Red-bull, The, St. John's Street, ix, 168 (2), 279, 280
Pleas, Common, Chief justice of the, 374
,, Chief justice of the (Sir Nicholas Hide, knt.), 29

Pleas, Common, A justice of the, (Sir William Jones, knt.), 38
,, justice of the, A, (Sir John Keeling, knt.), [361], 363
,, justice of the, A, (Sir Robert Twisden, knt.), 361
Plummer, John, 22
,, Thomas, gent., 387
Plums, Sugar, 319
Plumsteade, Clement, 341
Plush, 18, 33, 39, 54, 250
,, breeches, 31
,, coat, A, 31
,, doublet, A, 31
Po' se non cul' nec se retr', Editorial remarks on, xiii, 286, 288
Pocket of Francis Quarles, gent., Indictment of Frances Richardson for picking the, x, 9, 10
Pocklington, co. York, 46, 132
Poe, Mr. Doctor, 165
Pofford, Thomas, 330
Points, *see* Apparel, prices of
Poison, Administering, 42, 50, 79, 110, 111, 114, 205, 281
Poisoners sentenced to be burnt, 42, 111
Poisoning (trespass), 299
Polehampton, ..., 224
,, *see* Poulhampton
Polgreene, John, 252
Polhiet, William, 340
Pollard, Elizabeth, 235
Pollen, Robert, 349
Pollester, Ralph, 81
Pomeere, William, 175
Poole, Elizabeth, 6
,, John, 176
,, William, 6
Poor of Middlesex, Certificatory letter, &c., of the president and governors of the corporation for the, 331, 337
,, prisoners in the gatehouse, Westm., Petition of, 101
,, prisoners in the gatehouse, Westm., Victuals collected for the relief of, 101
Pope, Bartholomew, 312
,, Oliver, 112
Popham, George, clerk, 50 (2), 51
Poplar, co. Midd., 5, 153, 262
,, Blackwall, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
Poplar, hamlet of, The, 262
Porringers, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Porter, Endymion, esq., 151, 156
,, Mrs. Olave, 210
,, Phillip, gent., 210, 211
,, Samuell, 274
,, Thomas, gent., 233, 237
,, Thomas, 383
Porter's ticket of silver, A, 86
Portland, Richard, earl of, lord treasurer, 52
Portmanteau, A, 222
"Portugals," Special commission to try the, 290
Portuguese ambassador's house, Celebrating mass at the, 172 (2), 180
Post on the king's special service, Riding, 166
Pot, brass, A, 72
,, silver chamber, A, 79
,, Killed with a pewter quart, 383
Pote, Peter, 254
Pothecary, George Inman, *alias* John Inman, *alias*, [35], 36
Pots, Flower, 275
,, *see* Plate, prices of
Potten, Phillipp, 250, 251
Potter Brunton, co. York, 46, 131
,, John, 267, 268, 296
Potters Handley, Castlehandley late, co. Worcester, 54, 137
Pottinger, Mary, 201
Poulhampton, John, 68
,, *see* Polehampton
Poulterers, &c., for the suppression of their trading on the sabbath-day, Order touching, xii, 13, 14
Poulton, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Pound, John, 368
,, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, Inhabitants on both sides of the new pavement from the lower end of the, towards the church, to keep the same in repair, &c., 227
,, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, The earl of Southampton to keep the paving good about the, 227
Powell, Sir Edward, knt., and bart., 205
,, Henry, 8
,, Margaret, Proceedings against, for harbouring a catholic priest, 83, 84

Powell, Dame Mary, 205, 287
,, Philip, 383
,, Robert, 287
,, Thomas, 169
,, Tobias, gent., 64
,, Ursula, Trial and execution of, for adultery, xxii, 287
,, William, gent., 210
,, William, 317
Power, John, 264
Poynton, co. Chester, 47, 132
Practice of christianity, The, (book), 36
Pratt, Nathaniel, 296
,, Robert, 271
,, Thomas, gent., 388
,, Thomas, 274
Preaching house, Committal for keeping a, 329
Pregion, Francis, M.D., 65, 141
Pregnancy, plea of, A, 208
,, ,, allowed, A, 287
,, Pleas of, disallowed, 107, 110, 111, 214, 287
,, Reprieves on account of, 32, 36, 85, 108
Presbyterian plot, Calling the restoration a, 308
Prescod, William, 375
Prescott, John, 100
Preshire, Thomas, 216
Press men with a counterfeit warrant, Aiding and assisting to, 169
,, money, Pawning a cloak in part payment for, 163
Pressed man, Rescuing a, from a constable, 164
,, for a soldier, Un'awful composition to be freed from being, 163
,, for a soldier, Unlawfully exacting money to free a person, 164
Pressing gentlemen in the fields without licence, &c.,in order to extort composition, 169
,, of men to serve as soldiers, Unlawfully, 383
Prest money (arra), 15 (4), 17
,, seamen, Rescuing, from prestmasters, 224
Prestmasters, Rescuing prest seamen from, 224
Preston, co. Durham, 47, 132
,, co. Lancaster, 47, 132
[Preston-Gubbals], Beston-Gubballs, co. Salop, 145
,, William, 335
Prestwich, Thomas, esq., 47
Prestwitch, Thomas, esq., 133
Price, Edward, clerk, 338
,, Edward, 247
,, George, 220
,, Hellen (or Helen), 32, 108
,, Joseph, gent., 322
,, Mary, 278
,, Richard, 364
,, William, 277, 278
Prichard, Jeane, 372
,, Mr., minister of West Drayton, Disturbing, whilst preaching a funeral sermon, 271
Pride, Thomas, colonel of the army, Depraving, 192, 284
Priest, Apprehending a, by a pretended thief-catcher and releasing him on receiving money, 273
,, An Irish (William O'Conner), 171
,, Rescuing a, 265
,, catholic, Accusation for being a, 5
,, catholic, Charged with being a, 282
,, catholic, to be executed for returning to England, A, 121 (3)
,, catholic, House of Lords informed of the proceedings for feloniously receiving a, 83
,, catholic, A quashed indictment against a, 77
,, catholic, Record of a special finding of a jury touching a, 81
,, catholic, Petition, &c , of a suspected, to be transported beyond the seas, 93
,, catholic, Converting a protestant to become a, 258
,, cathoiic, Refusing to aid in search for a, 160 (2)
Priests, &c.. catholic, Neglecting to assist in execution of warrant for apprehending, 245
,, catholic, Harbouring, &c., 51, 78, 83, 84, 91, 98
,, catholic, celebrating mass, 17, 50, 244 (4)

Priest, catholic, Ordination of, 50, 51, 73, 75, 76 (2), 77 (4), 78 (3), 80, 81, 83 (2), 84, 91 (2), 92 (2), 94, 198 (2), 199, 215, 216, 225, 255
,, catholic, Prosecutions, of, 50, 51, 73, 75, 76 (2), 77 (4), 78 (2), 80, 81, 83 (3), 84, 91 (2), 92 (2), 94, 112, 114 (10), 115 (7), 116 (8), 117 (3), 120, 121, 166, 171, 198 (3), 202, 215, 216, 225, 237, 255, 285, 286 (2), 288, 289, 290, 292, 293 (2)
,, catholic, Suspicion of being, 93, 180, 247, 273 (2)
Prince, William, 183
Prison, new, The, 3, 162, 183
,, ,, Clerkenwell, A committal to the, 216
,, ,, Calendar of conventiclers committed to the, 329
,, ,, Clerkenwell, A professed jewess committed to the, 186
,, ,, Keeper of the, 186
,, ,, Adam Bolton, keeper of the, 3
,, ,, A prisoner in the, 183
Prisoner to escape from Newgate, Charge of aiding a, 186
,, A headborough, &c., allowing a, to escape, 305, 306
,, to beat hemp and to live upon what he gets, A, 109
,, released from Chelsea college not to depart out of the city of London, &c., A dutch, 380
,, respited on account of feebleness, A, 121
,, Rescuing a, from a constable, 167
,, unlawfully detained, Prosecutor to pay for maintenance of a, 3
Prisoners in the gatehouse, Westm., Petition of poor, 101
,, in the gatehouse, Westm., Victuals collected for the relief of poor, 101
,, convicted and pardoned, Memorandum touching, 247
,, pardoned to be delivered, 247, 292, 296
Prisoners pardoned to be transported, 247, 292, 293, 294 (2), 295, 327, 334, 337, 339, 367
,, respited on charges of sedition for the court to take counsel, 74, 113
,, transported, Editorial remarks on, 292
Prissicke, Francis, 115
Pritchett, Frances, 42
,, James, 236
Privy council, Lords of the, 6, 43, 62, 82
,, seal, A forged sign manual and, 265
,, ,, A genuine, affixed to a spurious sign manual to raise volunteers, 66, 113
,, search, Warrants of, 253, [259]
Process book of indictments from 6th October, 7 Charles I., to 4th December, 16 Charles I., vi
,, book of indictments, Particulars taken from the, 128–159
Prockter, Thomas, 337
Proclaiming Charles Stuart king of England, 205, 206, 286, 287
Proclamation against conventicles, 311 (2), 312, 313 (3), 330, 334
,, for persons and goods of such whose habitations were destroyed by the late fire in the city of London to be received into neighbouring parishes for relief and shelter, &c., 388
,, to execute laws against jesuits and recusants, 238
,, Imprisonment for speaking against the king's, 115
,, of the commonwealth parliament, A minister reading in church a, 308
,, for strict ward and watch to be kept within the county of Middlesex, &c., 270
Prosecutor to allow 6*d. per diem* for maintenance of a suspected felon, &c., 78
Prosser, Peter, 379

Prostitutes, Common, taken at a house near the Fortune playhouse, 165
Protector, Lord, *see* Lord Protector
Protestant religion, Scandalous words against the, 74, 114
Proud, Richard, 260
Prowde (or Provet) [Prudhoe] Castle, co. Northumberland, 47, 132
Prymerose, James, 58
Pryor, Richard, 252
Psalm book, A, 203
Puckleton, John, esq., 51
Puddingmorton [Pudding-Norton], co. Norfolk, 144
Pudsey *alias* Burrowes, John, 125
Pullen, Charles, 267, 268
Pump a constable, Inciting gentlemen of Lincoln's Inn to, 167
Pumping, Assaulting and, upon false reports, ix, 181 (2)
Punnet, David, 349
Purnell, Richard, 313
Purpoole Lane, co. Midd., 139
,, ,, Charges made for relief of infected persons within tenements in, 67
,, ,, in St. Andrew's, Holborn, 324
Purse, A, 37
Purses wrought with gold and silver, 86
Puse = *pu' se* (puts self), Editorial remarks on, xiv, 222
Putt, William, 105
Pymme, William, 87
Pyne *alias* Pane, Daniell, gent., 270

Q.

Quakers' meetings, 333, 334, 353 (2), 365
,, Justices breaking up an unlawful meeting of, 353 (2)
Quanboxhead [Quantoxhead], co. Somerset, 143
Quarles, Francis, gent., Indictment of Frances Richardson for picking the pocket of, x, 9, 10
Quarrel, A, 389
,, street, A, [323], 324 (2)
Quarris, Cornelius, 32
Quassett, Francis, *alias* Robert Redpeith *alias* Greene *alias* Holmbie, clerk, 52, 80, 81, 116 (2), 117
Queen Henrietta Maria, *see* Henrietta Maria
,, Street, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 17, 281
Queen's Head tavern, East Smithfield, 32
Quendon, co. Essex, 141
Quest viewing, the "common shore," 250
,, for High Holborn, The, 250
Quiddenham, co. Norfolk, 147
Quinte, Robert, 112
Quoif, *see* Apparel, prices of

R.

Raby, co. Durham, 45, 134
Rag gatherers or collectors, 167 (2)
,, *see* Rags
Ragbey [Rugby], co. Lincoln, 141
,, *see* Rugby
Rags, Recognizances not to gather or store, taken out of the streets at time of the plague, 167 (2)
,, for paper, Grinding, 167
,, *see* Rag
Rainbird, Richard, 180
Rainesborough, William, esq., 263
Rakers not to overfill their carts under penalty, &c., 227
,, Petition of scavengers and, 100
,, of seacoal ashes crying dust, &c., 226
Rakes, Newman, 4
Ralfe, Alexander, 303
Ralph, John, 325
Ramsden, William, gent., 98
Ramsey, Walter, 6
Randall, James, 169
,, Jonathan, 11, 12
Randoll, George, 179
Ranfeild, co. York, 46, 132
Rankin, Thomas, 340
Rante, Richard, 312
Ranters, 214
Ranting, singing, &c., Disorderly, 254 (2), 256 (2)
Rape, 11, 109, 219

Rapier with massive silver hilt and handle, A, 267
,, Stealing a, 51
Rapiers, 249, 254, 315, 318, 331, 334, 368 (2), 369, 379, 382
Raston, Thomas, 180
Ratcliffe, Allan, 190
,, co. Midd., 29, 51, 93, 142, 143, 164, 169, 196, 215, 216, 305, 313, 335, 349
,, in the parish of Stepney, 4, 51, 153, 271, 341, 353
,, Parish of, 29
,, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse, at Clerkenwell, 337
,, hamlet of, Churchwardens of the, 387
,, Highway, co. Midd., 154, 223, 252, 313
,, ,, in Stepney, 318, 329
,, ,, A headborough of, 252
,, Inhabitants of, to be overseers of constables of, 14
,, The "Maidenhead and Gun" in, 51
,, Robert, 125
,, Notorious and other women at, 13
Rates assessed for the visited poor of High Holborn, 382
Rathbon, John, gent., 376
Ratsbane *alias* arsenic, 42
Raunce, Henry, gent., 38
Raven, Andrew, 330
,, Mary, 387
Ravenscroft, Thomas, esq. (justice of the peace), 16
Rawcliffe, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Rawley, Magdalen, 56
Rawling, Henry, 244
Rawlins, Edward, 258
,, Giles, gent, 254
,, Nicholas, 43
,, Thomas, gent., 307
,, William, 316
,, *see* Rawlyns
Rawlinson, Richard, 258 (2)
Rawlyns, Robert, 101, 102
,, *see* Rawlins
Rawson, Thomas 211, 330
Ray, Edward, 316, 318
Rayman, John, 263
Raynebeard, Richard, 64
Raynton. Sir Nicholas, knt., alderman of the city of London, 93
Read, Joseph, 191
,, Thomas, 383
Reade, George, 169
Rebellion, Inciting to, 73
Recognizances of £1,000 and £500, 272 (2)
,, of £1,000 for suspected burglar to appear, &c., 207
,, Heavy, to keep the peace, &c., estreated, 210, 215 (2)
,, stayed from being estreated, 211
,, and indictments taken from session of peace rolls *temp.* Charles I., 160–187
,, indictments, coroners' inquisitions, &c. *temp.* Commonwealth, 188–282
,, indictments, coroners' inquisitions, post-mortem, &c, &c., 12–18 Charles II., 302–389
,, Indictments and, of sessions of peace rolls, viii
,, of the Commonwealth records, Curious indictments and, xiv
,, Heavy, to answer for killing and slaying, 18, 19
Recorder of London, Mr., 93
Records, Commonwealth, Distinguishing characteristics of the, xii
,, Commonwealth, Curious indictments and recognizances of the, xiv
,, Middlesex county, *temp.* Charles I., v
,, Middlesex county, *temp.* Commonwealth, xii
,, Middlesex county, *temp.* Charles II., xxiii
Recusancy, Exemption from molestation for, 67

Recusancy, Presentment for, 6
,, Traverse to an indictment for, 117, 118, 119
Recusant apprentices, 244, 245
,, denying the church of England, &c., A, 165
,, not indicted, A, 177
,, pleading not guilty, indicted on wrong name, A, 154
,, Order for stay of proceedings against a, enrolled in the court of exchequer, 68
,, Stay of process on indictment against a, 28
,, Order for stay of process on indictment against a, under sign manual, 71
,, Order for stay of process against a (servant to the queen), under sign manual, 71
,, Order for stay of process on indictment against a, for nine years, 68
,, respited because of infirmity, A, 155
,, respited on account of dangerous illness, A, 156, 157
,, insolent, An, 6
,, present at prayers, A, 166
,, Scornfully telling a constable she had formerly been a, 98
,, keeping a school, A, 200
Recusants, 1 (2), 4, 5 (3), 7, 12, 16, 17 (2), 19, 22, 25, 31 (2), 33, 34, 38, 41 (3), 42, 43, 44, 45 (3), 46, 49 (5), 50, 53 (2), 54 (4), 55 (2), 57 (2), 58, 61, 64 (2), 66 (4), 67, 68, 71 (3), 74, 76, 86, 98, 100, 104 (3), 108, 128, 129, 130 (2), 131, 133, 135 (4), 136 (3), 137, 139 (3), 141 (2), 142 (2), 143 (3), 144 (2), 147, 148, 149, 159, 165, 166, 168, 171, 172 (4), 177, 180 (2), 181, 183, 184 (2), 185 (2), 195 (2), 197, 199 (2), 200 (3), 201 (3), 241 (6), 242 (11), 243 (9), 244 (10), 245 (11), 247, 249 (4), 285, 327, 332 (3), 333, 384 (2)
Recusants refusing to take the oath of abjuration, and neglecting to appear before justices to take the said oath, Form of a certificate to be used in the case of catholic, 238, 239
,, refusing to take the oath of abjuration, Certificates and schedules of, to be sent sealed, &c., to the barons of the exchequer, 239
,, appearing and pleading not guilty, 154, 155 (3), 156, 157 (2), 158 (3), 159 (2)
,, convicted for non-appearance, 155, 157
,, Confessed, 100, 172, 173, 177, 180, 184 (2), 195 (2), 200, 254, 265
,, to deliver themselves to the nearest justice of the peace 172
,, Entertaining, 173
,, Order for stay of estreating of convictions on indictments against, 71
,, producing the king's letters, 140 (2)
,, not to dwell within ten miles of the city of London, 172
,, appearing and convicted on standing mute, 156 (5)
Recusants, Names and country addresses of :—
Abbington, Anne, 8
,, Bridget, 8
,, Joan, 8
,, John, gent., 8
,, Richard, esq., 5
,, Richard, gent., 8
,, Robert, yeoman, 8
,, *see* Abington
Abbot, Margaret, 8
,, Mary, 138
Abdee, Edward, esq., 5
Abdey, Christopher, 108
Abington, Richard, gent., 19
,, William, gent., 61
,, *see* Abbington
Acton, Francis, late of Stoughton, co. Worcester, gent., 54, 136

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Acton, Thomas, of Burton, co. Worcester, gent., 142
Adams, ..., 150
,, William, surgeon, 150
Agneau, James, tapestry maker, 199, 200
Aldridge, Elizabeth, late of Ufton [Upton], co. Berks, 140
Alexander, Alice, 140
,, Elizabeth, 140
,, George, gent., 140
,, Hester, 49
,, Jane, 149
,, Samuel, gent., 140, 149
,, Samuel, yeoman, 49
Allanson, Jane, of and late of Sand Hutton, co. York, 46, 131
Allen, Eleanor, 19
,, Elizabeth, 153
,, Leonard, late of Forcett, co. York, gent., 41
,, Margaret, 140
,, Robert, gent., 31, 59
,, Walter, gent., 153
Alleyne, Elionore, 8
Altham, James, gent., 149
Anderton, James, of and late of Clayton, co. Lancaster, esq., 47, 133
Anne, ..., 25, 26
Anno, ..., gent., 150
,, ..., 150
Appleton, John, gent., 86, 150
Argyll, The earl of, 143
Aris, John, gent., 151
Armond, Viscount, 8
Arrundell, Blanch, lady, 152, 157
,, Thomas, gent., 26
,, and Surrey, Alathea, countess of, 152, 157
Ashby, ..., 149
,, William, yeoman, 149
Ashton, Thomas, of and late of Croston, co. Lancaster, gent., 47, 132
Askewe, Anne, of and late of Greenhoe, Bolton (or Bottome), co. York, 46, 131
Atkinson, Anne, 8
,, Jane, 86
,, Mary, 8
,, Peter, "balmaker," 86

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Atkinson, Thomas, esq., 20
Audley, Sir Henry, late of Harrington in Chadgley Corbett [Chaddesley Corbett]co. Worcester, knt., 43
,, Katherine, late of Westdoniland *alias* Berechurch, Colchester, co. Essex, 43
,, *see* Awdley
Avery, Philip, gent., 128, 129
Awdley, Sir Henry, late of Wimbish, co. Essex, knt., 134
,, Sir Henry, knt., 45
,, *see* Audley
Ayris, William, yeoman, 31
Babthorpe, Ralph, late of Osgorby *alias* Osgodby, co. York, gent., 41
,, Thomas, late of Osgorby *alias* Osgodby, co. York, gent., 41
Bagley, Anne, 177
Baildon, Joan, 243
,, William, gent., 243
Bailey, Margaret, 148
,, *see* Baillie, Baily, Bailye, Bayley, Baylie
Baillie, Anne, 66
,, Mary, 141
,, Thomas, bookseller, 66
,, *see* Bailey, Baily, Bailye, Bayley, Baylie
Baily, George, gent., 153
,, *see* Bailey, Baillie, Bailye, Bayley, Baylie
Bailye, Charles, gent., 151
,, Mary, 151
,, *see* Bailey, Baillie, Baily, Bayley, Baylie
Bale, George gent., 5
Ball, Jenet (or Jenetta), of and late of Windle, co. Lancaster, 47, 133
Ballinger, Francis, gent., 199
,, *see* Bolanger
Baltimore, Lady, 140
,, Thomas, lord, 140, 141
Banbury, ..., Countess, 32
Banes, John, goldsmith, 144, 147
,, William, of and late of Wicesdale, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 47, 133

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Banes, *see* Bany
Banister, Nathaniel, of and late of Altham, co. Lancaster, esq., 47, 132
Bannister, Anne, of Cureden, and late of Sneeden, co. Lancaster, 48, 133
,, Edward, esq , 26
,, Richard, gent., 5, 23
Banricke, ..., gent., 151
Bany, John, goldsmith, 152
,, Mary, 152
,, *see* Banes
Baptista, John Bouclier *alias*, 137
,, John Bowcher *alias*, gent., 58
Baptisto, John, gent., 143
Barber, ..., 12
,, Anne, 42, 129, 130 (2)
,, John, yeoman, 12
,, *see* Barbor, Barker
Barbonne, Bartram di, gent., 243
Barbor, Anne, 131
,, *see* Barber, Barker
Bardon, Henry, surgeon, 150
,, Mary, 150
Bardone, Henry, surgeon, 155
,, Mary, 155
Barker, Anne, 128, 129
,, Bestney, late of Westdonland *alias* Bere-church, Colchester, co. Essex, esq., 43
,, James, yeoman, 86, 128, 129 135
,, John, gent., 141
,, *see* Barber, Barbor
Barloe, George, late of Slebech, co. Pembroke, esq., 146
Barnardo, Francis, merchant, 153
,, Margaret, 153
,, Philip, gent., 5
,, Philip, merchant, 153
Barnes, ..., 137
,, Joan, 153
,, Thomas, late of Seaverne [Severn], co. Worcester, gent., 145
,, William, musician, 153
,, William, yeoman, 137
Barracke, George, yeoman, 86
Barre *alias* Beare, William, gent., 148
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Barter, John, gent., 86, 172
,, John, tailor, 59, 138
,, Margaret, 129, 131, 138
,, *see* Baxter
Bartholmew, Lawrence, gent., 153
Bartlet, John, M.D , 35
Bartlett, ..., 12
,, Elizabeth, 139
,, John, gent., 20, 25, 138
,, John, M.D., 12, 139
,, John, yeoman, 8
,, Mary, 8, [12], 138
,, Roland (Rowland) Bartley *alias*, late of Castle-Morton, co. Worcester, gent., 54, 136
Bartley *alias* Bartlett, Roland (Rowland), late of Castle-Morton, co. Worcester, gent., 54, 136
Barton, ..., gent , 149
,, ..., 149
Barwicke, George, yeoman, 154
Bassett, ..., 151
,, Anthony, apothecary, 151, 156
Batber, Anne, 19
,, John, yeoman, 19
Bawde, William, late of Walgrave, co Northampton, esq., 76
Bawmer, ..., 150
,, James, gent., 150
Baxter, John, yeoman, 135
,, Margaret, 128
,, *see* Barter
Bayley, Valentine, 242
,, *see* Bailey, Baillie, Baily, Bailye, Baylie
Baylie, George, gent., 148
,, Margaret, 86
,, *see* Bailey, Baillie, Baily, Bailye, Bayley
Beadle, Arthur, gent., 172
,, *see* Bedle
Beakes, Richard, yeoman, 23
Beall, John, yeoman, 8
Beamont, John, late of Wells, co. Somerset, gent., 143
Beamonte, Jane, 8
Beare, William Barre *alias*, gent., 148
Beaumont, Robert, gent., 17
Beckett, Henry, esq., 153

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Beckett, William, yeoman, 42, 130
Bedingfeild, Elizabeth, late of Holmehall [Holme Hale], co. Norfolk, 146
,, Robert, late of Oxborough, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Bedle, ..., gent., 150
,, *see* Beadle
Beesby, Katherine, 154
Beesley, John, yeoman, 8
Belwood, Mark, M.D., 139, 142, 144, 148, 152
Benbowe, ..., 59, 138
Bennyon, Alice, late of Hartepoole [Hartlepool], co. Durham, 45, 134
Bent, Elizabeth, 5
,, Richard, gent., 5
Beranger, Charles, merchant, 244
,, Elizabeth, 243
Berifford, William, late of Scopiacke [Scopwick], co. Lincoln, gent., 133
Berisford, Fenton, gent., 8
,, Mary, 8, 12, 20, 31, 139
Berrowe, ..., gent., 153
,, Anne, 153
Berry, ..., 35
,, Margaret, 140
,, Rowland, gent., 35
Best, George, of Harlington, yeoman, 333
Bestwicke, Anne, 25, 135
,, William, yeoman, 25, 135
,, *see* Beswicke
Beswicke, Agnes, 136
,, Anne, 19, 128, 129, 130, 131
,, William, shoemaker, 136
,, William, yeoman, 19, 128, 129, 130, 131
,, *see* Bestwicke
Betts, Lucy, 98, 184
Bierley, Elizabeth, 86
,, *see* Byerlye
Birch, ..., 144
,, Prudence, 59, 137
Bird, Anne, 153
,, John, late of Wootton Wawen, co. Warwick, gent., 136
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Bird, Theophilus, gent., 153, 158
,, William, late of Wotten Woeinge [Wootton Wawen], co. Warwick, gent., 41
Bishopp, Ursula, of and late of Pocklington, co. York, 46, 132
Blackborne, Anne, late of Scorton, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
,, Richard, late of Scorton, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 46, 134
Blackleite, ..., gent., 150
Blague, Anne, 8
,, John, yeoman, 25
,, Margaret, 25
,, Thomas, yeoman, 8, 128, 129
,, *see* Blake
Blake, John, tailor, 19
,, John, scrivener, 23
,, Margaret, 19, 23, 86, 138
,, *see* Blague
Blandy, Nicholas, gent., 139
Blomfeild, Thomas, gent., 154
Bloomefeild, Joan, 154
,, Thomas, ..., 153
Blunt, Charles, gent., 172
,, Elizabeth, lady, of Penrose, co. Monmouth, 146
,, Walter, late of Sillington, co. Worcester, gent., 145
Boarherd, William, yeoman, 8
Bodenham, Roger, late of Rotherwas, co. Hereford, esq., 147
,, Thomas, late of Rotherosse, co. Hereford, esq., 145
,, William, late of Bringroyn, co. Hereford, esq., 147
Bolanger, Francis, hat-maker, 200
,, *see* Ballinger
Bolt, John, late of Wolverd Magna [Woolford Great], co. Warwick, gent., 41
Bonny, Francis, tobacco-pipe-maker, 140
Borough, Phillip, yeoman, 58
Bouclier *alias* Baptista, John, 137
,, *see* Bowcher
Boulton, Anne, 20, 26

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Boulton, Edward, esq., 20, 26
,, Edward, ..., 12
,, Margaret, 12
Bourne, Thomas, stationer, 242
Boveile, Katherine, 180
Bowcher *alias* Baptista John, gent., 58
,, *see* Bouclier
Bowells, John, tobacco-pipe-maker, 154
Bowen, George, late of Treloyne, co. Pembroke, esq., 146
Bowker, Elizabeth, of Slipton, co. Northampton, 200
Bowles, Elizabeth, lady, late of Louth, co. Lincoln, 133
Boyett, ..., lady, 151
Bradbury, Thomas, late of Shipnam [Shipdham], co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Bradshawe, John, late of Beston-Gubballs [Preston Gubbals], co. Salop, gent., 145
Braint, Woolsey, 153
Brand, Elizabeth, 138
,, Jane, 138
,, Nicholas, yeoman, 128, 129, 138 (2)
Brathwaite, Thomas, yeoman, 149
Bremingham, Morris, yeoman, 86
Brett, Peter, of Claxbie, co. Lincoln, gent., 65, 141
Brewen, ..., 59, 137
,, William, yeoman, 59, 137
Brewer, Thomas, gent., 152, 157
Brian, Alice, 147
,, *see* Bryan
Brickhill, Joan, 136
Brichin, Joan, 23
Bridges, ..., gent., 140
,, John, late of Longdon, co. Worcester, esq., 145
,, Mary, 150
,, Thomas, gent., 148, 150
Bristol, George, earl of, 327
Brittaine, ..., gent., 150
,, Dennis, gent., 19
,, *see* Britten, Britton
Britten, Mary, 25
,, *see* Brittaine, Britton
Britton, Dennis, yeoman, 23
,, Mary, 23
,, *see* Brittaine, Britten
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Brocke, Katherine, 128, 129
Brodford, Bodnam, late of Weobly, co. Hereford, gent., 147
Broffe, ..., 59, 138
,, Nicholas, yeoman, 59, 138
,, *see* Brough, Bruffe
Brogley, Barteram, gent., 152
,, Katherine, 152
Bromefield, ..., gent., 23
Bromvaile, Sharlott, 180
Brooke, Edward, yeoman, 86
,, Elizabeth, 25, 136
,, Mary, 58
,, William, bookbinder, 58
Brookes, Henry, gent., 153
,, Jane, 19, 22, 25, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135, 136
,, Mary, 138, 153
,, Sir Robert, knt., 19, 22, 25
,, Thomas, gent., 153
,, William, stationer, 128, 129
,, William, yeoman, 138
Broome, Frances, late of Houlden [Howden ?], co. York, yeoman, 46, 131
Brough, Nicholas, yeoman, 86
,, *see* Broffe, Bruffe
Browne, ..., gent., 151
,, ..., 8
,, Andrew, esq., 140, 143, 155
,, Andrew, gent., 5, 19, 149
,, George, gent., 142
,, Elizabeth, lady, 20, 31, 38
,, Mary, 135, 149
,, Thomas, esq., (or gent.), 54, 137
,, William, of and late of Killinghall, co. York, yeoman, 46, 132
Brudenell, Lord, 144, 147
Bruffe, Nicholas, coach-harness-maker, 141
,, *see* Broffe, Brough
Brunt, John, gent., 151
Bruse, Sir Henry, knt., 150
,, Henry, esq., 150
,, Robert, gent., 150
Bryan, Alice, 8
,, Terence, late of Henley-in-Arden, parish of Wootten Wawen, co. Warwick, gent., 54, 137

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Bryan, Thurels, gent., 152
,, *see* Brian
Bucken, William, yeoman, 25
Buckle, William, of and late of Hepscott, co. Northbld., yeoman, 47, 132
Bucklie, John, gent., 151, 156
Bugges, Sir Arthur, knt., 138
,, Sir Anthony, knt., 8
Bulmer, Cuthbert, of and late of Scruton, co. York, yeoman, 46, 131
Bumstead, John, tailor, 86
Burke, Anne, 143
,, Edmund, gent., 152
,, Prudence, 143
Butler, Bridget, 152
,, Lawrence, gent., 152
Buttery, Anne, late of Nesbett, co. Durham, 45, 134
Byatt, Joan, 8
Byerlye, ..., 150
,, *see* Bierley
Bythian, Fardinand, of Broadholme, co. Nottingham, yeoman, 48
,, Margaret, of Broadholme, co. Nottingham, 48
Cæsar, William, yeoman, 138
,, *see* Ceasar
Cage (*sic*), George, gent., 140
,, [Gage?], Sir John, knt., 35, 129, 130
,, *see* Gage
Camplen, John, yeoman, 149
Canninge, William, late of Foxcott, co. Warwick, esq., 41
Cape, Katherine, 136
,, William, gent., 136, 144, 150
,, William, 71
Capon, Thomas, late of Necton, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Capton, Agnes, 128, 129
,, William, gent., 128, 129, 135, 136
Carby-John, Antonio Ferdinando, merchant, 147
Carden, James, tailor, 172
Carey, Richard, yeoman, 23
,, *see* Carye
Carne, Thomas, gent., 172
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Carollbor, Phenix, gent., 151
Carr, Thomas, gent., 150
Carwell, Jasper, gent., 152
Carye, ..., 151
,, Clode, gent., 150
,, *see* Carey
Case, Dorcas, 66, 141
,, Margaret, 7
,, Thomas, yeoman, 7
,, *see* Cash, Cashe
Casewell, John, late of Lempter [Leominster], co. Hereford, gent., 147
Cash, Alice, 128, 129
,, *see* Case, Cashe
Cashe, Margaret, 135
,, *see* Case, Cash
Castell, Bartholomew, picture-drawer, 151
Cater, Anthony, of Bottesworth, co. Lincoln, gent., 65, 141
Catesby, Elionar, 149
,, Elizabeth, 140
,, Mary, 140
,, Richard, gent., 149
,, Richard, junior, gent., 140, 149
,, Richard, senior, gent., 140
,, Richard, yeoman, 128, 129
Catesbye, William, gent., 148
Cathorne, William, late of Fledborough, co. Nottingham gent., 133
Cattogree, Thomas, late of Shipley, co. Salop, gent., 145
Cave, Cecill, of Greenwich, co. Kent, gent., 148
Ceasar, William, yeoman, 59
,, *see* Cæsar
Ceeley, Elizabeth, 31
Chamberlain, John, esq., 142
,, John, yeoman, 8
,, *see* Chamberlaine, Chamberlayne, Chamberlen, Chamberleyn, Chamberline, Chamberlyn
Chamberlaine, John, of Lyndhurst, co. Southampton, esq., 68
,, Robert, gent., 86, 172
,, *see* Chamberlain, Chamberlayne, Chamberlen, Chamberleyn, Chamberline, Chamberlyn

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Chamberlayne, John, gent., 199
,, *see* Chamberlain, Chamberlaine, Chamberlen, Chamberlyn, Chamberline, Chamberlyn
Chamberlen, John, yeoman, 130
,, *see* Chamberlain, Chamberlaine, Chamberlayne, Chamberleyn, Chamberline, Chamberlyn
Chamberleyn, William, gent., 138
,, *see* Chamberlain, Chamberlaine, Chamberlayne, Chamberlen, Chamberline, Chamberlyn
Chamberline, John, gent., 200
,, *see* Chamberlaine, Chamberlain, Chamberlayne, Chamberlen, Chamberleyn, Chamberlyn
Chamberlyn, John, yeoman, 59
,, William, gent., 59
,, *see* Chamberlain, Chamberlaine, Chamberlayne, Chamberlen, Chamberleyn, Chamberline
Chambers, John, 168
Champion, Elizabeth, 152 (2)
,, Thomas, apothecary, 152, 158
Chappell, Philip, gent., 140
Charbone, John de, tailor, 199, 200
Charlesworth *alias* Holmes, Thomas, of Woodwall, and late of Woodcoates, co. Nottingham, yeoman, 48, 133
Charleton, Thomas, gent., 151
Cheney, Charles, yeoman, 12
Chickley, Francis, glover, 332
Child, ..., 129
,, Elionore, 26
,, James, yeoman. 26, 128, 129
Cholmley, Anne, of Fulrice, co. York, 46
Cholmly, Anne, late of Fulrice, co. York, 131
Chorley, William, of and late of Writtingham [Wrightington ?], co. Lancaster, yeoman, 48, 133
Christley, Christopher, gent., 151
Church, Patrick, gent., 150
Clapton, ..., gent., 152
Clarke, ..., 137
,, ..., gent., 137
,, Elizabeth, 58
,, Henry, yeoman, 44, 131
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Clarke, Margaret, 138
,, William, esq., 135
,, William, gent., 58
,, *see* Clerke
Claudens-novo, Mounseire, gent., 148
Claveringe, Lady Anne, late of Callaley, co. Northbld., 46, 134
Clay, Edward, bricklayer, 26
,, Jane, 8
,, John, gent., 26
,, Robert, yeoman, 1
,, William, shoemaker, 31, 138
,, William, yeoman, 7, 140
Cleft, William, yeoman, 140
Clemence, ..., 23
Clerke, John, late of Stoakes [Stokes], co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, *see* Clarke
Clethro, Dorothy, 26
Cliffe, ..., 12
,, Richard, gent., 152
,, William, tailor, 12, 138
,, William, victualler, 136
,, William, yeoman, 20, 26
,, *see* Clyffe
Clowde, Ferdinand, limner, 153
,, Lucretia, 153
Clyffe, Lucy, 8
,, William, yeoman, 8
,, *see* Cliffe
Cobb, William, 285
,, *see* Cobbe
Cobbe, Mathew, scrivener, 150
,, William, late of Sandringham, co. Norfolk, esq., 197
,, William, late of Sandringham, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, *see* Cobb
Cobie, ..., 19
,, Robert, yeoman, 19
Cockes, Leonard, yeoman, 136
,, *see* Cox, Coxe
Cockshutt, John, yeoman, 66
Cogan, Ellen, 137
,, *see* Coggan, Coggen, Coggin, Coggins
Coggan, Ellen, 139
,, Jane, 139
,, *see* Cogan, Coggen, Coggin, Coggins

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Coggen, Ellen 12
,, *see* Cogan, Coggan, Coggin, Coggins
Coggin, Helen, 135
,, John, chandler, 129, 130
,, *see* Cogan, Coggan, Coggen, Coggins
Coggins, John, yeoman, 20
,, *see* Cogan, Coggan, Cog gen, Coggin
Coldridge, ..., 129
,, James, gent., 22, 25 38
,, James, tailor. 59 136
,, James, yeoman, 19, 129, 130, 131, 135
,, Mary, 19, 22, 25, 38, 59, 130, 131, 135, 136
,, *see* Coleridge
Cole, Jane, 20. 26, 129, 130 (2), 131, 135, 136 (2), 139
,, Joan, 86, 130, 136 (2), 139, 153
,, *see* Coles
Coleby, John, gent., 153
Coleridge, ..., 128
,, James, yeoman, 128
,, *see* Coldridge
Coles, Jane, 149
,, John, gent., 149
,, William, gent., 142
,, *see* Cole
Collier, Mary, 19
Collison, Robert, late of Nottingham, co. Nottingham, yeoman, 133
Compton, Ursula, lady, 148
Coniers, Cuthbert, late of Laiton, co. Durham, gent., 134
,, Jane, 152
,, Lady, late of Laiton, co. Durham, 134
,, Margaret, late of Laiton, co. Durham, 134
,, Sir Ralph, late of Laiton, co. Durham, knt., 134
,, *see* Conyers
Conn Francis, gent., 144, 147
,, *see* Conne, Coume
Conne, Francis, gent., 149
,, Roger gent., 130
,, Susan, 149
,, *see* Conn, Coume
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Connoway, Anne, lady, 139
,, *see* Conowaye, Conway, Conwaye
Conoway, Anne, lady, 66
,, *see* Connowaye, Conway, Conwaye
Conquest, Elizabeth, 149
,, Richard, gent., 149
Constable, Anne, of and late of Bottesworth, co. Lincoln, 48, 133
,, Marmaduke, of and late of Bottesworth, co. Lincoln, gent., 48, 133
,, Philip, of and late of Everingham, co. York, gent., 46, 131
Conway, Anne, lady, 143, 154
,, Sir John, of Rhythlan [Rhuddlan], co. Flint, knt., 146
,, *see* Connoway, Conoway, Conwaye
Conwaye, Anne, lady, 135, 150
,, *see* Connoway, Conoway, Conway
Conyers, Cuthbert, late of Layton, co. Durham, gent., 45
,, Margaret, late of Layton, co. Durham, 45
,, Lady Mary, late of Layton, co. Durham, 45
,, Sir Ralph, late of Layton, co. Durham, knt., 45
,, *see* Coniers
Cooke, Elizabeth, 22, 25
,, John, surgeon, 150
,, Margaret, 150
Cooper, Bridget, 20
Coote, John, labourer, 26
,, Margaret, 26
Cope, ..., 150
,, Mary, 149
,, Thomas, tailor, 149
Copley, William, late of Gatton, co. Surrey, esq., 76
Coppinge, Dorothy, late of North-Tuddenham, co. Norfolk, 145
Coram, Roger, yeoman, 128, 129
Corbet, Tege, 245
Corey, George, yeoman, 23

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Corlier, Anne, 8
Cornes, Anne, of and late of Wiver, co. Chester, 47, 132
Cornewallis, Elizabeth, 149
,, Thomas, yeoman, 149
Corpen, Teague, chimney-sweeper, 153
Cotname, Elizabeth, 151
,, John, gent., 151
Coume, Roger, gent., 42
,, *see* Conn, Conne
Coventree, Katherine, of and late of Cawdey Grange, co. Chester, 47, 132
Covett, Mary, 150
,, William, gent., 150
Cowett, Mary, 86
,, William, gent., 86
Cox, Roger, of Harlington, yeoman, 333
,, *see* Cockes, Coxe
Coxall, John, yeoman, 59, 138
Coxe, John, tailor, 86
,, Mary, 136
,, Thomas, late of Crowley [Crowle], co. Worcester, gent., 145
,, *see* Cockes, Cox
Coxeworth, William, yeoman, 129
Coxworth, William, yeoman, 130
Cramlington, Robert (an apprentice), 244
Cranke, William, cook, 172
Crawford, Jane, of Northropp, co. Lincoln, 65, 141
,, John, of Northropp, co. Lincoln, yeoman, 65, 141
,, William, labourer, 104
Creeke, Giles, cutler, 66
Crefeild, Anthony, 154
Cressey, Gabriell, 243
Cretch, Giles, yeoman, 140
Crichlove, Ralph, late of Clayton, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 133
Cricklowe, John, of Clayton, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 48
Crompton, John, yeoman, 144
Crooke, Lawrence, 245
Crouly, Mr., 200 (2)
Crowch, Edward, stationer, 185 (2)
,, Giles, cutler, 143
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Crowch, Mary, 185, 186
Crowe, Alice, 140
Curwen, Margaret, lady, of Rottington, co. Cumberland, 31
Daldron (?), John, gent., 12
,, Margaret, 12
Dale, Matthew, gent., 8
Dallin, Mary, 128
,, William, yeoman, 128
Dalline, Mary, 129
,, William, yeoman, 129
Dalton, Thomas, of Pilling, co. Lancaster, gent., 47
,, Thomas, of and late of Thurnham, co. Lancaster, esq., 47, 133
Dam, John, cutler, 130, 131, 135, 136, 138
,, John, yeoman, 129
Dame, John, yeoman, 128
Dangerfeild, Edward, yeoman, 149
Danyell, James, gent., 152
Darby, ..., 26
,, Anne, 23, 25, 128, 129, 130, 131
,, Thomas, tailor, 26, 128, 129
Dargibell, Bernard, merchant, 243
Dauntrey, John, tailor, 138
Davarley, ..., gent., 150
Davenport, Robert, gent., 153
Davies, Henry, yeoman, 140
,, Jane, 25
,, Raphael, late of Trer Abatt, co. Flint, gent., 148
,, Roland, late of St. John's [Bedwardine], co. Worcester, gent., 145
,, Thomas, gent., 128, 129
,, Thomas, vintner, 58, 137
,, William, cutler, 25
Davis, Elizabeth, 12
Davison, Anne, 19, 23, 25, 129 (2), 130, 131, 135
,, Jane, 138
Davitie, Thomas, tailor, 138
Dawney, John, late of Potter Brunton, co. York, gent., 131
Dawny, John, of Potter Brunton, co. York, gent., 46
Day, Florence, 26

Recusants, Names and country addresses of: —
Deacon, Benjamin, gent., 23
Deakens, Barud, gent., 38
,, *see* Deakings, Deakins, Dekins, Dekon
Deakes, John, late of Claymes (or Clannes) [Claines], co. Worcester, yeoman, 55, 136
Deakings, Katherine, 58
,, *see* Deakens, Deakins, Dekins, Dekon
Deakins, Barnard, gent., 35
,, Barnaby, gent., 31
,, John, stationer, 332
,, Margaret, 137
,, *see* Deakens, Deakings, Dekins, Dekon
Deckars, Thomas, gent., 20
Deckers, Thomas, gent., 12
Deeper, Mary, 5
Deere, Thomas, yeoman, 1
Deglire (?), Charles, hat-maker, 200
,, *see* Delire (? Desire)
Dekins, John, yeoman, 131
,, Katherine, 131
,, *see* Deakens, Deakings, Deakins, Dekon
Dekon, ..., 20
,, Barnard, yeoman, 20
,, *see* Deakens, Deakings, Deakins, Dekins
Delewe, Peter, esq., 152, 157
Delire (? Desire), Charles, gent., 199
,, *see* Deglire (? Desire)
Dellaffe, Isaac, gent., 142
Demaline, ..., gent., 152
Dene, Dorothy, 8
,, John, yeoman, 8
Denlenier, Peter, merchant, 242
Dent, William, late of Fledborough, co. Nottingham, yeoman, 133
(? Desire), Delire, Charles, gent., 199
,, *see* Deglire, Delire
Devale, Margaret, 151, 157
,, Nicholas, gent., 151, 157
Devall, Elizabeth, 199
,, Marnie, tailor, 200
Devene, Mark Anthonye, picture-drawer, 151
Deverge, ..., 151
,, James, gent., 151
Deynley, ..., gent., 150
Dich, George, of Lincoln, co. Lincoln, yeoman, 65, 141
,, Thomas, of Lincoln, co. Lincoln, 65, 141
Digby, John, esq., 327
,, Sir Kenelme, knt., 6
Dillon, Edward, gent., 152
Dingle, William Dingley *alias*, of Strengham, *alias* Strensam [Strensham], co. Worcester, gent., 142
Dingley *alias* Dingle, William, of Strengham *alias* Strensam [Strensham], co. Worcester, gent., 142
Dodson, Thomas, of and late of Sisar, co. Westmoreland, yeoman., 47, 132
Dolman, Anne, of Messingham, co. Lincoln, 65, 141
,, Petronilla (or Petronella), of Messingham, co. Lincoln, 65, 141
,, Thomas, of Messingham, co. Lincoln, gent., 65, 141
Dormer, Alice, lady, of Ethroppe, co. Bucks, 146
,, Anthony, late of Budbrooke, co. Warwick, esq., 41, 45, 134, 136
,, Lady Elizabeth, 28
Dorrell, Elizabeth, late of Lambhurst [Lamberhurst], co. Kent, 148
Dorrington, Mary, 140
,, Robert, gent., 140
Doverly, John, gent., 172
Dowdall, Gerard, gent., 172
Dowell, Edward, esq., 152
Dowler Ralph, late of Henlip, co. Worcester, gent., 145
Downes, Clemence, 19, [23], 25, 129 (2), 130, 131, 135, 138
,, John, late of Bodney, co. Norfolk, gent., 147
,, Katherine, late of Bodney, co. Norfolk, 145
Downinge, William, yeoman, 137
Drywood, John, esq., 23
,, John, gent., 139
Dubos, ..., gent., 150

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Ducer, Francis, picture drawer, 151
,, Judith, 151
Ducy, William, gent., 154, 159
Due, Anne, 151
Duncan, William, gent., 150
Dunnington, John, fan-maker, 151
,, John, wire-drawer, 173
,, Margery, 151
Dymocke, Edward, gent., 140
,, Frances, 140
,, Thomas, gent., 5
Dyneley, ..., 5
,, William, gent., 5
Eares, William yeoman, 128, 129
Easly, Sir Francis, knt., 5
East, Cecilia, 12, 20, 26, 135, 138
,, David, bodice-maker, 130, 135
,, David, pewterer, 20, 26, 86
,, David, weaver, 139
,, David, yeoman, 12, 128, 129, 135, 138
Eaton, ..., 59
,, Edward, gent., 152
,, Joan, 138
,, Thomas, yeoman, 59, 138
Eccles, William, yeoman, 8, 129
Eckles, William, yeoman, 128
Eckling, David, M.D., 8
,, Mary, 8
,, Phillibecke, 8
Eddowes, Francis, late of Stoke-Ferry, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Edgerton, Richard, of Parr, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 47
,, *see* Egerton
Edwardes, Edward, yeoman, 135
Edwards, Florence, 31, 128, 129
Egerton, Richard, late of Pace [Parr], co. Lancaster, yeoman, 133
,, *see* Edgerton
Eglethorpe, ..., 19
,, Henry, gent., 19
Elderton, Ralph, yeoman, 141
,, *see* Eldrington
Eldrington, Frances, 149
,, Ralph, distiller, 149
,, *see* Elderton
Ellarker, Sir Ralph, late of Risby, co. York, knt., 31
Elliott, ..., 152
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Elliott, ..., lady, 151
,, John, gent., 152
Ellis, John, 245
,, Mary, 153
Elmer, Jane, 138
,, John, yeoman, 138
,, *see* Elmour, Elmy
Elmour, Gregory, yeoman, 131
,, *see* Elmer, Elmy
Elmy, Jane, 128, 129
,, John, yeoman, 128, 129
,, *see* Elmer, Elmour
Else, ..., 59, 137
,, Jarvase (or Gervase), yeoman, 59, 137
Elston, George late of Streatley, co. Berks, gent., 146
,, Thomas, late of Chaddlesworth, co. Berks, gent., 146
,, William, late of Catmose [Catmore], co. Berks, gent., 146
Eltonhead, Richard, of Charlton, co. Kent, gent., 76
Emerson, Ferdinando (or Fardinando), cutler, 23, 25, 130
,, Fardinand (or Fardinando), yeoman, 19, 129 (2), 131
,, Jane, 129 (2), 130, 131
,, Joan, 19, 23 25, 59, 138
Emery, Jane, 153
,, Thomas,gent., 144, 146, 153
Englefeild, Thomas, late of Buttlebury [Bucklebury], co. Berks, gent., 146
Enins, Alexander, gent., 153
,, Mary, 153
Errington, John, of and late of Yaram [Yapham?] co. York, esq., 46, 131
Erswicke, Mary, 152
Esser, William, 242
Etheridge, Robert, labourer, 153
Eure, ..., of Washingborough, co. Lincoln, 64, 141
,, Ralph, of Washingborough co. Lincoln, esq., 64, 141
Furs, Thomas, gent., 148
Evans, Alice, 138
,, Edward gent., 61 149

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Evans, Katherine, 149
,, Mary, of Wells, co. Somerset, 143
,, Sara, of Wells, co. Somerset, 143
,, Thomas, gent., 139
,, ,, yeoman, 138
,, William, of Wells, co. Somerset, gent., 143
Evers, William, gent., 159
Ewers, Katherine, 5
Eyre, Edward, of and late of Newbolt, co. Derby, gent., 48, 133
Farley, Coulston (or Coulson), of and late of Lebberston, co. York, yeoman, 46, 131
,, Grace, of Lebberston, co. York, 46
Farmer, John, gent., 42, 130
Farno, Anne, 151
,, Henry, gent., 151
Farrier, Alexander, yeoman, 135
Fartington, William, labourer, 152, 158
Fawcett, John, of and late of Roclyffe [Roecliffe ?], co. York, yeoman, 46, 132
Fawne, Edward, yeoman, 31
Featherberry, Anne, 59
,, *see* Fortheberry
Feline, ..., 150
,, John, gent., 150
Fellowes, Elizabeth, 150
Fenix, ..., 19
,, John, yeoman, 19
,, *see* Fennick, Fenwicke, Phenixe
Fennell, Francis, picture-drawer, 151
Fennick, Dorothy, 172
,, *see* Fenix, Fenwicke, Phenixe
Fenwicke, Dorothy, 7
,, Isabel, 8
,, John, yeoman, 7, 140
,, *see* Fenix, Fennick, Phenixe
Fermyn, Bridget, 55
,, *see* Firmin, Phyrmyne
Ferris, Anne, 148
,, Elizabeth, 8
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Feryn, John, ..., 8
,, Katherine 8
Finch, Clement, late of Milton, co. Kent, esq., 76
Firmin, Bridget, 86, [148], 150
,, *see* Fermyn, Phyrmyne
Fish, Anne, 59
,, John, gent., 59, 142, 144 (2), 146, 153
Fishe, Anne, 137
,, John, gent., 137
Fisher, Abigail, 151
,, Elizabeth, of Stamford, co. Lincoln, 141
,, John, late of North-Tuddenham, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, Simon, of Stamford, co. Lincoln, cordwainer, 141
Fitter, Henry, gent., 151
FitzJeffery, Mary, 66, 135, 139, 140, 141, 142, 149
Fitzwilliams, Robert, gent., 135
,, William, late of Claxby, co. Lincoln, esq., 133
Fleaminge, ..., 150
,, James, gent., 150
Fleminge, Geoffrey, gent., 150
Fletcher, Thomas, 249
,, Thomas, linen-draper, 244
Flood, Agnes, 135
,, Isabella, 149
,, Katherine, 23, 128, 129, 138
,, Richard, yeoman, 129
,, Robert, M.D., 149
,, Thomas, scrivener, 138
,, Thomas, yeoman, 23 128, 129
,, *see* Floyd, Fludd
Florrey, ..., gent., 150
Floyd, Katherine, 136
,, Thomas, writer, 136
,, *see* Flood, Fludd
Floyre, William, late of Llandilo Pertholie [Lantilio-Pertholey], co. Monmouth, gent., 146
Fludd, Isabella, 140
,, Katherine, 25, 130, 131, 135
,, Robert, M.D., 140, 141
,, Thomas, gent., 25
,, Thomas, yeoman, 130, 131, 135

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Fludd, *see* Flood, Floyd
Force, John, late of Norwich, co. Norfolk, gent., 144
Ford, Ellen, 42
,, Robert, yeoman, 42
Fordham, Katherine, 242, 244
Forman, Dorothy, 137
,, Elizabeth, 12, 128, 129, 135, 148
,, Mrs., 71
,, *see* Formans
Formans, Elizabeth, 148
,, *see* Forman
Forrest, Michael, tailor, 245
Fortescue, John, gent., 149, 154
,, Katherine, 149
Fortheberry, Anne, 138
,, *see* Featherberry
Foster, Nicholas, gent., 152
,, Thomas, esq., 26, 35, 44, 131, 138, 139, 141, 142, 143, 144 (2), 147, 152, 154
,, Thomas, gent., 152
,, Sir William, knt., 20
Fountaine, Juliett, gentlewoman, 151, 156
,, Mary, 19
,, Reinold, gent., 31
,, Reinald, yeoman, 19
,, *see* Fowntaine
Fowler, Dorothy, late of St. Thomas, co. Stafford, 46, 134
Fowntaine, Anne, 8
,, Reignold, yeoman, 8
,, *see* Fountaine
Foxe, John, of Eagle, co. Lincoln, yeoman, 65, 141
,, William, tailor, 172
Francisco, ..., 140
,, Alice, 149
,, Signior, gent., 140, 149
Francke, Marmaduke, late of Middleton Tyas, co. York, esq., 41
Francklein, John, tailor, 138
,, *see* Franckleine, Franckleyne, Franckline, Francklyn, Franklein, Frankline
Franckleine, Edward, 129
,, Jane, 25, 129
,, John, yeoman, 25, 129
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Franckleine, *see* Francklein, Franckleyne, Franckline, Francklyn, Franklein, Frankline
Franckleyne, Jane, 19
,, John, yeoman, 19
,, *see* Francklein, Franckleine, Franckline, Francklyn, Franklein, Frankline
Franckline, Ellen, 130
,, Jane, 130, 131
,, John, yeoman, 130, 131
,, Thomas, yeoman, 130
,, *see* Francklein, Franckleine, Franckleyne, Francklyn, Franklein, Frankline
Francklyn, Jane, 23
,, John, yeoman, 23
,, *see* Francklein, Franckleine, Franckleyne, Franckline, Franklein, Frankline
Franklein, Thomas, yeoman, 31
,, *see* Francklein, Franckleine, Franckleyne, Franckline, Francklyn, Frankline
Frankline, Edward, yeoman, 128
,, Jane, 128
,, John, yeoman, 128
,, *see* Francklein, Franckleine, Franckleyne, Franckline, Francklyn, Franklein
Freake, Katherine, 19, 23, 25, 86, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135, 138
,, John, glasier, 86, 138
,, John, yeoman, 19, 23, 25, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135
Frier, ..., 130
,, *see* Fryer
Frith, John, tailor, 332
Fromandes, Elizabeth, 26
Frowman, Nicholas, gent., 152
Fry, William, goldsmith, 139
Fryer, ..., 44
,, Andrew, gent., 152
,, Bridget, 35
,, Israel, gent., 44

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Fryer, *see* Frier
Fuller, Ambrose, cook, 143
,, Ambrose, yeoman, 140
Fumbregen, Mathias, gunstock-maker, 242
Fursden, ..., 59, 137
,, Dorothy, 59, 137
,, Katherine, 59, 137
,, Philip, junior, gent., 59, 137
,, Philip, senior, gent., 59, 137
Gage, Anne, 153, 158
,, George, esq., 142
,, George, of Framefeild, co. Sussex, esq., 31
,, Sir John, knt., 31, 35, 38, 128
,, John, gent., 153, 158
,, Penelope, lady, 59, 137, 139 (2), 142, 143, 144 (2), 147, 153, 154, 158
,, William, of Bentley, co. Suffolk, gent., 142
,, *see* Cage
Gambus, John, gent., 150
Gardiner, Richard, late of Lemington, co. . . ., gent., 146
Gardner, Elizabeth, lady, [8], 19, 35, 59, 140
,, lady, 138
,, Richard, yeoman, 19, 23
,, Roger, late of Aymestrey, co. Hereford, gent., 147
,, *see* Vardner
Garnett, John, yeoman, 6
,, Margaret, 6
Garrett, ..., 151
,, Bastian, gent., 151
Garter, George, gent., 147
Gasse, William, ..., 86
Gates, Sir John Yates *alias*, of Chadgley Corbett [Chaddesley Corbett], co. Worcester, knt., 45, 134
,, John, chandler, 137, 139
,, John, labourer, 12
,, John, yeoman, 20, 86, 135
,, Susan, 86, 135, 139
Gentin, ..., 140
,, Charles, gent., 140
Gering, James, hatband-maker, 200
,, James, yeoman, 199
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Gerrard, Sir William, of and late of Bryn (or Brym) [Bryning?], co. Lancaster, bart., 47, 133
Gesse, Tobias, yeoman, 1
Gewthry, Archibald, gent., 149
,, Elizabeth, 149
Gibbes, Jane, 144, 146
,, Katherine, 35
,, William, gent., 19, 38
,, William, M.D., 25, 35, 130, 131, 135, 136
,, William, yeoman, 128, 129
Gibbons, Christofer, tailor, 42, 128, 129, 130, 135
,, Christopher (or Cristofer), yeoman, 20, 26
,, Jane, 141
Gifford, ..., gent., 20
,, Henry, gent., 150
,, John, gent., 104, 105
,, Susan, 150
Giles, George, yeoman, 8
Gilford, Edward, gent., 140
Gill, ..., 12
,, Anne, 25, 138
,, Benjamin, ..., 12
,, Benjamin, gent., 25, 38
,, Benjamin, tailor, 138
,, Benjamin, yeoman, 19, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135
,, Mary, 19, 130, 131
Gilpin, Cristofer, of and late of Skelemargh (or Skelesmarth) [Skelsmergh], co. Westmld., yeoman, 47, 132
,, Edward, of and late of Skelemargh (or Skelesmarth) [Skelsmergh], co. Westmld., yeoman, 47, 132
,, Jason, late of Skelesmarth [Skelsmergh], co. Westmoreland, yeoman, 132
Gilrape, George, yeoman, 19
Gilthrope, George, picture-drawer, 147
Gippes, ..., 139
,, Thomas, tailor, 139
Gipps, Thomas, yeoman, 55
Gizancourt, Charles de, gent., 200
Godbolt, Thomas, yeoman, 31

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Godboult, Anne, 5
,, William, gent., 5
Godfrey, Francis, gent., 5, 152
,, John, esq., 135
,, Robert, esq., 50
Goldropp, George, 195
Good, Elizabeth, 71
,, *see* Goodin
Goodin, Elizabeth, 135
,, *see* Good
Goodlacke, ..., 139
,, Thomas, yeoman, 139
Gooth, John, gent., 172
Goodyeare, Thomas, late of Lentall [Leinthall], co. Hereford, gent., 147
Gordinge, Gilbert, gent., 152
,, *see* Gourdinge, Gurdinge
Gore, Richard, late of Kemsey [Kempsey], co. Worcester, gent., 145
Gosling, Arthur, glover, 23
,, Frances, of Harlington, 333
Gote, ..., 150
,, ..., gent., 150
Gouldinge, Edward, late of Colston Bassett, co. Nottingham, esq., 133
Gourdinge, Lewis, lord, 152
,, *see* Gordinge, Gurdinge
Grant, Mounseir, gent., 148
Gray, Sir Arthur, of Spindleton [Spindleston], co. Northumberland, knt., 47
,, *see* Grey
Greenberry, Richard, gent., 131
,, *see* Greenbury, Greeneberry, Greenebury
Greenbury, Joan, 153
,, Richard, gent., 44, 141, 144 (2), 147
,, Richard, painter, 153, 158
,, *see* Greenberry, Greeneberry, Greenebury
Greene, Elizabeth, late of Lambhurst [Lamberhurst], co. Kent, 148
,, Joan, 153
,, Margaret, 144
,, Peter, gent., 142, 143
,, Peter, merchant, 153
,, Prudence, 8
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Greene, Thomas, gent., 144
Greeneberry, Richard, gent., 142, 154
,, *see* Greenberry, Greenbury, Greenebury
Greenebury, Richard, yeoman, 5
,, *see* Greenberry, Greenbury, Greeneberry
Gregger, Anne, 242
Gregory, Alice, 149
,, Reginald, tailor, 138
,, Thomas, yeoman, 20, 25
Gresham, Joan, 12, 19, 25
Grevill, ..., lady, 58
Grey, Sir Arthur, late of Spindleton [Spindleston], co. Northbld., knt., 132
,, Elizabeth, 151
,, *see* Gray
Griffen, Ellen, 138
,, *see* Griffin, Griffine
Griffeth, Anne, 137
,, James, ..., 137
,, *see* Griffith
Griffin, ..., 20
,, *see* Griffen, Griffine
Griffine, Elinor, 201
,, Francis, yeoman, 86
,, *see* Griffen, Griffin
Griffith, Anne, 59
,, James, gent., 59
,, Mabel, 8
,, *see* Griffeth
Grimston, Walter, of and late of Gadmadam, co. York, gent., 46, 131
Grissell, Edward, tailor, 86
,, *see* Grizell
Grizell, Edward, yeoman, 31
,, *see* Grissell
Guilford, Sir Henry, knt., 147
Guilliams, John, late of Baily Pitt, co. Monmouth, gent., 146
Gunnill, Richard, gent., 17, 20
Gurdinge, Sir Alexander, knt., 152
,, *see* Gordinge, Gourdinge
Gurname, Roger, late of Trelwel [Treville (?)], co. Hereford, gent., 147
Gurney, Robert, printer, 130
Gwatkin, Grace, late of Llangarren, co. Hereford, 147

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Gyatt, James, merchant, 241
,, John Baptist, merchant, 241
Hacon, ..., 32
,, Dorothy, 130
,, Hubert, esq., 20, 23, 26, 31, 38, 130, 136
,, Hubert, gent., 5, 142, 143
,, Katherine, 20, 23, 26
Haggerston, Alice, late of Haggerston, co. Durham, 45, 134
,, Thomas, late of Haggerston, co. Durham, esq., 45, 134
Haines, Anne, 140
Hall, Arnold, gent., 172
,, Henry, late of Penteye [Penterry], co. Monmouth, gent., 143
,, John, late of . . ., co. Leicester, gent., 76
,, ..., lady, 148
,, William, late of Skenfreth, co. Monmouth, gent., 146
Hamerton, Mary, late of Hellifield, co. York, 132
,, William, late of Lentall [Lenton], co. Nottingham, gent., 133
Hammerton, Mary, of Hellifield, co. York, 46
Hamond, James, esq., 31
,, Robert, shoemaker, 181
Hancock, William, of Ethroppe, co. Bucks, gent., 146
Hancocke, Anthony, yeoman, 139
Hanford, Francis, late of Wolleshull, co. Worcester, gent. (or esq.), 45, 54, 134, 136
Hanslopp, John, late of Thorpe in Long Itchington, co. Warwick, gent., 54, 137
Harbert, Edward, gent., 142
Harberte, Edward, lord, 152, 157
Harbort, Sir Percy, late of Red Castle, co. Montgomery, knt. and bart., 146
Hardy, Joan, 8
Harper, Dorothy, 136
,, Elizabeth, 135
,, Margaret, 59, 139
,, Martha, 5
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Harrington, Anne, of and late of Huyton (or Hyton), co. Lancaster, 47, 132
,, Frances, 136
,, Henry, tailor, 136
,, Robert, of and late of Huyton (or Hyton), co. Lancaster, gent., 47, 132
Harris, Elizabeth, 8
,, John, gent., 50, 135, 172
,, John, M.D., 151
,, Mary, 149
,, Richard, merchant, 149
,, *see* Harrys
Harrodd, John, yeoman, 137
Harrys, John, M.D., 148
,, *see* Harris
Hartehore, Jeremiah, yeoman, 154
Harwood, Anne, 153
,, Elizabeth, lady, 153
,, John, gent., 144, 153
,, Robert, of Coulewen, co. Warwick, gent., 66
Haslewood, Thomas, gent., 142
,, Thomas, late of Belton, co. Rutland, yeoman, 143
Hastinges, ..., 26
Hastings, Ferdinando, late of Branston, co. Leicester, esq., 76
,, Henry, late of Charley, co. Leicester, esq., 76
Hawkins, ..., 26
,, ..., gent., 150
,, Elizabeth, 152
,, John, gent., 35, 44 (2), 131
,, John, M.D., 26, 31, 138, 141
,, Joseph, M.D., 5
,, Richard, late of Boughton Blean, co. Kent, gent., 76
,, Roland, gent., 172
,, Sir Thomas, knt., 152
,, William, gent., 152
Haynes, Henry, gent., 148
Haywood *alias* Horwood, Sir Francis, knt., 148
Hebden, John, of and late of Clint, co. York, yeoman, 46, 132

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Hemsall, Agnes, 12
Hendricke, Adrian, 195
,, *see* Henricke
Henneage, Lady Olive, 6
Henningham, Edward, gent, 152
Henricke, Adrian, merchant, 148
,, *see* Hendricke
Hesketh, Bartholomew, gent., 199
,, Bartholomew, hatband-maker, 199
,, Gabriel, of and late of Goosnar or Goosnac [Goosnargh], co. Lancaster, gent., 47, 133
,, Isabella, of and late of Goosenarghe (or Goosenarth), co. Lancaster, 47, 132
,, Nicholas, late of Beckensall [Becconsall], co. Lancaster, gent., 46, 134
,, Roger, of and late of Goosenarghe (or Goosenarth), co. Lancaster, gent., 47, 132
,, Susan, late of Rufforth [Rufford], co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Hewell, William, gent., 146
Hewett, ..., 149
,, Bridget, 153
,, Mary, 153
,, Robert, esq., 153, 158
,, Robert, gent., 140, 149, 154
,, Thomas, gent., 153
,, William, gent., 144
Hickes, Robert, late of Attlebridge, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Hider, Elizabeth, 151
,, Joseph, ..., 151, 156
Hilderson, Frances, 8
,, *see* Hildeston
Hildeston, ..., 19
,, Francis, yeoman, 19
,, *see* Hilderson
Hill, William, gent., 154
Hilton, Elizabeth, late of Morton [? Morland], co. Westmoreland, 45, 133
Hinckloe, Anne, 143
,, Henry, M.D., 143
,, Margaret, 143
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Hinde, Lewis, gent., 153
,, Mary, 153
Hindes, Anne, 26
Hinslowe, Henry, gent., 151
,, Henry, M.D., 151, 156, 157
,, Margaret, 151, 156
Hippon, Judith, 140
Hobbart, Antony, late of Loddon and Hales, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, James, late of Loddon and Hales, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Hobbes, Elizabeth, 151
Hobson, ..., yeoman, 86
Hodgshon, Margaret, late of Broomhall, co. Westmoreland, 45, 134
,, Talbott, late of Broomhall, co. Westmoreland, gent., 45, 133
,, *see* Hodgson, Hodskin, Hodskins, Hodson
Hodgson, John, yeoman, 200
,, Robert, of Euxton, co. Lancaster, gent., 133
,, William, cutler, 135
,, William, of Euxton, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 47
,, *see* Hodgshon, Hodskin, Hodskins, Hodson
Hodskin, Anne, 59
,, William, cutler, 59
,, *see* Hodgshon, Hodgson, Hodskins, Hodson
Hodskins, Anne, 138
,, William, cutler, 138
,, *see* Hodgshon, Hodgson, Hodskin, Hodson
Hodson, Lady, 150
,, Sir Robert, knt., 150
,, *see* Hodgshon, Hodgson, Hodskin, Hodskins
Holford, Anne, 8
Holland, Lady, late of Quiddenham, co. Norfolk, 147
,, *alias* Guido Holte, George, gent., 17
Holler, Ventislaus, picture-drawer, 242

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Holmes, Thomas Charlesworth *alias* of Woodwall, and late of Woodcoates, co. Notts, yeoman, 48, 133
Holte, George Holland *alias* Guido, gent., 17
Holwood, Meld, gent, 153
Hopkins, George, yeoman, 31
,, Katherine, 31
Hornby, Richard, yeoman, 59, 139, 140
Hornifold, John, late of Castle Handley *alias* Potter's Handley, co. Worcester, gent., 137
,, *see* Hornyfold
Hornihold, Nicholas, late of Blackmore Park, co. Worcester, esq., 145
Hornyfold, John, late of Castlehandley *alias* Potter's Handley, co. Worcester, gent., 54
,, *see* Hornifold
Horpoole, George, gent., 152
Horseley, Fortune, late of North Biddecke, co. Durham, 132
Horsley, Fortune, of North Biddick, co. Durham, 47
Horwood, Sir Francis Haywood *alias*, knt., 148
Houghton, William, of and late of Grymserge, co. Lancaster, gent., 47, 132
Houldhouse, Paul, shoemaker, 332
Houltesen, Baltezar, gent., 242
Howe, John, esq., 153, 158
,, Mary, 86, 140
,, Stephen, gent., 140
Howett, Enoch, yeoman, 86
Howland, Arthur, yeoman, 130, 135
Hubbard, Stephen, gent., 200
,, *see* Hubberd, Hubbert, Hubert
Hubberd, Margery, 141
,, *see* Hubbard, Hubbert, Hubert
Hubbersley, Margaret, 8
Hubbert, Margery, 66
,, *see* Hubbard, Hubberd, Hubert
Hubert, Stephen, 199
,, *see* Hubbard, Hubberd, Hubbert
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Hudford . . . ., 130
,, William, yeoman, 130
,, *see* Hudsford, Hufford
Hudleston, Lady . . . ., 8
Hudsford . . . ., 130, 135
,, Mary, 26
,, William, gent., 26
,, William, tailor, 136
,, William, yeoman, 13, 135
,, *see* Hudford, Hufford
Hudson, Thomas, gent., 59, 137
Hufford, ..., 128, 129
,, William, yeoman, 128, 129
,, *see* Hudford, Hudsford
Hughes, William, late of Gresmond [Grosmont], co. Monmouth, gent., 146
Hugginson, Michael, gent., 44
,, Walter, gent., 131
Hundergan, James van, 241
Hunt, Anthony, late of Fervile, co. Salop, gent., 145
,, Margaret, 149
,, Robert, gent., 149, 155
Hutchin, Mary, 26
Hutchins, Mary, 20
Iremonger, ..., of Walton-in-the-Marsh, co. Lincoln, 141
,, Dorothy, of Charculne, and late of Chateculme, co. Stafford, 48, 133
,, Humfrey, of Walton-in-the-Marsh, co. Lincoln, gent., 65, 141
,, James, of Walton-in-the-Marsh, co. Lincoln, gent., 65, 141
,, James, yeoman, 55
Isaac, Edward, baker, 55
Isham, Margaret, 17
Jackson, ..., M.D., 151
,, John, of and late of Harraton, co. Durham, gent., 46, 132
James, Andrew, yeoman, 140
,, Frances, 172
,, Joan, 140
,, Walter, late of St. Moghans [Maughans], co. Monmouth, gent., 146

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Jarrett, Margaret, 8
Jefferry, ..., 26
,, *see* Jeffrye
Jefferson, George, of and late of Kirkby Stephen, co. Westmld., yeoman, 47, 132
Jeffman, ..., 150
,, John, gent., 150
Jefford, Joan, 149
,, William, gent., 149
Jeffrye, William, gent., 154
,, *see* Jefferry
Jenison, William, gent., 19
,, *see* Jennison
Jenkinson, Sara, lady, of St. Michael's-at-Thorne, Norwich, co. Norfolk, 147
Jennison, William, gent., 25
,, William, yeoman, 4, 22
,, *see* Jenison
Jerrard, Nathaniel, jeweller, 154
,, Margaret, 154
Jerratt, Elizabeth, 148
,, Sebastian, gent., 148
Jervis, ..., yeoman, 86
John, Antonio Ferdinando Carby-, merchant, 147
,, ..., chandler, 86
,, ..., gent., 172
,, ..., victualler, 26
,, ..., yeoman, 25
Johnson, Elizabeth, 8, 151
,, Henry, gent., 151, 156
,, Katharine, 151
,, *alias* Thorne, Peter, late of Thorpehall, co. York, gent., 41
,, Richard, yeoman, 8
,, Roger, gent., 141, 142, 143
,, Roger, yeoman, 135 (2)
,, Thomas, yeoman, 59, 138
,, Tobias, gent., 151
Jones, Edward, yeoman, 23, 26, 130, 138
,, Nicholas, yeoman, 86
,, Richard, yeoman, 138
Kattison, Katherine, 58
,, Mary, 58
Kemball, Charles, comfit-maker, 147
Kemble, Frank, late of Fownehope, co. Hereford, gent., 145
Kempe, Anne, 130
,, Sir George, knt., 149
,, George, yeoman, 17
,, ..., lady, 149
,, Mary, 129, 130, 131
,, William, esq., 35, 38, 128, 129
Kent, Bartholomew, of Rugby, co. Lincoln, gent., 65, 141
Kerson, Joseph, gent., 142, 143
,, Sara, 142, 144
Kidney, John, tailor, 128, 129
,, John, yeoman, 135
Kipping, Margery, 139
Kippinge, Margaret, 32
Kirkby, Anne, late of Rawcliffe, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
,, Thomas, late of Rawcliffe, co. Lancaster, gent., 46, 134
Kirke, Thomasine, 8
Kirle, Richard, late of Merkeley [Marcle] Parva, co. Hereford, gent., 146
Knaresborough, William, late of Twisle (or Twisel) [Twizel], co. Durham, yeoman, 45, 134
Knevett, Sir Philip, knt., 148, 152
Knight, Elizabeth, 138
,, Ellen (or Helen), 19, 23, 25, 130, 138
,, Thomas, yeoman, 19, 23, 25
Knowles, Frances, 150
,, Katherine, lady, 150
,, Katherine, 6, 150
,, Phillis, 150
Laacon, John, yeoman, 8
,, Katherine, 8
,, *see* Lacon
Laborne, Agnes, 136
Lackier, Trusteram, gent., 151
Lacon, Sir Francis, late of Kinlett-hall, co. Hereford, knt., 148
,, John, yeoman, 20
,, Katherine, 20
,, *see* Laacon
Laifeild, Robert, late of Backnaker, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 133
,, *see* Layfield
Lake, Mary, lady, 150, 155

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Lameere, ..., 139, 142, 143, 144
,, Nicholas, esq., 142
,, Nicholas, gent., 139 (2), 143, 144
,, *see* Lander, Leemeere, Lemeere
Laminge, Thomas, yeoman, 140
Lampleagh, Sir Thomas, of and late of Duffenby, co. Cumberland, knt., 47, 132
Lancaster, Frances, of and late of Craketrees, co. Westmld., 47, 132
Lanceare, ..., gent., 139
Lander, Nicholas, gent., 144, 147
,, *see* Lameere, Leemeere, Lemeere
Landy, Thomas, esq., 138
,, Thomas, yeoman, 59
Lane, Bryan, late of Cotton Hill, co. Stafford, gent., 46, 134
,, Willgifford, late of Cotton Hill, co. Stafford, 46, 134
Langford, ..., 150
,, John, gent., 150, 155
Langley, Frances, 59, 138
Langworth, Margaret, 59, 137, 153
Lanier, Elizabeth, 153
,, Nicholas, gent., 153
Larenskoe, Askano, gent., 151
Lassell, Emanuel, gent., 149
,, Margaret, 149
Latham, Thomas, yeoman, 17
Laver, ..., 137
,, ..., gent, 137
Lawes, William, of and late of Ricpeth (or Rickpeth), co. Durham, yeoman, 46, 132
Lawrence, John, gent., 143, 144, 154
Layfeild, Helen, of . . . ., co. Lancaster, 47
,, Robert, of [Backnaker], co. Lancaster, yeoman, 47
,, *see* Laifeild
Lea, ..., 137, 142
,, Edward, gent., 142
,, Edward, yeoman, 137
,, *see* Lee, Leigh, Leighe
Leachmore, Robert, late of Fownehope, co. Hereford, gent., 145
Leadbeater, Samuel, apothecary, 147
Leanteere, James, gent., 58
,, *see* Leiventeere, Leiventure
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Leathley, Anne, of Grewelthorpe, co. York, 46
Leathly, Anne, late of Grewelthorpe, co. York, 131
Lee, ..., 139 (2), 143, 144
,, Dorothy, 42, 130
,, Edward, gent., 139 (2), 143, 144
,, Fountayne, gent., 148
,, Isabella, late of the city of York, 46, 131
,, Jane, 86
,, Philip, gent., 152, 158
,, Richard, gent., 147
,, William, tailor, 86
,, *see* Lea, Leigh, Leighe
Leeland, Margaret, 130
Leemeere, John, gent., 150
,, *see* Lameere, Lander, Lemeere
Leflaile, ..., 149
,, John, yeoman, 149
Le Folly, Thomas, yeoman, 153
Le Forrest, ..., gent., 151
,, ,, Kennett, 151
Le Hunt, Sir John, late of Rowington, co. Warwick, 154
,, ,, Penelope, lady, late of Rowington, co. Warwick, 154
Leigh, Edward, gent., 153
,, Mary, 153
,, *see* Lea, Lee, Leighe
Leighe, ..., 20
,, Edward, yeoman, 20
,, *see* Lea, Lee, Leigh
Leiventeere, James, gent., 59, 137
,, *see* Leanteere, Leiventure
Leiventure, ..., 137
,, *see* Leanteere, Leiventeere
Lemeere, ..., 150
,, *see* Lameere, Lander, Leemeere
Lemor (? Leonore), Marie, 245
Lentall, Sir Edward, knt., 140, 149, 154
,, ..., lady, 140
,, Isabella, lady, 149
Lentax, Sir Edward, knt., 8
(? Leonore) Lemor, Marie, 245

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Lerouse, ..., gent., 151
Leveston, Martha, 151
Levingstone, Jane, 5
Lewen, Robert, gent, 59, 138
Lewes, Nicholas, of Burkingham, co. Worcester, esq., 147
Lewis, Anne, 242, 244
Lewkner, Mary, lady, 154
Lewknor, Sir Lewis, knt., 5, 8
Lewlin, Thomas, late of Ranfeild, co. York, gent., 132
Lewlyn, Thomas, of Ranfeild, co. York, gent., 46
Lifcholy, Thomas, yeoman, 140
,, *see* Lifeholly, Liveholly, Liveholt
Lifeholly, Dorothy, 149
,, Thomas, chandler, 149
,, *see* Lifcholy, Liveholly, Liveholt
Light, Gertrude, 149
Lightfoot, Anne, 244
Lincolne, Mary, 136
Lindsey, Jasper, glover, 332
Linsey, ..., gent., 138
,, Anne, 26, 128, 129, 138
Littleboyes, John, late of Aspenham, co. Sussex, gent., 142 (2)
,, Sara, late of Aspenham, co. Sussex, 142
Littleboys, Anne, late of Aspenham, co. Sussex, 142
,, George (*sic*) *alias* John (*sic*), late of Aspenham, co. Sussex, gent., 142
Liveholly, Thomas, chandler, 143
,, *see* Lifcholy, Lifeholly, Liveholt
Liveholt, Thomas, chandler, 66
,, *see* Lifcholy, Lifeholly, Liveholly
Lloyd, Robert, late of Swevy [Sweeney ?], co. Salop, gent., 145
,, William, late of Haulchton, co. Flint, esq., 146
Lone, George, late of Sevenoaks, co. Kent, gent., 76
,, Ralph, late of Marworth [Marwood (?)], co. Kent, gent., 76
Looker, James, schoolmaster, 200
Love, Anne, 137
,, John, haberdasher, 245
,, *see* Lowe
Lovell, Robert, gent., 172
,, Thomas, late of Norwich, co. Norfolk, esq., 145
Loveringe, Hanna, 58
Lovett, ..., 142
,, Drugo (or Drew), goldsmith, 23, 23, 86, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135, 138, 142, 150
,, Elizabeth, 25
,, Frances, 59, 138
,, Francis, gent., 139, 142
,, Katherine, 86, 138, 150
Lowe, ..., 59, 138
,, Anne, 59
,, Robert, butcher, 128, 129
,, *see* Love
Lowman, Mary, 20
Lownd, Elizabeth, late of Scopiacke [Scopwick], co. Lincoln, 133
Lucar, Andred, late of Munckwicke, co. Essex, 33
Lumley, ..., gent., 150
Lunn, Maurice, late of Wells, co. Somerset, gent., 143
Macart, Florence, lord, 151
Macdam, Alexander, yeoman, 172
Macklocke, John, gent., 150
Maior, Thomas, tailor, 245
Makdonell, Elizabeth, 153
,, Maurice, gent., 153
Mallitien, Francis, labourer, 152, 158
Mallory, Elizabeth, 12, 20, 26, 128, 129
Malton, Joan, 59, 137
Maninge, ..., 149
,, John, gent., 149
Manners, Margaret, lady, 151
,, *see* Mannours
Mannocke, Sir Francis, of Lewsham, co. Suffolk, knt. and bart., 66, 142
Mannours, Sir Charles, knt., 152
,, *see* Manners
Manwaring. Elizabeth, 42
Manwaringe, Elizabeth, 130
Markham, Griffin, gent., 152
,, Mary, 5

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Marquesse, Margaret, 31
Marsh, Peter, yeoman, 86
,, William, gent, 152, 157
Marshall, Anne, 59, 138
,, Katherine, 138
Marteman, Brian, gent., 151
Marvyn, Anne, 149
,, Elizabeth, 149
Mascrey, Richard, yeoman, 23
Matchett, ..., 129 (2), 140, 142, 143, 144
,, George, gent., 5, 31, 138, 140, 142, 143, 144, 150, 172
,, George, yeoman, 129 (2)
,, Mary, 19, 138, 150
Mathew, Susan, 128, 129
,, William, yeoman, 128, 129
,, *see* Mathewes, Mathews
Mathewes, Margery, 138
,, Susan, 19, 23, 25, 130, 131, 135
,, William, cutler, 138
,, William, gent., 25
,, William, yeoman, 19, 23, 130, 131, 135
,, *see* Mathew, Mathews
Mathews, Sir Thomas, knt., 31
,, *see* Mathew, Mathewes
Maulton, Joan, 26
Mauntrell, ..., lady, 151
May, ..., 19
,, Edward, gent., 8, 19
,, Grace, 8
,, James, late of Windsor, co. Berks, M.D., 148
Maynard, ..., 8
,, Joseph, gent., 152
,, Katherine, 8
Medcalfe, Sir Francis, of Luddington, co. Lincoln, knt., 141
,, *see* Metcalfe
Mellish, ..., gent., 150
Metcalfe, Anthony, 71
,, Sir Francis, of Luddington, co. Lincoln, knt., 65
,, *see* Medcalfe
Metrulfe, Peter, gent., 152
Micarte, Daniel, gent, 151
Middlemore, John, late of Dymder, co. Hereford, gent., 145
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Middlemore, Richard, of and late of Edgbaston, co. Warwick, esq., 53, 134
Midlemore, Richard, late of Edgbaston, co. Warwick, esq., 41, 45
Milborne, Charles, late of Lanrothall [Llanrouthall], co. Hereford, gent., 147
Miles, ..., 59
,, Margaret, 138
,, Michael, mason, 138
Milles, Michael, yeoman, 129, 130
Minos, Katherine, 149
Minshall, Sir Richard, knt., 59, 138, 140, 149, 155
,, Sara, 149
,, *see* Minshaw
Minshaw, Sir Richard, knt., 144
,, *see* Minshall
Misbrincke, Michael, yeoman, 140
Misforth, Anne, late of Hewlam [Hulam], co. Durham, 45, 134
Mitchell, Dorothy, 7
,, Henry, yeoman, 7
Molines, Frances, 244
Molins, Frances, 241
Molton, Joan, 143
Monday, Alice, 32
,, Mary, 140
,, Ralph, yeoman, 140
Monington, Richard, late of Sarnesfield, co. Hereford, esq., 147
Monnson, Robert, of Northropp, co Lincoln, esq., 141
,, *see* Mounson
Moody, Isabel, 23, 25
Moodye, Isabel, 19
Moone, Frances, 5
,, George, yeoman, 5, 19
Moore, Edward, gent., 17
,, *see* More
Mordant, James, gent., 152
Mordaunt, Margaret, lady, 152
More, Edward, late of Dunerill, co. Hereford, yeoman, 145
,, *see* Moore
Morer, Andrew, gent., 151
Morgan, ..., 150
,, Edward, barber, 59, 86, 139
,, Edward, late of Hanmer, co. Flint, gent., 148
,, Elizabeth, 66

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Morgan, Jenkin, gent., 66, 150
,, John, gent., 59, 138, 139
,, John, late of Trostrey, co. Monmouth, gent., 146
,, Mary, 59, 138, 139
,, Thomas, of and late of Weston, co. Warwick, esq., 41, 45, 53, 134
,, Turberville, late of Lanvaire-usk-Koide, co. Monmouth, gent., 146
,, William, late of Newport, co. Monmouth, gent., 146
,, William, late of Pentrebach, co. Monmouth, gent., 146
Morgen, James, gent., 151
,, Julian, gent., 151
Morley and Mounteagle (Monteagle), Henry Parker, lord, 199, 200
Morton, Darby, yeoman, 137
,, Robert, late of Rougham, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Mosse, Symon, carpenter, 135
Mott, Joan, 137
,, John, yeoman, 59
Moumford, Edward, late of Stoke Ferry, co. Norfolk, esq., 147
Mounson, Robert, of Northropp, co. Lincoln, esq., 65
,, *see* Monnson
Mountague, Bartholomew, gent, 150
,, Lord, 150, 155
,, Walter, esq., 151
Mountgarrett, Lady, 153
Mullinax, Margaret, late of Metlinges [Mellings], co. Lancaster, 140
,, Robert, junior, late of Metlinges [Mellings], co. Lancaster, gent., 140
Munckton, William, late of Burland, co. York, gent., 131
Munkton, William, of Burland, co. York, gent., 46
Munsdell, Richard, tailor, 26
,, *see* Musdale, Musdall
Munsey, Joan, of and late of Graystocke (or Graistoke), co. Cumberland, 47, 132
Munteeth, Isabella, lady, 151
,, Mary, 151
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Munteeth, Sir William, knt., 151
Munts, Ambrose, 241
Musdale, ..., 144
,, Richard, tailor, 128, 129
,, Susan, 19
,, Richard, yeoman, 19, 59, 144
,, *see* Munsdell, Musdall
Musdall, Richard, yeoman, 137
,, Susan, 138
,, *see* Munsdell, Musdale
Musey, Erasmus, gent., 147
Musgrave, Mary, late of Joanby, co. Cumberland, 132
,, Winifred, of and late of Joaneby (or Joanby), co. Cumberland, 47, 132
Mynate, Dorothy, 26
,, Katherine, 26
,, Sibil, 26
Nabbes, Isabella, 140
,, Thomas, gent., 140
Nabbs, Bridget, 149
,, Thomas, gent., 149
Nailor, Elizabeth, late of Lincoln, co. Lincoln, 133
Napper, Christopher, gent., 152
Neddleton, Margaret, late of Broadholme, co. Nottingham, 133
,, Robert, late of Broadholme, co. Nottinghom, yeoman, 133
,, *see* Nettleton
Neighbour, Christofer, yeoman, 6
,, Mary, 6
Nettleton, Robert, of Broadholme, co. Notts, yeoman, 48
,, *see* Neddleton
Newe, Mary, 149
,, William, schoolmaster, 149
Newgate, ..., gent., 150
,, Peter, gent., 172
Newgent, Francis, gent., 152
,, John, gent., 152
Newson, John, gent., 172
Niccolson, Anne, late of Poulton, co. Lancaster, 134
Nicholson, Anne, late of Poulton, co. Lancaster, 46
Northcott, Thomas, victualler, 66, 141

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Norton, Anne, late of Norwich, co. Norfolk, 145
,, Darby, yeoman, 59
,, John, late of Norwich, co. Norfolk, gent., 144
,, Mary, lady, of Claxbie, co. Lincoln, 65, 141
,, Sir Walter, late of Brackenhall, co. Norfolk, knt., 147
,, William, late of Norwich, co. Norfolk, gent., 144
Ocley, Bridget, 128
,, *see* Orley
Offeild, ..., 128, 129, 130 (2), 135, 136, 139
,, John, gent., 130, 135, 136, 139
,, John, yeoman, 128, 129, 130
Offield, John, gent., 26
,, Juliana, 26
Oglethorpe, Ralph, yeoman, 140
Olier, James, gent., 8
Oliver, Anne, 8
,, Mary, 44, 128, 129
Olliver, Jane, 151
,, Mary, 130
,, Olliver, gent., 151
Orchard, Joan, 8
,, William, yeoman, 8
Orde, Elianore (or Elinore), of and late of Prowde (or Poovet) [Prudhoe] Castle, co. Northbld., 47, 132
Orley, Bridget, 129
,, *see* Ocley
Ostan, ..., lady, 151
Overingham, Francis, yeoman, 86
Owine, Robert, gent., 152, 157
Packington Abigail, late of Chadgley Corbett [Chaddesley Corbett], co. Worcester, 45, 134
Palmer, Francis, late of Coughton, co. Warwick, gent., 136
,, Francis, yeoman, 128, 129
,, Margaret, 58
,, William, of Naburn, co. York, esq., 46
,, *see* Palmes
Palmes, William, late of Naborne [Naburn], co. York, esq., 131
Palmes, *see* Palmer
Palyn, William, gent., 151
Parham, Sir Edward, knt., 38
Paris, Charles, of Puddingmorton [Pudding-Norton], co. Norfolk, esq., 144
,, Frances, of Puddingmorton [Pudding-Norton], co. Norfolk, 144
,, John, of Puddingmorton [Pudding-Norton], co. Norfolk, gent., 144
,, *see* Parris
Parker, William, late of Brampton, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Parkes, Jane, 19
Parkinson, Edward, of Claxbie, co. Lincoln, gent., 65, 141
Parr, ..., 26
,, Richard, tailor, 26, 137, 138
Parre, Thomas, gent., 17
Parris, Joan, 8
,, *see* Paris
Parry, John, late of Twison, co. Denbigh, gent., 146
Pascall, David, yeoman, 42, 130
,, *see* Pestall
Paston, Dorothy, late of Barningham, co. Norfolk, 145
,, John, late of Appleton, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, William, late of Appleton, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Paul, Thomas, yeoman, 136
Payne, John, late of Stoke-by-Nayland, co. Suffolk, gent., 145
Pearcey, Isabel, 7
Peasley, Walter, gent., 140, 141
,, William, gent., 57
Peeres, Thomas, late of Alleston [Allesley (?)], co. Warwick, gent., 136
Pencavell, Anne, 153
,, Peter, gent., 153
,, *see* Penkevell
Penington, ..., 26
,, Thomas, yeoman, 26
,, *see* Pennington
Penkevell, Peter, gent., 55
,, *see* Pencavell
Pennington, John, yeoman, 17
,, *see* Penington

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Penruddock, John, gent., 154
Penruddocke, John, esq., 151
,, Lucy, 151
Penvois, Anne, 128, 129
Penvoise, ..., 26
Perdu, ..., 151
Perkins, Anne, 66
,, Joseph, yeoman, 129 (2)
,, ..., lady, 149
Pert, Anne, late of Norwich, co. Norfolk, 144
,, Edward, late of Christ Church in Norwich, co. Norfolk, tailor, 147
,, Vincent, late of Christ Church in Norwich, co. Norfolk, 147
Pestall, David, gent., 148
,, *see* Pascall
Peters, Francis, gent., 140
Pettison, Mary, 137
,, *see* Pettyson
Pettit, Joan, 6
,, William, late of Boughton Blean, co. Kent, gent., 76
,, William, yeoman, 6
Petto, ..., 151
Pettyson, Mary, 59
,, *see* Pettison
Pewter, Mary, 31
Phenix, Richard, yeoman, 384
,, *see* Fenix, Fennick, Fenwicke, Phenixe
Phenixe, Anne, 31
,, John, yeoman, 31
,, *see* Fenix, Fennick, Fenwicke, Phenix
Phillippes, ..., 137
,, Elizabeth, 26
Phillips, Richard, late of Molleston, co. Pembroke gent., 146
Phyrmyne, Bridget, 148
,, *see* Fermyn, Firmin
Pickeringe, John, gent., 153
Pickett, ..., 151
,, Nicholas, gent., 151
Pile, John, goldsmith, 151
Pincke, Henry, yeoman, 25
,, Mary, 25
Platt, John, yeoman, 42, 130
Playden, Francis, esq., 59, 138
Plocker, Peter, 245
Plott, Mary, 149
Plott, Richard, gent., 149
Plumley, Elizabeth, lady, 151
Plumpton, John, of Knockton Abbey, co. York, esq., 46
,, John, late of Norton, co. York, esq., 131
Plunckett, Nickolas, 4
Plunkett, Christopher, gent., 172
,, Oswell, gent., 31
Poole, Charles, gent., 152
,, Joan, 152
Pordage, John, late of Barningham, *alias* of Appleton, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, Thomas, late of Boughton Blean, co. Kent., gent., 76
Porredge, ..., esq., 59, 137
Porter, ..., 151, 156
Portington, ..., 149
,, Robert, gent., 144, 149
Portland, Frances, countess-dowager of, 153
Potter, Henry, chandler, 172
Pottinger, Elizabeth, 201
,, Mary, 201
Poulton, Joseph Underhill, *alias* Thomas, gent., 17
Powell, David, yeoman, 58, 137
,, Edward, gent., 150
,, Joan, 42, 130
,, John, late of Partheere, co. Monmouth, gent., 146
,, Margery, 8
,, Mary, 8
Power, Thomas, gent., 152
,, William, late of Dalden [Dalton (?)], co. Durham, gent., 45, 134
Poynts, Rowland, late of Penrose, co. Monmouth, gent., 146
Pregion, Margaret, of Lincoln, co. Lincoln, 65, 141
Pressen, Thomas, gent., 152
Prestcott, Humphrey, yeoman, 86
Preston, John, junior, of Dalton, co. Lancaster, gent., 49, 135
Prestwich, Elizabeth, of [Holme], co. Lancaster, 47
Prestwith, Elizabeth, late of Holme, co. Lancaster, 133

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Previsor, Anne, 149
,, John, limner, 149
,, *see* Provisor
Prickett, ..., 137
,, Allan, tailor, 137
,, Allen, yeoman, 135
Prince, Elizabeth, 138
,, John, goldsmith, 66, 131, 138
,, Mary, 66, 138
,, Thomas, weaver, 130, 139
,, Thomas, yeoman, 12, 128, 129, 135, 138
,, *see* Prynce
Priswicke, Frances, 152
Probo, Samuel, gent., 148
Provisor, Anne, 140
,, John, gent., 140
,, John, yeoman, 128, 129
,, *see* Previsor
Provo, John, gent., 140
,, Sherlake, 140
Pryce, Anthony, yeoman, 31
,, Francis, gent., 5
Prynce, Agnes, 26
,, Joan, 20
,, John, ..., 128, 129
,, John, gent., 25
,, Thomas, yeoman, 20, 26, 135
,, *see* Prince
Prynne, Judith, 7
Pugh, Robert, late of Llandiles [Llanddulas], co. Denbigh, gent., 146
,, William, late of Crythin, co. Denbigh, gent., 148
Pullingsbury, Cornelius, picture-drawer, 148
Pynner, Hugh, gent., 144, 147, 153
,, Margaret, 153
Quaite, Francis, gent., 31
Quarlis, Elionore, 153
Quinten, Joseph, gent., 148
Quintin, Joseph, gent., 153
Quinton. 137
,, Joseph, gent., 12, 130, 137, 143, 144 (2), 147
,, Joseph, yeoman, 20, 23, 26, 128, 129, 131
Rabins, Francis, yeoman, 131
,, *see* Robins
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Radcliffe, Sir Francis, of and late of Gateside, co. Northbld., knt., 47, 132
Ravencrofte, Elizabeth, 5
Rawley, Margaret, 19
Read, Thomas, yeoman, 86
Reade, Captain John, 67
Rearsby, Mary, lady, 149, 155
Redmore, Robert, gent., 152, 157
Reeve, Thomas, yeoman, 86, 128, 129
Revell, Rowland, of and late of Stannington, co. York, yeoman, 46, 131
Richardes, Lewis, gent., 140
,, Mary, 140
Richards, Alice, 19
,, Francis, yeoman, 19
,, Lewis, gent., 19, 149, 154
,, Lewis, yeoman, 8
,, Mary, 19, 149, 154
Richardson, ..., 12, 130
,, Elizabeth, 129, 130, 138
,, Francis, of Northropp, co. Lincoln, esq., 65
,, Francis, of Northropp, co. Lincoln, yeoman, 141
,, Francis, chandler, 25
,, Francis, victualler, 138
,, Francis, yeoman, 12, 129, 130 (2)
,, Jane, 25
,, Martha, 241, 244
,, Thomas, late of Meicescoe, co. Lancaster, gent., 47, 133
,, William, apothecary, 152
Rickson, John, gent., 154
,, *see* Rixon
Rider, George, of Hothivell, co. Leicester, gent., 142
,, Simon, late of Picton [Pickton], co. York, yeoman, 131
,, *see* Ryder
Ridley, Thomas, yeoman, 12
Ringsted, Alicia, 26
Rixon, George, of and late of Darneton, co. Durham, yeoman, 46, 132

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Rixon, Mary, late of Darneton, co. Durham, 132
,, *see* Rickson
Roaper, Sir Anthony, late of Farningham, co. Kent, knt., 54, 136, 137
,, *see* Roper
Robbtham, Hannah, 149
,, William, ..., 149
Roberts, Anne, 150
,, Anthony, gent., 150, 156
,, Nicholas, esq.,'31
Robins, Francis, yeoman, 31, 128, 129, 130, 136
,, *see* Rabins
Robinson, ..., 137
,, Mary, of . . . ., co. York, 46, 131
,, Richard, gent., 150
,, Thomas, yeoman, 137
Rogers, Anne, 7
,, Henry, yeoman, 7
Rolfe, Edward, musician, 153
,, Hanna, 153
Rookes, Richard, yeoman, 19
Rookesby, Robert, late of Newcastle, co. Northbld.. gent., 132
Rooksby, Robert, of Newcastle, co. Northbld., gent., 47
Rookwood, Elie *alias* Elias, late of Euston, co. Suffolk, gent., 145
Roper, Philip, gent., 149, 184
,, Thomas, of Eltham, co. Kent, gent., 148
,, William, late of Farningham, co. Kent, gent., 148
,, *see* Roaper
Roscoe, William, of and late of Euxton, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 48, 133
Rosse, Robert, of Grandison, co. Suffolk, gent., 142
Rouke, John, gent., 152
Route, Richard, gent., 144
Rowbotham, William, tailor, 332
Rowse, Margaret, 180
,, Reginald, late of Monmouth, co. Monmouth, vintner, 146
Ruckwood, Jane, 25
,, Richard, yeoman, 25
Rufford, ..., 12
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Rufford, Ambrose, gent., 12
,, Ambrose, yeoman, 19
,, Jane, 19
Rumball, Alice, 59, 137
Rumbull, ..., 136
Russell, John, late of Malvern Parva, co. Worcester, esq., 45, 54, 134, 136, 145
,, Mary, 7, 19, 31
Rutter, Thomas, yeoman, 58, 137
Ryan, John, gent., 172
,, *see* Ryon
Ryder, Mary, 151
,, Simon, of Pickton, co. York, yeoman, 46
,, Thomas, gent., 151
,, *see* Rider
Ryon, ..., gent., 150
,, *see* Ryan
Ryth, Clara, 152
,. Elizabeth, 152
,, George, gent., 152
,, Mary, 152
Ryther, Robert (an apprentice), 245
Sadler, Henry, late of Sunbury, yeoman, 332
Sainctes, Francois Tout., gent., 199
Saincts, Francois Tout, tailor, 200
Saier, Robert, late of Burnley, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 134
,, *see* Saire, Sayer, Sayre
St. George, ..., 150
Saire, Elizabeth, late of Worsall, co. York, 134
,, Lawrence, late of Worsall, co. York, gent., 134
,, *see* Saier, Sayer, Sayre
Salberry, Anne, 59
,, *see* Salbury, Salisbury, Salusbury
Salbury, Anne, 138
,, *see* Salberry, Salisbury, Salusbury
Salisbury, William, gent., 130, 135
,, ,, yeoman, 131
,, *see* Salberry, Salbury, Salusbury
Salusbury, William, gent., 42
,, *see* Salberry, Salbury, Salisbury

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Salvette, Signior Amerego, gent., 152, 158
,, Signora, 152, 158
Salvin, Anne, late of Raby, co. Durham, 45, 134
,, Mary, late of Coxton (or Couxton) [? Cockerton], co. Durham, 45, 134
,, Herbert, late of Raby, co. Durham, gent., 134
,, Robert, late of Raby, co. Durham, 45
Sam, John, yeoman, 23
Samuell Christiana, 8
,, Richard, yeoman, 8
Sandale, Anne, 59, 138
Sanders, Dowgwella, lady, of . . ., co. Berks, 64
,, Francis, late of Stoakes [Stokes], co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, *see* Saunders
Sandes, Anne, Lady Sandys *alias*, late of Bray, co. Berks, 142
Sandy, William, yeoman, 8
Sandys *alias* Sandes, Anne, lady, late of Bray, co. Berks, 142
Sanquer, Julian, late of Wierham [Weasenham (?)], co. Norfolk, 145
Sapcoates, Ellinor, late of Bracebridge, co. Lincoln, 133
Sarr, Bridgett, 138
Saul, Charles, late of Sallett, co. Westmoreland, gent., 132
,, Susan, 25, 38, 128, 129, 130, 131
Saule, Charles, of Sallet, co. Westmoreland, gent., 47
,, Jane, 23
,, Susan, 35
Saunders . . . ., 20, 26, 35, 44, 130
,, ..., esq., 143
,, ..., gent., 26
,, Bridget (or Bridgett), 66, 136, 137, 139 (3), 141, 142, 143, 144 (2), 147
,, Mary, 136
,, William, ..., 20
,, William, esq., 35, 44, 66, 130, 139 (2), 141, 142

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Saunders, William, gent., 35, 136, 137, 139
,, *see* Sanders
Sayer, Robert, late of Burneley, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 46
,, *see* Saier, Saire, Sayre
Sayre, Elizabeth, late of Worsall, co. York, 45
,, Laurence, late of Worsall, co. York, gent., 45
,, *see* Saier, Saire, Sayer
Scarbolt, Lewis, chandler, 44
,, *see* Starbolt, Starboule
Scealen, Margaret, 135
,, *see* Seelane
Scipp, William, yeoman, 25
,, *see* Skipp, Skippe
Scory, Silvester lady, late of Quanboxhead [Quantoxhead], co. Somerset, 143
Scudamore, James, late of Sutton St. Nicholas, co. Hereford, gent, 146
,, Ralph, late of Sutton St. Nicholas, co. Hereford, esq., 146
Seaborne, Richard, late of Madley, co. Hereford, gent., 146
Seaburne, William, late of Skenfreth, co. Monmouth, gent., 146
Seares, Edmund, of Hampton, gent., 333
Seddon, Hugh, yeoman, 66
Seelane, Margaret, 42
,, *see* Scealen
Seeley, John, sawyer, 59, 137
Selby, Elizabeth, 173
,, Elizabeth, lady, of and late of Winlington [Winlaton ?] co. Durham, 47, 132
,, William, of and late of Winlington [or Winlaton ?], co. Durham, esq., 47, 132
Seret, Peter, gent., 144
Sesse, William, 245
Sharat, Lucy, 128
,, *see* Sharratt, Sharrett
Sharratt, Lucy, 25, 129, 130, 135
,, *see* Sharat, Sharrett
Sharrett, Elizabeth, 86
,, Lucy, 131, 136
,, Margaret, 136

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Sharrett, Thomas, tailor 86
,, *see* Sharat, Sharratt
Shea, Edward, gent., 150
,, Richard, gent., 150
Sheldon, Anthony, late of Grafton, co. Warwick, gent., 45, 134
Shelley, Anne, 152
,, Lady Jane, of Michell Grove in the parish of Clapham, co. Sussex, 76
Sherburne, Elizabeth of and late of Stanyng (or Stanhurst), co. Lancaster, 48 133
,, Thomas, of and late of Heysham (or Heyston), co. Lancaster, gent., 47, 132
Sherley, Lady Dorothy, 148
,, Elizabeth 7
,, John, yeoman. 7. 140
Sherman, John, late of Brainfeild [Bramfield], co. Suffolk, gent., 145
Sherwood, Barbara, of Bath, co. Somerset, 143
Shewbread, Richard, cook, 153
Shrewsbury, Mary, countess of, 5
Shroudes, Edmund, gent., 199
Sibsey, John, of and late of Panton, co. Lincoln, yeoman, 48, 133
,, Ursula, of Panton, co. Lincoln, 48
Sidenham, Lady Margaret, 8
,, *see* Sydnam
Sidley, John, gent , 59, 138
,, John, yeoman, 140
,, Sara, 140
Silke, ..., 137
,, Treague, yeoman, 59, 137
Silley, ..., gent., 150
Sime, Jane, 131
Simondes, Sir George, knt., 140, 141
,, Sir John, knt., 139
,, *see* Symondes, Symonds, Symons
Simpkin, George, yeoman, 140
Simpson, Jane, 26
,, John, yeoman, 26
,, Sara, 26
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Singleton, James, of Markington, co. York, gent., 46, 131
,, William, late of Broughton, co. Lancaster, gent., 134
,, *see* Syngleton
Skeele, John, labourer, 172
Skelton, Frances, 173
Skinner, Mary, lady, 151
,, *see* Skynner
Skipp, William, yeoman, 129, 130, 135, 136
,, *see* Scipp, Skippe
Skippare, William, yeoman, 31
Skippe, William, yeoman, 128, 131
,, *see* Scipp, Skipp
Skynner, Lady Mary, 148
,, *see* Skinner
Sleford, Edward, of Skelington [Skellingthorpe (?)], co. Lincoln, gent., 65
,, Frances, of Skelington [Skellingthorpe (?)] co. Lincoln, 65, 141
,, William, of Skelington [Skellingthorpe (?)], co. Lincoln, gent., 141
Slifeild, Anne, 20, 129, 131, 135 (2)
,, Anne, 44, 128
Smarte, ..., 59, 137
Smith, Sir Charles, of and late of Wootton Wawen, co. Warwick, knt., 45, 71, 134, 136
,, Edward, late of Sharisbicke [Scarisbrick], co. Lancaster, yeoman, 134
,, Elizabeth, late of Sharisbicke [Scarisbrick], co. Lancaster, 134
,, Richard, of and late of Finglehead, co. Westmld., yeoman, 47, 132
,, Thomas, esq., 142
,, Thomas, gent., 172
,, *see* Smithe, Smyth
Smithe, Mary, 8
,, *see* Smith, Smyth
Smithson, ..., 86
,, Anne, 138
,, Elizabeth, 130, 131

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Smithson, Frank, gent., 152, 157
,, George, vintner, 44
,, George, yeoman, 138
,, Thomas, vintner, 244,249
,, William, tailor, 332
Smyth, Anne, 180
,, Sir Charles, knt., 153, 158
,, Edward, late of Sharisbricke [Scarisbrick], co. Lancaster, yeoman, 46
,, Elizabeth, lady, 153
,, Elizabeth, late of Sharisbricke [Scarisbrick], co. Lancaster, 46
,, Symon, weaver, 154
,, *see* Smith, Smithe
Snellock, Elizabeth, 7
Snowe, Mary, 137
,, Simon, gent., 142
Soane, Alexander, victualler, 142
Southwell, Anne, 8
Spencefeild, John, gent., 244
Spensefeild, John, gent., 247
Spiller, Anne, lady, 150, 154, 158
Spincke, Henry, tailor, 19
,, Henry, yeoman, 31
,, Isabel, 19
Spinke, Anne, 149
,, Henry, tailor, 149
Spurvert, John, esq., 243
Squire, Robert, late of Harwood Magna, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 45, 134
Stafford, Elizabeth, 150
,, Lady Mary, 152, 157
,, William, viscount, 152, 157
Stale, John, ..., 199
Staley, John, 195
Standage, ..., 151
Standish, John, gent., 139
Standishe, John, gent., 5, 136
,, Mary, 35
,, Ralph, gent., 151, 156
,, Rosa, 151
Stanford, Dorothy, 151
,, Edward, gent., 151
Stanhope, Daniel, gent, 17
Stanley, Elizabeth, 139
Stansby, John, gent., 172
Stansbye, John, gent., 150
Stapleton, Robert, gent., 61
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Stapylton, ..., lady, 140
Starbolt, Lewis, chandler, 130
,, *see* Scarbolt, Starboule
Starboule, Anne, 5
,, Lewis, yeoman, 5
,, *see* Scarbolt, Starbolt
Stayler, John, goldsmith, 249
Stevenson, Frances, of Thornton Wood, co. York, 46
Stewkley, Elizabeth, late of Bray, co. Berks, 74
Stiddolph, Daniel, gent., 56
Stoakes, ..., 137
,, Dorothy, 31
,, John, gent., 140
,, Thomas, gent, 144, 147
,, *see* Stoaks, Stokes, Stookes
Stoaks, Thomas, gent., 31
,, *see* Stoakes, Stokes, Stookes
Stoarton, Lord, 152, 158
Stockwood, Richard, late of Rotheread, parish of Sevenoaks, co. Kent, gent., 55
Stokes, Anne, 149
,, John, gent., 149
,, Katherine, 23
,, *see* Stoakes, Stoaks, Stookes
Stonehouse, Cuthbert, yeoman, 138
,, Thomas, yeoman, 138
,, *see* Stonehurst, Stonust
Stonehurst, ..., 26 (2)
,, Cuthbert, jeweller, 141
,, Cuthbert, yeoman, 26
,, Thomas, yeoman, 26
,, *see* Stonehouse, Stonust
Stonust, Thomas, yeoman, 131
,, *see* Stonehouse, Stonehurst
Stookes, ..., yeoman, 8
,, Mary, 8
,, *see* Stoakes, Stoaks, Stokes
Strange, Susan, 131, 135, 138
,, Elizabeth, 138
Strugge, Mary, 59, 138
Sturton, Thomas, late of Wandsworth, co. Surrey, gent., 148
,, Sir William, knt., 31, 35, 38
Suffeild, Roger, late of Brampton, co. Suffolk, gent., 145
Surdon, John, 243
Surracole, John, apothecary, 147

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Swinglehurst, Edith, 130, 131, 135, 136
,, John, yeoman, 31, 130, 131, 135
,, Judith, 31
Swingler, Edith, 138
Sydnam, Margaret, Lady, 19
,, *see* Sidenham
Symondes, Anne, 6
,, Francis, yeoman, 6
,, Sir John, knt., 139, 142, 144
,, *see* Simondes, Symonds, Symons
Symonds, Sir John, knt., 71, 137
,, Lady, 137
,, *see* Simondes, Symondes, Symons
Symons, Sir John, knt., 59, 153
,, Lady, 59
,, Lady Katherine, 153
,, *see* Simondes, Symondes, Symonds
Syngleton, William, late of Broughton, co. Lancaster, gent., 45
,, *see* Singleton
Tailer, Elizabeth, 129
,, *see* Tailor, Taylor
Tailor, ..., gent., 151
,, Christofer, late of Haighton, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 133
,, Elizabeth, 20, 128, 130, 131, 135, 138
,, George, late of Corneshawe Rawe, co. Durham, gent., 134
,, Thomas, yeoman, 25
,, *see* Tailer, Taylor
Talbott, Mary, 19
Tallice, Anne, 7
,, Mary, 7
,, William, gent., 7
Tartogen, Lucretia, 153
Taylor, Christopher, of Haighton, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 47
,, George, late of Corneshawe Rawe, co. Durham, yeoman, 45
,, John, of Thorpe by Norwich, co. Norfolk, gent., 146
Taylor, John, late of Thorpe by Norwich, co. Norfolk, yeoman, 147
,, *see* Tailer, Tailor
Tenham, ..., lady, 150
Thimble, Sir John, late of Irneham, co. Lincoln, knt., 133
,, *see* Thimbleby
Thimbleby, Elizabeth, 151
,, George, gent., 151, 157
,, George (?junior), gent., 151, 156
,, Sir John, of Irnham, co. Lincoln, knt., 48
,, *see* Thimble
Thomas, ..., 19
,, Anne, 7, 135
,, John, yeoman, 7
,, Philip, yeoman, 19, 31
,, Thomas, tailor, 49, 135
Thompson, John, gent., 150
,, Thomas, gent., 148
,, *see* Tompson
Thorne, Peter Johnson *alias*, late of Thorpehall, co. York, gent., 41
Thorold, Edward, of Hough-super-[montem ?], co. Lincoln, esq., 65, 141
,, Jane, of Hough-super-[montem ?], co. Lincoln, 65, 141
,, *see* Thurrolde
Thurrolde, Edward, late of Hoghe [Hough]-super-montem, co. Lincoln, esq., 133
,, *see* Thorold
Thursdale, Margaret, 150
,, Philip, gent., 150
Tiballs, Dorothy, 19
Tirwhitt, Robert, of Lenton, co. Notts, gent., 65
,, Thomas, of Lenton, co. Nottingham, gent., 141
,, *see* Turwhytt
Tockells, William, of Gisbrough, co. York, gent., 46
,, *see* Tockettes
Tockettes, William, of Gisbrough, co. York, gent., 131
,, *see* Tockells
Tompson, Elizabeth, 153

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Tompson, James, gent., 153
,, *see* Thompson
Toppan, Anne, of Aggleth>rp, co. York, 46, 131
Toprains, John Baptiste, merchant, 153
Tottell, Francis, 152
Towers, Thomas, ..., 142
Towneley, Charles, of Hapton [Hoghton], co. Lancaster, gent., 48
,, Charles, of and late of Sledwith, co. Durham, gent., 47, 132
,, Ellen, of and late of Hurstwood, co. Lancaster, 47, 133
,, Mary, of and late of Sledwith, co. Durham, 47, 132
,, *see* Townley
Townesend, Margaret, 149
Townsend, Warren, gent., 149
Townley, Charles, late of Hoopton [Hoghton], co. Lancaster, gent., 133
,, *see* Towneley
Trafford, Sir Cecyll, of . . . ., co. Lancaster, knt., 53
Trayle, Thomas (a confessed papist), 100
Tresam, ..., lady, 149
Tresham, Sir Lewis, knt., 140, 141
Tresser, Dorothy, 151
,, Jonas, gent., 151
Trotter, Isabel, 8
Tudnam, Mary, 8
Turner, Thomas, M.D., 147
Turvell, Henry, late of Aston Flamville, co. Leicester, esq., 76
Turwhytt, William, late of Kettlebye, co. Lincoln, esq., 133
,, *see* Tirwhitt
Twhinge, Anne, of Heworth, co. York, 46
,, George, of Heworth, co. York, gent., 46
Tylder, James, labourer, 86
,, Susan, 86
Ulloa, Alice, 183
Underhill *alias* Thomas Poulton, Joseph, gent., 17
Van Hundergan, James, 241
Vander Hoeven, John Baptista, 243
,, Mander, Joseph, merchant, 243
Vanloe, Nicholas, tailor, 147
Vardner, Lady Elizabeth, 8
,, *see* Gardner
Vaudry, Richard, of and late of Banke (?) co Chester, gent., 47, 132
Vaughan, John, gent., 152, 157
,, Lucy, late of Henllan, co. Denbigh, 148
,, Robert, engraver, 147
,, William, 245
Vavasar, Mary, 150
Veare, Mary, 148
Ventrisse, Charles, gent., 152
Verney, Edward, gent., 128, 129
Veteram, ..., 150
,, ..., gent., 150
Vieunilley, ..., lady, 152
,, Charles, lord, 152
Vivian, Christofer, silversmith, 148
Wacyn, Mary, 136
Waffer, Ellen, 140, 141
Wager, Henry, gent., 12
Wakeley, ..., 139
,, John, gent., 139, 152
,, John, ordinary-keeper, 139
Wakeman, Mary, 86
,, Richard, tailor, 86
Waldegrave, ..., 150
,, John, gent., 150
,, *see* Walgrave
Waldron, John, gent., 8, 20, 25, 140, 154
,, John, M.D., 5, 149
,, Margaret, 8, 25, 149
Walgrave, Charles, late of Stanninghall, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, Edward, late of Stanninghall, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, Nicholas, late of Stanninghall, co. Norfolk, gent., 145
,, *see* Waldegrave

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Walker, Joseph, gent., 59, 135, 137
Wall, William, late of Lethringsell [Letheringsett], co. Norfolk, gent., 145
Walters, James, late of Woolsley, co. Warwick, gent., 42
,, Robert, labourer, 104
Walton, Dorothy, late of Howth (or Horwth), co. Lancaster, 45, 134
Walwyne, Anthony, late of Llantarne [Llanwarne (?)], co. Hereford, gent., 146
Wanze, Lady . . . ., 8
Wappe, Thomas, gent., 154
Ward, ..., 150
,, ..., gent., 150
Warden, Anne, 332
,, Elizabeth, 59, 66
,, John, carpenter, 86
,, John, cutler, 59, 66, 138
,, Susan, 86
Waring, Dorothy, 8
Warmington, Simon, gent., 138, 141
,, Simon (or Symon), yeoman, 44, 86, 131
Warneford, Edward, gent., 140
,, Martha, 140
Warnford, ..., 149
,, Edward, gent., 149
Warren, Anne, of and late of Poynton, co. Chester, 47, 132
,, Dockea, 26
,, James, gent., 151
Washington, Anne, late of Warton, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Waters, Katherine, 138
,, Mary, 7
,, Richard, yeoman, 7
Waterton, Jane, late of North Stanley, co. York, 46
,, John, late of North Stanley, York [gent.], 46, 134
Watson, Anne, of and late of Cliviger, co. Lancaster, 48, 133
,, John, of and late of Cliviger, co. Lancaster, gent., 48, 133
Wayte, James, shoemaker, 181
Weake, Robert, 195
Weare, Robert, tailor, 136

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Web, Anne, 8
,, Jane, 8
,, Katherine, 8
,, ..., yeoman, 8
,, *see* Webb, Webbe
Webb, ..., 19
,, James, gent., 19
,, Robert, cordwainer, 249
,, Robert, yeoman, 140
,, William, yeoman, 19, 130
,, *see* Web, Webbe
Webbe, ..., 8
,, Robert, cook, 143
,, William, yeoman, 8
,, *see* Web, Webb
Webster, Robert, carpenter, 135
Weedon, Elizabeth, of Upton, co. Worcester, 66
,, Ignatius, of Longdon, co. Stafford, gent., 66
,, John, late of Feckingham [Feckenham], co. Worcester, esq., 45, 134
,, John, late of Stoughton, co. Worcester, gent., 54, 136
,, Thomas, gent., 17
,, Thomas, of Upton, co. Worcester, gent., 66
Weekes, Elizabeth, of St. Albans, co. Hertford, 66
,, Joan, 59, 138
,, Leonard, of St. Albans, co. Hertford, 66
Weiden, Thomas, of Croston, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 47
,, *see* Werden
Welch, John, chimney-sweeper, 153
,, Robert, yeoman, 384
,, *see* Welsh
Wells, Frances, 137
,, Richard, gent., 152
,, Richard, of Ashford, yeoman, 333
Welsh, ..., 59, 137
,, Walter, yeoman, 59, 137
,, *see* Welch
Wender, Peter, yeoman, 140
,, *see* Winder, Wynder
Werden, Thomas, late of Croston, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 132
,, *see* Weiden

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
West, Edward, weaver, 154
,, Elizabeth, 153
,, Henry, gent., 148
,, Henry, broker, 153
Westbye, Elizabeth, 165
Wharton, John, gent., 151
Wheeler, Edward, gent., 150
,, Thomas, esq., 153
White, ..., gent., 140
,, Andrew, chandler, 20, 26, 128, 129, 130
,, Andrew, yeoman, 8, 12
,, Christian, 26
,, George, gent., 20
,, George, yeoman, 26
,, John, gent., 20
,, Katherine, 8, 12
,, Richard, gent., 140
,, Robert, of and late of Magna Eccleston, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 47, 132
,, Thomas, fruiterer, 245
Whitemore, Katherine, of and late of Cawdy Grange, co. Chester, 47, 132
Whitticke, Walter, 42
,, *see* Whittocke
Whittingham, ..., gent., 150
Whittocke, Walter, vintner, 130
,, William, vintner, 58
,, *see* Whitticke
Wickliffe, Bely, of and late of Preston, co. Durham, 47, 142
Widmorepoole, Henry, of Oxborough, co. Norfolk, gent., 146
Wig, ..., 140
,, Alexander, gent., 140
Wigmore, John, late of Llangarran, co. Hereford, gent. 147
,, John, late of Lutlou [Ludlow], co. Hereford, gent., 145
,, Robert, gent., 152
Wildbore, George, grocer, 332
Wilde, William, gent., 149
Wilford, Henry, of Quendon, co. Essex, gent., 141
Wilkinson, Elizabeth, 172
,, Grace, of and late of Preston, co. Lancaster, 47, 132
Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Wilkinson, George, of and late of Broughton, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 47, 132
,, Henry, yeoman, 25
,, Judith, 25
,, Peter, gent., 148
,, Peter, tailor, 332
Willett, Dimond, gent., 152
Williams, Alice, 8
Willoughby, Francis, chirurgion, 242
Winch, Anne, lady, 147
Winder, Peter, tailor, 23
,, *see* Wender, Wynder
Windsor, ..., 152
,, ..., gent., 152
,, Daniel, late of Norwich, co. Norfolk, gent., 144
,, Elizabeth, 138
,, Katherine, lady, 151, 156
Winsor, Elizabeth, 58
Winter, Sir John, knt., 144, 151, 157
Wintersall, ..., gent., 245
Wise, Frances, 59, 138
Wiseman, Barbara 7
,, John, late of Wimbish, co. Essex, esq., 41, 134
Wodka, Alexis (or Alexander), of and late of the city of York, M.D., 46, 131
,, Ellen, of and late of the city of York, 46, 131
Wood, Frances, 49
,, Margaret, 23, 31
,, Roger, gent., 23, 31, 38
,, *see* Woods
Woodcocke, Bridget, 144
Woodfall, Jane, 19, 23, 25
Woods, ..., 20, 35
,, James, gent., 35
,, John, gent., 35
,, Roger, gent., 20
,, *see* Wood
Woodward, Thomas, yeoman, 140
,, Tristram, gent., 31
Woolridge, John, late of Albrighton, co. Salop, gent., 145
Worsley, Thomas, late of Hovington (or Hovingham), [Ovington], co. York, esq., 41, 166
Worthington, Mary 149
,, Richard, gent., 149

Recusants, Names and country addresses of:—
Worthington, Robert, of and late of Euxton, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 48, 133
,, Thomas yeoman, 149
,, William, gent.. 149
,, William, of and late of Worthington, co. Lancaster, yeoman, 47, 132
Wotton, Mary, lady, late of Canterbury, co. Kent., 146
Wray, Elizabeth, lady, of St. Ives, co. Cornwall, 143, 149
Wright, Sicely, 8
Wyer, Katherine, 19
Wynder, Peter, tailor, 138
,, Peter, yeoman, 26
,, *see* Wender, Winder
Yarmouth, Edmund, gent.. 200
,, Humphrey, late of Palgrave, co. Suffolk, gent., 145
Yate, John, yeoman, 23
,, Margaret, 23
,, *see* Yateman
Yateman, John, yeoman, 19, 25
,, Margaret, 19, 25
,, Mary, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135
,, *see* Yate
Yates *alias* Gates, Sir John, late of Chadgley Corbett [Chaddesley Corbett], co. Worcester, knt., 45, 134
Yaxley, Frances, late of Norwich, co. Norfolk, 144
Yelverton, Sir William, late of Rougham, co. Norfolk, knt., 145
Recusants, &c., Proclamation for executing the laws against, and speedy conviction of, 238
,, taken in popish houses on the Lord's day preparing for mass, 104 (2), 105
,, remaining in Westminster contrary to act of parliament, 195 (2)
,, A witness leaving the court before giving evidence against, &c., 171
Recusants producing writs of certiorari, 155, 156
,, producing writs of certiorari after conviction, 155, 157
,, producing writs of certiorari to be returned into the king's bench, 154 (2), 155 (4) 156 (3), 157 (6), 158 (9), 159
Red Bull playhouse, St. John's Street, Great disorder and assaulting people at the, ix, 168 (2)
,, ,, Highway between the, and Islington, 160, 161
,, ,, hired of the parishioners of Clerkenwell at the rate of 20*s. per diem*, &c., xv, 279
,, ,, Unlawfully maintaining stage plays and interludes at the, xv, 279, 280
,, ,, Threatening to pull down the, 168
,, Castle, co. Montgomery, 146
,, Lion Alley, Mint, Minories, 273
Redburne [Redbourn], co. Hertford, 260
Reddall, Thomas, 173
Redknappe, Edward, 381
Redman, Arthur, 350
,, William, 258
Redpeith *alias* Francis Quassett *alias* Greene *alias* Holmbie, Robert, clerk, 52, 80, [116 (2), 117]
Redworth, John, 48, 49
Reekeley, Robert, 255
Reeve, Alexander, gent., 85
Regrating, forestalling, &c., 16 (2)
Rein, leather braided, A, 11
Reins, bridle, Silk and gold, 21
Religion, Praising the catholic, 74
,, protestant, Scandalous words against the, 74, 114
,, Person, on being questioned, stating he was of the lord protector's, 241
Remington, Edward, 211
Reprieve without bail, A, 83
Reprieved after judgment, Prisoners, to be executed, unless maintained by friends whilst in prison till pardon, &c., be procured, 210
Reprieves after judgment, 18, 67, 112, 214, 218, 283 (3), 285, 297, 372

Reprieves before judgment, 113, 301, 381
,, without judgment, 39, 66, 112, 121 (2), 285
,, on account of pregnancy, 32, 36, 85, 208
,, for Virginia, 283 (2), 292
Rescemer, James, gent., 98
Resehook, Phillip, 242 (3), 243
Revellers taken late at night by the watch and confessing themselves to be Roman catholics, 254 (2)
Rewards to be paid for apprehending felons, Orders for, 231, 235
Reynolds, Elizabeth, 213
,, John, 362
,, Thomas, the elder, 233, [234]
,, Thomas, the younger, 233, 234
Rhé, island of, Mariner impressed to serve in the wars in the, 25
Rhubarb, &c., confection of, A, 50
Rhythlan [Rhuddlan], co. Flint, 146
Ribbon Ferret, 360
,, Taffaty, 360
Ribboning, 225
Riccotts, Edward, 367
Rice, Thomas, junior, 351
Richard, ..., gent., 80
Richardson, Anthony, 56
,, Cristofer, 371, 372
,, Ellen, 176
,, Frances, Indictment of, for picking the pocket of Francis Quarles, gent., x, 9, 10
,, George, gent., 200
,, Hercules, 51, 52, 53
,, John, 69
,, Mathew, 167
,, Samuel, gent., 97
,, Tobias, gent., 97
,, William, gent., 178
Richmond, Andrew Fryer *alias* Herne (or Hearne) *alias*, clerk, 78, 115 (2)
,, Charles, duke of, 319
,, Duchess of, 3
,, Duchess of, Scornful behaviour before the executors of the, 72
,, co. Surrey, 170
,, Thomas, 386
Rickes End, South Mims, Whipping-post and cucking-stool to be erected at, 6
Rickner, George, 62, 63
Ricpeth (or Rickpeth), co. Durham, 46, 132
Riddall, John, 330
Riddle, Thomas, 315
Rider's Dictionary (book), 13
Ridgely, William, 260
Ridgley, Robert, gent., 379
Ridgway, Edward, 336
Riding post on the king's special service, 166
,, full gallop through Whitechapel Street, 183
Ridley, Thomas, 169
Rigg, Robert, 176
Ring, Cheating with a counterfeit gold, 165
Rings, Gold, *see* Jewellery
Ringers at St. Leonard's Church, Shoreditch, Disturbing and abusing the, 333
Ringrose, Robert, gent., 57
Rins, Henry, 269
Riot, &c., in Ashford church, A, 321 (2)
,, at the Fortune playhouse, Whitecross Street, A, ix, 161 (2), 162 (4)
,, in Grub Street, May-day, 161
,, midnight, A, 322 (2)
,, upon the king's coronation day at Shoreditch, A, 333 (2)
,, *see* Riots
Rioter to be sent to the ho. of correction and kept to hard labour, &c., 107
,, to appear at command before the ho. of parliament, 116
,, to be set upon the pillory, &c., 107
Rioters fined, 323
,, imprisoned at the order of the ho. of parliament, 115 (2), 116
,, holding a gentleman prisoner, 323
Riotous assembly at a cock-whipping on Shrove Tuesday, 258 (2)
,, assembly at Whitechapel church, 183
,, assemblies, &c., Conventicles called, 310, 321, 322, 323, 353
Riotously pulling down an old shed near the ducking-pond, 164 (2)

Riots and riotous assemblies, 22, 28, 62, 63, 64, 99 (2), 102 (2), 107, 115 (2), 116, 144, 258 (2), 323, 353 (2), 362
,, &c., upon persons calling them spirits, Raising or causing, 182, 255, 278
,, *see* Riot
Risby, co. York, 31
Ritch, William, 315
Rith, George, 338
Rivers, Alice, 224
,, (or Ryvers) *alias* Savill (or Savyle), Augustine Abbott *alias*, clerk, 75 [76], 114 (3)
Roabes, John, clerk, 215
Roach, Stealing, 5, 54
Roades, Robert, 224
,, Thomas, 164 (2)
Rob the States waggon laden with money for the army in Ireland, Attempt to, 204
Robber discharged because prosecutor failed to appear, 19
,, A suspected, 253
Robberies, Plate, *temp.* Commonwealth, xv
,, *see* Robbery
Robbers executed at Cambridge, 253
,, Highway, to be hanged in Holborn, 319
,, Rewards for apprehending, 231, 235
Robbery, 1, 3, 6, 9, 37, 80, 231, 319
,, Acquittals for, 14, 19, 37, 38, 299, 383
,, of the French ambassador's servants, 253
,, Highway, 74, 194, 198, 208, 314, 316, 317, 319, 372, 383
,, ,, Acquittals for, 194, 360, 383
,, ,, in co. Kent, 209
,, Suspicion of, 263
,, *see* Robbers, &c.
Roberts, Anthony, 296
,, Joan, 284 (2)
,, John, 185, 379
,, Margaret, 176
,, Oliver, 194
,, Robert, 375
,, Thomas, 171, 367
,, Sir William, 308
Robinson, Andrew, 299
,, *alias* Conway, Elizabeth 178
,, Francis, 80
,, Henry, gent., 81, 82
,, Henry, 181
,, Ignatius, gent., 249, 265
,, John, 33
,, Katherine, 251
,, Leonard, gent., 46, 131
,, Margaret, 181, 182
,, Percivall, 169
,, Richard, 384
,, Robert, clerk, 83 (2), 117
,, Thomas, 231
,, William, 251
Roby, Edmond, 176
Roche, Garrett, 300
Rochell, John, 105
"Rocket," *see* Apparel, prices of
Rockliffe (or Roclyffe) [Roecliffe ?], co. York, 46, 132
Roe, John, 270
Rogers, Abraham, 62, 63, 165
,, Edward 360
,, Hugh, 326
,, John, 43, 104 (2), 318, 324
,, Peter (a coroner for Middlesex, fined), 188, 189
,, Robert, 231, 232
Rogue, &c., Saying the late lord protector was a, 274
Rolle, Lord chief justice, 213
Rolls, Gaol delivery books and sessions of peace, v
,, Liberty of the, Assessment made in the, for furnishing, &c., of Clerkenwell workhouse, 337
,, Lord, 224
,, &c., master of the, William Lenthall, esq., 189, 207
Roman catholics, Revellers confessing themselves to be, 254
Rome, Priests ordained by the see of, 50, 51, 73, 75, 76 (2), 77 (4), 78 (3), 80, 83 (2), 84, 91 (2), 92 (2), 94, 198 (2), 199, 215, 216, 225, 237, 255
Roodinge, Edmund, 257
Roome, Thomas, 181
Roper, Edward, 279 (2)
Rose, Adam, 62, 63
,, Ann (or Anne), 97, 215, 216
,, John, 204
,, Richard, xi, 53, 54

Rose, Robert, 284
,, Sarah, 278
,, Thomas, 224
,, and Crown, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, The, 264
,, tavern at Temple Bar, 98
Rosemary Lane, co. Midd., 167, 169, 313, 335
,, ,, in the parish of Aldgate, 274
,, ,, St. Botolph's, Aldgate, 363, 371
,, ,, Stepney, 258
,, ,, Whitechapel, 245, 269, 336, 351
,, ,, Churchyard Alley, 371
Roses for shoes, 23
Rotheread, parish of Sevenoaks, co. Kent, 55
Rotherosse, co. Hereford, 145
Rotherwas, co. Hereford, 147
Rothwood, Andrew, 365
Rottington, co. Cumberland, 31
Rougham, co. Norfolk, 145
Roundhead kept prisoner, A, 328
Roundheaded rogue, Calling another a, 178
,, ,, Saying viscount Saye and Sele was a, 90
Roundheads, Speaking against the, 178
Rout, Elizabeth, 225
Routh, John, gent., *alias* Captain John Routh, 265
Rowe, Edward, 283
,, Mary, 339
,, Thomas, 283
Rowell, Richard, junior, 183
,, William, senior, 183
Rowes, Nicholas, 105
Rowington, co. Warwick, 154
Rowland, John, gent., 211 (2)
Rowse, Andrew, gent., 180
Rubbish and dirt in the streets or lanes, Inhabitants not to cast, but cause it to be carried away, 226
Rubies, 36, 53, 87, 211, 218, 264, 273, 381
Rudgate, Thomas, 252
Rudkin, Thomas, 240
Rudston, Honor, 11
Rufforth [Rufford], co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Ruffs, &c., *see* Apparel, prices of
Rugby, co. Lincoln, 65
,, *see* Ragbey
Ruislip, co. Midd., 23, 39, 129 130, 144
,, Parish of, 39
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Rumford, Charles, 257
Running over a woman, 183
Rupert, prince, Seditious speech against, 88
Rusholt, John, gent., 60
Russell, Emanuel, 305
,, John, 267
,, Martin, 15, 108
,, Richard, 331
,, Street, St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 338
,, Thomas, 317
,, William, 175
Ruston, William, 335
Rutland, co., 143
Ryde, Job, 334
Ryvers (or Rivers) *alias* Savyle (or Savill), Augustine Abbott *alias*, clerk, 75, [76]

S.

Sa-menesius, Pantaleo De, esq., 219
Sabbath-day, Drinking, quarrelling, gambling, &c., in an alehouse on the, 161 (2)
,, ,, Order touching butchers and poulterers trading on the, 13, 14
Sack, bottles of, Revelling merchants ranting with, in their hands, &c., 254 (2)
,, Carrying a man in, 310
,, cloth, Stealing, 27
Sackville, Edward, esq., 319
Sacrett, Christian Chacrett *alias*, 239
,, *see* Chacret, Chacrett, Chatred, Chetrost
Sacrilege, Persons sentenced to be hanged for, 110
Saddle, A, 314
,, cloth, embroidered with gold and silver, A velvet, 191, 192

Sadler, James, 22, 98
Saffron Hill, co. Midd., 1, 19, 42, 44, 58, 66, 130, 131, 144, 218, 257, 319, 324
,, ,, The liberty of, 218 (2)
,, ,, &c., liberty of, Assessment made in the, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, ,, Bridge leading over the sewer between Chick Lane and, to be repaired, 218, 219
,, ,, Inhabitants of, to repair the bridge at Chick Lane, &c., and levy a rate for the same, 218, 219
,, ,, Inhabitants of, to be overseers of the constables, &c., of, 14
,, ,, Notorious and other women at, 13
Sailor, Revenge for an injury done to a 162
Sailors creating a riot at the Fortune playhouse, 161, 162 (4)
,, Raising a mutiny among the, on Tower hill, 153
St. Alban's, co. Hertford, 66
St. Andrew's, Coleman Street. 310
,, Holborn, 1, 2, 3, 5 (2), 12, 16, 19 21, 23 25 31, 35, 36, 38 (3), 41, 42 (2), 45, 50 (3), 51 (3), 53, 54 55 (2), 58 (2), 59, 64 65, 66 71, 74, 76, 81 86, 88, 94, 97, 119, 129, 130 (2) 134, 135, 136 (2), 137, 138, 139 140 141 (2), 142 (3), 143 (2), 144 146, 147, 148 (2), 150, 155, 162, 166 (2), 172 (3) 173 174, 176, 179, 180 (2), 184 192, 204, 211, 221, 224, 229, 242, 244 249 (2), 252, 262, 282, 315, 318 320 322, 325 (2), 334 338 347, 352 359, 372, 381 383 385
St. Andrew's, Holborn, parish of, 36, 38 (2), 50 (2), 51, 52, 53, 64, 94, 95, 97, 143, 166, 172, 192, 194, 200, 202 (2), 205 (2), 206, 212, 220 (2), 223, 249, 262, 315, 318, 320, 325, 334, 381, 383
,, Holborn, parish of, Assessment made in the, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Holborn, parish of, Order to repair a certain bridge within the, 218
,, Holborn, Upbraiding the constable of, 174
,, Holborn, Gray's Inn, in, 202
,, Holborn, The highway at, 194
,, Holborn, churchwardens and overseers of the poor of the parish of, 220, 221
,, Holborn, Purpoole Lane, 324
St. Anne's, Aldersgate, Parish of, 194
,, Blackfriars, 147, 228, 246, 269, 359, 383
,, *see* Sts. Anne and Agnes
St. Bartholomew's-without-Aldgate, London, 154
,, the-Great, London 43, 147, [164], 236, 264, 269
,, the-Great, Parish of, 236
,, the-Less, London, 240
,, London, 176, 341, 351
St. Benet's Fink, London, 99
St. Bennet's, St. Peter's Hill in, Paul's Wharf, London, 240
St. Botolph's, Aldersgate, 173, 229, 242, 244
,, parish, Aldersgate, 241
,, without-Aldersgate, Parish of, 201
,, Aldgate, 89, 170, 214, 308, 325, 328, 385
,, Aldgate, Parish of, 259, 273, 274

St. Botolph's, Aldgate, Armitage [Hermitage] Dock, 314
,, Aldgate, The constable of, 385
,, Aldgate, Houndsditch in, 340
,, Aldgate, Nightingale Lane, 304, 335
,, Aldgate, Red Lion Alley, 273
,, Aldgate, Rosemary Lane, 363 371
,, without-Aldgate, London, 22, 185, 195, 259, 341, 351
,, without-Aldgate, Parish of, 22, 195, 259, 351, 377, 378
,, without-Aldgate, East Smithfield 310
,, Bishopgate, 325, 340
,, Bishopgate, Artillery Lane, 324
,, without-Bishopgate, London, 86, 147, 242 (2), 243 (6), 250
,, without-Bishopgate, Parish of, 87, 351
St. Bride's (otherwise St. Bridget's), London, 74, 75, 147, 148, 173, 180. 229, 242 (2), 245, 247, 248, 252, 310, 324 (2), 359 (2), 385 (2)
,, Parish of, London, 23, 204, 260
St. Catherine's Coleman, London, 178
St. Christopher's Islands, America. Suspicion of taking up children to transport them to, 233
St. Clement's Danes, co. Midd., 1, 2, 5, 9, 23, 32, 33 (2), 34, 35, 39, 49, 54, 56, 58, 73, 76, 80 (2), 96 135, 136, 137, 139 (3), 142, 144, 147, 148, 152, 154, 157 (3), 158, 159, 170, 171 (2), 172 (2), 180, 183, 191, 195, 196, 197, 211, 214, 215, 242, 250, 255, 264, 268, 269, 272 (2), 303, 318, 319, 321, 322, 328, 338, 362, 368, 369, 372
St. Clement's Danes, Parish of, 9, 32, 33, 39, 49, 73, 80 (2), 96, 172, 191, 196, 210, 215, 250, 255, 264, 318, 319, 321, 369, 372
,, Danes, Assessment made in the parish of, for furnishing the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Danes, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, &c., 63
,, Danes, Churchwardens, overseers and inhabitants of, 318
,, Danes, Outrages, &c., committed by the inhabitants of, 49
,, Danes, A house infected with the plague closed by the constable of, 64
,, Danes, The indigent poor of, to be set on work to gain their living, 318
,, Danes, Order for rate of £400 to be raised in, to finish a workhouse, &c., within the said parish, 318
,, Danes, Soil, &c., deposited by inhabitants of, in St. Martin's parish, 49
St. Dunstan's-in-the-East, London, 247
,, in-the-East, Parish of, in the ward of the Tower of London, 60
,, in-the-East, Minories Lane, 271
,, in-the-West, London, co. Midd. 93, 98, 118, 136, 142, 152, 158 (3), 176, 189, 200, 228, 246, 248[?], 253, 307, 314, 371, 383, 386
,, [in-le-West], Fleet Street, 217
,, in-the-West, Parish of, 93, 189, 314, 371, 386
,, in-the-West, Symond's Inn, 163
,, Parish of, 23
St. Faith's, London, 240
,, Parish of, London, 240

St. George's parish, co. Somerset, 215
,, Southwark, co. Surrey, 97, 375
,, Parish of, Southwark, 237
,, Parish church of, Southwark, 237
St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, London, 17, 20, 24, 55, 58, 59, 66, 74, 88, 92 (2), 97, 99, 113, 135, 137, 147, 153, 206, 214 (2). 221, 224, 228, 233, 237, 240, 243, 250 (2), 257, 263, 279 (2), 305, 325, 375
,, without-Cripplegate, Parish of, 24, 88, 92 (2), 179, 214, 221, 237, 250, 257, 279, 316
,, Cripplegate, Weekly assessment made in the parish of, for relief of persons infected with the plague, 62
,, Cripplegate, Assessment made in the parish of, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Cripplegate, Churchwardens and inhabitants of, 316
,, without-Cripplegate, Conventicle held in, 343, 345
,, without-Cripplegate, Fore Street, 310, 330
,, without-Cripplegate, Golden Lane, 104, 377, 378
,, without-Cripplegate, parish of, By-laws made by inhabitants, &c., touching the highways in the, 228
,, Cripplegate, Housekeepers forsaking their wives and families in, owing to distress, &c., in A.D. 1659, 317
,, Cripplegate, Amount of money lent by John Clarke for the relief of the poor of, in A.D. 1659, 316
,, Cripplegate, Order for a rate to be levied for repayment of money lent for relief of the poor of, A.D. 1659, 316
,, Cripplegate, Old Street, 72
,, -without-Cripplegate, Ship Yard, 377
,, Cripplegate, Whitecross Street, 279
St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, co. Midd., 3 (2), 5 (2), 8, 11 (3), 12 (2), 14, 19, 20 (2), 21, 22, 23, 26 27, 29 (2), 30, 31, 32, 35 (2), 38, 42, 43 (3), 44, 45, 49, 54, 56 (2), 57, 58 (2), 59, 60, 61 (2), 65, 66 (2), 73, 75 (2), 76 (3), 77 (2), 78 (2), 80 (2), 83, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91 (3), 92, 94, 95, 96 (2), 98, 103 (2), 104, 128, 129, 130 (2), 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139 (2), 140, 141, 142, 143, 144 (2), 145, 146, 150, 154 (4), 155 (4), 160 (2), 163, 169, 172, 176 (2), 177, 179 (2), 180 (2), 184 (2), 186, 199, 200, 203, 212, 215, 216, 221, 222, 235, 241, 245, 248, 249 (3), 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 265, 266, 271 (2), 275, 276, 278, 303, 321, 327 (2). 332, 335, 368, 377 (2), 378, 379 (2), 385
,, -in-the-Fields, Parish of, 11, 12 (2), 14, 17, 20, 21, 22, 27 (2), 29 (2), 30, 32, 35, 43, 60, 73. 75, 76 (2), 77 (2), 78 (2), 80, 81, 83, 90, 91 (3), 92, 94, 96, 98, 103 (2), 163, 177, 179, 198 (2), 200, 201 (2), 203, 213, 216, 222, 225, 226, 235, 241, 245, 249 (2), 255, 257, 258, 259, 262, 264, 271, 276, 278, 281, 282, 316, 317, 368, 377, 379
,, -in-the-Fields, Assessment, &c., made in the parish of, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, -in-the-Fields, Weekly assessment made in the parish of, for relief of persons infected with the plague, 62
,, -in-the-Fields, Cole Yard, 307
,, -in-the-Fields, The high constable of, to attend the earl of Southampton concerning a cage and stocks for the parish of, 12

St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, Abusing &c., the constable of, 98
,, -in the-Fields, Constable and watch of, 336 (3)
,, -in-the-Fields, constable &c., of, Refusing to aid the, in searching for a catholic priest, 160 (2)
,, -in-the-Fields, constable of, Insolent speech to the, on asking a person of what religion he was, 241
,, -in-the-Fields, Green Dragon court in, 177
,, -in-the-Fields, Drury Lane in the parish of, 282
,, -in-the-Fields, Neglecting to aid the headborough of, 160
,, -in-the-Fields, High Holborn in, 271
,, -in-the-Fields, The highway of, 27, 316, 317
,, -in-the-Fields, By-laws made by inhabitants and surveyors of the highways of, 226, 227
,, -in-the-Fields, Surveyors of the highways of the parish of, 226, 228, 229
,, -in-the-Fields, Inhabitants of, 12, 226, 227, 229
,, -in-the-Fields within verge of the king's court, 61
,, -in-the-Fields, Lutener's Lane, 175
,, -in-the-Fields, New pavement from the lower end of the pound towards the church of, to be kept in repair by the inhabitants thereof, 227
,, -in-the-Fields, The earl of Southampton, lord of the manor of, to keep the paving good about the pound, &c., 227
,, -in-the-Fields, Queen's Street, 17, 281
,, -in-the-Fields, The Rose and Crown in, 264
,, -in-the-Fields, The tything-man of, 362
,, -in-the-Fields, Assault and battery on the watchman of, 362
St. Gregory's near St. Paul's church, London, 233, 272 (2)
,, St. Paul's churchyard in the parish of, 195
St. Ives, co. Cornwall, 143
St. James's, Clerkenwell, 12, 16, 17 (2), 20, 23, 25, 26, 31, 35, 38, 42, 44 52, 56, 58 (2), 59, 66, 82 (2), 86, 90 (2), 95, 96, 104 (2), 128, 137, 139, 142 (2), 143, 146, 147, 148 (2), 153, 154, 158 (2), 174, 175, 205, 220, 251, 259, 272, 306, 332, 336, 381, 384 (2)
,, Clerkenwell, Parish of, 17, 25, 52, 54, 55, 57, 82 (2), 90, 91, 95, 179, 194, 202, 219, 220, 251, 272, 278, 382, 384
,, Clerkenwell, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected with plague, 62
,, Clerkenwell, Assessment made in, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse there, 337
,, Clerkenwell, The highway at, 194
,, Clerkenwell, By-laws made by the inhabitants, &c., of, touching the highways in the parish of, 228
,, Clerkenwell, Inhabitants of, 279
,, Clerkenwell, Order that divers persons remove out of, to their respective parishes where they were settled before the late fire, 387, 388
,, Clerkenwell, Petition of the churchwardens and overseers of the poor of, 388
,, fields, The Pall Mall in, 333
,, house, Burglary at the king's dwelling-house called, xi, 79
,, ... stable yard, 324
St. John, Elizabeth, the lady, 87
,, Oliver, esq., solicitor-general, 82, 118

St. John's [Bedwardine], co. Worcester, 145
,, Street, Clerkenwell, 44, 58 (2), 62, 131, 138, 142, 143, 144 (2), 147, 383
,, ,, in St. Sepulchre's, co. Midd., 70, 71
,, ,, Hicks Hall, 51, 97, 147, 148, 149, 186, 195, 202, 209, 212 (3), 220, 226, 230, 231, 237, 254, 275, 277, 282, 321, 324, 333
,, ,, Market kept at, 13
,, ,, Red Bull playhouse, [168 (2)], 279, 280
St. Jude's, London, 325
St. Katherine's, co. Midd., 20, 25, 26, 38, 42, 51, 53, 60, 68, 128, 129, 130, 135, 163, 169, 248, 254, 256, 258, 269, 336
,, parish of, Weekly assessment made in the, for relief of persons infected with plague, 62
,, parish of, Assessment made in the, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Market kept at, 13
,, by the Tower, Precinct of, 86, 99, 232, 241 (4), 246, 256, 307, 314, 328, 340, 351, 367, 380
,, Parish of, Tower precinct, 53, 224, 229
,, Tower, Parish (*sic*) of, 381
,, An overseer of the poor of the precinct of, 387
,, Tower ditch, 280
St. Leonard's, Bromley, 5, 26
,, Shoreditch, co. Midd., 5, 37, 50, 63, 64, 70, 102, 153, 183, 185, 257, 263, 264, 331, 333, 364
,, Shoreditch, Parish of, 3, 30, 37, 50 52, 63, 64, 70, 85, 86, 178, 185, 222, 263, 264, 333
St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, Weekly assessment made in the parish of, for relief of persons infected with plague, 62
,, Shoreditch, Assessment made for relief of the parish of, infected with the plague, 4
,, Shoreditch, Assessment made in the parish of, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Shoreditch, Bridge near the parish church of, leading to Kingsland, to be repaired, 230, 231
,, church, Shoreditch, Disturbing and abusing the ringers at, on coronation day, 333
,, Shoreditch, Churchwardens and officers of. 333
,, Shoreditch, Hare Alley, 330, 331
,, Shoreditch, By-laws made relating to the highways, &c., of the parish of, 227
,, Shoreditch, Surveyors of the highways of the parish of, 230, 231
,, Shoreditch, Holywell Street, Conventicle held in, 343 345
,, Shoreditch, Hoxton in, 375
,, Shoreditch, The Man leading the Calf (sign), 52
,, Shoreditch, Accusing the minister of, to have been a captain in the king's service, 185
,, Shoreditch, Petition of the inhabitants of the parish of, concerning the plague there, &c., 3
,, Shoreditch, The Sun (sign), 52
,, Shoreditch, The White Cross and Dagger(sign) near, 52

St. Margaret's, London, 95
,, Lothbury, London, 335
,, Westm., 14, 23, 31, 38, 39 (2), 43, 46, 48, 49, 50 (2), 56, 64, 66 (2), 67, 79, 80, 85, 89, 92, 119, 133, 134, 135, 142, 148, 152, 157, 161, 162 (2), 172, 197, 200, 204 (2), 205, 209, 225, 236, 252, 254, 309 (2), 315 (2), 324, 326, 332, 334 335, 338, 339, 356, 359, 365, 368, 378, 315
,, Westm., Parish of, 14, 23, 38, 39 (2), 50, 56, 58, 67, 79, 85, 92, 157, 197, 209, 236, 315 (2), 332, 335, 339
St. Martin's, co. Midd., 386
,, Fields, 119
,, Parish of, co. Midd., 386
,, -in-the-Fields, co. Midd., 6, 10, 17, 18, 21, 32, 36, 41 (3), 42, 43 (2), 44, 51, 52, 53, 54 (2), 56, 57, 61 (2), 65, 67, 68, 69 (2), 70, 72 (2), 74, 75, 76, 79, 80, 82, 84, 96, 100, 101 (2) 104, 105, 114, 117, 118, 119, 137, 142, 143, 148 (2), 151, 155 (3, 156 (10), 157 (2), 171 (3), 172 173 (3), 176 (2), 180, 181, 184 (2), 191 (2), 197, 199 (3), 200, 201, 203, 204 (2), 205 (3), 209, 216, 217, 219, (2), 223, 225, 230, 231, 234, 237, 243, 244 (2), 246 (2), 248, 249, 255, 260, 261, 271, 278, 303, 304 (2), 306 (2), 309, 317, 319, 324, (3), 326 (2), 331, 338, 360, 368, 369, 372, 376 (2), 377, 378 (2), 379 (3), 382, 384
,, -in-the-Fields, Parish of, 10, 17, 21, 32, 36, 41 (3), 42, 43, 44, 50, 52, 53, 54, 57, 61, 65, 68 (2), 69 (2), 72 (2), 74, 79, 83, 84, 101, 173 (2), 176, 191, 199 (2), 200, 201, 203, 204 (2), 207, 209, 216' 217, 219 (2), 223, 225, 231, 234, 244 (2), 246, 248, 255, 261, 262, 265, 271, 278, 306, 314, 319, 326 (2), 331, 368, 369, 376, 279 (2), 382, 384
St. Martin's Parish, in the liberty of Westminster, 197, 200
,, -in-the-Fields, Assessment on the inhabitants of, 79
,, -in-the-Fields, Churchwardens of, 79
,, -in-the-Fields, The highway at, 314
,, -in-the-Fields, laystall in the parish of, A, 49
,, -in-the-Fields, Le Salutation tavern in, 50
,, -in-the-Fields, Collectors for relief of the poor of, 79
,, -in-the-Fields, £100 borrowed for relief of the poor of, 79
,, -in-the-Fields, Overseers of the poor of, 79
,, -in-the-Fields, Outrages, &c., committed by the inhabitants of, 49
,, -in-the-Fields, Long Acre in the parish of, 200
,, -in-the-Fields, Russell Street 338
,, -le-Grand, London, 175, 269, 330, 340, 364
,, Lane, near Charing Cross, 382
,, Ludgate, London, 272
,, Outwich, London, 242
,, -in-the-Vintry, London, 245
,, parish of, ..., 181
St. Mary's, Abchurch, London, 243
,, ,, Parish of, 243
,, -le-Bowe, Cheapside, London, 99, 118
,, Islington, Parish of, 21, 24, 55, 62, 82, 102
,, Islington, Weekly assessment made in the parish of, for relief of persons infected with plague, 62

St. Mary's, Islington, Assessment made in the parish of, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, parish church, Islington, Attempt to raise a tumult in, on the sabbath day, 102
,, Magdalen's, London, 246
,, Overies, 325
,, -le-Savoy. Strand, co. Midd., 18, 21, 36, 37, 40, 51, 64, 73 (2) 77, 85, 89, [100], 105 [114], 152, 157 (2), 326, [383]
,, -le-Savoy, Strand, Parish of, 17, 18, 35, 37, 40, 51, 64, 73 (2), 77, 85, 89, 105, 182, 184 211 (2), 217, 221, 253, 254, 326
,, -le-Savoy, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, &c., 63
,, -le-Savoy, Assessment made in the parish of, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Whitechapel, Parish of, 62, 82, 194, 196, 217, 218, 223, 240, 242 (3), 243, 245, 247, 260, 267, 274, 327, 329, 339, 351, 389
,, Whitechapel, Weekly assessment made in the parish of, for relief of persons infected with plague, 62
,, Whitechapel, By-laws made by inhabitants, &c., touching the highways in the parish of, 228
,, Whitechapel, Rosemary Lane, 245
,, Woolchurch, London, 113
,, Woolnoth, London, 99
St. [Maughan's] Moghan's, co. Monmouth, 146
St. Michael Bassishaw, London, Parish of, 100
,, at Thorne, Norwich, co. Norfolk, 147
St. Mihill's (*sic*) [Michael's], Crooked Lane, London, 307, 309
St. Moghan's [Maughan's], co. Monmouth, 146
St. Olave's, Crutched Friars, 241 (4)
,, Hart Street, Crutched Friars in, 367
,, Southwark, 164, 167, 169, 278, 312, 363
,, Parish of, Southwark, 263
St. Pancras, co. Midd., 154, 323, 360
,, Parish of, 11, 190, 213, 281, 323, 350, 379, 383
,, Conventicles held at, 360 (2)
[,,] Highgate in the parish of, 281
,, The highway of the parish of, 74, 383
St. Paul's, Covent Garden, 100, 188, 221, 272, 273, 280, 302 (2), 306, 317, 320, 324, 327, 338, 369, 380
,, Covent Garden, Parish of, 188, 199, 200, 221 (2), 233, 235, 237, 240, 272, 273, 280, 302 (2), 380
,, St. Gregory's by, 272 (2)
St. Paul's church, London, St. Gregory's near, 233
,, churchyard in St. Gregory's parish, London, 195
,, churchyard, 202
,, The burning of, 385
St. Peter's Hill in St. Bennet's, Paul's Wharf, London, 240
,, parish, Cheapside, 265
,, Cornhill, London, 99, 336
,, Parish of, Cornhill, 99, 185
,, parish, Paul's Wharf, London, 353
,, -ad-Vincula, within the Tower of London, 85
,, -ad-Vincula, Parish of, co. Midd., 56, 85
St. Pulchre's, London, *see* St. Sepulchre's
St. Saviour's, Southwark, 312, 313
St. Sepulchre's, London, co. Midd. 24, 26, 29, 31, 35, 38, 42, 43, 57, 66, 77, 78, 84, 86, 104, 130, 139, 147, 153, 158 (3), 174, 176, 181, 191, 195, 228, 233, 241, 242 (3), 243, 244 (3), 252, 264, 269, 272, 278, 279, 303, 324, 352, 353, 355 (3), 356, 357, 358, 359, 365 (2), 366, 369, 375, 377, 378, 385

St. Sepulchre's, Parish of, 5, 24, 29, 43, 77, 78, 84, 141, 208, 231, 244 (2), 248, 257, 266, 355 (2), 385
,, Weekly assessment made in the parish of, for relief of persons infected with plague, 62
,, Assessment made in the parish of, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Charterhouse Lane, 154
,, Charterhouse Yard in the parish of, 245
,, Cheeck Lane, 386
,, Conventicles held in the parish of, 343, 344, 352, 353, 355 (3), 356, 357, 358, 359
,, Redemption money for conventiclers to be used for the poor of the parish of, 366 (2), 370
,, Greene Arbor in the parish of, 266
,, By-laws made by inhabitants, &c., touching the highways in the parish of, 228
,, -without-Newgate, 89
,, Pye Corner, 96
,, St. John's Street in, 70, 71
St. Stephen's, Coleman Street, London, 377
St. Swithin's, London, 351
St. Thomas, co. Stafford, 46, 134
St. Toolie's, co. Surrey, Shod Thames nigh the mill in the parish of, 314
Sts. Anne and Agnes, ward of Aldersgate, Bull and Mouth in the parish of, 357, 358
Salisburye, William, gent., 51
Salkeld, Thomas, gent., 233
Sallett, co. Westmoreland, 47, 132
Salmon, William, 246
Salop, co., 145
Saltar, Debora, 4
,, Thomas, 41
Salter, Edward, 246
,, Henry, 330
Salter, Richard, 336
Salting an apprentice after being whipped, and held naked to a fire, 239
Saltpetre houses at Hockley-in-the-Hole, Making a fire near the, 386
Salts, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Salutation tavern in St. Martin's-in-the Fields, The, 50
Salvin, Gerrard (or Garrard), gent., 45, 134
Sampson, John, 99, 184
,, Mr. Leonard, 252
,, Richard, 99
Samwaies, James, 331
Sand Hutton, co. York, 46, 131
Sandale, John, gent., 59
,, John, 138
Sanderson, George, 258
,, *see* Saunderson
Sandes, George, gent., 11 (2)
,, Richard, 32
,, Suzan, lady, 11
,, *see* Sands
Sandringham, co. Norfolk, 145, 197
Sands, John, 271
,, *see* Sandes
Sandwich, co. Kent, 87
Sanford, Samuel, gent., 322
Sanitary regulations, xv
Sapphires, 53, 236
Sarah of London, The (ship), 254
Sarcenet, 86
Sarnesfeild, co. Hereford, 147
Sarsfeild, Thomas, gent., 331
Satin lace, 17, 18
,, Price of, 9
,, sleeves, 33
Saucers, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Saul, Edwin, gent., 25, 38, 128, 129, 130, 131
Saule, Edwin, gent., 23, 35
Saunders, Richard, 75
,, William Saunderson *alias*, 376
Saunderson, Thomas, esq. (justice of the peace), 16
,, *alias* Saunders, William, 376
,, *see* Sanderson
Savadge, John, 375
Savage, Geoffrey, 177
Savell, John, 319
,, *see* Savile, Savyle
Savile, Captain Thomas, esq. (*sic*), 175

Savile, *see* Savell Savyle
Savoy, The, co. Midd., 100, 114, 383
,, The parish of the, *see* St. Mary-le-Savoy
,, Cleansing of streets near the, 101
Savyle (or Savill), Augustine Abbott *alias* Ryvers (or Rivers) *alias*, clerk, 75, [76], 114 (3)
,, *see* Savell, Savile
Say and Seale, William Fiennes, viscount, Reviling, 90
Saye, The lord, 87
Sayres, John, gent., 204
Saywell, John, 197
Scales, Mathew, gent., 281
Scarfe, Judith, 22
[Scarisbrick], Sharisbricke or Sharisbicke, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Scarlett, Thomas, 105
Scarlingwell [Scarthingwell], co. York, 98
Scarse (or Scrase), John, 235
[Scarthingwell], Scarlingwell, co. York, 98
Scarvell, Mary, 378
,, Richard, 378
Scarves, *see* Apparel, prices of
Scattergood, Matthias, 249
Scavenger hindered from cleansing the high street from Charing Cross, &c., on account of the number of hackney coaches, 101
Scavengers and rakers, Petition of, 100
Schackspeere, Leonard, 124
,, *see* Shakespeare
Scipiere (or Scypiere) (*sic*), Charles, earl, ix, 10
Scire facias in the king's bench, Writ of, 108
Scissors, 383
,, Stabbing with a pair of, 26
Sclater, John, 211
Scopiacke [Scopwick], co. Lincoln, 133
Scornful behaviour of an overseer to executors, &c., 72
Scorton, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Scotch cloth, Stealing, 27
Scot, Margery, 287
,, Walter, 260
,, *see* Scott
Scotland, 81
Scots, king of, Engraving in copper the figure of the, printing and selling the same, 207
,, ,, of, was no traitor, To answer for saying the, 205
Scott, Edmund, gent., 104
,, Isaac, 118, 119
,, Margery, 209
,, Samuell, 209
,, William, gent., 104
,, *see* Scot
Scotter, co. Lincoln, 2
Scottish dagger, A, 89
Scowland, Darby, gent., 368
Scrase) John Scarse (or, 235
Scruton, co. York, 46, [131]
Scudamore, Sir John, K.B. and bart., 316, 319
,, William, 60, 194
Scypiere (Scipiere or) (*sic*), Charles, earl, ix, 10
Sea, prisoner to be transported to Barbadoes or some place beyond the, A, 184
,, certificate of losses sustained at, A, 16
,, coal ashes not to be cast into the streets, 226
,, coals, per chaldron, Price of, 16
,, ,, not to be sold above the rate of 12*d.* the bushel, Order for, 213
,, ,, Order touching the price of, and rates at which it shall be sold, 212, 213
,, *see* Seas
Seacole Lane, St. Sepulchre's, 266
,, William, 172
Seaford, John, 314
Seagood, Henry, 160
Seal, cornelian, A, 203
,, of the council of state, Counterfeit, 262
,, ..., an emerald, 203
,, Great, Endeavouring to obtain a grant of a baronetcy by forged letters, &c., under the, 82
,, ,, The lords commissioners of the, 188, 189
,, ,, lord keeper of the, Certificates of losses made to the, 16 (2)

Seal, Great, lord keeper of the, Suit from the inhabitants of Hillingdon to the, 28
,, ,, in wax, Procuring a mould to be taken from the, in tobacco-pipe-clay, 307
,, ,, pardon under the, A, 119
,, privy, A genuine, affixed to a spurious writing, 66
,, ring, *see* Jewellery, prices of
,, *see* Seals
Seale, Thomas, 273, 296
Seals, Silver, 37, 232, 381
,, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Seaman, Edward, gent., 55
,, Edward, 33, 110
Seaman's counterfeit certificates, 232 (2)
Seamen, Defrauding, 256
,, Rescuing pressed, from prestmasters, 224
,, Tumultuous and mutinous, 224, 225
Seares, Samuel, 371
Searles, William, gent., 169
Seas, Apprentice bound to serve beyond the, 104
,, Petition and order for a suspected catholic priest to be transported beyond the, 93
,, &c., Spirits enticing and inveigling persons on board ships to transport them beyond the, 100 (2), 181, 182, 185, [224], 229, 230 (4), 233, 239 (2), 253 (2), 255, 256, 257 (2), 259 (2), 261, 262, 263, 266 (2), 269 (3), 271, 274, 278, 279, 302, 303, 306, 315, 326, 331, 335 (2), 336 (2), 351, 367, 381
,, *see* Sea
Seaton, George, clerk, *alias* Dr. Seaton, 81, 118
Seaverne, Robert, 173
,, [Severn], co. Worcester, 145
Secretaries of state, Sir William Morris, knt., one of the principal, 320
Sedgewicke, Richard, 369
Sedition, A new indictment ordered in a case of, 120
,, Justices (names given) who heard and determined a case of, 119
,, Respite for, to enable the court to take counsel, 74, 113
,, speaker of, fined £40, A, 90
Sedition, speaker of, fined 100 marks, &c., A, 103
,, speaker of, An insane, 368
,, Speakers of, fined 50 marks each, and to be suppressed from keeping an alehouse, 284
,, or otherwise treasonable words, Speakers of, 43, 54, 73, 74, 81, 82 (4), 84 (2), 87 (3), 88, 89, 90 (2), 92, 93, 94 (2), 95, 96 (2), 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 103 (2), 113, 114 (2), 115, 117 (3), 118, 119 (3), 120 (5), 121, 122 (3), 123 (6), 125, 126 (2), 127 (2), 168, 171 (3), 173 (2), 174, 175, 176 (3), 177 (4), 178, 179 (3), 180, 182, 183, 184 (2), 186 (2), 192, 194, 195 (2), 197 (2), 203, 205 (4), 207, 208, 212, 215, 224, 225, 240, 243, 246, 250 (2), 252 (2), 259, 260, 264, 266, 268, 271, 272 (2), 274, 275, 276 (2), 277, 284 (5), 285, 302, 303 (2), 304 (6), 305 (4), 306 (3), 307 (2), 308, 309 (4), 310, 311 (2), 312, 314, 316 (2), 317 (2), 324, 326, 327 (3), 328, 335 (2), 338 (4), 339 (2), 368, 389
Sedition, Speakers of:—Names, Addresses and callings of,
Afflack, James, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, gent., 205
Aldberry, Thomas, of East Smithfield, gunsmith, 89
Alsburie, Mark, of South Mims, co. Midd., 123
,, *see* Istleberrye
Appleby, George, 316
Backhowse, John, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, gent., 176
Bagshaw, Francis, of Kensington, labourer, 168
Barnes, James, late of Stepney, weaver, 389
Bassett, John, of Stepney, 174
Beast (*sic*, or Best), Charles, 120, 177
Bellieu, Easter, 324
Bemean, Richard, 121, 122
Benfield, Gabriel, of Mile End, "monyer," 276

Sedition, Speakers of:—Names, Addresses and callings of,
Bent, Alice, of Shadwell, 277
Beres, Thomas, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, yeoman, 101
Best (or Beast (*sic*)), Charles, 120, 177
Bird, Richard, of Hollywell Street, butcher, 102
Blake, Everard, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, tailor, 338 (2)
Blundstone, Jaine, 309
Blunston, Jaine, of Whitechapel, 310
Bolton *alias* Isaac, Grace, 268
Boys, Robert, late of St. Martin's-in the-Fields, gent., 84, 85, 119
Brandon, Joseph, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, gent., 87, 88
Chapple, Charitie, of Silver Street, London 179
Cheese, Mary, 177
Cheltham, Richard, 304
Chinn, John, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, gent., 215
Coster, Thomas, of St. Bride's parish, London, gent., 204, 205
Cottrell, Katherine, of Clerkenwell, 205
Cox, William, 304
Davis, Mary, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, 95, 96, 123
Day, Wentworth, 306, 307, 309 (2)
Dennis, Sarah, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 90
Dereew (or Derrew), Anthony, of Whitechapel, weaver, 339 (2)
Derrew (or Dereew), Anthony, late of the parish of Whitechapel, labourer, 339 (2)
Draycott, John, late of St. James's, Clerkenwell, yeoman, 90
Dunne, Jaine, 177
Durrant, George, of London, 117, 173
Eastwood, John, of Islington, yeoman, 179 (2)
Egerton, Ellen (prisoner in Newgate), 195
Evans, Isaak (prisoner in Newgate), 207
Exton, Joseph, 311
Eylett, George, 307
Fenne, William, 306
Sedition, Speakers of:—Names, Addresses and callings of,
Fenner, John, 314
Gardiner, Anne, of Limehouse, 119, 123 (2)
,, Margaret, 123 (2)
Gardner, Margery (or Margaret), of Clerkenwell, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 54, 55, 96
Giles, Mary, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 94
Gold, Charles, of Clerkenwell, gent., 182
Gray, Charles, 180
Greene, Mary, 327 (2)
Griffith, ..., 317
Halloway, Richard, 211, 212
Hammond, William, 316
Hands, Robert, of Whitecross Street, bodice-maker, 87, 88
Harbert, Henerie, of Clerkenwell, victualler, 305
Hardwood, Benjamin, 115
Harmon, William, of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, gardiner, 178
Hayes, Dennis, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, porter, 266
Hibblethwaite, Robert, of Snowring [Snoring] Magna, co. Norfolk, clerk, 186 (2)
Higho, Thomas, of Staines, co. Midd., musician, 250
Hobson, Mary [? of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields], 271
Horton, Anne, 285
Huggett, Mary, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 92
Humphries, Elizabeth, late of Whitechapel, 82, [84], 117
Isaac, Grace Bolton *alias*, 268
Isaack, Dorothy, of the parish of St. Clement's Danes, 264
Istleberrye, Mark, of South Mims, ..., 94, 123 (2)
,, *see* Alsburie
Jackson, Alice (prisoner in Newgate), 87, 88
Jenckinges, ..., 317
Johnson, Abraham (prisoner in the Gatehouse), 303
Jones, Alice, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 304
,, Edward, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, shoemaker, 304

Sedition, Speakers of:—Names, Addresses and callings of,
Kendall, William, of St. Martin's-le-Grand, button-maker, 175
Kerbie, Thomas, of . . . ., yeoman, 197
Ladore, Mary, of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, 243
Lee Robert, 122 (2)
Lightfoote, Edward, 305
Locker, Robert, ..., of the city of Westminster, 302
Locksmith, John, of the parish of Stepney, mariner, 260
Maddison, Elizabeth, of Stepney, 252
Major, Richard, of St. Paul's, Covent Garden, ..., 317
Maple, John, of Hammersmith, labourer, 211
Mathewes, Edward, of Westminster, ..., 309
Messenger, Edward, of Chiswick, waterman, 177
Miles, Thomas, [103], 126, 127
Myles, Thomas, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, labourer, 103, [126, 127]
Neale, Richard, 119
,, William, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, yeoman, 368
Need (or Neve), Richard, of St. Andrews, Holborn, ..., 224, 225
Neve), Richard Need (or, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, ..., 224, 225
Neviston, Jane, 272
Norman, William, of Islington, butcher, 194
Norris, John, late of St. Botolph's-without-Aldgate, tailor, 195
Ordway, Edward, of St. Clement's Danes, gunmaker, 196, 197, 284 (2)
Osmond, Margret, 304
Parke. John, of Whitecross Street, brickmaker, 87
Parsons, John, 284
Pease, William, of Long Acre, broker, 311
Peirce, William (prisoner in Newgate), 335 (2)
Peirse, William, 284
Pepper, Alexander, 176
Sedition, Speakers of:—Names, Addresses and callings of,
Pheasant, Judith, of St. Clement's Danes, 183, 184
Phillips, Dorothy, of St. Sepulchre's, 303
,, Henry, 338
Pigge, William Spencer, *alias*, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, yeoman, 82 (2)
Plumstead, Robert, of Fulham, victualler, 246
Pollester, Rachael, late of Stepney, 81
Polton, Anselme, of Whitechapel, cordwinder, 183
,, *see* Powlton
Pope, Andrew, of Hampton, tailor, 312
Powlton, Ansell, 97
,, *see* Polton
Probart, Allan, 304
Roberts, Margaret, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 176, 177
Salter, Robert, of Wapping Wall, cordwainer, 276
Sampson, Thomas, of Spitalfields, turner, 99, 184
Scullard, John, of St. Mary's, Islington, labourer, 82, 117
Seiston, Morris, of the hamlet of Spitalfields, labourer, 251, 252
Sherrard, Joan, of St. Dunstan's-in-the-West, 93, 120 (3)
Sherwody, Joan [Sherrard *alias*, 93, 120 (2)], 120
Shipley, Elizabeth, late of the Strand and of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 73, 74, 113, 114, 171 (2)
Smith, Anne, late of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 103, 126, 127
Snow, John, of the parish of Stepney, draper, 274
Sourceau, Peter, ..., of Covent Garden, 338 (3)
Sparkes, William, 305, 306
Spencer *alias* Pigge, William, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, yeoman, 82 (2)
Thorne, Silvester, of St. Sepulchre's, tailor, 176
Thornell, Robert, 327
Tovey, George [of Clerkenwell, bone-chopper], 274

Sedition, Speakers of:—Names, Addresses and callings of,
Trevers, Rebecca, 328
Tummey, Philip, of St. Sepulchre's parish, London, butcher, 43
Tyler, John, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, joiner, 304
Tyne, John, of the parish of St. Mary's, Whitechapel, smith, 240
Veeres, Thomas, 125
Voysey, John, of Dartmouth, co. Devon, merchant, 98
Warner, John, of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, yeoman, 250
Wasse, Walter, of Little Britain, stationer, 173
Watson, Anne, of St. Giles's-in-the Fields, 203
Webb, Robert, of the parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn, carpenter, 205
White, Anne, of Well Alley on the Green Bank, Stepney, 259
Wiggons, John, 178
Williams, Mary, late of Hammersmith, 192, 284 (2)
,, Paul, late of Hammersmith, yeoman, 192, 284 (2)
Willis, Thomas, clerk, vicar of Twickenham, 308
Wolmer, Ralph, of Wymondham, co. Norfolk, gent., 305
Wood, John, of St. Margaret's, Westminster, clerk, 85, 118, 119
Worrall, Joan, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 74, 114, 171
Wynne, Thomas, of Bodwean, co. Carnarvon, esq., 271
Zouch, Henry, late of the parish of St. Mary's-le-Savoy, esq., 326
Sedition, Suspicious language tending to, 328
,, Words spoken tending to, 338
Seditious papers entituled England's Remembrances, Dispersing, 253 (2)
,, and dangerous persons, Confederating with, 264
,, words at a private meeting, Uttering, &c., 317
,, words spoken at a private meeting, Concealing treasonable and, 307, 309 (2)
Seduction by a married man, 224
Seed, mustard, Stealing, 37
Seething Lane, parish of Allhallow's, Barking, 89
Selby, Sir William, knt., 47, 132
Selbye, Elizabeth, 173
Sell a young maid, Proffering to, 266
Selling persons to transport them beyond the seas, Spirits, 100, 230, 239, 262, 263, 266, 269 (2), 302, 306, 336 (2), 367, 381
Selwin, Stephen, 253
Selwyn, William, 164
Seminary priests, Prosecutions of, *see* Priests, Catholic, &c.
Senghurst, Susan, 50
,, William, 50
Senior, Thomas, gent., 93
Serge, Price of, per yard, 319
Serle, Thomas, 324
Sermon, Disturbing the minister of West Drayton whilst preaching a funeral, 271
,, under a tree than out of a pulpit, Preferring to hear a, 173
Servant, Assaulting and whipping a, 230
,, Beating a, 23
,, Inhumanly beating a female, with knotted whipcords, 318
,, for beating his master, Sentence on a, 117
,, Discharging a, contrary to statute, and detaining her wearing apparel, 34
,, An order of court concerning a maltreated maid, 209, 210
,, Accusation of selling a, to be transported beyond the seas, 100
,, for a slave to Virginia, Selling a, 306
,, withdrawing from service, and taking with him a horse, 21
,, suspected to have stolen money received from his master, 326 (2)
Servants absconding, 21, 235
,, Endeavouring to, and enticing away covenanted, 185, 257 (2), 269
,, Enticing or conveying away, to transport beyond the seas, 100, 229, 257 (2), 269, 271

Service, living out of, To answer for, 373
,, Idle persons living out of, under pretence of coal-heaving, 169 (2), 170
Sessions of gaol delivery, *see* Gaol Deliveries
,, of Oyer and Terminer held at the court house, Old Bailey, 116, 119 (3)
,, of Oyer and Terminer, Special, held by adjournment at the court house, Old Bailey, 108 (2)
,, of Oyer and Terminer at Hickes Hall, 51
,, of the peace held at Hicks Hall, General, 194, 197, 200 (2), 278, 308 (2), 316, 340 (2), 367, 373
,, of the peace held at Hickes Hall, 3, 6 (3), 7, 11, 12, 13, 25, 30, 34, 40, 44, 61, 78, 97, 129, 131, 133, 135 (3), 136 (2), 139, 141, 142 (?), 143 (?), 147, 148, 149, 161, 166, 178 (2), 180 (2), 181 (2), 182 (2), 183, 186 (2), 196, 202, 204, 209, 211, 212 (3), 215, 220, 224 (2), 225, 226, 230, 231, 236, 239 (2), 251, 254 (2), 255, 257 (2), 260 (3), 267, 269, 273 (2), 275, 276 (2), 277, 280 (2), 281, 282, 302, 303, 304 (4), 305, 311, 312, 319, 324, 327, 332, 333 (2), 336
,, of the peace held at Hicks Hall, General quarter, 237, 274, 318, 363, 373 (3)
,, of the peace held at Hicks Hall, Quarter, 279, 280, 321 (2)
,, of the peace held at Hicks Hall from the 6 July 17 Car. II. to 15 Feb. 18 Car. II., Editorial note on the, 373
,, of the peace held at Highgate, General, 4
,, of the peace for London and Middlesex, held at the justice hall, Old Bailey, Quarter, 272 (2)
,, of the peace for the city of London, held at the justice hall, Old Bailey, 210
Sessions of the peace for Middlesex General, 160, 167, 170, 177, 179, 182, 184, 185, 197 (2), 201 (3), 214, 221 (2), 233, 238, 245, 265, 269, 270, 274, 276, 278 (2), 279, 303, 338, 371
,, of the peace for Middlesex, 3, 12, 40, 84, 88, 93, 94, 97 (2), 98 (4), 99 (5), 100, 102 (3), 104 (4), 105 (2), 160 (2), 161 (3), 162 (4), 163 (4), 164 (7), 165 (4), 166, 167 (2), 168 (5), 169 (4), 170 (2), 171 (5), 172 (3), 173 (2), 174 (5), 175 (2), 176 (4), 177 (3), 178 (2), 179 (3), 180 (4), 181 (3), 182, 183 (3), 184 (2), 185 (3), 186 (3), 195, 197, 205, 206 207 (2), 212 (2), 216, 217 (2), 219, 220, 223, 224 (2), 225, 228 (2), 229 (2), 230 (5), 231, 235, 236, 237, 240 (4), 241, 244, 245 (2), 246 (2), 247, 248 (3) 249 (3), 250 (4), 251 (2), 252 (4), 253 (5), 254, 255 (2), 256 (4), 257 (3), 258 (4), 259 (2), 260 (2), 261, 262 (2), 263 (2), 264, 265 266 (4), 268, 269 (2), 270, 271 (4), 273, 274 (3), 276, 277, 278, 279 (3), 282, 303 (2), 304, 305 (2), 306 (3), 307 (3), 309, 310 (5), 311 (3), 312 (4), 313 (2), 314 (2), 315 (2), 316, 317 (3), 318 (2), 319, 320, 322, 323, 324 (2) 325 (3), 326 (3), 327 (2), 328 (4), 329 (3), 330 (2), 331, 332, 333, 335 (5), 336 (3), 338, 339, 340, 349 (2), 351, 353 (2), 360 (2), 363, 364 (3), 365, 368, 370 (2), 371, 372, 375 (4), 376, 377 (4), 378 (2), 379 (3), 381, 383 (2), 384 (2), 385, 386 (4), 387
,, of the peace for Middlesex, General Quarter, 4, 166, 241, 243, 245 (2), 246 (2), 247, 272, 305, 306, 313, 331 (2), 363, 384, 385 (3)
,, of the peace for Middlesex, Quarter, 170 (2), 268, 272
,, of the peace held at Turnham Green, General, 62

Sessions of the peace held at Westminster, General, 1, 2, 15, 16, 28 (2), 40, 52, 61, 71, 72 [78], 79, 100, 105 (2), 128, 130 (4), 135, 136 (?), 137, 139 (2), 141, 142, 143 (2), 144 (2), 171, 173, 176, 177 (2), 179, 181, 182 (2), 184 (2), 186 (2), 189, 194, 198, 200 (2), 205 (3), 208, 211 (2), 214, 215 (3), 218, 229, 238, 239, 302, 304, 307, 309, 320, 328, 334 (2), 376 (3), 378, 380, 385, 387
,, of the peace for Westminster, General Quarter, 195 (2), 233, 264, 324, 325, 326, [327], 333, 334, 337, 359, 369, 373
,, of the peace for Westminster, Quarter, 100, 173 (2), 204 (2), 387
,, of the peace Roll, Westminster, 72, 98, 100 (2), 101 (2), 105, 172, 173 (2), 176, 177, 178, 181, 182, 184 (2), 195, 199, 200, 204, 205 (3), 211, 214, 215 (2), 216, 217 (2), 302, 304, 306, 307, 309 (3), 320, 325, 326, 327, 328, 334 (3), 377, 378, 380, 385, 387 (2)
,, of the peace Rolls, vi, 1–105
,, of peace Rolls, Indictments and recognizances of, viii
,, of peace Rolls *temp.* Charles I., Recognizances and indictments taken from, 160–187
,, of peace Rolls, *temp.* Commonwealth, Magnitude of the, xvi
Sevenoaks, co. Kent, 76
,, parish of, Rotheread in the, co. Kent, 55
[Severn] Seaverne, co. Worcester, 145
Sewers, commissioners of, Reviling the, 332
Sexby, Colonel, 266
Seyle, Henry, 248
Seywell, Henry, 102
,, William, 229
Shaddocke, Anne, 233
,, Robert, 233
Shadwell, co. Midd., 169, 254, 258, 274, 302
Shadwell, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Fox Lane, 313
,, John, gent., 386
,, in Stepney, 161, 256, 266, 267, 274, 277, 315, 335
,, in the parish of Stepney, The hamlet of 247 (2)
Shakespeare, Ralph, 384
,, *see* Schackspeere
Shambrooke, John, jun., 180
,, William, 305
Sharisbricke, Sharisbicke [Scarisbrick], co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Sharland, James, 232
Sharp, Sarah, 259
Sharpe, Alice, 122
,, Anne, 220
,, Edward, 171
,, John, 220
,, John Sharpnes *alias*, 204
Sharpnes *alias* Sharpe, John, 204
Sharrett, John, 136
Shatterall, Edward, 280
Shaw, Elizabeth, 384, 385
,, Robert, 79, 80
Sheafe, Edward, 284
Shed near the ducking pond, Riotously pulling down a, 164 (2)
Sheere [Shire] Lane, co. Midd., 7
Sheet, A laced, 35
Sheets, 35
,, Linen, 91
Shelley, Fardinand, 152
,, Nicholas, 291
,, Richard, 196, 285
Shelton, Robert, 48
Shepard, Daniel, 317
Sheparde, Thomas, 326
Sheppard, Harmond, 52, 55
,, Henry, 67, 112
,, John, 67, 112
Shepperton, co. Midd., 29
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Sherburne, Richard, esq., 48, 133
Sheriff of Middlesex, The, 188
,, of Middlesex to be reimbursed from conventiclers' estates of charges made for embarkation, &c., of said conventiclers, 362

Sheriff of Middlesex, Fines paid to the, 323, 370
,, of Middlesex, Reward paid by the 235
,, of Middlesex, A writ of *venire facias* addressed to the, 51
,, of Middlesex, Warrant to the, to convey conventiclers to the port of London for embarkation, 362, 364, 367, 370
Sheriffs of London and Middlesex, Letter addressed to the, 238
,, of London and Middlesex, Prisoners transported by the, 327
Sherman, Nathaniell, 370 (3)
,, William 7
Sherren, Richard, 22
Sherwood, Philip, gent., 143
Shillings, *see* Money
Ship money, Seditious speech saying that the chimney money would prove a worse burden than the, 339
,, Yard, St. Giles's-without-Cripplegate, 377
[Shipdham] Shipnam, co. Norfolk, 145
Shipley, co. Salop, 145
Shipnam [Shipdham], co. Norfolk, 145
Ship's Alley, Rosemary Lane, Whitechapel, 269
Ships, Names of:—
Assistance, frigate, 232
Elizabeth, of Ipswich, 10
Elizabeth and Mary, 381
Esperance, H.M.S., 25
Golden Fortune, 335
Hampshire, The States, 214
John, 230 (3)
John and Katherine, 266
John of London (hoy), 307
Nightingale, frigate, 232
Planter, 239 (2)
Sarah, of London, 254
Trades Increase, 93
Waxford, frigate, 277
William and Robert, 336
[Shire] Sheere Lane, co. Midd., 7
Shirts, *see* Apparel, prices of
Shod Thames nigh the Mill, in the parish of St. Toolie, co. Surrey, 314
Shoe Lane, London, 98, 269
Shoemakers," "The complaint of journeymen (pamphlet entitled), 246
Shoes Stealing, 68
,, *see* Apparel, prices of
Shomarke, Aaron, 20, 21
Shooting with a birding-piece, 281
,, bucks, Unlawfully, in Enfield Chase and Marylebone Park, 189, 190, 191 (2)
,, with a gun, 40
,, with pistols, 219, 234, 248, 260, 314
Shore, John, 117
Shoreditch, co. Midd., 3, 4, 5, 30, 37, 50, 62, 63, 64, 70, 85, 86, 102, 133, 164, 167 (2), 178, 183, 185, 222, 230, 257, 263, 264, 313, 330, 331 (2), 333, 337, 343, 345, 364, 375 (2), 376, 378
,, Parish of, *see* St. Leonard's, Shoreditch
,, Conventicle held at, 312 (2), 313
,, Common sewer near the Curtain playhouse, 164 (2)
,, A headborough of, 256, 257
,, Hog Lane, 183
,, Inhabitants of, 228
,, Inhabitants of, assessed for relief of persons infected, &c., 62
,, Complaint by the inhabitants of, for casting filth, &c., 164 (2)
,, Long Alley, 313
,, Market kept at, 13
,, Order touching a bridge in, 230
,, Riot upon the king's coronation day at, 333
,, Robbery in the fields adjacent to, 257
,, St. Leonard's parish, Raising strife between the parishioners and minister of, 185
Shorter, John, 126
Shovegroat *alias* Slidethrift (an unlawful game), 202
Shovelboard pieces of silver, 48
Showler, George, 169
Shrove Tuesday, Cock whipping on, 258 (2)
Shurley, Richard, 305

Shuter, John, 174
Sibley, Salomon, 70
Sibsey, co. Lincoln, 202
Sidey, William, 371
Sidney Thomas, 223
Sign manual addressed to the judges of assize, co. Bucks, Letter under the, 28
,, ,, Counterfeit and forged, 81, 82, 113, 118
,, ,, &c., Counterfeit writing having the appearance of letters under the, to raise volunteers, &c., 65, 66, 113
,, ,, and genuine privy seal, A false, 66
,, ,, and privy seal, A forged, 265
,, manuals, Order for stay of proceedings against recusants under the, 71 (2)
Signet letter under the king's, A, 67
,, dated from the court at Theobald, A, 67
Signs. Alehouses, inns, taverns, &c. :—
Bull and mouth, Aldersgate, London, 352, 353, 356 (2), 357, 358, 359
Bush inn, Staines, 3
Five ink horns, Grub-street, 310
Gun, Wapping, 303
Katherine wheel, Southwark, 237
Maidenhead and gun, Ratcliffe, 51
Man leading the calf, St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 52
Nag's head, Clerkenwell 272
Pelican, Wapping Wall, 302
Queen's head, East Smithfield, 32
Rose, Temple Bar, 98
,, and crown, St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 264
Salutation, St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 50
Sign of Bohemia, Chiswick, 49
Sun, St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 52
Turnstile tavern, Holborn 336 (3)
White cross and dagger, near St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 52
,, hart, Westminster, 234
Silence to indictments for felonies committed in Middlesex, Capital executions for felonies or for, *temp.* Charles I., xvii
Silence to indictments for felonies committed in Middlesex, Capital executions for felonies or for, *temp.* Commonwealth, xviii
,, *see* Mute
Silk, "Belladine," 351
,, lace, 280
,, Spun burino lege (*sic*), 351
,, stuff, 79
,, tellettos, Price of, 9
Sillington, co. Worcester, 145
Silver bells, &c., 380
,, Pieces of broken, 89
,, Cloth of, 17, 33, 90
,, Mixing copper with, to defraud, 70
,, embroidery, 33, 79, 191, 192, 213, 319
,, fringe, 41
,, Ingots of, 56, 85
,, lace, 33, 35, 79, 251, 267, 320, 380
,, plate lace, and seaming plate lace, 30
,, lock, A, 35
,, Medals of, 380
,, A piece of, 222
,, -street, London, 179, 256
,, thread and wire, Counterfeit, 70(2)
Simcocke, John (beadle), 364
Simonds, John, 245
,, *see* Symondes
Simons, Anne, 125, 126
,, Henery, 217
,, Thomas, 190
,, *see* Symons
Simpson, Elizabeth, 274
,, Jane, 205
,, Thomas, 93
,, *see* Sympson
Sinclaire, William, 296
Sinclare, William, 273
Singleton, John, 293, 294
Sisar, co. Westmoreland, 47, 132
Sixpences, *see* Money
Skacher, Jasper, gent., 247
Skelemargh (or Skelesmarth) [Skelsmergh], co. Westmld., 47, 132
Skelington [Skellingthorpe?], co. Lincoln, 65, 141
Skelton, Frances, 173
,, Robert, 79
Skenfreth, co. Monmouth, 146
Skillets, *see* Plate, prices of

Skipwith, Ralph, gent., 248
,, William, gent., 56
Skringer, Alexander, 315
Skull, Katherine, 171
Slade, John, 322
Slaughter, Mr. Richard, minister of Hadley Church, 312
,, Robert, 334
Slave to the Barbadoes, Unlawfully transporting an apprentice, and selling him for a, 336
,, for Virginia, Selling a servant for a, 306
Slaying in self-defence, 68, 69
,, Feloniously, *see* Manslaughter, &c.
,, Person found not guilty of, re-prisoned, 55
Slea, Arthur, 50
Slebech, co. Pembroke, 146
Sledwith, co. Durham, 47, 132
Sleeves, *see* Apparel, prices of
Slegg, Christopher, 329 (2)
Slidethrift, Shovegroat *alias* (an unlawful game), 202
Slingesby, Sir William [justice of the peace], 49
,, *see* Slingsby
Slings, An assault with a pair of, 173
Slingsby, Dame Elizabeth, 209
,, Sir William, knt., 209
,, *see* Slingesby
Slipton, co. Northampton, 200
Slugs, Wheels not to be shod with iron but, 227, 229
Smallie, Edward, 375
Smarte, Daniell, 349
,, George, 349
,, James, 107
,, John, 349
Smelt, William, 197
Smith, Alexander, 273
,, Augustin, 256
,, Dorrell White *alias* Thomas Brooke *alias* Captain, 198
,, Christofer, 93
,, Daniel (Daniell), 255, 293
,, Edward, 33
,, Elizabeth, 284, 294
,, Elizabeth Kennet (or Kennett), *alias*, 278, 299
,, Francis, 164
,, George, 169
,, Hugh, 167
Smith, James, 263, 310
,, Joan, 32
,, John, 240, 249, 330
,, Joseph, 351
,, Lady, 69
,, *alias* Blisse, Leonidas, 189
,, Margarett, 299
,, Mr., 196
,, Michael, 330
,, Peter, 167, 253
,, *alias* Nuttall, Richard, 327
,, Robert, 276, 300, 319
,, Roger Evans *alias*, 218
,, Thomas, gent., 167, 268
,, Thomas, 100, 330, 378
,, William, 305
,, *see* Smithe, Smyth, Smythe
Smithe, Francis, 194
,, *see* Smith, Smyth, Smythe
Smithesbye, William, esq., 120
Smithfield bars, 386
,, ,, West, co. Midd., 37
,, ,, Market kept at, 13
,, Cheeck Lane, near, 386
,, East, co. Midd, 32, 60, 62, 89, 99, 167, 169 (2), 184, 245, 252, 329, 341, 377
,, ,, parish of, Weekly assessment made in the, for relief of persons infected with the plague, 62
,, ,, the liberty of, Assessment made in the, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, ,, Resisting the high constable and the watch of, on demanding entrance into a house, 377
,, ,, Market kept at, 13
,, ,, Churchwardens, overseers of the poor, constables and inhabitants of the liberty of, 377, 378
,, ,, in St. Botolph's-without-Aldgate, 310
,, ,, in Whitechapel, 311
,, ,, Queen's head tavern, 32
,, West, London, 311

Smithson, Geary, 130
,, George, 86, 131, 138
Smocks, *see* Apparel, prices of
Smyth, Christopher, 315
,, Elizabeth 191
,, Thomas, gent., 180
,, William, gent., 18
,, William, 161, 162 (2)
,, *see* Smith, Smithe, Smythe
Smythe, Thomas Hamond *alias*, 10
,, *see* Smith, Smithe, Smyth
Snaffle bit, A, 89
Snape, Nathaniel, esq. [justice of the peace], 51
Sneeden co. Lancaster, 133
Snell, Thomas, 294
Snelling Thomas, 79
Snowring [Snoring], Magna, co. Norfolk, 186
Snuffers, *see* Plate, prices of
Soam [Soham], co. Cambridge, 383
Soare, Anne, 300
Socialist speech, A, 326
[Soham] Soam, co. Cambridge, 383
Soil of the city of London not to be scattered in highways when carted to laystalls, 227 228
Soldier refusing to go with his captain committed to the ho. of correction, 108
,, Forcing a health upon a, "to the landlord of the master whom you serve," 277
,, An idle, sentenced to be hanged, 107
,, Unlawfully taking money for discharge of a person impressed for a, 164
,, An impressed, to serve in the wars in Ireland, and order concerning same, 1, 2
,, Using slanderous language to a, 276
,, Order for a pension to be made to a maimed. 2
,, withdrawing from service, &c., An enrolled, 339
Soldiers, Murderous assault by Frenchmen on, 174, 175
,, of the Commonwealth were all rogues, Speech saying the, 276
,, &c., in alehouses, &c., Constables to secure alleged, 189, 190
Soldiers, Deserters, 15 (4), 71, 74, 75, 107 (4), 112, 122
,, Indictments of, for deserting the king's service, xi
,, suspected of felony, delivered up to their captain, &c., 118
,, Maimed, 1, 25
,, Treasurer for relief of maimed, 2, 25
,, Reporting false news of the parliamentarian, 177
,, Parliamentarian, called traitors, 175
,, Pressed, 15 (4), 17, 74, 75
,, Unlawfully pressing of men to serve as, 383
,, Victualler refusing to quarter, and abusing officer who brought them, 250
,, of Westminster, Words spoken in discouragement of the, 179
Solicitor-general Oliver St. John, esq., 82. 118
Somerfeild, George, gent., 368
Somerset, co., 48, 74, 75, 143, 204, 215
,, House, Going to mass at, 172
Somervaile, James, gent., 382
Somervell, Thomas, 283
Songs against parliament, Singing reproachful, 178
Sorcery, *see* Witchcraft
Sorrell, Elizabeth the elder, 204
,, Elizabeth, the younger, 204
Sourceau, Claudius, 338
Sources of the present volume, Period and, v
South Mims, *see* Mims
Southall, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Southampton, co. 68, 75, 160
,, earl of, The, 12
,, Earl of, lord of the manor of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, to keep the paving good about the pound, &c., 227
,, The town of, 75
Southropp, co. Gloucester, 186
Southwark, co. Surrey, 97, 164, 167, 169, 170 (2), 237, 264, 278, 312. 313, 363, 375. 376
,, borough of, Price of sea coals within the, 212
Southwark, Cheating at Lady fair in, 165
Southwicke, Richard, gent., 178
Southworth, John, clerk, 225, 226, 290

Spanish ambassador, Stealing goods belonging to the, 307
,, ambassador's, Suspicion of hearing mass at the, 185, 186
,, fleet, Inveighing against those who relieved such as came out of the, 72
,, gloves, 33
,, leather boots 72
,, nation, Scandalous speeches against the, 72
,, tobacco, 351
Spayer, Thomas, 165
Specke, Richard, 266
Speeches, Threatening, and alarming a family, 322
Speed, Thomas, 113
Spence, William, 330
,, *see* Spense
Spencer, Sir Edward, knt. [justice of the peace], 28
,, Edward, 197
,, George, 312
,, Henry, 201
,, John, gent., 274
,, William, 179 (2)
Spense, John, 335
,, William, 335
,, *see* Spence
Spiller, Sir Henry, knt. [justice of the peace], 49, 56, 67, 150, 154. 158
Spindleton [Spindleston], co. Northbld., 47, 132
Spinnage, Anthonie, gent., 272
Spirit, evil, Making an impious bargain with an, xi, 88
,, Calling a person a, 259
,, Falsely reporting a woman to be a, to inveigle children, ix, 181
Spirits, accusation of being common, 100 (2), 239
,, enticing and inveigling persons on board ships to transport them beyond the seas, &c., 100 (2), 181, 182, 185 [224], 229, 230 (4), 233, 239 (2), 253 (2), 255, 256, 257 (2), 259 (2), 261, 262, 263, 266 (2), 269 (3), 271, 274, 278, 279, 302, 303 [306], 315, 326, 331, 335 (2), 336 (2), 351, 367, 381
Spirits inveigling persons and putting them on board ship to be conveyed, &c., to Virginia, 239 (2), 253, 259, 381
Spirits, Arraignment and trial for in vocating of evil, 289
,, Taking up persons in the streets, &c., by persons commonly called, ix, 100 (2), 185, 224 [233], 239, 253 (2)
,, Raising riots or tumults upon persons by calling them, 182, 255, 278
Spitalfields, co. Midd., 23, 99, 139, 154, 178, 184, 313, 317, 330, 340, 364
,, in the parish of Stepney, The hamlet of, 251
,, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
Spittle yard, Conventicle held at, 311
Spittlehurst, John, 236
Spoons, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Spring, John, 380
Sprint (or Sprinte), John, clerk, 83, 84, 117, 118 (2)
Sprucen's Island, Stepney, 315
Spurgin, Sarah, 301
Spurs, Silver, 33
Sprye, Frances, 44
,, John, 44
"Squibb," Recognizances not to gather or store, during the time of the plague, 167 (2)
Squirrel, Grey (skin), 30
Stabbing, Conviction upon the statute of, 300
Stable yard, St. James's, ..., 324
Staff pike, Accidentally killed with a, 49
,, Captain William, 278
Stafford, co., 46, 48, 66, 133, 134
Stage play, Acting a public, at the Cockpit, Drury Lane, contrary to law, 282
,, Person taken ready dressed going to act a, 198
,, plays and interludes at the Red Bull, Unlawfully maintaining of, xv, 279, 280
Stags leather gloves, 33
,, Unlawfully hunting and killing, in Theobald's Park, 94
Staines, co. Midd., 250, 321 (2), 378
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, The Bush Inn at, 3
Staining Lane, London, 183
Stake, Garrett, gent., 368

Stamford, co. Lincoln, 141
,, co. Northampton, 383
Stampe, justice, Insolent speaking of, 174
,, Mr., vicar of Stepney, speaking against, 174
Stanckes, Christopher, 269, 270
Standage, John, gent., 151
Standberry, Joan, 320, 321
,, Michael, gent., 320
Standish, Silver, *see* Plate
,, Thomas, gent., 186
Standishe, John, gent., 35
Standley, Mary, 289
,, Richard, 289
Stanford, James, 327
,, Robert, gent., 85
Stanford's, earl of, regiment, Soldiers of the, 175
Stanghurst, co. Lancaster, 133
Stanley, Charles, esq., 215 (2)
,, George, gent., 203, 204
,, Henry, Ph.D., 262
,, Mary, 223
,, North, co. York, 46, 134
,, Thomas, 20
Stanmore, co. Midd., 23, 32, 58
,, Magna, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, Parva, co. Midd., 59, 136, 137
,, Parva, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Stanninghall, co. Norfolk, 145
Stannington, co. York, 46, 131
Stannop, John, 124
Stanton, Richard, 312
Stanwell, co. Midd., 44, 270, 321
,, Parish of, 270
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Stanyng, co. Lancaster, 48
Staple, Abraham, 294
,, Inn, London, 56
Staples, Margery, 306
,, William, 306
Stapleton, Sarah, 377, 378
,, William, gent., 382
Stappard, Abigall, 43, 44
,, Robert, gent., 43
Star Chamber, high court of, The, 52
Startopp, John, 18
,, Nicholas, 18
Starving an apprentice to death, 294
State," "Ancor of the, 287
States waggons on the highway, Endeavouring to rob the, 204
Staunton, Richard, 177
Staves, Broom, 43, 71
Stayres, Thomas, 225
Steal, Attempting to, 98
Stealing from a dwelling-house, 297
,, Feloniously, 2, 5, 7, 10, 23, 24 (3), 27 (2), 29, 30, 31, 32, 36 (3), 38, 39 (4), 41 (3), 42, 43, 44 (2), 48, 51, 53, 54, 56, 57 (2), 60 (2), 69, 72, 73, 85, 89, 96, 98, 101, 108, 114, 120, 124, 125, 126, 127, 191, 200, 201, 208, 209, 213, 218, 223, 225, 232, 233, 235, 236, 240, 244, 246, 251, 255, 256, 258, 259, 262, 267, 270, 275, 278 (2), 285 (2), 286, 287, 288, 289, 290 (2), 291 (3), 294, 295 (2), 298 (4), 299, 306, 307, 314, 315, 319, 321, 350, 351 (2), 372
,, Felonious, with violence, 291
Stebunheath, *see* Stepney
Steddle, Thomas, 333
Steevens, Symon, 268
,, *see* Stephans, Stephens, Stevens
Stephans, Simon, 296
,, *see* Steevens, Stephens, Stevens
Stephens, Bridget, 225
,, John, 249
,, *see* Steevens, Stephans, Stevens
Stepney, co. Midd., 42, 55, 81, 85, 103, 117, 161, 166, 174, 185, 193, 201, 202, 216, 225, 229, 236, 244, 252 (2), 255 (2), 256, 266 (2), 270, 278, 279, 281, 305, 307, 311, 316, 321, 322, 323, 325, 332, 336, 339, 340 (2), 341, 353 (3), 359, 360, 361, 363, 364, 366, 370, 388, 389
,, Parish of, 42, 193, 201, 202, 216, 244, 255 (2), 260, 266, 274, 278, 281, 321, 322, 323, 332, 352 (2), 354 (2), 355, 357, 358 (2), 360, 361 (2), 388, 389
Stepney Armitage [Hermitage] Dock, 315
,, parish of, Weekly assessment made in the, for relief of persons infected with the plague, 62

Stepney, Bethnal Green in, 20, 335
,, Blackwall in the parish of, 8, 10, 162 (3), 325
,, parish of, Churchwardens and officers of the, 332
,, parish of, Refusing to aid the constable of the, in conveying conventiclers to Newgate, 370
,, parish of, Redemption money for conventiclers to be used for the poor of the, 366
,, parish of, Constables, &c., of the, to sequester estates, &c., of conventiclers, 362
,, Conventicles held at, 313, 332, 341, 343, 344, 345, 350 (2), 351 (2), 352 (3), 353 (2), 354 (7), 355, 356 (3), 357 (2), 358 (4), 360, 363, 370 (3)
,, Conventicle held in a building or room of unknown person in, 343, 344, 351, 352 (2), 357
,, Dean and Flower Street, 313
,, Mr. Edgworth, the curate of, Speaking against and disturbing, during divine service, 174 (2)
,, Gravel Lane, 223
,, New Gravel Lane, 247, 251, 341
,, Green Bank, 259
,, A headborough of, 305
,, The highway at, 360
,, Limehouse in, 335
,, Limehouse, Conventicle held in, 343, 345
,, Mile End in, 236, 276
,, Morgan's Rents, 258
,, parish of, The plague greatest in the, than other parishes within or without London, 62
,, Ratcliffe in, 4, 51, 153, 271, 341, 353
,, Ratcliffe Highway in, 318, 329
,, Rosemary Lane, 258
,, Shadwell in, 161, 256, 266, 267, 274, 277, 315, 335
,, The hamlet of Shadwell in, 247 (2)
,, The hamlet of Spitalfields in, 251
,, Sprucen's Island, 315
,, Mr. Stampe, vicar of, Speaking against, 174
Stepney, Wapping in, 235, 260, 304, 315, 367
,, Wapping hamlet in, 305
,, Wapping Wall in, 276, 277, 302, 305
,, Wellclose in, 247
,, Westbury (or Westberry) Street, Conventicle held in, 343, 345, 364 (2)
,, Wheeler-street, 364
Sterling, Richard, 281
Sternett, Richard, 311
Stevens, George, 309
,, John, 174
,, *see* Steevens, Stephans, Stephens
Stevenson, Elizabeth, 314
,, William, 314
Stewkley, James, 246
,, John, 296
Stibbs, William, 296
Stiles, Robert, 388
Stilettos, Daggers called, 22, 29
Stirrup irons, Gilt, 72
Stirrups, 89
Stoakes [Stokes], co. Norfolk, 145
Stockell, John, 336
Stockings for exportation, 388
,, *see* Apparel, prices of
Stocks, &c., for St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, 12
Stockwell, John, 96
Stoke Ferry, co. Norfolk, 145, 147
Stoke-by-Nayland, co. Suffolk, 145
Stoke Newington, 375, 376
,, ,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
[Stokes] Stoakes, co. Norfolk, 145
Stolen goods, Receiving, 336
Stomacher, *see* Apparel, prices of
Stone, Benjamin, 294
,, John, 265
,, Person slain by throwing a, 22
,, Gold ring set with a doublet, 32
,, Samuell, 269
,, Thomas, 171
,, *see* Stones
Stoneleigh, co. Warwick, Edward Price, clerk, vicar of, 338
Stones, amitus (?) [amethysts], Ring with, 36
,, Gold rings set with Bristol, 32, 232
,, Precious, 74

Stones, *see* Stone
Stool in Cheapside, Cheats to stand upon a, on a market day, 102, 125
Stothart, Hugh, 228
Stoughton, co. Worcester, 54, 136
Stout, Edmund, 312
Stowne, William, 315
Stradling, Robert gent., 89
Strand, The, co. Midd., 2, 11, 21, 35, 73, 174
,, near the New Exchange, Forgers to stand upon the pillory in the, for two hours on a market day, 388
,, Obstruction by hackney coaches against the New Exchange, 100, 101, 105
,, St. Mary-le-Savoy, 17, 18, 21, 36, 37, 40, 51, 64, 73 (2), 77, 85, 152, 157 (2)
Stratford Bow, co. Midd., 58, 102, 138, 139
,, ,, Parish of, 102
,, ,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, ,, Greengoose fair at, suppressed during whitsun week on account of the plague, 62
,, Lancton, co. Essex, 262
Straton [Scruton ?] co. York, 131
[Stratton (?)] Sturton Ground, Westm., 50
Stree, John, 330
Street, Richard, 365
,, quarrel, A, 324 (2)
Streete, Edward, 72
Streets or lanes, Inhabitants not to cast rubbish or dirt in the, 226
,, and lanes, Defective paving of, to be repaired within ten days after warning given, 226
,, Sea-coal ashes not to be cast into the, 226
Strengham *alias* Strensam [Strensham], co. Worcester, 142
Strensam [Strensham], Strengham *alias* co. Worcester, 142
Stretley, co. Berks, 146
Strideup, Alice, 45
,, Hugh, 45
Stringer, Mary, 110
Strode, John, gent., 245
Strong water shop on the sabbath-day in sermon time, &c., Drinking in a, 257
,, waters, Suspicion of stealing a bottle of, 171
Strugnell, Henry, 79, 80
Strumpet, A suspected, 276
Stuart, Charles, Suspicion of receiving and dispersing commissions from, and holding correspondence with, 250
,, Charles, late king of England, 205, 206
,, Charles, A minister saying the restoration of, was a malignant plot, 208
,, Charles, Proclaiming, &c., 205, 286, 287
,, Charles, Publishing, printing, &c., an engraved picture (with inscription, given) of, 206 (2), 207
,, James, 217
Stubbes, Peter, 100
Stubbins, Jonas, 207
Stukeley, John, 175
Sturfeild, John, 23
Sturgeon, Jaine, 307, 308
,, Robert, 307, 308
Sturges, Elizabeth, 301
,, Thomas, 301
Sturley, William, 106
Sturton [Stratton ?] Ground, Westm., 50
,, William, lord, 57, 273
,, Thomas, esq., 273 (2)
Sucklinge, Florence, 1
,, Sir John, knt., comptroller of of the king's (Car. I.) household, 2
Sucklyn, Edward, gent., 306
Sudall, Mary, 193
Sudlowe, William, 278
Suffolk, co., 142 (2), 145
,, cheese, Stealing, 37
Suffolk Lane, 340
,, Thomas, earl of, 2
Sugar boxes, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
,, cakes, 319
,, James, 55
,, plums, 319
,, Selling an apprentice for a slave for 1,600 lbs. weight of, 336
Suicide, 43
Sullen, Richard, 317
Sumner, John, 326

Sumner, Robertine, 298
Sun, The (sign), St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 52
,, dials, Brass, 95
Sunbury, co. Midd., 332
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Supremacy, oath of, The, 376 (2)
,, oath of, Refusing to take the, 173 (2)
,, Heavy recognizance for appearance, &c., for refusing to take the, 80
Surinam, Carrying a man on board ship and leaving him to be transported to, 278
Surplice, *see* Apparel, prices of
Surrey, co., 18, 64, 76, 97, 148, 164, 168, 170 (3), 230, 237, 264, 312, 313, 314, 340, 363, 368, 376
,, &c., Counterfeit letter addressed to the farmers for collecting the excise of beer, &c., in, 265
,, earl of, *see* Arundel
Sussex, co., 31, 51, 76, 104, 142
Sutton, co. Derby, 3
,, Anne Symons *alias* Alsopp *alias*, 91
,, Dorothy, 289
,, Henry, 118
,, St. Nicholas, co. Hereford, 146
,, Sarah, 247, 292
,, Thomas, 91, 125 (2), 126, 196
Swan, Anthony, 7
Swayne, William, esq. [justice of the peace], 4
Swearing, Endeavouring to persuade a person to false, 197
Sweep their doors, keep kennels clean, &c., Inhabitants to, 226
Swevy [Sweeney (?)], co. Salop, 145
Swift, lord viscount, Reviling, assaulting, &c., the, 56
,, Richard, 308
Swifte, Isaack, 37
,, Lewis, 165
Swine not to be suffered to wander up and down streets and lanes, &c., 227
Swinfen, Samuel, 376
Swinglehurst, John, 136
Sword, broad, A, 251
,, with steel hilt, A, 213
Sword, horseman's, A, 89
,, and scabbard, A, 70
,, Suspicion of stealing a, 118
Swords, Prices of, 14, 86
,, with silver hilts, 280, 317
,, Stealing, 14, 74, 86
Swynnerton, James, gent., 60, 61
,, Henry, gent., 160
Sydenham, Lady Anne, 315
,, Thomas, M.D., 326
Symes, Thomas, 324
Symondes, Thomas, 64
,, *see* Simonds
Symond's Inn, in St. Dunstan's-in-the-West, 163
Symons *alias* Alsopp *alias* Sutton, Anne 91
,, John, 367
,, *see* Simons
Sympson, John, 274
,, *see* Simpson
Syms, Thomas, 75

T.

Table cloths, 35
,, ,, Damask, 29, 79
Tables, Gaming, 202
Taboe *alias* Taburre (? Talbott), William, [270], 295
Taburre (? Talbott), William Taboe *alias* [270], 295, 296
Tacker, Edward Tackey *alias*, 52
Tackey *alias* Tacker, Edward, 52
Taffata bag, An embroidered, 33
Taffaty ribbon, 360
Tags, Gold, *see* Jewellery, price of
Tailer, John, 60
,, *see* Tailor, Tayler, Taylor
Tailor, Edward, 52
,, Thomas, 130, 131, 135, 138
,, *see* Tailer, Tayler, Taylor
Talbott, Nicholas, 19
,, William . . . . *alias*, gent., 270, [295, 296]
Talley, Stephen, 254
Tame, Elizabeth, 332
,, Thomas, 332
Tanner, John, 271
,, Thomas, 256
Tapley, John, 254
Tapper, Thomas, 165
Tarlinge, Daniel, 370

Taunt, John, 124
Taunton, Samuel, 334
Tavern, Beating and bruising a kinsman in a, 75 (2)
,, Keeping a disorderly, 178
,, Person continuing in a, till night, showing tricks, &c., 195
Taverns, Haunting, at unseasonable hours, 249 (2)
,, *see* Signs, &c.
Tayler, George, 319
,, John, 179, 252
,, Martha, 252
,, Thomas, 123, 336
,, *see* Tailer, Tailor, Taylor
Taylor, Anthony, 16
,, Frances, 36
,, George, 281
,, Humfrey, 351
,, John, 309
,, Philip, 330
,, Ralph, 316, 317, 318
,, Thomas, gent., 249
,, *alias* Bridges, William, 28
,, *see* Tailer, Tailor, Tayler
Taylors' Company, Merchant, Sir Baptist Hickes, knt., a member of the, 9
Teague, John, 194
Teddington, co. Midd., 268
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Tedman, Richard, 169
Tellettos, Silk, price of, 9
Temple Bar, The Rose tavern, 98
,, ,, Servant to be whipped to, and stand upon a pillory, &c., there, 117
,, Captain, 193
,, Inner, The, 249, 253
,, John, 192
,, Middle, The, 202, 261, 268
Tennitt," " Island of, 48
Tereman, Robert, 105
Terrado (or Torado), Francis, junior, 334
,, *see* Toradoe, Torrado
Terrell, Peter, gent., 331
Terry, George, 365
Tester for a bed with bone-lace, 17
Thacker, Humble, 330
Thaker, Silvester, 117
Thames, The river, 29, 60, 254, 268, 351, 381, [382]
,, Shod, nigh the mill in the parish of St. Toolie, co. Surrey, 314
Thames Street, 175, 311, 360
Thanet, Island of, co. Kent, 48
Theatres, *see* Playhouses
Theatrical amusements, *temp.* Commonwealth, xv
Theobald, Letter under the signet dated from the court at, 67
,, Park, Enfield, used for preservation of deer, 94
,, ,, Enfield, Unlawfully hunting and killing stags in, 93, 94
Thicknes, Dutton, 185
Thief-catcher, A pretended, taking thieves and releasing them on receiving money, 273
Thieves burnt in the hand, Notorious, 265
Thimbles, Silver, 380
Thomas, ..., 316
,, Daniell, 71, 72
,, Edward, gent., 323
,, Elizabeth, 201
,, Isaack, 273
,, Isatus, 201
,, James, 193
,, John, 327
,, Roger, 244, 364
,, William, 330
Thompson, James, 105
,, John, 209, 293
,, Priscilla, 229
,, Thomas, 389
,, William, 33, 126
,, *see* Thomson, Tompson, Tomson
Thomson, Michael, 197
,, *see* Thompson, Tompson, Tomson
Thornborough Jane, 165
Thorner, Emma, 221
,, John, gent., 221
,, Timothy, gent., 221
Thorneton, Thomas, 168
Thornton Wood, co. York, 46
Thorold, Nathaniel, gent., 195
Thorowgood, Adam, 182
,, Lady Elizabeth, Order made for the maintenance of the grandchildren of, 220
,, Sir John, knt., 220, 221
Thorpe in Long Itchington, co. Warwick, 137
,, by Norwich, co. Norfolk, 146, 147
Thorpehall, co. York, 41

Thread, Fraudulently offering for sale a wire of impure composition for pure silver, 70
,, Stealing, 37
Three Tuns Alley, Petticoat Lane, Whitechapel, 326
Thresham, Theodosia, lady, 34
Throckmorton, Sir Clement, knt. [Jus- of the Peace], 39
Thumb, Branded on the, 48
Thurlow, John, esq., secretary of state, Counterfeiting the name of, 261, 262
Thurnham, co. Lancaster, 47, 133
Thwaites, Thomas, 191
Tibballs, John, 256
Tibbs, William, 325
Ticket of silver, A porter's, 86
Til, Edward, 207
Tillets (wrappers for cloth), 60
Timberlake, John, 365
,, Richard, 123
Timberlye, John, 263
Timmes, Henry, 247, 292
Tindall, Francis, gent, 98
Tippling act (1 James I.), Informers receiving bribes for supposed offence against the, 53
,, eating, &c., in alehouses, &c., Order against, to be read in parish churches before sermon, 190
Tisdale, Fraunces, 212
,, Thomas, esq., 202, 291 (2)
Titchborne, Sir Richard, knt., 31
,, Robert, *lord*, 272 (2)
Titoe, John, gent., 249
Tobacco, Suspicion of stealing a bottle of, 171, 172
,, box, A, 208
,, ,, A silver, 213
,, Spanish, 351
,, Stealing, 19
,, Virginia, 386
,, in leaf, Stealing Virginia, 350
,, Stealing Virginia, 93
Tobacconist, A wholesale, 328
Todd, Christopher, 312
,, John, 330
,, Mary, 235
"Todstones," Gold rings set with, 211, 218
Tokely, William, 266
Tom, King (Thomas, lord Fairfax, called), 103
Tomkins, William, 312
,, *see* Tompkins
Tommey, John, 299
Tompkins, William, 364
,, *see* Tomkins
Tompson, James, 265
,, John, 103
,, Samuell, 240
,, Widow, 237
,, *see* Thompson, Thomson, Tomson
Tomson, George, 261
,, *see* Thompson, Thomson, Tompson
Tonstall, William, 114
Tools and implements for workhouse, Certificatory letter for money to purchase, 332
Toomes, Thomas, 318
Toothpicker cases, Silver, 380
Topsill, Abell, vicar of Ashford, Speaking opprobriously against, 183
Torado (or Terrado), Francis, junior, 334
,, *see* Toradoe, Torrado
Toradoe, Francis, gent., 114, 122 (2)
,, *see* Terrado, Torado, Torrado
Torches, 63
Torrado, Francis, gent., xi, 95 (2), 96
,, *see* Terrado, Torado, Toradoe
Tossier, John, 309
Tothill Fields, The bridge near the horse ferry, 50
,, Street, Westminster, 328
Tottell, Richard, gent., 152
Tottenham, co. Midd., 40, 153, 158, 319
,, Parish of, 33, 40
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, The highway of, 32
Tovey, George, 274
Tovie, George, 274
Tower of London, The, 85, 86, 99, 215, 224, 229, 253, 314, 328, 340, 351, 367, 380, 381
,, ,, Conspiracy to seize the, 376
,, ditch, St. Katherine's, 280
,, dock in the liberty of the Tower of London, 336
,, hamlets, A member of the Parliament committee of the, 102
,, hill, 281

Tower hill, Little, London, 328, 341
,, ,, Outer, London, 341
,, ,, Raising a mutiny, &c., among soldiers and sailors on, 163
,, ,, Tumultuous and mutinous seamen at, [224], 225
,, of London, The liberty of the, 166, 170 (2), 224, 233, 253 (2), 260, 262, 276, 336, 386
,, ,, Lieutenant of the, Sir Allen Apsley, knt., 16
,, ,, John Baldayn, esq., gentleman porter of the, 272
,, Precinct of the, 241 (4), 246
,, Ward of the, 60, 89
Towers, Thomas, gent., 89
Towle, Francis, 102
Town Court House, Le, Westm., 58
Towneley, John, gent., 47, 133
Townsend, John, 258
Tracye, William, 256
Trade, new, Company of the merchants of England for discovery of the, 29
Trades Increase, The (ship), 93
Traherne, John, 74
Train, Laying a, 167
Tramplett, Thomas, 276
Transported to the Barbadoes or beyond the seas, Person to be, 184
,, beyond the seas, Petition, &c., for suspected catholic priest to be, 93
,, Prisoners to be kept in the ho. of correction until, 293, 294
,, Prisoners pardoned to be, 247, 292, 293, 294 (2), 295, [296], 327, 334, 337, 368
,, Editorial remarks on prisoners, 292
,, A trespasser sentenced to be, 291
Traps, Elizabeth, 286
Travel, Spurious licence to, 48
Treason and high treason, Charges of, 52, 56, 57 (2), 67, 73 (2), 75, 76 (2), 77 (4), 78 (3), 79, 80, 83 (3), 84, 91 (3), 92 (2), 94 (2), 108, 109, 111 (2), 112 (2), 114 (11), 115 (3), 116, 117 (2), 118 (2), 119, 120, 121, 171, 194, 198 (2), 199, 206 (3), 215, 216, 226, 237, 255, 263, 284, 285, 286 (2), 287, 290, 303, 376
Treason, Dangerous words tending to, 314
,, Doubtful, 81
,, high, Manner of execution of felons convicted of, 83, 199
,, Sentence for misprison of, 126
Treasonable or otherwise seditious words, Speakers of, 43, 54, 73, 74, 82 (4), 84 (2), 87 (3), 88, 89, 90 (2), 92, 93, 94, 95, 96 (2), 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 103 (2), 113, 114 (2), 115, 117 (3), 118, 119 (3), 120 (5), 121, 122 (3), 123 (6), 125, 126 (2), 127 (2), 168, 171 (3), 173 (2), 174, 175, 176 (4), 177 (5), 178, 179 (3), 180, 182, 183, 184 (2), 186 (2), 192, 194, 195 (2), 197 (2), 203, 205 (4), 208, 212, 215, 224, 225, 240, 243, 246, 250 (2), 252 (2), 259, 260, 264, 266, 268, 271, 272 (2), 274, 275, 276 (2), 277, 284 (5), 285, 302, 303, 304 (6), 305 (4), 306 (3), 307 (2), 308, 309 (4), 310, 311 (2), 312, 314, 316 (2), 317 (2), 324, 326, 327 (3), 328, 335 (2), 338 (4), 339 (2), 368, 389
,, and seditious words spoken at a private meeting, Concealing, 307
,, words, A constable indicted for hearing and not apprehending a speaker of, 371
Treatise of Faith (a book), 24
Tredway, Thomas, 334
Treloyne, co. Pembroke, 146
Trelwel [Treville (?)], co. Hereford, 147
Tremaine, John, esq., 328
,, John, gent., 272, 273
Trench, Steward, 256
Trenchers, Silver, *see* Plate, prices of
Trepan, Cheating by the new way called the, 221 (2)

Trepanner, A common, 256
Trepanning, Endeavouring to compound for falsely, 263
,, a person, and releasing him on receiving money, 273
Trer Abatt, co. Flint, 148
Trescott, Thomas, ix, 185
Tresham, Valentine, 245
,, Sir William, knt., 44
Trespass, 22, 263, 291, 299, 329 (2), 338
Trespasser in enclosed ground to be whipped, 282
Trespassing, 220
Tressam, Edward, clerk, 91
Tressilian, William, gent., 56
Treswell, Ensign Robert, 250
Trevers, ..., 328
[Treville (?)], Trelwel, co. Hereford, 147
Trewman, John, 272
Tricks, &c., Person continuing in a tavern till night showing, 195
Trindall, William, 167
Trinity, Maintaining, &c., blasphemous opinions against the holy, 204 (2)
,, House, The masters of the, 30
,, ,, Wardens and assistants of the, 16
Trinity-in-the-Minories, 91, 97, 98, 242 (3), 312
,, ,, ,, Parish of, 91, 97
Troske, Richard, 163
Trostrey, co. Monmouth, 146
Trout, Simon, 312
True lover's knot, Jewel called a, &c., 53
Truly, John, 373
Trumpeter dead of the plague, Funeral of a, 62 [63, 64]
Trunck, A, 388
,, Taking money out of a, 37
Trye, James, 182
Tubb, Robert, 167
Tucker, Anthony, 168
,, Henry, 376
,, John, 51
Tuddenham, North, co. Norfolk, 145
Tuftaffetta, Price of, 9
Tulips, Gold rings for locks of hair wrought with, 381
Tummey, John, 43
Tumult, A, 280 (2)
,, in the parish church of Islington on the sabbath day, An attempt to raise a, 102
Tumult in Moorfields on the sabbath-day, 102
,, Raising a, 182
,, in the street and wounding, Prosecution for a, 212
,, at Westminster, A, 100
,, &c., among soldiers and sailors on Tower Hill, Raising a, 163
Tumults, &c., upon persons by calling them spirits, Raising, 182, 255, 278
Tumultuous and mutinous seamen, 224, 225
Tun, Silver *see* Plate, prices of
Tupsley, Edward, 320
Turkey carpet, A, 32
,, cock, Stealing a, 96
,, driver, A, 236
" Turkystone," A gold ring with a, 60
Turner, Anthony, xv, 279
,, Ellen, 266
,, John Wyndmore (or Windmore) *alias* Wigmore *alias*, clerk, 76, 114 (2)
,, Margaret, 258
,, Richard, 334
,, Robert, gent., 322
,, Thomas, 62, 266
,, William, 80, 202, 251, 371, 372
Turnham Green, General sessions of the peace held at, 62
Turnmill Street, co. Midd. 1, 6 (2), 38, 168
,, ,, Inhabitants to be overseers of constables of, 14
,, ,, Notorious and other women at, 13
Turnstile Tavern, Holborn, 336 (3)
Turvill, Frederick, gent. (or esq.), 302 (2)
Turvyn, John, 5
,, Thomas, 166
Tutchbury, Anne, 364
Tuttle, Frauncis, 266
,, Joan, 284
Twickenham, co. Midd. 32, 160
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, parish church, A minister preaching against the restoration in, and decree of the justices refusing confirmation in the vicarage of, 308

Twisden, Sir Robert, knt. (a justice of the pleas), 361
Twisee [Twizel], co. Durham, 134
Twisle [Twizel], co. Durham, 45
Twison, co. Denbigh, 146
Twist, Gold, 30, 44
[Twizel] Twisee or Twisle, co. Durham, 45, 134
Twopences, Counterfeit, *see* Money
Tyburn, gallows at, Traitors, &c., drawn on hurdles to the, executed, &c., 56, 57 (2), 67, 73, 76 (2), 77 (3), 78 (2), 83 84 [94], 109, 111 (2), 112 [114 (10)], 115 (3), 117, 121 (2), 194, 199, 226, 286, 290
Tydford, Thomas, 204
Tyndall, George, 5
Tyrrill, James, gent., 368

U.

Ufton [Upton], co. Berks, 140
Ulloa, Alice, 123, 124 (5), 125
Ultaghamp, Christofer, clerk, 92
Unckles, Eleonore, 377
Underhill, Cave, gent., 322
,, Sir John, 379
Underhill, Samuell, 62
,, Thomas, 252
Underwood, Humphrey, 337
,, Mr., 207
[Upton] Ufton, co. Berks, 140
,, co. Worcester, 66
Urlyn, William, 291
Usherwood, Margaret Maye *alias*, 17
Uxbridge, co. Midd., 48, 58, 96, 239
,, Parish of, 48
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
,, The pillory at, 48

V.

Vagabond respited from whipping on account of feebleness, A, 289
Vagabonds sentenced to be whipped and returned to their places of birth, 289
Vale, Geoffrey, 336
,, Godfrey, 259
,, Mary, 263
Valentyne, William Hammond *alias* Nelson *alias*, 77
Vall Cload, De-, gent., 368
Vander Ven of the Hague, A picture of flowers with statue of woman, &c., by, 275
Vandermander, Joseph, 243
Varnall, Francis, 38
Vaugh, Fulke, gent., 338
Vaugham, Richard, 1
Vaughan, Frances, lady, 87
,, John, 148, 291
,, Lord, 326
,, Mary, 225
,, Richard, 303
,, Robert, 206 (3), 286, 287
Vavasar, Thomas, esq., 150
Veale, John, 288
Velvet, Branched, &c., 17
,, French hoods of, 35
,, Price of, 9
Venetian ambassador's lodgings, Celebrating mass at the, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245 (12), 247
Venice glasses, 275
Venire facias, Writ of, addressed to the sheriff of Middlesex, A, 51
Ventris, John de, 185
Venus sleeping, A picture of, 275
Verlyn, Richard, 298
Verses against the lord protector, Suspected author of scandalous and treacherous, 229
Vertue, Government of (a book), 48
Vespasian, A piece of gold called a, 268
Vessel, Boarding, with arms drawn, and feloniously stealing from a, 314
Victualler entertaining disorderly persons, &c., at unseasonable hours, 40
,, to keep an alehouse, Order for licensing, &c., 30
,, refusing to quarter soldiers and abusing officer, 250
Victuallers suppressed from victualling during time of being constables, &c., 14
,, using false measures, 51, 52
,, *see* Alehouses, Keepers of
Victualling house, Keeping an unlicensed, 251
Victuals collected by basketman for relief of poor prisoners in the gatehouse, 101
Vigen, George, 339
Villeneive (*sic*), Philipp, gent., 323

Villeneue (*sic*), Mounsier, 324 (2)
Vincent, Richard, 317
,, Robert, 317
,, Thomas, 194
,, William, 299, 300
[Virgin] Mary, Picture of the, 35
Virginals and organs, An itinerant player on, 258
Virginia, 220, 335 (2), 348
,, Runaway apprentice for service in, 104
,, &c., Prisoners pardoned on condition that they go to, within two months and not return to England for seven years, 337
,, Reprieved for, 283 (2), 292
,, Selling a servant for a slave to, 306
,, Spirits, &c., Inveigling persons aboard ship to transport them to, 239 (2), 253, 259, 271, 274, 303, 315, 326, 335 (2), 381
,, tobacco, 386
,, ,, in leaf, Stealing, 350
,, ,, Stealing, 93
Vizors, 257
Voider, Silver, *see* Plate
Volunteers, Counterfeit writing having the appearance of a letter under sign manual to raise, 65 [66, 113]

W.

Wadd (? Woodford), Thomas, 63
Waddesworth, James, 51, 198
,, *see* Wadesworth, Wadsworth
Wade, Robert, 68
,, William, 99
,, *see* Wood
Wadesworth, James, 185
,, *see* Waddesworth, Wadsworth
Wadsworth, James, gent. (messenger), 179, 180 (2), 184
,, *see* Waddesworth, Wadesworth
Wages paid to basketmen to collect victuals for poor prisoners in the gatehouse, 101
Waggoners, carters, &c., Order to apprehend, carrying above twenty hundred weight, 196
Waggons, carts, &c., Highways damaged by excessive weights carried upon, 196, 227
,, on the highway, Endeavouring to rob the states, 204
Wagstaffe, Hugh, 246
Waistcoat, *see* Apparel, prices of
Wakers, John, 48
Walbrook, 341
Walcott, Elizabeth, 251
Waldron, Charles, 73
Waldgrave, John, 315
,, *see* Walgrave
Wales, Charles, prince of, Seditious speeches against, 103, 119, 126, 127
Walgrave, William, 263
,, co. Northampton, 76
,, *see* Waldgrave
Walker, George, 167
Walker, Henry, 215, 216
,, Richard, 185
,, Robert, 305
,, Sampson, ix, 185
Wall, Katherine, 259
Wallen *alias* Walley, Joseph, 330
Waller, Henry, 37
,, John, 253
,, Robert, 279
Wallett, A leather, 315
Walley, Elizabeth, 65
,, Hugh, esq., 65 (2)
,, Joseph Wallen *alias*, 330
,, (*sic*) Thomas, gent., 325
Wallinger, Randall, gent., 71
Wallington, Nehemiah, 330
Wallingworth, William, 319
Wallis, Adam, 217
,, Andrew, 183
,, John, 337
,, Luke, 301
,, *alias* Nayler, William Young *alias*, 29
Wallwin, Brace, 221
Walmer, John, 25
Walrapp, Thomas, 22
,, *see* Waltrapp
Walrond, Charles, gent., 55
Walsall, James, 81
Walsh, Peter Welsh *alias*, gent., 60, 61
Walter, Mr., 220

Walter, Robert, 54
Walters, Andrew, 289
,, Humfrey, 366
Waltham, John, 196
Walton-in-the-Marsh, co. Lincoln, 65
,, William, 5
,, &c., *see* Welton
Waltrapp, Thomas, 107
,, *see* Walrapp
Wandsworth, co. Surrey, 148, 230 (2)
Wapping, co. Midd., 7, 15 (3), 16 (2), 99 (2), 153, 162, 168, 169 (2), 174, 195, 303, 306, 311, 312, 313
,, Parish of, 7, 15
,, Constable of, 274
,, Gunpowder explosion at, 99
,, hamlet of, headborough of the, A, 270
,, &c., hermitage in, The, 315
,, Inhabitants to be overseers of constables of, 14
,, King-street, 367
,, Market kept at, 13
,, Concealing treasonable and seditious words spoken at a private meeting at, 307, [309 (2)]
,, Notorious and other women at, 13
,, Lower, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Lower, in Whitechapel, 315
,, in the parish of Stepney, 235, 260, 304, 315, 367
,, hamlet in Stepney, 305
,, Wall in the parish of Stepney, 276, 277, 302, 305
,, Wall, The Pelican at, 302
,, in Whitechapel, 260, 270, 274, 306, 307, 308, 309
,, Whitechapel, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, in Whitechapel, The Gun tavern at, 303
,, dock in Whitechapel, 305
,, -juxta-Hermitage in Whitechapel, 315
Warberton *alias* Gregory, Thomazina, 27
Ward, John, 195
Ward, Mr., 67
,, Owen, 4
Warde, Andrew, 103
,, William, gent., 65 (2)
Warder on watch, Scoffing and deriding a, 270
Wards, Court of, Places where kept, 105
,, and liveries, master of the court, Sir Robert Naunton, knt., 54
Warne, Henry, gent., 119
Warner, Christopher, gent., 272, 273
,, Mary, 301
,, Richard, 334
Warrant, Hindering the execution of a, for search of a lost child, 224
,, to convey conventiclers to the port of London for embarkation, &c., 362, 364, 367, 370
,, for apprehension of jesuits and catholic priests, The lord protector's, 245
,, for payment of money, A counterfeit, 265
,, Fictitious constables, &c., pressing men with a counterfeit, 169
Warrants of privy search, 253 [259]
Warren, Arnold, gent., 26
,, Elizabeth, 48
,, Francis, 97
,, Nicholas, 245
,, Rachael, 126
,, Robert, 222, 223, 290
Warton, co. Lancaster, 46, 134
Warwick, co., 41, 42, 45, 53, 54, 66, 71, 104, 134, 136, 137, 154, 338
,, earl of, Footman of the, slain, 57
,, co., Justices of the peace, 39
,, Lane, London, 168, 179
Warwicke, ..., 104
,, Thomas, esq., 23
,, William, 330
Wasey, Henry, 310
Washingborough, co. Lincoln, 64, 141
Washington, John, 127
,, Sir Laurence, knt., 114
,, Leonard, gent., 46, 134
,, Richard, 232
,, Samuell, 264
Watch case, A silver, 380
,, of Limehouse taking a man as he came out of the mud from the Thames, 267, 268

Watch to be kept in Midddlesex, &c., Proclamation for strict ward and, 270
,, Threatening and abusing officers of the, 256
,, Suspicious and dangerous persons taken by the, 257 (2)
,, Resisting and opposing the, 258(2)
,, Revellers taken by the, 254 (2)
,, Robbery of a, 38
,, of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, The, 336
,, of East Smithfield, Resisting the high constable and, 377
,, Scoffing and deriding a warder on, 270
Watches, 11, 85
,, &c., Large robbery of, 95 (2), 96
,, Receiving stolen, 96
,, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Watchmen of the parish of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, An affray with the, 362
,, set to watch the house of a woman of evil fame, &c., 270
Wate, John, 255
Water carriers not to set their carriages in the streets day or night as usually they have done, 227
Waterford *alias* Wilson, Katherine, 298
Waterman wearing the duke of York's cloth and plate of arms, A, 340
Waters, Christopher, 258
,, Mary, 7
Waterworth, Phillip, 240
Wathen), Elizabeth Watken (or, 176
Watken (or Wathen), Elizabeth, 176
Watling Street, London, 340
Watson, Anne, 367
,, Francis, 203
,, John, 240
,, Merian, 263
,, William, gent., clerk of the council, 336
Watts, Robert, 194
Watty, Una, 377
Wax candles, Stealing, 57
Waxford [*Wexford*], frigate, The, 277
Wayford, Thomas, 297
Weaburne, Rachel, 174
[Weasenham (?)] Wierham, co. Norfolk, 145
Weaver *alias* Floyd, Sarah, 269
Webb, John. 49
,, Mathew, 331
,, Robert, 163
,, Samuel, 183
,, Thomazine, 233, 234
,, William, 205
Webbe, Thomas, 105
Webster, John, 231
Wedding-rings, Gold, 381
Weedon, John, 373
,, William, 300
Weekes, Elizabeth, 321
,, John, 368
,, Richard, gent., 59, 138
Welbrowne, John, 283
Welding, Anne, 257
Well Alley on the Green Bank, Stepney, 259
Wellclose in the parish of Stepney, 247
Weller, William, 270
Wellington, Mary, 337
Wellman, John, 364
Wells, Edward, 167
,, Parish of, co. Somerset, 143
,, Phillip, 274
,, Richard, 17
,, Thomas, 137, 327
Welsh *alias* Walsh, Peter, gent., 60, 61
,, William, 163
Welton-in-le-Marsh, co. Lincoln, 141
,, &c., *see* Walton, &c.
Wentworth Street, 320
,, Street, co. Middlesex, 165
,, Street, Whitechapel, 378
,, Sir Thomas, knt., and bart., 21, 22
,, Thomas, esq., 319
Weobly, co. Hereford, 147
Wessell, Leonard, 254
West *alias* Fremasons Hessey, Francis Byde *alias*, 29
,, John, 102, 125, 168, 296
,, Nicholas, 34
,, Thomas, gent., 250
,, Thomas, 185
,, William, 267, 299
,, Drayton, *see* Drayton
,, Indies, 360
,, Smithfield, &c., *see* Smithfield
Westbury (or Westberry) Street, Stepney, Conventicle held in, 343, 345, 364 (2)
Westdoniland *alias* Berechurch, Colchester, co. Essex, 43

Westcott, William, 376
Westeby, John, 175
Westmeath, Viscount, 18
Westminster, co. Midd., 14, 23, 31, 38, 39 (2), 43, 46, 48, 49, 50, 56, 64, 66 (2), 67, 72, 79, 80, 81, 85, 89, 92, 118, 119, 133, 134, 135, 142, 148, 152, 157, 161, 162 (2), 172, 177, 182, 184, 186, 194, 197, 200, 204 (2), 205, 209, 210, 225, 233, 236, 237, 252, 254, 260, 282, 303, 307, 309 (3), 315 (2), 324, 325, 326, 332, 334, 335, 338, 339, 356, 359, 365, 368, 378, 385
,, City and liberty of, 101, 105, 171, 173 (3), 176, 177 (2), 179, 182 (2), 184, 186 (2), 189, 194 (2), 195 (2), 196, 197, 198, 200, 204 (2), 205 (3), 211, 214, 215 (2), 302, 304, 307, 309, 320, 324, 325, 326 [327 (?), 328], 333, 334 (2), 376 (3), 378, 380, 385, 387 (2)
,, Abbey, 385
,, Axe Yard, 182
,, city of, Price of sea coals within the, 212, 213
,, ho. of correction for, Prisoner in the, to be transported, &c., 184
,, Thomas Bowkers, coroner for, 182
,, The crier and clerk of, 234
,, "Le Town Court House," 58
,, Gatehouse, Prisoners in the, 182, 303
,, The Dutch baker of, 384
,, Justices of the peace for (names given), 100, 105, 186, 194 (2), 196
,, justices of the peace for, Petitions to, 100, 101
,, market at, Crying parties to be married in the, 234
,, Overseer of the poor of, 72
,, Gift of £100 to the poor of, 72
Westminster, Petition of poor prisoners in the gatehouse, 101
,, Wages paid to basketman to collect victuals for poor prisoners in the gatehouse, 101
,, Victuals collected for relief of poor prisoners in the gatehouse, 101
,, Act for removing recusants from, 195 (2)
,, General sessions of the peace held at, general quarter sessions of the peace for, and quarter sessions of the peace for, *see* Sessions
,, Session of the peace Roll for, 72, 98, 100 (2), 105, 172, 173 (2), 176, 177, 178, 181, 182, 184 (2), 195, 199, 200, 204, 205, (3) 211, 214, 215 (2), 216, 217 (2), 302, 304, 306, 307, 309 (3), 320, 325, 326, 327, 328, 334 (3), 377, 378, 380, 385, 387 (2)
,, Words spoken in discouragement of the soldiers of, 179
,, Sturton [Stratton (?)] Ground, 50
,, An order against tippling, &c., in alehouses, &c., in, to read in churches, &c., before sermon, 190
,, Tothill Street, 328
,, Tumult at, 100
,, The White Hart at, 234
Westmoreland, co., 45, 47, 132, 133, 134
Weston, Jeremiah, lord, 52
,, co. Warwick, 41, 45, 53, 134
Westwood, John, gent., 18
,, John, 368
Wethered, William, 177
Wetherell, Robert, 169
Whale-fins, Stealing, 29
Whalley, William, esq., 272 (2)
Wharton, Henry, 185
,, John, 330
Wheatley, Mary, 334
,, Peter, 247, 292
,, Robert, 247 (2)

Wheatley, William, 247 (2)
Wheeler, Christopher, 241
,, Nicholas, 190
,, Robert, 10
,, Street, Stepney, 364
,, Ursula, 291
,, William, 197
Wheels of carts, &c., not to be shod with iron but slugs only, 227, 229
,, for women, ho. of correction, Repairing, 7
Wheelwrights, coachmakers, &c., not to block up the streets with carriages, timber, &c., 227
Wherry with ware and passengers on the Thames, Overloading a, 29
Whetcome, William, 229
Whipcords, Inhumanly beating a female servant with knotted, 318
Whipham, John, 297
Whipped, Felons, 298
,, Prisoner receiving the benefit of clergy to be, 109
,, Vagabonds sentenced to be, and returned to their places of birth, 289
Whipping, &c., an apprentice, 239
,, &c., for bastardy, 12
,, on Shrove Tuesday, Cock, 258 (2)
,, described, The manner of, 282
,, a female to death with a rod, 193
,, for obtaining goods by false pretences, 70
,, for petty larceny, 9, 54, 294, 297 (2), [298 (?)], 299 (2), 300 (4), 351
,, and imprisonment for petty larceny, 294
,, post, &c., to be erected at Rickes End, parish of South Mims, A, 6
,, a servant, Assaulting and, 230
,, vagabond respited from, on account of feebleness, A, 289
Whippings, Public, 117, 282, 293
Whips, Assaults with, 97, 166, 230
Whiskes [a kind of tippet] Corle, 225
Whistles, 85
,, Silver, *see* Jewellery, prices of
Whiston, John, M.A., 308
White, Anne, 289
,, Edward, 20
White, Elizabeth, 289
,, Gerrard, 380, 381
,, James, 370
,, John, 126
,, Mary, 291
,, Matthew, 289
,, Robert, 160, 196
,, Samuel, 168
,, Thomas, 169, 302, 330
,, *alias* Thomas Brooke *alias* Captain Smith, Dorrell, 198
,, Walter, 176
,, William, 259
,, Cross and Dagger (sign), near St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, 52
,, Hart, Westminster, The, 234
,, *see* Wight, Wyght
Whitechapel, co. Midd., 42, 43, 82, 93, 97, 100, 154, 164 (4), 169, 183 (3), 185, 193, 194, 196, 197, 208, 217, 218, 223 (2), 228, 229, 240, 242 (3), 243, 245, 247, 251, 254 (2), 265, 266, 268, 269, 279, 280 (2), 303, 308, 309, 310 (3), 312, 313 (3), 314, 323, 325, 329 (2), 339 (3), 340 (3), 341, 351, 363, 384, 389
,, Parish of, *see* St. Mary's, Whitechapel
,, parish of, Assessment made in the, for relief of persons infected, &c., 62
,, Assessment made at, for furnishing, &c., the new workhouse at Clerkenwell, 337
,, Boar's Head Yard, 364
,, Up hamlet of, The immediate constable of the, 387
,, Conventicle held at, 310 (2)
,, church, Detaining the officers of, prisoners in, 183
,, church, Riotous assembly at, and rioters breaking open the doors of, 183
,, The churchwardens of, 387
,, dustmen announce their arrival by sounding a horn, 228
,, High Street, 371

Whitechapel, Market kept at, 13
,, Petticoat Lane, 326
,, Rosemary Lane, 269, 336, 351
,, East Smithfield in, 311
,, Street, Riding full gallop through, 183
,, Wapping in, 260, 270, 274, 306, 307, 308, 309
,, Wapping dock in, 305
,, Wapping-juxta-Hermitage in, 315
,, Lower Wapping in, 315
,, Wentworth Street, 378
Whitecross Street, co. Midd., 62, 75, 87 (2), 165, 182, 375
,, Street in the parish of St. Giles, Cripplegate, 279
,, Street, Beating and bruising a kinsman in an inn in, 75 (2)
,, Riot at the Fortune playhouse, 161 (2), 162 (4)
Whitefriars, Dark house, 225
Whitegate Alley, 254
Whitehall, 195
,, Burglary at the dwelling-house of the king at, 379, 380
,, The Cockpit near the king's court at, 6
,, Council of state at, 261
,, on fire, &c., Seditious speech in wishing to see, 272
,, The king's house at, 61
,, Conspiracy to seize the king's palace called, 376
,, Copy of an order of council concerning catholic priests and jesuits dated from, 238
Whitehead, John, 176
,, *alias* Linsey, Katherine, 266
Whiteing, Thomas, 308
Whiteinge, Martha, 321
Whitfeild, William, 168
Whitmell, Thomas, 377, 378
Whitmore, Charles, esq., 267
Whittacre, Mr. Lawrence, esq. (*sic*) [justice of the peace], Warrants from, 185, 186
Whittaker, Laurence, esq. (justice of the peace), 56
,, Mr. [justice of the peace], 49
,, William, M.D., 381
Whittingham [Wrightington], co. Lancaster, 133
Whittington, Ursula, xxii, 288
Whore," "Playing of the, 223
Whoredom, Prosecution and sentence to be hanged for, 287
Whores, &c., sitting at their doors, 13
,, Drinking a health to the king and all, 339
,, Professed and common, 13
Wicesdale, co. Lancaster [47], 133
Wich (? With), William, gent., 246
Wickliffe, Francis, gent., 47, 132
Widdons, John, 89
Widnes, John, 102, 125
Widows arrested in respect of debt incurred by their late husbands, 80
Wierham [Weasenham (?)], co. Norfolk, 145
Wife petitioning justices of peace to make an order for her husband to maintain her, &c., 275
Wiggins, ..., constable of High Holborn, 118
Wiggon, Mr., constable of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 174
Wight, Elizabeth, 256
,, *see* White, Wyght
Wigmore *alias* Turner, John Wyndmore (or Windmore) *alias*, clerk, 76, 114 (3)
Wilbarr, William, 167
Wilcox, James, 228
,, *see* Willcox
Wild, Richard, 383
Wildberd, Thomas, gent., 43
Wildboare, Thomas, 253
Wildbore, William, 378
Wildfire, A barrel of stuff to make, 385
Wilde, Lord chief baron, 213
Wildeing, Michael, 64
Wilford, Peter, clerk, 77, 115 (3)
Wilkins, Elizabeth, 294
,, John, 194, 328
Wilkinson, James, 3
,, John, 63, 173
,, Richard, 330
,, Robert, 54
,, William, 99, 260
Will, Thomas, 372
Willcox, John, 274
,, *see* Wilcox
Willesden, co. Midd., 373
,, Weekly assessment made in, for relief of persons infected, 63
Willett, Thomas, 214

William, ..., 300
,, *and Robert* (ship), The, 336
,, ... *alias* Talbot, gent., 270
Williams, ..., gent., 80
,, Abigall, 43 (2)
,, Alice, 297
,, Charles, 327
,, Edward, gent., 309
,, Edward, 326 (2)
,, Griffith, 175
,, John, 27, 37, 102, 174, 260, 296
,, Leonard, 306
,, Mary, 126, 192 (2), 334
,, Mrs., 196
,, Owen, gent., 51
,, Paul, 85, 192 (2)
,, Peter Gudger *alias*, 298
,, Robert, 170
,, Roland, 197
,, William, gent., 24, 251
,, William, 16, 340
,, *see* Willyams
Williamson, Anthony, 241, 242
Willis, Edmond, 267 (2)
,, George, gent., 331
,, Thomas, clerk, 308
Wil mott, Abigale, 303
,, Arthur, gent., 18
,, Edward, gent., 333
,, *see* Wilmot
Willoughby (Willoughbie or Willoughbye), Elizabeth, lady, 80, 117, 118, 119
,, John, gent., 204
,, John, 366
,, Richard, 99
,, Thomas, esq., 204
,, Thomas, 102
Wills, Richard, 315
Willson, Aubry, 309
,, *see* Wilson
Wilmot, John, 377
,, *see* Willmott
Wilney, Margaret, 168
Wilson, Christofer, 287
,, Hugh, 96
,, Katherine Waterford *alias*, 298
,, Mary, 385
,, Robert, 13, 199
,, William, 362, 368, 369
,, *see* Willson
Wilton, John, 327
,, Lieutenant John, 313
Wilts, Rebecca, 379
Willyams, Richard, 176
,, *see* Williams
Wiman, Jonathan, 384
Wimbish, co. Essex, 41, 134
Wimble, Henry, 296
Winch, ..., 177
Wincles, Richard, 340
Windebancke, A letter under the hands of Mr. secretary, 71
Windle, co. Lancaster, 47, 133
Windmill, Samuel, 363
Windmills in Moorfields, Houses for keepers of, converted into ale-houses, to be suppressed, 15
Windmore, John, clerk, 114
,, *see* Wyndmore
Windows in Gray's Inn, Maliciously breaking, 40
,, at the back of Holborn, Breaking, 165
Windsor, co. Berks, 148
,, dean and canons of, Complaint made by the, against the vicar of Twickenham, 308
Wine bottles, Leather, xiv
,, Selling without license bottled, 251
,, Canary, 200, 332
,, Thomas, 330
Wing, Robert, 332
,, Samuel, 341
Wingate, Priscilla, 306
Winkfield, Joan, 88
Winlington [? Winlaton], co. Durham, 47, 132
Winn, Robert, 330
Wint, Thomas, 375
Winter, Hester, 104
Wintershall, William, gent., xv, 279, 280
Winthurst, Jeffery, 387
Wire, Flatted, 70
,, Fraudulently offering for sale an impure composition as pure silver, 70
,, thread, Counterfeit, 70
Wire-drawer fined £100, Fraudulent, 70 (2)
Wise, Hugh, 59, 138
,, William, 122
Wiseman, Ralph, 167
,, Sir Richard, knt. and bart., 32
Witches and enchantresses, Common, 216, 263, 266
Wtchcraft and sorcery upon persons, 2, 102, 202, 216, 217, 218 263, 266

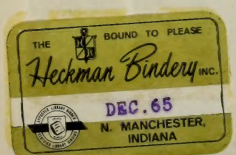
Witchcraft, Acquittals for, 2, 85, 112, 113, 124, 191 (2) 208, 209, 223 (4), 224, 278, 284 (3), 285, 287 (2), 288, 289, 293, 295, 299
,, Deaf and dumb through, 216, 217, 218
,, Sentenced to be hanged for, 284, 287, 289
,, &c., Person ordered to be kept in prison for practising, 112
(? With) Wich, William, gent., 246
Witt, Thomas, 278
Wiver co. Chester 47 132
Woddington, William 287
Wolcott, Mary, 61
Wollaston, Henry, esq., 201
Wollerton [Wollaston (?)], co. Northamp. ton, 71
Wollishull, co Worcester, 45, 54, 134, 136
Wolverd Magna [Woolford, Great], co. Warwick, 41
Woman going to bed with her sick pa tient, A, 266
Women, Disorderly, 236, 237, 281, 336 (3)
,, lewd, Notorious &c., 13, 97, 165, 252, 256, 259, 270, 276, 279 (2), 281, 336 (3)
,, ,, Keeping, to stand at door to entice Flemings into a house, 252
,, ,, Employing, to take up gentlemen 217
,, taken at night-time in their smocks in a cellar standing in water, 279 (2)
Womwell Felix 215
Wood, Charles 383
,, Elizabeth, 335
, James, 301
,, Jane 377
,, Jeremy. 257
, John, clerk, 85, 118, 119
,, John. 42, 335
,. Joseph, gent., 180
,, Laurence, 338
,, Margaret, 289
,, Mary, 301
,, Nathaniel, 127
,, Peter, gent., 49
,, Richard, 205, 335
,, (? Wade), Robert, 69
,, Street, London, 330
Wood, *alias* Hackleton, Thomas Allen *alias*, 315
,, William, 44
,, *see* Wade, Woode
Woodamore, William, 294
Woodcoates, co. Nottingham, 133
Wooddall, Barbara, 122
,, Christopher, 122
Woode, John, 333
,, *see* Wood
Wooden, William, 29
Woodford, Thomas, 62, 63
Woodkeeper, Thomazine, 109
Woodly, Anthony, 11
,, Elizabeth, 11
Woodwall, co. Nottingham, 48
Woodward, John, 330
,, Joseph, 2
Wool, Stealing, 10
Wooldridge, John, 330
Woolerston, John, 248
[Woolford, Great], Wolverd Magna, co. Warwick, 41
Woollard, John, 371
Woolley, George, 81
Woolsley, co. Warwick, 42
Woolton Wawen [Wootton Wawen], co. Warwick, 134
Wootten Wawen, co. Warwick, 45, 71, 136
[,, ,,], Wotten Woeinge, co. Warwick, 41, 134
,, ,, Parish of, co. Warwick, 54, 137
Wotten Woeinge [Wootton Wawen], co. Warwick, 41, 134
Worcester, co., 43, 45, 54, 55, 66, 134, 136 (2), 137, 142, 145, 147, 383
,, A prisoner taken in arms at, assigned for the Barbadoes, 246
Workhouse for the poor of Clerkenwell, Order for a rate to be assessed in certain parishes (named) for furnishing, &c., the new, 337
,, for the poor of the parish of St. Clement's Danes, Order for a rate to be assessed for providing a, 318
,, Certificatory letter for money for building a, and for wages of officers, servants, &c., 331, 332
Worsall, co. York, 45, 134

Worthinge, William, 268
Worthington, co. Lancaster, 47, 132
Wortley, Sir Thomas, knt., 248
Wounding, Imprisonment for, 109
Wray, Edward, 291
Wren, Susan, 337
Wrestling ground, Moorfields, The, 339
Wright, Arthur, 176
,, Elizabeth, 25, 309, 310
,, George, 74
,, Grace, 379
,, Jane, 74
,, John, 51, 53
,, Katherine, 337
,, Peter, 286
,, *alias* Beal, Peter, clerk, 198, 199
,, Robert, esq., 276
,, Robert, 169, 309
Wrighte, Jane, 11
[Wrightington (?)], Whittingham, or Writtingham, co. Lancaster, 48, 133
Wrist, Thomas, 161
Writ to remove a coroner and elect another, Application for a, 188
Writing having the appearance of letter under sign manual to which a genuine privy seal was affixed, Spurious, 65, 66, [113]
Writtingham [Wrightington (?)], co. Lancaster, 48
Wroughton, Edward, 253
Wyght, Thomas, 197
,, *see* White, Wight
Wymondham, co. Norfolk, 305
Wyndmore (or Windmore) *alias* Wigmore *alias* Turner, John, clerk, 76, 114 (3)
,, *see* Windmore
Wynne, Sir Richard [justice of the peace], 49, 56
Wythers, John, 278

Y.

Yacam [Yapham ?], co. York, 131
Yalden, Robert, gent., 249
[Yapham ?] Yacam and Yaram, co. York, 46, 131
Yaram [Yapham ?], co. York, 46
Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, 341
Yates, George, gent., 97
,, John, 231
,, Leonard, 276
,, Peter, gent., 97
Yaxley, Henry, gent., 144
Yeames, William, 353
Yeape, William, 225
Yelverton, Sir Charles, knt., 5
Yend, Anne, 276
Yeoman of the guard, A, 166
Yermitage, Edith, 174
Yokeley, Michael, 307
Yonge, Edward, 253
,, Richard, 12, 13
,, *see* Young, Younge
York, co. 31, 41, 45, 46 (2), 81, 82, 98, 131, 132, 134
,, co. North Riding, 166
,, city of, The, 46, 131
,, duke of, cornet in the lifeguards of the, A, 326
,, ,, Drinking the health of the, 250
,, ,, A French footman of the, 324
,, ,, A groom of the, 324
,, ,, Seditious words spoken against the, 309, 310
,, ,, waterman wearing the cloth and plate of arms of the, A, 340
Young, Paul, 299
,, William, 201
,, *alias* Wallis *alias* Nayler, William, 29
,, *see* Yonge, Younge
Younge *alias* Browne, James, 89, 90
,, Paull, 281
,, *see* Yonge, Young
Yowe, Phillip, 246

Woodfall & Kinder, Printers, 70 to 76, Long Acre, London, W.C.


THE
BOUND TO PLEASE
Heckman Bindery INC.
DEC. 65
N. MANCHESTER,
INDIANA